This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

Calendar of State Papers

Domestic Series

1651

DA
25
.E7
v.

Hosted by Google

GENERAL LIBRARY
UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN.

THE

Hagerman Collection

OF BOOKS RELATING TO

HISTORY AND POLITICAL SCIENCE

BOUGHT WITH MONEY PLACED BY

JAMES J. HAGERMAN OF CLASS OF '61

IN THE HANDS OF

Professor Charles Kendall Adams

IN THE YEAR

1883.

Hosted by Google

DA
25
.E7
v. 3

Hosted by Google

Hosted by Google

CALENDARS.

Instructions to Editors.

The Master of the Rolls desires to call the attention of the Editors of Calendars to the following considerations, with a view to secure uniformity of plan in the important works on which they are engaged :—

He is anxious to extend, as far as is consistent with proper economy and despatch, the utility of the Calendars of State Papers now publishing under his control: 1st. As the most efficient means of making the national archives accessible to all who are interested in historical inquiries; 2nd. As the best justification of the liberality and munificence of the Government in throwing open these papers to the public, and providing proper catalogues of their contents at the national expense.

The greater number of the readers who will consult and value these works can have little or no opportunity of visiting the Public Record Office, in which these papers are deposited. The means for consulting the originals must necessarily be limited when readers live at a distance from the metropolis; still more if they are residents of Scotland, Ireland, distant colonies, or foreign states. Even when such an opportunity does exist, the difficulty of mastering the original hands in which these papers are written will deter many readers from consulting them. Above all, their great variety and number must present formidable obstacles to literary inquirers, however able, sanguine, and energetic, when the information contained in them is not made accessible by satisfactory Calendars.

The Master of the Rolls considers that, without superseding the necessity of consulting the originals, every Editor ought to frame his Calendar in such a manner that it shall present, in as condensed a form as possible, a correct index of the contents of the papers described in it. He considers that the entries should be so minute as to enable the reader to discover not only the general contents of the originals, but also what *they do not* contain. If the information be not sufficiently precise, if facts and names be omitted or concealed under a vague and general description, the reader will be often misled, he will assume that where the abstracts are silent as to information to be found in the documents, such information does not exist; or, he will have to examine every original in detail, and thus one great purpose will have been lost for which these Calendars have been compiled.

Hosted by Google

As the documents are various, the Master of the Rolls considers that they will demand a corresponding mode of treatment. The following rules are to be observed:—

1st. All formal and official documents, such as letters of credence, warrants, grants, and the like, should be described as briefly as possible.

2nd. Letters and documents referring to one subject only should be catalogued as briefly as is consistent with correctness. But when they contain miscellaneous news, such a description should be given as will enable a reader to form an adequate notion of the variety of their contents.

3rd. Wherever a letter or paper is especially difficult to decipher, or the allusions more than ordinarily obscure, it will be advisable for the Editor to adhere, as closely as is consistent with brevity, to the text of the document. He is to do the same when it contains secret or very rare information.

4th. Where the Editor has deciphered letters in cipher, the decipher may be printed at full length. But when a contemporary or authorised decipher exists it will be sufficient to treat the cipher as an ordinary document.

5th. Striking peculiarities of expression, proverbs, manners, &c. are to be noticed.

6th. Original dates are to be given at the close of each entry, that the reader may know the exact evidence by which the marginal dates are determined.

7th. Where letters are endorsed by the receivers and the date of their delivery specified, these endorsements are to be recorded.

8th. The number of written pages of each document is to be specified, as a security for its integrity, and that readers may know what proportion the abstract bears to the original.

9th. The language of every document is to be specified. If, however, the greater part of the collection be in English, it will be sufficient to denote those only which are in a different tongue.

10th. Where documents have been printed, a reference should be given to the publication.

11th. Each series is to be chronological.

12th. The Prefaces of Editors, in explanation of documents in the volume, are not to exceed fifty pages, unless the written permission of the Master of the Rolls to the contrary be obtained.

*** Editors employed in foreign archives are to transcribe at full length important and secret papers.

Hosted by Google

CALENDAR

OF

STATE PAPERS,

DOMESTIC SERIES,

1651.

Hosted by Google

Hosted by Google

CALENDAR

OF

STATE PAPERS,

DOMESTIC SERIES,

1651,

PRESERVED IN THE

STATE PAPER DEPARTMENT

OF

HER MAJESTY'S PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE.

EDITED BY

MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN,
Author of "The Lives of the Princesses of England," &c.

PUBLISHED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS AND WITH THE SANCTION OF HER MAJESTY'S SECRETARY OF STATE FOR THE HOME DEPARTMENT.

LONDON:
LONGMAN & CO., PATERNOSTER ROW; TRÜBNER & CO., LUDGATE HILL:
ALSO BY
PARKER & CO., OXFORD; AND MACMILLAN & CO., CAMBRIDGE;
A. & C. BLACK, EDINBURGH: AND A. THOM, DUBLIN.

1877.

Hosted by Google

Printed by
EYRE and SPOTTISWOODE, Her Majesty's Printers,
For Her Majesty's Stationery Office.

Hosted by Google

CONTENTS OF THIS VOLUME.

	Page
Preface	vii
Table of Attendances of the Council of State	xxv
Calendar	1
Navy Papers	507
Navy Committee Orders	512
Militia Commissions	513
Commissions for 4,000 Horse and Dragoons	514
Do. Volunteers	516
Recognizances	517
Warrants	517
Do. for Payments	536
Addenda	589
Index	591
Errata	687

Hosted by Google

Hosted by Google

PREFACE.

THE present volume of Calendar of State Papers contains the documents for ten months, from January to October 1651, being the closing portion of the year of the second Council of State, which ended on February 15th, 1651, and almost the whole of the third Council, which only sat from the 17th of February to the end of November 1651. The constituents of this latter Council differed considerably from those of the two first, Parliament having ordered that fifteen of the members should be fresh men.

We miss from the third Council the Earl of Salisbury, Lords Denbigh, Fairfax, Howard, and Lisle, Colonels Hutchinson, Edmund Ludlow, Henry Martin, and Herbert Morley; Alderman Pennington, Alex. Popham, Walter Strickland, and several less prominent members. On the other hand, we have for the first time Major-Generals Harrison and Skippon, Sir Wm. Brereton, Bart., Sir John Bourchier, Sir John Trevor, Rob. Goodwin, Sir Thos. Widderington, serjeant-at-law, and Alderman Fras. Allein, and Nich. Love, both eminent financiers. The last four of these were frequently present. The tables of the attendances of Council for the time of their appointment, from February to November 1651, will be found at the end of this preface.

The Council met 249 times, and the average attendance was 19·18, being a slight advance on the 18·3 of the second Council. The average attendance at Parliament during the same period was only 50·4, and almost all the 41 members of Council were also members of Parliament.

Hosted by Google

The preceding volume of this Calendar recorded the acceptance of Charles II. by his Scottish subjects, and the uneasiness occasioned to the English Government by his proximity, and by the movements in Scotland, which found sympathy in so many quarters in England.

This uneasiness continued and increased. On Jan. 13th, 1651, the Committee for Examinations, whose duties were very onerous, reports many designs on foot for embroiling the commonwealth in a bloody war, carried on by desperate persons in several counties, who correspond with enemies both in England and Scotland, and advises that the estates of such persons should be confiscated without mercy, and part thereof given to the discoverers.

Persons released on recognizances were ordered to be re-secured if considered dangerous, and the Act for confinement of Papists and delinquents was prolonged (pp. 12, 24). All public meetings on pretence of recreation, as horse racing, hunting, hawking, cock-fighting, foot ball playing, &c., were prohibited, lest they should afford an opportunity for the gatherings of conspirators, the ripening of their counsels, and the breaking out of rebellion; and if needful, the militia were to be called out to suppress them (pp. 12, 82, 114, 121, 172, 286, 294, 304). An Act was also suggested for continuance of the county militia for some time longer (p. 24).

Steps were taken to secure arms wherever they were supposed to be accumulated, lest they should fall into royalist hands (pp. 25, 87), and individual delinquents of consequence, who were considered dangerous, were sent into confinement, *e.g.*, the Earl of Antrim, Mr. Lutterrel of Somersetshire, Capt. Hen. Stone, Col. Phil. Jackson, &c. (pp. 109, 114).

All pictures, statues, and arms of the late royal family, were sternly ordered to be removed from ships, streets, &c.,

Hosted by Google

and the statues broken to pieces (p. 25). The dispersers of treasonable papers were sent to Newgate (p. 65). A soldier, who found a seal bearing the impression of the King of Scotland's arms, and brought it to the Council of State, received a reward of 10*s.* (p. 73); and Parliament was requested to authorise the sequestration of estates of Englishmen living abroad, if they were known to repair to, or correspond with the "King of Scots" (p. 69).

The governors of all forts and garrisons were sent to their respective charges, and were not to remove without special permission, and Council requested an order of Parliament to remove to a distance from all forts and places of strength those who disowned the present government (p. 78).

As soldiers were frequently found deserting their colours, and those in Scotland returning home, vigorous proceedings were taken against them (pp. 82, 84). Those who could give good security to return at once to their regiments were discharged, but the remainder were kept in custody and subjected to martial law, and their horses and arms forfeited (pp. 98, 99).

The safety of London and Westminster, involving that of the Parliament and Council, was also carefully provided for. All dangerous persons were removed 20 miles from town (p. 44). The Militia Commissioners of London, Westminster, and Southwark were requested to continue in pay the horse which they had raised for defence of Parliament and city, on the ground that the enemies are carrying on their designs with diligence and secrecy, and have only been prevented hitherto by a watchful eye upon them, and by having forces always in readiness (pp. 70, 131). The commissioners were also required to report the state of their troops, both horse and foot (p. 92).

Hosted by Google

As the danger threatened was from the north, by invasion from Scotland, bodies of horse and dragoons under Major-Gen. Harrison were drawn northwards as early as Feb. 4; power was given to their commander to call out the militia forces when requisite, and the Militia Commissioners were ordered to give him all assistance (pp. 34, 97, 98).

In the absence of Major-Gen. Harrison, who usually commanded the troops about town, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood supplied his place (p. 103), and Parliament was requested to give an order for 5,000*l.* for strengthening the guard at Westminster with well affected men, on the removal of the forces northward; the money to be raised on the estates of Lord Craven and other delinquents (p. 14).

The companies from the midland counties were concentrated upon Lancashire, and a party of horse and foot was quartered in Lancaster, to secure the castle, and to be on guard against the numerous disaffected persons in that county (p. 87).

About this time intelligence was forwarded from Scotland by Lord General Cromwell, of a perilous plot carried on by gentlemen in Cheshire, Lancashire, and North Wales (p. 83). At first, pains were taken to suppress as much as possible any widespread information of the conspiracy (p. 86); but the preparations needful to keep the movement in check rendered such caution nugatory. Letters were sent in all directions, to sundry Militia Commissioners, and to Cromwell, Lambert, and Desborow, to take steps necessary for the prevention of the designs of the "restless enemies." Vessels were also sent to the Isle of Man, then under the sway of the Earl of Derby, to prevent the landing of troops from that island, in Lancashire (pp. 87–89), and General Blake was appointed,

Hosted by Google

with a squadron of good force, to guard the north-eastern coast (p. 108). Col. Rich was also sent, with 1,500 horse and dragoons, to see to the safety of the eastern and midland counties (p. 102).

The conspiracy was thus for the time put down, and many prisoners taken, and sent to Lancaster Castle and Liverpool (p. 103); but still apprehensions were entertained of the Earl of Derby's marching forces into Lancashire. The Militia Commissioners wrote to beg that their own troop of horse might not be removed from the county, and were answered that a brigade would be sent to strengthen their troops, should any enemy appear, but that their chief care must be to disarm the disaffected and dangerous inhabitants, and send the arms to Liverpool (p. 108).

It was considered that there should be a strong standing force in England, ready to march rapidly on command to any threatened point; Council therefore obtained from Parliament an order to raise 3,000 horse and 1,000 dragoons, out of the militia forces of the counties which had not contributed horse and dragoons to the army in Scotland, to be kept in pay for six months, at an estimated cost of 120,000*l*. This was done on 7th April (pp. 133, 134). A few days later, Major-Gen. Harrison was formally appointed Commander-in-Chief in the North, and his forces were strengthened by some of these horse and dragoons, and by such troops as could with safety be withdrawn from the northern garrisons. Sir Arthur Hesilrigge had charge of Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmoreland, and Durham, where he had long exercised almost plenary power in the settlement of delinquents' compositions (pp. 156, 157).

Strict instructions were also issued to all the Militia Commissioners of England and Wales,—who were anew

Hosted by Google

required to swear fealty to the present Government,—for preserving peace and preventing insurrection (pp. 159–161), and well-affected persons were encouraged to provide volunteer horses, and mount them with trustworthy men, to be ready on occasion (p. 284).

These precautions seemed effective, and there was a temporary lull in military preparation, until on August 7th, the Council of State received the startling intelligence that the Scottish army, with Charles Stuart at its head, was marching upon England (p. 306). Cromwell's army was at once recalled from Fife, and ordered to march as quickly as possible on the rear of the Scots' army (p. 306); Hesilrigge was to raise the forces of the four northern counties, and Col. Harrison, with 4,000 horse and dragoons at Berwick, was to be ready for its van (p. 307).

The Council of State wrote to the Militia Commissioners of the midland counties that the Scots, having given up all hope of doing anything in Scotland, have deserted their country, and have marched into England as their last resource (p. 307), but that they are supposed to have only 11,000 troops (p. 317), and to rely on the conflux of traitors here.

The governors of garrisons were to be specially watchful, as the royalist party would not fail to do their utmost to gain over places of strength, and especial care was to be had about Liverpool and other places in Lancashire (pp. 308, 310), and also about Hull, of which Lord Fairfax was governor (p. 324.)

A committee of the Council of State was appointed to wait on the Common Council of London, inform them of the invasion, and move them to do what became them at such a time for the common safety, wherein their own is included; suggesting that they should raise

Hosted by Google

some considerable forces, to be available in case of the dreaded contingency of the Scottish army slipping by the English forces, and making its way to London. They were also exhorted to do their best for the safety and quiet of the city, and for prevention of any correspondence with the King of Scots (p. 315). A proclamation prohibiting such correspondence was published with trumpet and drum in London and Westminster, and posted up in the chief places of the city (pp. 325, 327).

Meanwhile the Scottish army steadily advanced. Cromwell, finding it difficult to bring on the body of his army as quickly as was wished, despatched Major-General Lambert, with 3,000 horse and dragoons, to march night and day until they came up with the enemy, whilst he followed with as much speed as he could (p. 317).

The Council of State wrote to the Militia Commissioners of the south-eastern and midland counties, to get ready at once all the horse and foot soldiers at their command, to join Major-General Harrison. They also suggested to Parliament the passing of orders that all who in any way stirred up insurrection, by dispersing the papers or proclamation of the Scottish King, should be tried by a council of war, and put to death for treason; whilst any who discovered such offenders should have a grant of one third of their estates (pp. 321, 323).

Precautions were also taken about the disposal or wearing of arms; householders ordered to give an account of their lodgers, and made responsible for the conduct of their children and servants; and all horses in London, Westminster, Southwark, &c., except cart horses, were seized for the service, tickets being given to the proprietors to ensure payment, in case they should be lost or spoiled; on these horses Col. Gibbons' regiment was mounted, and sent to join the army (pp. 321, 324, 331). Horses

Hosted by Google

for the dragoons were seized, but these were ordered to be purchased, at a cost not exceeding 6*l.* each (p. 330).

A body of 8,000 foot and 2,000 horse was hastily gathered together from Kent and Essex, for the protection of Parliament, and it mustered in good force at Barnet (pp. 325–328). Council reports to Cromwell, on August 15th, that the city is in a very good and complying temper, ready to do all as directed for the public and their own safety, and that the party of the Scotch King will be afraid to show themselves (p. 328).

On August 15th, orders were sent to the Militia Commissioners of Staffordshire, Cheshire, and Lancashire, to break down bridges, stop passes, and do anything in their power to hinder the progress of the Scotch army (p. 330). The Council of State received news that on the 12th, the Scots were at Warrington, and on the 18th they were supposed to be between Preston and Wigan. Major-Generals Lambert and Harrison had by this time joined forces, and their united strength was about 12,000; but it was feared they would be attacked before Cromwell could join them, as on the 12th he only crossed the Tyne at Newborn, four miles from Newcastle, on the 14th reached Branspeth, and Carrick Bridge on the 16th.

Troops from the south were therefore hurried forward. A rendezvous was appointed at Daventry on the 23rd, for the militia of counties Leicester, Rutland, Northampton, Warwick, Oxford, Lincoln, Bedford, Huntingdon, Worcester, and Buckingham (p. 340). But when further news was received of the Scots' progress southward, the place of the rendezvous was changed from Daventry to Northampton (p. 344). Another rendezvous was appointed at St. Alban's on the 26th, for the troops furnished by the eastern counties, Berks, Surrey, Sussex, Hants, Norfolk,

Hosted by Google

Suffolk, Essex, Cambridge, and Kent, but afterwards changed for Dunstable. Another also at Gloucester for the militia of South Wales, Monmouth, Hereford, and Wilts (p. 346).

The King wrote from Stoke on August 17th, asking aid from Sir Thos. Middleton, and on August 18th sent an order to Nantwich for the town to raise 3,000*l.* before 5 o'clock the next day, for providing his army with shoes and other necessaries.

In the numerous letters sent out almost daily by Council, there is an amusing discrepancy between their expressions of contempt for the enemy, and of confidence in a speedy and easy victory, and their intense anxiety to strain every nerve to meet the emergency, and especially to prevent the Scotch army's reaching London: between their assurances of the utter want of sympathy in almost every quarter with the royalist movement, and their strong repressive measures against all persons suspected of disaffection.

About this time, rumours were afloat that the Scotch army thought of retreating to Scotland. This was not at all desired by an enemy whose forces, if they could have time to unite, were numerically so superior, and orders were sent to General Lambert and Major-General Harrison to be on the look-out to prevent by all means any northward movement (p. 347).

On August 19th, the Scotch army reached Stone, the following day arrived at Lichfield, and on the 21st were in Worcestershire, slipping to the westward of the advancing troops; and though Cromwell, by vigorous forced marches, had already reached Manchester, that was many miles distant. The crisis became more and more anxious. The remoter counties, Dorset, Devon, and Cornwall, were ordered to have troops in readiness to send northwards should the

Hosted by Google

enemy succeed in getting on much further (p. 351). Orders were sent at the same time to counties Derby, Nottingham, and Leicester, to do all in their power to advance Cromwell's pursuing army, and to mount the foot, if needful, with horses. The militia of the midland and eastern counties were to be in readiness to march to a rendezvous which would be appointed by Lambert, who had reached Coventry, or by Fleetwood, who was at Oxford.

Meanwhile Council ordered two of its own members, Scott and Salwey, to hasten to the commanders, with instructions to communicate the views of Council, confer with them as to the best employment of the forces, and return speedily. Council wrote on August 23rd, in a tone of reproach and distress, to Lambert and Harrison, who either could not come up with the enemy, or were reluctant to do so and risk an engagement, until backed by Cromwell. Council reminds them that the enemy grow in reputation by the distance of our forces from him; that the country is open to his spoil, and that towns and passes will be in danger of surprise. That he marches as fast as he pleases, and draws toward the places of his greatest hopes; and the further he marches, the further our foot may be behind (p. 361).

One of these places of greatest hope was the city of Worcester, whose attachment to the royal cause had long been suspected (pp. 96, 157). Accordingly no sooner did the King's troops show themselves before it than the gates were thrown open, and the army cordially received.

As soon as this news reached London, orders were at once sent out for strengthening all the important towns westward, upon which it was thought Charles would be likely to advance. Amongst these was Bristol, which was not well fortified. Orders were sent to the Militia Commissioners of Somersetshire immediately to send sup-

Hosted by Google

plies of arms, money, horses, and ammunition, together with as many troops as they could muster, to Bristol, and to seize any disaffected persons there. Ten companies of foot from the West were marched through Exeter to Bristol; assistance was called in from Wiltshire, Gloucestershire, and South Wales; 500*l.* was ordered the Governor for incidental charges, and any volunteers that would enlist were to be welcomed, and formed into companies (pp. 364–366). Similar orders were also sent to Gloucester, where the Mayor and aldermen were commended for their good affection, and 200*l.* was sent to them for volunteers and incidental charges (p. 368).

At length the much desired junction took place between the forces of Cromwell—after a protracted and weary march, in which they had been obliged to drop their weaker or sickly brethren on the road (pp. 370–373) and had worn out most of their draught horses—and those of Major-Generals Harrison and Lambert; and now the one object was to come up with the enemy.

On August 27th, the Council of State sent a letter to all the Militia Commissioners. The Council evidently feared that the rapid approach of the Scots would cause alarm, and would impress the inhabitants of the neighbouring counties with exaggerated ideas of their numbers. This letter was to assure the Commissioners of the strength of the English forces, and to point out that little disaffection to the commonwealth had been shown in any quarter; and that the Scots, having met with no support, were now betaking themselves to lies and false news as their last resource. It concludes with an order to take into custody all persons spreading false reports of the advance or advantage of the Scotch army, or corresponding with Charles Stuart or any of his partisans (p. 377).

The tidings sent to France,—where the anxious royal

Hosted by Google

family at the Louvre were only too ready to grasp at anything hopeful,—were that the King was possessed of Manchester and Winchester; and that parties were declaring for him in Suffolk and other counties. The young Duke of York leaped for joy at the news; Lord Gerard and other royalists began to prepare to go over. The French Court, poor as it was, spoke of sending munitions and money, and serious fears were entertained of the landing of foreign troops on the coasts of Kent and Sussex, which might partially divert the forces from the more serious task of encountering the royal army (pp. 362, 377). Ships were therefore ordered hastily to the Downs, and *ketches* sent across to France and Flanders, to bring tidings of what was doing in those parts (p. 378).

Having taken all the precautions deemed possible and necessary, on August 28th, Council writes to Cromwell (p. 381) that they have used their utmost diligence to bring together what forces they could, as holding it their duty to serve Providence in the use of means, and not to tempt it. Having done that, they rest not upon an arm of flesh, but upon Him to whom it is equal to save by many as by few, even upon their God, who being engaged in this great cause, the contrivement of His infinite wisdom, He will bring it to that good end He has appointed in His own good time, for He will work, and who shall let it? and use such instruments as He pleases, for so much of his work, and for so long as seems good to His wisdom, to the designs whereof they desire to be subservient in all things, without respect to themselves or to their concernments, as their duty to their God and their country binds them.

The first decisive action was the defeat in Lancashire of a body of Charles's adherents, who were growing daily more considerable, under the Earl of Derby, (p. 395), for

Hosted by Google

which, on August 29th, Parliament orders thanksgivings in all churches the following Sunday (p. 383). To strike terror into the royalists, a commission of martial law was sent to try the prisoners taken in Lancashire, and any royalists from Worcester who might fall into the hands of the commonwealth (p. 384).

On Sunday August 30th, Cromwell reached Warwick at the head of the united forces. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood had advanced to Banbury with his body of supplementary troops, and an encounter was considered very near. By the 1st of September, they arrived before Worcester, then occupied by Charles. Cromwell's army was before the town on the east, and Fleetwood's on the west side of the river (p. 398). A bridge of boats was begun, just above the confluence of the Teme and the Severn, that the two Parliamentary armies might communicate (p. 407). Guards were set on all the passes, and preparations made for investing the town.

On September 3rd the battle of Worcester was fought. The account given by the Council of State was, that the fight began at 2 p.m., raged on both sides of the town, and continued until dusk. The slain were reported at 4,000, out of which only 100 were of the Parliament army. Some of the royalist cavalry fled, and were chased by the Parliament horse, the great fort was taken, and the Scots were utterly routed (p. 409).

An account of the battle by a royalist states that the King's army numbered 12,000 men when it arrived at Worcester, but that the neighbouring counties rising in arms for the commonwealth instead of for the King, as he had expected, the Parliament forces rose to 40,000, or at least 36,000 men. That the city was neither fortified nor victualled, but that the King considered he could not in honour leave those who had so willingly received him, to be

Hosted by Google

plundered by the enemy. That he often sent out strong parties to surprise the enemy, but always failed because they were so watchful. In the battle the King behaved very gallantly. With his own regiment and the Duke of Hamilton's, he charged in person, and broke a foot regiment, and drove back a part of the horse, but was at last overpowered, and his cavalry fled, notwithstanding his efforts to make them stand. The King was closely pursued, and had to abandon his horse, but he climbed the half-raised mount, and so encouraged the foot that the enemy retired with loss; perceiving however that his troops were worsted, he drew them within the walls, and then took a fresh horse, and rode out with the intention of rallying the cavalry, to drive the enemy's foot from the walls; but in vain, for nearly all the officers were dismounted or slain, and no persuasions would induce the remnant of the horse to charge. "What became of His Majesty afterwards I know not, but God preserve him, for certainly a more gallant prince was never born," says the anonymous writer of this account, dated from Chester Castle, where he was lying prisoner on September 17th (pp. 436, 437).

These papers give no details of the hairbreadth escapes of the fugitive King, but many of the vigorous attempts to capture him (pp. 419, 440). The officers of all the ports were specially cautioned to diligence in searching for him, and reminded of the reward of 1,000*l.* offered for his apprehension. He was described as a tall man, above two yards high, his hair a deep brown, near to black, but it has been cut off, as is said, since the battle, and he is to be expected under disguise (pp. 474–477).

All these efforts however failed, and to the joy of his mother, the fugitive reappeared at the Louvre, "but very "sad and sombre for the most part, that cheerfulness, "which against his nature he strove to show at his first

Hosted by Google

" coming, having lasted but a few days, and he is very " silent always."

Thus writes a royalist after Charles II. had reached Paris, and told his own tale; he laid the whole blame of the failure upon the Scotch Presbyterians, who heaped indignities upon him, made him act against his own liking, giving him no powers till almost the very end of all; and though he highly lauded the loyalty and affection of his own party in England, complained that he was not allowed to correspond with them, to concert measures for a general rising. Still he was led to expect that 7,000 armed men would join him when he reached Lancashire, and that his army would increase as he went on; otherwise he would never have thought of entering England.

He considered that the Scots were to blame during the battle itself; that out of 12,000, only 5,000 fought as they should; that the Duke of Hamilton behaved with fidelity and gallantry, but Leslie and Middleton he accused of want of courage and conduct, if not of treachery. On that account he dared not trust himself with them, and the large body of horse remaining with them, after the battle, lest they should betray him, if attacked by pursuing parties.*

His sense of the indignities put upon him by the Scots was so strong that when the Duke of Orleans told him it was rumoured that he had gone back to Scotland, he said aside, " I had rather have been hanged." †

But though the King and some of his chief adherents slipped away, others were less fortunate, and were taken prisoners at or after the battle, and against these the vengeance of Parliament was steady and stringent.

---

* The letter alluded to, dated November 1, 1652, will be found not in the present volume, but on p. 2 of its successor.

† Letter of Nov. 1, alluded to before.

Hosted by Google

It was supposed that a number of the enemy would try to escape to London, and bands of horse were ordered to keep a look out upon the highways to stop them. The prisoners were brought to trial. Parliament ordered the Duke of Hamilton, the Earls of Lauderdale, Derby, and Cleveland, Col. Massey, Capt. Bradshaw, Sir Timothy Featherstonehaugh, and the Mayor and Sheriff of Worcester to be made examples of (p. 423).

Death from wounds received in the battle delivered Hamilton out of their hands, but a request for leave to remove his body to Scotland was refused, and he was ordered to be buried at Worcester and nowhere else (p. 455). Derby, after an attempt to escape, was retaken and executed (p. 473). The proceedings against the remainder were less rapid, and are therefore not within the scope of the present volume.

Of the common prisoners, those who were English were decimated, and the tenth man shot, and it was proposed to inflict summary vengeance on some of the Scots, for cruelties said to have been exercised upon the English taken by them, but there is no proof that this was carried out. A number were disposed of to the adventurers for draining the Lincolnshire fens, but on penalty of death to any who ventured five miles from the place where they were set to work (p. 471), and on security in 5*l.* per man, that not more than 10 per cent. of them should return to Scotland within a year (p. 472). Some were sent off to the English plantations in America; some to be used with caution for service in Ireland; some were handed over to masters who would give security for their peaceable conduct; and the remainder, after lingering some time on a starvation allowance of $2\frac{1}{4}d.$ a day,* at York, or

* The allowance for Dutch prisoners of war, a year later, was 6*d.*; that for sailors 8*d.* or $8\frac{1}{2}d.$ a day.—Ed.

Hosted by Google

at Tothill Fields and Chelsea College, were dismissed, on their own or each other's security, not to act against the commonwealth of England (pp. 431, 438, 441, 443, 447, 458, 463, 471, 475, 480).

A few brief notices must suffice to indicate other notabilia in the present volume.

The literary notices are but scanty. The books and MSS. at St. James's Palace, which had been left in such neglect as to be a prey to rain and dust, and also to rats and mice, were ordered to be transferred to Whitehall, to the keeping of Council, and were placed under the charge of Commissioner Whitelock (pp. 468, 469).

On the death of Thomas May, the Parliamentary historian, a committee was appointed to consider of some person fit to succeed him. This was in January 1651, but the stirring events which soon intervened prevented further proceedings—history was being *acted*, not written—and nothing more transpired until October 1651, when Cromwell, Whitelock and Lisle, the two Commissioners of the Great Seal, Major-General Harrison, and Sir Gilbert Pickering, were formed into a committee "to consider "of some fit person to write the history of these times, "and to take the care and oversight thereof; and to con- "sider likewise of a fit encouragement for the person "or persons so employed, and how it may be raised and "paid."

The articles of the surrender of the Scilly Isles, on March 23rd, 1651, by Sir John Grenville, who held them for the King, to Admiral Blake and Col. Clarke, are given in full (pp. 214–217). The isle of St. Mary, which held out the longest, surrendered early in June (p. 239).

There are several important papers relating to coinage, resulting from a proposition made by Pierre Blondeau, a

Hosted by Google

Frenchman, to undertake the coining even of the smaller moneys with inscriptions round the edge, which the English moneyers of the Mint in vain endeavoured to rival; and this gave rise to much discussion on the subject (pp. 174, 175, 184, 231–233, 313, 461, 487–489).

In concluding these remarks, I must acknowledge the zealous and valuable services of G. J. Morris, Esq., B.A., Clerk of the Record Office, and Mr. G. W. Thompson, transcriber, in the preparation of the present volume.

M. A. E. G.

100, Gower Street,
January 29th, 1877.

Hosted by Google

TABLE of DAILY ATTENDANCES of the MEMBERS of the THIRD COUNCIL OF STATE, 1651.

NAMES.	FEBRUARY 1651.										
	17	18	19	20	21	24	25	26	27	28	Totals. 10.
†Allein, Francis, Alderman of London	e	e	—	—	l	l	l	l	e	—	7
Armyne, Sir Wm.	e	e	l	l	e	l	e	e	e	e	10
Bond, Dennis	e	e	l	e	—	l	e	e	e	e	9
†Bourchier, Sir John	e	e	e	e	e	—	e	l	e	—	8
Bradshaw, John, Serjeant-at-Law	e	e	e	e	e	e	e	e	e	e	10
†Brereton, Sir Wm., Bart.	e	e	—	—	—	—	e	e	e	—	5
†Carew, John	e	l	—	—	1	l	l	l	e	—	7
†Cawley, Wm.	—	l	e	e	e	e	l	l	e	e	9
Challoner, Thos.	e	l	l	—	l	l	l	—	e	—	7
Cromwell, Oliver, Captain General of the Forces	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
†Darley, Hen.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	e	—	1
†Feilder, John	e	—	e	e	e	e	e	e	e	e	9
†Fleetwood, Charles, Lieutenant-General of the Horse	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
†Goodwin, Rob.	e	e	e	e	e	e	e	e	e	l	10
Grey, Thomas, Lord Grey of Groby	e	l	l	e	—	—	l	l	e	l	8
Gurdon, John	—	—	—	—	—	—	e	—	e	e	3
Harrington, Sir Jas.	—	e	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	—	8
†Harrison, Major-Gen. Thos.	e	—	e	—	e	l	l	l	e	—	7
Hesilrigge, Sir Art., Bart.	e	e	l	—	e	l	e	l	l	l	9
†Leman, Wm.	e	e	e	e	e	e	l	e	e	e	10
Lisle, John, Lord Commissioner of the Great Seal	e	—	—	—	—	l	l	—	l	—	4
Lister, Thos.	e	e	l	e	l	e	l	l	e	l	10
†Love, Nich.	—	e	l	e	l	l	l	l	e	e	9
Masham, Sir Wm., Bart.	e	e	e	e	e	e	e	l	e	—	9
Mildmay, Sir Hen.	e	l	l	e	—	l	l	l	e	l	9
Pickering, Sir Gilbert, Bart.	e	e	l	—	—	l	l	l	e	—	7
Prideaux, Edm., Attorney-General	e	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	l	—	2
Purefoy, Wm.	e	l	l	e	l	l	l	e	e	l	10
Rolle, Henry, Lord Chief Justice of the Upper Bench	e	—	—	—	—	e	—	—	—	—	2
St. John, Oliver, Lord Chief Justice of Common Pleas	—	—	l	—	e	l	—	l	l	l	6
Salway, Rich.	e	e	l	e	e	—	l	e	e	e	9
Say, Wm.	e	e	e	e	e	—	l	l	e	l	9
Scott, Thos.	e	l	—	l	l	l	l	l	e	l	10
Skippon, Major-Gen. Philip	—	—	e	e	e	—	l	—	e	—	5
†Strickland, Walter	e	l	e	l	e	e	e	l	e	l	10
Thompson, Col. George	—	e	l	l	l	—	l	l	l	e	8
†Trevor, Sir John	e	e	e	e	l	—	e	—	e	—	7
Vane, Sir Henry, jun.	—	—	l	l	e	l	l	e	e	e	8
Wauton, Valentine	e	e	l	l	—	l	l	—	e	—	7
Whitelock, Bulstrode, Lord Commissioner of the Great Seal	e	—	e	—	—	—	l	l	l	—	5
†Widderington, Sir Thos., Serjeant-at-Law	e	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	l	—	2

The new members are thus distinguished †.

Hosted by Google

Table of Daily Attendances of the Members of the Third Council of State—*cont.*

Names.	March 1651.																											Totals. 26.
	1	3	4	5	6	7	8	10	11	12	14	15	17 A.M.	17 P.M.	18	19	20	21	22	24	25	26	27	28	29	31	
Allein, Ald. F.	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	11
Armyne, Sir W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	25
Bond, Dennis	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	26
Bourchier, Sir J.	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10
Bradshaw, J.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	26
Brereton, Sir W.	—	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	12
Carew, J.	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	15
Cawley, Wm.	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7
Challoner, Thos.	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	23
Cromwell, O.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Darley, Hen.	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	25
Feilder, J.	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	23
Fleetwood, Chas.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Goodwin, Rob.	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	10
Grey of Groby, Lord	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	14
Gurdon, J.	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	15
Harrington, Sir J.	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6
Harrison, Thos.	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	13
Hesilrigge, Sir A.	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	18
Leman, Wm.	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6
Lisle, J.	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	11
Lister, Thos.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	22
Love, N.	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	20
Masham, Sir W.	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	21
Mildmay, Sir W.	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	22
Pickering, Sir G.	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	14
Prideaux, Edm.	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8
Purefoy, Wm.	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	18
Rolle, Hen.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
St. John, O.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Salway, R.	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	15
Say, Wm.	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	16
Scott, Thos.	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	23
Skippon, P.	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	10
Strickland, W.	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Thompson, G.	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	13
Trevor, Sir J.	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	8
Vane, Sir H., jun.	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	23
Wauton, V.	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	22
Whitelock, B.	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	13
Widderington, Sir T.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0

Hosted by Google

Table of the Daily Attendances of the Members of the Third Council of State—*cont.*

Names.	April 1651.																											Totals. 27.
	1	2	3	4	5	7 A.M.	7 P.M.	8	9	10	11	12	14	15	16	17	18	19	21	22	23	24	25	26	28	29	30	
Allein, Ald. F.	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	*l*	12
Armyne, Sir W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Bond, D.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	26
Bourchier, Sir J.	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	22
Bradshaw, J.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	27
Brereton, Sir W.	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	11
Carew, J.	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	22
Cawley, Wm.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*l*	10
Challoner, T.	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	13
Cromwell, O.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Darley, H.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	26
Feilder, J.	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	22
Fleetwood, C.	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	–	*e*	20
Goodwin, R.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	14
Grey of Groby, Lord	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	13
Gurdon, J.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	24
Harrington, Sir J.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	—	8
Harrison, T.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7
Hesilrigge, Sir J.	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	13
Leman, W.	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	17
Lisle, J.	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	—	13
Lister, T.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	19
Love, N.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	18
Masham, Sir W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Mildmay, Sir W.	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	16
Pickering, Sir G.	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	20
Prideaux, E.	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8
Purefoy, W.	—	—	—	—	—	–	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Rolle, H.	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	3
St. John, O.	—	—	—	—	—	—	–	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Salwey, R.	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	22
Say, W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	21
Scott, T.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	21
Skippon, P.	—	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	—	13
Strickland, W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Thompson, G.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	18
Trevor, Sir J.	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	22
Vane, Sir H., jun.	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	26
Wauton, V.	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	17
Whitelock, B.	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	11
Widderington, Sir T.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	–	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2

Hosted by Google

Table of the Daily Attendances of the Members of the Third Council of State—*cont.*

Names.	May 1651.																														Totals. 28.
	1	2	3	5	6	7	8	9	10	12	13	14	15	16	17	19	20	21	22	23	24	26	27	28 A.M.	28 P.M.	29	30	31	
Allein, Ald. F.	*l*	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	11
Armyne, Sir W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Bond, D.	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	25
Bourchier, Sir J.	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	8
Bradshaw, J.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	28
Brereton, Sir W.	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	16
Carew, John	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	17
Cawley, Wm.	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	16
Challoner, T.	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	15
Cromwell, O.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Darley, H.	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	27
Feilder, J.	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	15
Fleetwood, C.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	21
Goodwin, R.	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	17
Grey of Groby, Lord	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	17
Gurdon, J.	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Harrington, Sir J.	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	16
Harrison, T.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Hesilrigge, Sir A.	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	17
Leman, W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	18
Lisle, J.	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	16
Lister, T.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	20
Love, N.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	24
Masham, Sir W.	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*c*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	15
Mildmay, Sir H.	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	13
Pickering, Sir G.	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	14
Prideaux, E.	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	9
Purefoy, W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	8
Rolle, H.	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	8
St. John, O.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Salwey, R.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	20
Say, W.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	22
Scott, T.	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	18
Skippon, P.	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8
Strickland, W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Thompson, G.	*l*	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	19
Trevor, Sir G.	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	21
Vane, Sir H., jun.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	16
Wauton, V.	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	9
Whitelock, B.	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	10
Widderington, Sir T.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	4

Hosted by Google

Table of Daily Attendances of the Members of the Third Council of State—*cont.*

Names.	June 1651.																									Totals. 24.
	2	3	5	6	7	9	10	11	12	13	14	16	17	18	19	20	21	23	24	25	26	27	28	30		
Allein, Ald. F.	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	—		9
Armyne, Sir W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		0
Bond, D.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—		22
Bourchier, Sir J.	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—		21
Bradshaw, J.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*		24
Brereton, Sir W.	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	—		12
Carew, J.	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*		14
Cawley, Wm.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*		13
Challoner, T.	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*l*		18
Cromwell, O.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		0
Darley, H.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*		23
Feilder, J.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—		17
Fleetwood, C.	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*		18
Goodwin, R.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*		10
Grey of Groby, Lord	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	—		17
Gurdon, J.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*		11
Harrington, Sir J.	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		8
Harrison, T.	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		2
Hesilrigge, Sir A.	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		10
Leman, W.	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*		10
Lisle, J.	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	—		12
Lister, T.	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*		11
Love, N.	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*		19
Masham, Sir W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		9
Mildmay, Sir H.	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—		13
Pickering, Sir G.	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*		18
Prideaux, E.	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—		4
Purefoy, W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		0
Rolle, H.	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*		3
St. John, O.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	—		2
Salwey, R.	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	—	*e*	—		15
Say, W.	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*		12
Scott, T.	—	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—		11
Skippon, P.	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*l*	—		7
Strickland, W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	*l*		3
Thompson, G.	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*		15
Trevor, Sir G.	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*		19
Vane, Sir H., jun.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*		20
Wauton, V.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—		0
Whitelock, B.	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	—		10
Widderington, Sir T.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—		1

Hosted by Google

Table of Daily Attendances of the Members of the Third Council of State—*cont.*

	July.		August 1651.																						
	1	Total. 1	8	9	10 A.M.	10 P.M.	11 A.M.	11 P.M.	12 A.M.	12 P.M.	13 A.M.	13 P.M.	14 A.M.	14 P.M.	15 A.M.	15 P.M.	16 A.M.	16 P.M.	17	18 A.M.	18 P.M.	19 A.M.	19 P.M.
Allein, Ald. F.	*e*	1	*l*	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	—
Armyne, Sir W.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Bond, D.	*e*	1	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*
Bouchier, Sir J.	*e*	1	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Bradshaw, J.	*e*	1	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*
Brereton, Sir W.	*l*	1	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Carew, J.	*e*	1	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*
Cawley, Wm.	*l*	1	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—
Challoner, T.	*e*	1	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*
Cromwell, O.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Darley, H.	*e*	1	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*
Feilder, J.	—	0	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—
Fleetwood, C.	*l*	1	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	—
Goodwin, R.	*e*	1	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*
Grey of Groby, Lord	—	0	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Gurdon, J.	*e*	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Harrington, Sir J.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	*l*
Harrison, T.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Hesilrigge, Sir A.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Leman, W.	*e*	1	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*
Lisle, J.	—	0	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*
Lister, T.	*e*	1	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*
Love, N.	*e*	1	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*
Masham, Sir W.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	*e*
Mildmay, Sir H.	*e*	1	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*
Pickering, Sir G.	*e*	1	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	—
Prideaux, E.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*
Purefoy, W.	—	0	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*
Rolle, H.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
St. John, O.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*l*
Salwey, R.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*
Say, W.	*e*	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*
Scott, T.	*e*	1	*l*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*
Skippon, P.	*e*	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	—
Strickland, W.	*e*	1	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*
Thompson, G.	*e*	1	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*
Trevor, Sir G.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*
Vane, Sir H., jun.	*e*	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Wauton, V.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Whitelock, B.	—	0	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*
Widderington, Sir T.	—	0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

There is no entry book between 1 July 1651 and 8 Aug. 1681.

* The Council of State sat on Sundays, 10th and 17th August 1651.

Hosted by Google

Table of Daily Attendances of the Members of the Third Council of State—*cont.*

—	August 1651—*cont.*																										
	20 A.M.	20 P.M.	21 A.M.	21 P.M.	22 A.M.	22 P.M.	23 A.M.	23 P.M.	24 A.M.	24 P.M.	25 A.M.	25 P.M.	26 A.M.	26 P.M.	27 A.M.	27 P.M.	28 A.M.	28 P.M.	29 A.M.	29 P.M.	30 A.M.	30 P.M.	31 A.M.	31 P.M.	Total. 45
Allein, Ald. F.	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	23
Armyne, Sir W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Bond, D.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	43
Bouchier, Sir J.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	14
Bradshaw, J.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	45
Brereton, Sir W.	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	15
Carew, J.	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	32
Cawley, Wm.	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	24
Challoner, T.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	—	30
Cromwell, O.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Darley, H.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	37
Feilder, J.	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	38
Fleetwood, C.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	13
Goodwin, R.	*l*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	30
Grey of Groby, Lord	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	5
Gurdon, J.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Harrington, Sir J.	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	14
Harrison, T.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Hesilrigge, Sir A.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Leman, W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	33
Lisle, J.	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	*e*	27
Lister, T.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	40
Love, N.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	—	*e*	36
Masham, Sir W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	32
Mildmay, Sir H.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	34
Pickering, Sir G.	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	—	16
Prideaux, E.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	20
Purefoy, W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	38
Rolle, H.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
St. John, O.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	21
Salwey, R.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7
Say, W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	25
Scott, T.	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	23
Skippon, P.	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	8
Strickland, W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	37
Thompson, G.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	36
Trevor, Sir G.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	33
Vane, Sir H., jun.	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	18
Wauton, V.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Whitelock, B.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	34
Widderington, Sir T.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	-	—	—	—	0

Hosted by Google

Table of Daily Attendances of the Members of the Third Council of State—*cont.*

—	September 1651.																																						Total. 36
	1	1	2	2	3	3	4	4	5	5	6	6	8	9	9	10	11	12	13	15	16	16	17	18	19	20	22	24	25	25	26	26	27	29	30	30	
Allein, Ald. F.	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	16
Armyne, Sir W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Bond, D.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	31
Bouchier, Sir J.	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	10
Bradshaw, J.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	36
Brereton, Sir W.	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	7
Carew, J.	*e*	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	15
Cawley, Wm.	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	16
Challoner, T.	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	16
Cromwell, O.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e**	—	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	8
Darley, H.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	30
Feilder, J.	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	23
Fleetwood, C.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	12
Goodwin, R.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	9
Grey of Groby, Lord	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	4
Gurdon, J.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Harrington, Sir J.	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	14
Harrison, T.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Hesilrigge, Sir A.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Leman, W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	16
Lisle, J.	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	13
Lister, T.	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	19
Love, N.	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	22
Masham, Sir W.	*e*	*l*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	13
Mildmay, Sir H.	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	22
Pickering, Sir G.	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	9
Prideaux, E.	*e*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	*e*	24
Purefoy, W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	26
Rolle, H.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
St. John, O.	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	4
Salwey, R.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	17
Say, W.	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	12
Scott, T.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	15
Skippon, P.	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3
Strickland, W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	28
Thompson, G.	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	25
Trevor, Sir G.	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	22
Vane, Sir H., jun.	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	28
Wauton, V.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Whitelock, B.	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	12
Widderington, Sir T.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0

* Noted "This day sworn," 13 September.

Hosted by Google

Table of Daily Attendances of the Members of the Third Council of State—*cont.*

Names.	October 1651.																											Total. 27
	1	2	3	4	6	7	8	9	10	11	13	14	15	16	17	18	20	21	22	23	25	27	28	29	29	30	31	
Allein, Ald. F.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	9
Armyne, Sir W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Bond, D.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	22
Bouchier, Sir J.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*l*	6
Bradshaw, J.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	27
Brereton, Sir W.	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	6
Carew, J.	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	15
Cawley, Wm.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	8
Challoner, T.	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	13
Cromwell, O.	*l*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	16
Darley, H.	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	21
Feilder, J.	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10
Fleetwood, C.	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	14
Goodwin, R.	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	6
Grey of Groby, Lord	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6
Gurdon, J.	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	18
Harrington, Sir J.	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	10
Harrison, T.	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	10
Hesilrigge, Sir A.	*l*	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	11
Leman, W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	4
Lisle, J.	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	8
Lister, T.	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	8
Love, N.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	7
Masham, Sir W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	11
Mildmay, Sir H.	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	14
Pickering, Sir G.	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	8
Prideaux, E.	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	14
Purefoy, W.	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	21
Rolle, H.	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	11
St. John, O.	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	13
Salwey, R.	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	4
Say, W.	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	10
Scott, T.	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	20
Skippon, P.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Strickland, W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	23
Thompson, G.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	11
Trevor, Sir G.	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	20
Vane, Sir H., jun.	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	19
Wauton, V.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	8
Whitelock, B.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	10
Widderington, Sir T.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	3

Hosted by Google

Table of Daily Attendances of the Members of the Third Council of State—*cont.*

Names.	November 1651																										Total. 25
	1	3	4	6	6	7	8	10	11	12	13	14	15	17	18	19	20	21	22	24	25	26	27	28	29	
Allein, Ald. F.	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	10
Armyne, Sir W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Bond, D.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	13
Bouchier, Sir J.	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	14
Bradshaw, J.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	25
Brereton, Sir W.	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	8
Carew, J.	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	11
Cawley, Wm.	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	9
Challoner, T.	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	18
Cromwell, O.	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	11
Darley, H.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	19
Feilder, J.	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	17
Fleetwood, C.	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	8
Goodwin, R.	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	16
Grey of Groby, Lord	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	1
Gurdon, J.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	23
Harrington, Sir J.	—	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7
Harrison, T.	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	—	*l*	7
Hesilrigge, Sir A.	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	9
Leman, W.	—	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	9
Lisle, J.	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	6
Lister, T.	—	—	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	10
Love, N.	*l*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	19
Masham, Sir W.	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	22
Mildmay, Sir W.	*e*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	19
Pickering, Sir G.	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	7
Prideaux, E.	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	4
Purefoy, W.	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	23
Rolle, H.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
St. John, O.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2
Salwey, R.	—	*l*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	—	11
Say, W.	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	—	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	—	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*l*	12
Scott, T.	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	—	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	18
Skippon, P.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0
Strickland, W.	*l*	*l*	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	—	18
Thompson, J.	*l*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	—	—	—	*e*	*l*	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*l*	17
Trevor, Sir J.	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	—	—	*e*	17
Vane, Sir H., jun.	—	—	*l*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	*l*	—	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	—	*e*	*e*	—	—	*e*	—	16
Wauton, V.	*e*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*l*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*e*	*l*	*l*	—	—	*e*	*e*	—	*e*	20
Whitelock, B.	*l*	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	*e*	—	—	—	*l*	*l*	—	*l*	—	—	—	—	*l*	—	—	6
Widderington, Sir T.	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	0

Hosted by Google

TOTAL DAILY ATTENDANCE of the MEMBERS of the THIRD COUNCIL OF STATE.

	1651.										
MONTHS -	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May.	June.	July.	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Totals.
No. of Sittings held -	10	26	27	28	24	1	45	36	27	25	249
Allein, Ald. F. - -	7	11	12	11	8	1	23	16	9	10	108
Armyne, Sir W. - -	10	25	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	35
Bond, D. - - -	9	26	27	25	22	1	43	31	22	13	219
Bouchier, Sir J. - -	8	10	22	8	21	1	14	10	6	14	114
Bradshaw, J. - - -	10	26	27	28	24	1	45	36	27	25	249
Brereton, Sir W. - -	5	12	11	16	12	1	15	7	6	8	93
Carew, J. - - -	7	15	22	17	14	1	32	15	15	11	159
Cawley, Wm. - - -	9	37	10	16	13	1	24	16	8	9	143
Challoner, T. - - -	7	23	13	15	18	1	30	16	13	18	154
Cromwell, O. - - -	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	8	16	11	35
Darley, H. - - -	1	25	26	27	23	1	37	30	21	19	200
Feilder, Col. J. - -	9	23	22	15	17	0	38	23	10	17	184
Fleetwood, C. - -	0	0	20	21	18	1	13	12	14	8	107
Goodwin, R. - - -	10	10	14	17	10	1	30	9	6	16	133
Grey of Groby, Lord -	8	14	13	17	17	0	5	4	6	1	85
Gurdon, J. - - -	3	15	24	1	11	1	0	0	18	23	96
Harrington, Sir J. - -	8	6	8	16	8	0	14	14	10	7	91
Harrison, T. - - -	7	13	7	0	2	0	0	0	10	7	46
Hesilrigge, Sir A. - -	9	18	13	17	9	0	0	0	11	9	86
Leman, W. - - -	10	6	17	18	10	1	33	16	4	9	124
Lisle, J. - - - -	4	11	13	16	12	0	27	13	8	6	110
Lister, T. - - -	10	22	19	20	11	1	40	19	8	10	160
Love, N. - - -	9	20	18	24	19	1	36	22	7	19	185
Masham, Sir W. - -	9	21	0	15	9	0	32	13	11	22	132
Mildmay, Sir H. - -	9	22	16	13	13	1	34	22	14	19	163
Pickering, Sir G. - -	7	14	20	14	18	1	16	9	8	7	114
Prideaux, E. - - -	2	8	8	9	4	0	20	24	14	4	93
Purefoy, W. - - -	10	18	0	8	0	0	38	26	21	23	144
Rolle, Hen. - - -	1	0	3	8	3	0	0	0	11	0	26
St. John, O. - - -	6	0	0	0	2	0	21	4	13	2	48
Salwey, R. - - -	9	15	22	20	15	0	7	17	4	11	120
Say, W. - - -	9	16	21	22	12	1	25	12	10	12	131
Scott, T. - - -	10	23	21	18	11	1	23	15	20	18	160
Skippon, P. - - -	5	10	13	8	7	1	8	3	0	0	55
Strickland, W. - -	10	2	0	0	3	1	37	28	23	18	122
Thompson, G. - -	8	13	18	19	15	1	36	25	11	17	163
Trevor, Sir G. - -	7	8	22	21	19	0	33	22	20	17	169
Vane, Sir H., jun. - -	8	23	26	16	20	1	18	28	19	16	175
Wauton, V. - - -	7	22	17	9	0	0	0	0	8	20	83
Whitelock, B. - -	5	13	11	10	10	0	34	12	10	6	111
Widderington, Sir T. -	2	0	2	4	1	0	0	0	3	0	12
											4,933

Hosted by Google

Hosted by Google

DOMESTIC PAPERS.

VOL. XV. JAN.–JUNE 1651.

1651.

Jan. 1. Order in Parliament—upon the report by Mr. Strickland of the resolutions of the committee to whom it was referred to consider of the reception of ambassadors and foreign agents—that ambassadors extraordinary and ordinary sent from commonwealths, kings, princes, and states, be admitted to public audience in Parliament, so often as Parliament shall think fit.

That all other public ministers under the quality of ambassadors have audience by a committee of Parliament sent for that purpose, who are to return and tender their report before the House arise.

That the day and hour be appointed by Parliament when the master of the ceremonies is to conduct such public minister to the place lately called the Inner Court of Wards, and then immediately to certify the Parliament.

That the late Lords' House be the place for the committee of Parliament to give audience, and be fitted for that purpose.

That the Council of State take special care to provide fit hangings for this House; and likewise that the suite concerning the story of 1588 be reserved for the service of the State, and be hung up in the late Lords' House; and likewise give order for hangings for the Inner Court of Wards, and for fitting the said rooms with all necessaries.

That audience be given to the public minister from Portugal on Tuesday next by a committee of Parliament, and that Sir Oliver Fleming attend the said minister, and give him notice of this vote.

Order in Parliament that 20*l.* be given to Mr. Ryley as a gratuity, and that the Council of State see the same paid. [*I.* 88, *pp.* 58–9.]

Jan. 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Holland, Col. Purefoy, and Mr. Gurdon to consider the order of Parliament as to furnishing the Parliament House, the chamber lately called the House of Peers, the Court of Wards, and Whitehall, and to conferring with Mr. Kinnersley and others, and take order that the Queen's Guard Chamber in Whitehall be accommodated with a better suit of hangings.

5. The committee appointed to think of some fit person to succeed in carrying on of the history written by Mr. May to report thereon; Sir Peter Wentworth added to that committee.

6. To inform Frances Rudyeard, on her petition, that she must apply to the commissioners for county Hants.

7. The account of moneys disbursed by Mr. Frost, for paying ships employed in transporting the Lord General's army to Ireland in

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

1649, referred to the Irish Committee, who are to report thereon that he may be discharged.

8. The committee which meets with the [Army] Officers to consider the desire of the Militia Commissioners for Westminster for reducing their troop, and report.

10. The Irish Committee to examine the account of monies laid out by Mr. Frost this year for the use of Council.

11. Mr. Kinnersley to attend to-morrow the committee of which Mr. Holland, Col. Purefoy, Sir H. Mildmay, and Mr. Gurdon are the members.

12. Lord Commissioner Lisle added to the Committee for Examinations.

13. The petition of Thomas Salkins and Thos. Fisher, feltmakers of London, referred to the Irish Committee.

14. To write the Commissioners of Customs to deliver to Jacob Willet, Robt. Jeffs, W. Legatt, and Nich. Kelk the parcel of yarn stayed by them upon information that they were Scotch goods, Council being satisfied concerning them. [*I.* 15, *pp.* 83–85.]

Jan. 2. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Sir Robert King referred to the Committee for Ireland and Scotland.

2. The petition of Col. Lewis Chadwick referred to the committee for drawing the instructions for Barbadoes, and Col. Purefoy and Col. Morley to be added to that committee.

3. The petition and papers of Walter Morgan referred to the Irish Committee.

4. Sir Hen. Vane to confer with Mr. Lockier and Mr. Strong, concerning their going to Scotland, at the desire of the Lord General, and 50*l.* to be advanced to them for their journey.

5. The petition of John Sharpe and others referred back to the Admiralty Judges. [*I.* 15, *pp.* 86–87.]

Jan. 3. Order in Parliament,—upon Major Salwey's report of a narrative and Act for setting apart the 30th as a day of public thanksgiving —that the Council of State take special care that the said Act be forthwith sent to the ministers of the respective parishes in the several counties of England, and dispersed through the whole nation, that notice may be taken of the said Act, and the same strictly and religiously observed. [*I.* 88, *p.* 60.]

Jan. 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The persons recommended by Mr. Aldsworth to be commissionated officers of the militia in Bristol.

2. The person mentioned in the order brought in by Mr. Coytmor to be permitted to trade to Barbadoes, but by direction of the general of the fleet.

3. Hen. Hyde and his brother to be sent to the Tower, and their servants and the other two to the Gatehouse.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

Jan. 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

4. Order to be given according to the report concerning the Lubeckers and the two Portuguese ships.

5. Order to be given for employing the Swiftsure, according to the report of the Admiralty Committee.

6. The petition of John Gilson referred to the Admiralty Committee.

7. The petition of Edw. Mackyn referred to the Committee of Examinations.

8. The report concerning Robert Wright and others to be confirmed.

9. The petition of — Wells referred to the Admiralty Committee.

10. To write Col. Pyne that the letter concerning him and Mr. Ashe is to be reported to the House, and to thank him for his pains in the Militia.

11. The Lord Chief Baron and the rest of the Committee appointed to consider the late Act repealing some clauses in the Acts of 1, 23, and 35 Eliz., to meet and report to Council this day week. [*I.* 15, *pp.* 87, 88.]

Jan. 4. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Lockier to go to Scotland, according to the desire of the Lord General's letter, and 50*l.* to be paid to him by Mr. Frost for his journey.

2. The petition of the wives of the masters of the ships that were employed by the King of Portugal referred to the Admiralty Committee.

3. The surveyor of works to view the granaries, and return an estimate of the charge to make them fit to quarter soldiers in, as desired by Col. Berkstead, with whom he is to confer concerning the same.

4. The Lord President empowered to write some gentlemen in Lancashire, about undertaking a business of concern to the State.

5. [John] Shrieve, *alias* Doctor, to be paid the allowance settled upon him by Council, from the time he was admitted by the Whitehall Committee to keep the garden.

6. The petition of the borough of Liverpool referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to consider the same on Monday next.

7. The petition of Stephen Wren and the letter of the Navy Committee to be reported to Parliament by Colonel Wauton.

8. Sir Hen. Mildmay to make the report to Parliament for sale of fee-farm rents the first opportunity.

9. To look out all the papers concerning the Portugal business, both the letters and the case stated by the civilians upon them, and the intercepted letters which have been translated.

10. The Lord Chief Baron to be permitted to write the Governor of Dunster Castle, concerning the letter received from him, with one of Mr. Prynne's, and to let the governor know he is not permitted to write Mr. Prynne, according to the debate now had at Council.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 4. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

11. The order of Parliament of 20 December last, concerning the paying of 100*l.* to Major Ludlow, referred to the Irish Committee, who are to consider where the money may be had.

12. The report of the committee for accommodating rooms for receiving ambassadors approved, and referred back to be put in execution.

13. The arms and firelocks of Capt. Baskett, which were to be transported to Cowes Castle, and are detained at the Custom House, to be delivered to him, without charge or further stay.

14. The 20 close and eight open waggons, eight tumbrils, one cart, one block carriage, and 80 horse harness, now in the Tower, desired to be sent by land to Scotland, and 1,000*l.* provided to recruit horses for the train now in Scotland to be sent, if it can be done, by sea, as it is not to be done by land at this season of the year; the Committee for Scotch Affairs to consider where the money can be had.

15. Six block carriages to be made and sent to Scotland.

17. Order to be given to Cols. Whetham and Willoughby to send away the biscuit provided at Portsmouth and the Isle of Wight for Scotland with all speed.

18. Order upon the petition of John Totty, master of the John and Mary, that he have liberty to go along with the fleet and trade at Barbadoes, in case it shall be reduced, upon giving security in the Admiralty Court not to trade to any islands or places without leave from the Commander-in-chief of the said fleet, and to give his best assistance with his ship for reducing the said island, if he shall be so commanded; and not to depart from the fleet without leave from the Commander-in-chief.

19. To write the Navy Commissioners to pay what wages are due to Andrew Michell, master's mate in the Liberty, to the time of her being cast away. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 1–6.]

Jan. 6. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The money paid for the horses, colts, and mares, of Tutbury Race to be paid to Mr. Frost, to be disposed of by Council, and Lieut.-Col. Downes to be paid by Mr. Frost the money laid out by him for the use of the said horses and colts.

2. The Committee for Examinations to consider the case of Wm. Palmer, prisoner in the Gatehouse, for counterfeiting the seal of the Council, that he may be brought to trial.

3. So much of Mr. Scott's letter as refers to provisions for Scotland referred to the Committee for Scotch affairs.

4. To write the town of Hull, requiring an answer to the letter concerning the paying of Mr. Shaw.

5. The letter of the Lord Deputy of Ireland from Waterford, in the possession of Sir H. Vane, referred to the Irish Committee.

6. To write the Lord Mayor of London.

7. The Lord Deputy's letter and Alderman Hutchinson's account referred to the Irish Committee.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 6. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

8. The whole business of the militia to be considered next Saturday; Major General Harrison to attend.

9. The Lord President to draw an Act to be reported to Parliament, for giving authority to certain persons in the country to put in execution the several orders of Parliament made against ministers who do not observe the Acts and orders of Parliament.

10. To write Lieut.-Col. Underwood and Tristrum Diamond, to tender the engagement to John Marshall, minister of March, Isle of Ely, and to Thos White of Wisbeach; and if they refuse to take it, to require them to depart out of the island.

11. The report from the Admiralty Committee, concerning the Turkey trade, to be considered next Wednesday, and Mr. Coytmor to be sent to for the letters of Sir Thos. Bendish, written to the Council from Constantinople. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 6–8.]

Jan. 7. Order in Parliament referring a letter from the Lord General from Edinburgh of the 31st ult. to the Council of State, to consider what is fit to be done, and report. [*I.* 88, *p.* 60.]

Jan. 7. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Bond, Sir Wm. Armyne, Mr. Gurdon, and Sir Wm. Masham to be a committee to examine the account of Philip Starkey, and give allowances to the several officers of the High Court of Justice in Norfolk, and report what they resolve therein.

4. To write the Justices of Peace for Cheshire to secure Mr. Leicester, to make his answer at the next assizes.

5. The petition of Paul Haget referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to examine him on what is laid to his charge, and what is charged upon Sir T. Bendish, Alderman Pennington, having notice, and to report.

6. The letters of Col. Blake to be reported to Parliament by Mr. Bond.

7. The bill of Mr. Scott, drawn upon Mr. Frost, for his journey to Scotland, to be satisfied, upon account of the charge of his journey thither.

8. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to write the Militia Commissioners for county Oxford to dismiss their horse, with orders to be ready upon summons, and proceed to complete their foot, according to their instructions.

9. To write the Governor of Bristol to examine the miscarriages of Mr. Jessop, or any of his party in Bristol.

10. Five pounds to be paid to Mr. Robinson, for so much laid out by him in Yorkshire, for a witness sent up from thence against Browne Bushell.

11. Mr. Swaine to be sent for from Dorsetshire, to attend Council according to his recognizance.

12. To write the Revenue Committee to take care that, upon the paying in of the fine levied upon the Sheriff of Norfolk, they lay it aside, to be disposed of by orders of Council.

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651. Jan. 7. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

13. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to be desired to thank the judges who were employed in Norfolk upon the business of the High Court of Justice, for their readiness to serve on that occasion, and for their great pains taken therein.

14. The committee formerly appointed to speak with the High Court of Justice sent into Norfolk to consider the pains taken by the officers belonging to that court, and what is fit to be allowed them.

15. The petition of Nich. Bacon, and the two certificates annexed, referred to Major-General Skippon, who is to examine the fact, and if he finds it true, to order the goods to be re-delivered to the petitioner.

16. To write the Navy Committee, enclosing the petition and papers concerning the pier at Dover, and to let them know that Council is informed the business is before them by reference from Parliament, and to recommend it to their speedy consideration, as a business of consequence, to take some course for the immediate repair and maintenance of the said pier.

17. The letters of the Lord General from Edinburgh, which were referred to Council by the House, to be sent to the Irish and Scotch Committee, to make a report to the House.

20. Mr. Fisher's letters from Spain to be brought in.

22. The petition of the mariners of the Mathias of Lubec, and that of John Spelker, a passenger in the said ship, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to confer with Dr. Walker thereon.

24. Sir Gilbert Pickering and Mr. Strickland to find out a fit person to translate the letters and papers of Montreuil out of French into English.

25. The Lord Chief Baron to take care that the fine laid upon Mr. Audeley, High Sheriff of Norfolk, by the High Court of Justice, for neglect in performing the duties of his place, be brought into the Exchequer.

26. 1,000*l.* to be advanced out of the exigency money, towards buying horses for the army train, to be repaid out of the first monies arising upon the sale of the fee farm rents.

27. The waggons for Scotland to march thither by land.

28. The two sackers, being part of the guns cast by Mr. Pitt, to be sent to Scotland. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 8–15.]

Jan. 8. Order in Parliament—upon report from the Council of State by Mr. Bond of a letter from Col. Blake on board the Bonadventure in Cadiz Bay, of the 21st ult., with copies of several letters and transactions between him and the King of Spain—that Parliament approve of Col. Blake's proceedings, and the Council of State are to prepare a letter to be sent to him from the House, returning him their thanks for his great and faithful services; the Speaker to sign the same.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Order in Parliament that the Council of State take care that the recruits for Ireland be so conducted that free quarter and other abuses to the people, by their short marches or otherwise, be prevented.

Order in Parliament that the public minister from the King of Portugal have audience on Friday next, and that Sir Oliver Fleming give him notice, and attend him, as the Council of State shall direct. [*I.* 88, *pp.* 61, 62.]

Jan. 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The debate concerning the Turkey trade to be taken up next Friday.

2. The Committee formerly appointed for receiving the Spanish Ambassador to consider the order of January 8, concerning the receiving of the Portuguese minister.

3. The Admiralty Committee to prepare additional instructions for Capt. Penn.

4. The report of the Ordnance Committee, for buying 100 horse for the artillery train in Scotland, at 9*l.* per horse, approved; 500*l.* to be paid now and 400*l.* * * [*I.* 16, *pp.* 14, 15.]

Jan. 9. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Holland to report to Council, on Thursday the 16th, the returns made by Mr. Marsh and Mr. Santley, Commissioners of Guernsey, sending for any persons who can give him further information.

2. Alderman Pennington to show cause why Mr. Hyde and Mr. Ward, prisoners in the Gatehouse, should not be bailed.

3. The petition of — Shutterell referred to the Committee for Examinations.

4. The petition of Robert Stanton of Dover, and the report of the Admiralty Committee thereupon, referred to the Admiralty Judges, who are to order the discharge of the bark and goods without salvage, if they find the matter suggested in the said petition to be true.

5. Geo. Martin discharged from further attendance upon Council, on a former warrant to give information concerning the affairs of Barbadoes.

6. Mr. Frost to repair to the Spanish Ambassador, and thank him from Council for the favour done to Mr. Fisher, in supplying him with money, and to repay him; and if he refuses to receive it, to enquire how it may be returned to him in Spain.

7. Anth. Hutton, the gardener, to be allowed 40*l.* a year in lieu of all charges, for keeping the privy garden, the orchard, and that part of Spring Garden where the Bowling Green formerly was, after the garden is finished.

8. The lead that is to come to town from Windsor to be forborne to be sold until further order, and Mr. Carter, the surveyor, to attend Council next Saturday, to consult about the employment thereof.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 9. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

9. Order upon the report from the Committee for examinations, —that Dr. Swadlin is prisoner with the serjeant at arms, for treasonable agencies for the King of Scots, and that, after he has confronted some persons alluded to in his examination, who are to be apprehended, he should be released upon sufficient bail,—that the said Committee proceed according to the said report.

10. Sir Hen. Mildmay to report to Parliament that Council is informed that the highways near London are much infested with thieves and robbers, and to request that the Act made last year, for suppression of them, may be again put in force, for such time as they shall think fit, with further encouragement to those who shall apprehend such thieves and robbers.

11. Order agreeing to the report by Sir Hen. Mildmay, from the Committee for Ambassadors, that they have resolved that the agent of the King of Portugal shall be attended to-morrow to the late House of Peers, by Sir Oliver Fleming, with three coaches, to have audience, and that he shall there be placed in a chair near the middle of the table, which chair is to be without elbows, and like the others set for those who are appointed a Committee to give him audience, and Sir Oliver Fleming desired to take care that the same is put in execution.

14. Order to the Treasurers for maimed soldiers at Ely House to continue the pension of Walter Morgan, formerly recommended by Council to the physician and surgeon of the Savoy Hospital, for the cure of wounds received in defence of a fort in Ireland, and to the Treasurers for a pension, the physician having discharged him, and the said former pension having been ordered only whilst he expected his cure.

17. The bill of exchange given by the Treasurers at war to Rich. Freeman, for taking up 200*l.* upon account, for buying hay,—there being none to be had, and he taking up 10*l.* of the said 200*l.*—to be brought in and cancelled, and the 10*l.* repaid by him to the Treasurers, and the usual messengers' pay to be allowed him for his journey. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 16–20.]

Jan. 10. Order in Parliament—upon the report of Lord Commissioner Whitelock from the Committee appointed for giving audience to the public minister of the King of Portugal, of the manner of giving him audience, viz., that the Committee met in the place appointed, and he, being attended by the Master of the Ceremonies, came in uncovered, the Committee received him with the like compliment, and after mutual salutations, he sat down in a chair appointed, and covering his head, the Committee did the like; that thereupon Lord Commissioner Whitelock, being appointed by the Committee to the chair, declared to the agent that the Committee were authorised by Parliament to give him audience, and thereupon the order of Parliament for that purpose was read; and notice being given to him by the Master of the Ceremonies to whom he should address himself, the public minister presented them with his credentials, and declared in Portuguese what he likewise presented in writing, both in Latin and English, which the reporter presented to Mr. Speaker,

Hosted by Google

and the English copy was read—that on Wednesday next the House consider the business; that meantime, the Council of State prepare all the letters and papers now with them, concerning the transactions between the Parliament and Portugal, which are then to be reported to the House. [*I.* 88, *pp.* 62, 63.]

Jan. 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To inform the gentlemen in Lancashire, in answer to their petition, that the matter is not proper for Council, but for Parliament, who, Council doubts not, will take it into consideration, it being a matter of piety and charity.

2. To look for an order of last May about the staying in town of Nich. Baker of Culford.

3. The merchants to bring in the charge against Sir Hen. Hyde, next Monday, when the whole business of the Turkey trade is to be further considered.

4. William Hyde and John Ward, servants to H. Hyde, Turkey merchant, and now prisoner in the Gatehouse, to be bailed by the Committee for Examinations.

5. Order upon the information against Capt. Geo. Martin, that he attend from day to day, until Council gives order for his dismission.

6. Arthur Arscot to be kept in safe custody at the Mews, to be further examined, and Major Clarke to attend the Committee of Examinations concerning that business.

7. The Admiralty Committee to consider the intelligence sent from the Lord General, concerning the enemies' ships, lately seen upon the northern seas, and consider of a strength of shipping to be immediately dispatched to that service.

8. The whole affair of Scotland to be considered next Monday, in order to making a report to Parliament concerning it, and all members of Council who are in town to attend.

9. To write the Navy Committee to buy the two ships called the Crowned Lion and the Peter, taken prizes, as they are fit for the service, being good sailers. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 20–22.]

Jan. 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The lead in Mr. Carter's hands from Windsor,—which was first appointed for an aqueduct, and since to be sold,—is to be now kept and employed for bringing water from Hyde Park; the care thereof referred to Mr. Carter.

2. The Act brought in by Lord Chief Baron Wylde to be considered next Friday, and he to confer with the judges and commissioners of the Seal concerning it.

3. Mr. Frost to prepare a letter of thanks to Col. Blake, in pursuance of an order of Parliament, for his good services against Prince Rupert.

4. All the papers that concern the Portugal business to be brought to Council next Monday, to be presented to Parliament, according to their order of the 10th inst.

5. Mr. Frost to pay Major Clarke 5*l.* for his charges in prosecuting Arthur Arscot, who stands accused of treason and murder.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

6. Arthur Arscot to be committed close prisoner to Newgate.

7. Mr. Robinson appointed vice-admiral for the Earl of Mulgrave's Vice-Admiralty.

8. To write the Commissioners of Customs, enclosing so much of Col. Fenwick's letter as relates to the miscarriage of the customs' officers at Whitby, and to desire them to order the directions given by the Lord General, concerning Sir James Lumsden's goods, to be observed.

9. The examinations against Ward to be sent to the Lord Chief Justice of the Upper Bench, to use at the next sessions, for punishing of the party according to law.

10. The examinations taken against those who counterfeited the Council's seal to be sent to some justices of the peace, to be used for punishing the offenders according to law.

11. Lord Chief Justice Rolle and Lord Chief Baron Wylde to take order that Arthur Arscot, prisoner in Newgate, be sent down to county Devon, to be tried for his life, for treason and murder committed there.

12. Mr. Gurdon to report to Parliament that Council—being informed by letters from the Lord Deputy of Ireland, as likewise by the petition of Capt. Rich. Wiltshire, that the Jonas, whereof he was master, sent to Ireland in the service, was stayed there by order of the Lord Deputy, and performed several very good services in the reduction of places of strength—thought the captain should be paid for the time he was employed beyond the service he was sent upon, and recommended him to the Navy Committee; but they answered that, without an order of Parliament, they could not pay the money desired, and therefore Council requests Parliament to give order to the Navy Committee to pay the sum. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 23–26.]

Jan. 12. Chichester. **1.** Wm. Master to Hugh Audeley, Inner Temple. Your letter proceeded from a mistake, as I am no debtor for the sums you intimate. Thanks for your unwillingness that any damage should befal me. [$\frac{3}{4}$ *page.*]

Jan. 13. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Hugh Morris and Co., merchants and owners of the William of London, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

2. The charge against the prisoners brought by the merchants trading to the Levant to be brought in next Wednesday, otherwise the prisoners to be bailed.

3. The petition of the poor inhabitants of Bocking to be sent to the justices of peace for Essex, and they required at their session to take order for their relief, according to law, and also to enquire why relief has not been given; in case the justices do not give it, the judges of assize at the next assizes are to settle the business.

4. The petition of Thomas Williams, Rich. Slany, and other merchants and owners of the Malagonia, referred to the Admiralty Committee

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 13. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

5. The petition of Jas. Wainwright and Dan. Hutchinson referred to the Committee for Irish and Scotch affairs.

6. The Jesuit apprehended by Robert de Luke referred to the examination of Lord Chief Justice Rolle, or the recorder of London, who are to proceed against him according to law.

7. Col. Popham and Mr. Heveningham to confer with Major General Desborow and Mr. Martin, upon Major Blackmore's letter concerning Major Foxworthy, and report to-morrow.

8. To write the Commissioners of county Hants to proceed to the demolishing of Winchester Castle, according to former order, Council not thinking it fit to move Parliament to defray the charge of work which it is so proper for the county to do.

9. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Lincoln that, though Council expected to have had 1,200 foot in Col. Syler's regiment, they will accept 1,000, but to desire them to go on in raising so many for the defence and safety of the country as the Militia Act requires, and to certify their proceedings.

10. The letter from Walter Wood, from Milford Haven, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to take order concerning the Guinea frigate.

11. The consideration of the Militia to be taken up to-morrow the first business, and all the members of Council to attend.

12. Capt. Bishop to be empowered to hold intelligence with persons fit for discovering conspiracies against the commonwealth, which intelligence he is to communicate to the Committee for Examinations, to be used for the public advantage, and sums conceived necessary by the said committee, for enabling Capt. Bishop to gain intelligence, are to be paid by Mr. Frost to him, upon their order, for which he is to give account.

13. The business of Mr. Cooke, of Drayton county Salop, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

14. Commissions to be granted to the persons returned in a list from the Militia Commissioners for county Hants.

15. To write the Navy Commissioners to contract with some persons of New England, to supply the fleet designed for Barbadoes with victuals from New England.

16. The letters from Col. Popham and Col. Deane, on behalf of Capt. Jas. Peacock, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

17. A speedy account to be taken of the present constitution of all the militia forces in England and Wales, so that consideration may be had what use to make of them for prevention and supression of the present dangerous designs; the Lord President, Lord Grey, Col. Morley, Sir Peter Wentworth, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Col. Wauton, Sir Hen. Vane, Mr. Robinson, Lord Commissioner Lisle, Sir Gilbert Pickering, Col. Purefoy, and Mr. Heveningham to be a committee for that purpose, and the Lord President to take care hereof.

18. Special care to be taken for the security of the cities of Gloucester, Worcester, and Hereford, and letters sent to the Militia

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 13. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

Commissioners, and the governors of the respective places, to remove from thence all dangerous and suspicious persons, and non-engagers, and to take account of all arms and ammunition, in whatever hands they are, in those cities, and take them into custody, upon inventory and account. The like for York, Hull, Nottingham, and Scarborough.

19. To write Col. Brooke and Col. Benson, two of the Militia Commissioners for county Northampton, to execute the last order as to Northamptonshire.

20. Major-Gen. Harrison and the Council of War to consider the changing of the garrisons, and particularly those of Hull, Nottingham and Scarborough, and report with speed.

21. The report of the committee for examinations, stating "that in respect of the many designs now on foot for again embroiling the commonwealth into a bloody war, which are carried on by divers desperate persons lurking in divers counties, who have their correspondencies with several persons, both in England and Scotland, enemies to this Government," encouragement should be given to such as discover those designs and designers, by bestowing part of such designers' estates upon them, and that such new designers and disturbers of the public peace and government should be informed that, for such offences, they will undergo the confiscation of life and estate without mercy—referred back to them for further consideration.

22. The Committee for examinations to take a view of such as are discharged from imprisonment upon recognizance, and those who have been held to be dangerous to be re-secured for some time, and special care had of all such in the North and West.

23. A report to be drawn up to Parliament against horse races, hunting, and hawking matches, and foot ball playing. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 26–32.]

Jan. 14. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To write the Militia Commissioners for county Warwick, to draw together one troop of 100 horse of their militia, the instructions to be sent in the letter.

2. A copy of the examinations taken against Arthur Arscot to be given to Sir Hen. Vane.

3. The letter now read to the several garrisons, for removing and disarming suspicious persons, approved.

4. Nich. Bacon to have the buff coats, sword, and pistols, taken from his chamber at the Savoy by the soldiers, restored.

5. Also to have liberty to remain in town until further order, for recovery of his health, Council having received a certificate from the physicians that he cannot remove out of town without danger to his life.

6. The letters from the mayor of Rochester, with the examinations against one who stole the lead of the cathedral, to be returned to the mayor, and he desired to prosecute the offender.

Hosted by Google

1651. Jan. 14.

VOL. XV.

COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

7. Sir Jno. Wentworth added to the Militia Commissioners for Norfolk and Suffolk, and instructions to be filled up accordingly, and sent to Mr. Gurdon for transmission.

8. Major-Gen. Desborow to send for Major Foxworthy, and confer with him and the Militia Commissioners concerning the matters in difference between them, and put an end thereto, that the service of the public may not suffer.

9. Capt. Hen. Hatsel, of Plymouth, added to the Militia Commissioners for county Devon.

10. Mr. Challoner, Mr. Robinson, and Sir Peter Wentworth to be a committee to examine the apprehension of a Jesuit who pretends to be a servant to the Spanish ambassador.

11. Mr. Gurdon to write the Militia Commissioners for Norfolk, thanking them for their care in the public business, and to say that the particulars to which they desire an answer are under consideration.

12, The papers of the business of Portugal to be reported to Parliament to-morrow morning, by Lord Commissioner Whitelock.

13. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to be acquainted with the above resolution, that he may be at the House in time.

14. The letters of Sir William and Walter Strickland, concerning some goods cast away upon the Yorkshire coast, referred to the Admiralty Committee, to put that business in a way of proceeding according to law.

15. To write the several Militia Commissioners throughout the nation, to raise the remainder of the money which they are enabled to levy by the Act, and to dispose of it for payment of the forces they keep up; and if they have no forces to keep, the money to be disposed of as Council shall direct.

16. The business of the Militia to be considered next Thursday, and Council to be summoned.

18. To write the Militia Commissioners of county Bucks to levy the money they are authorised to raise by the Act for the use of their Militia, and to keep together their troop of horse.

19. To write Col. Twisleton and John Browne, of Wrexham, enclosing the petition of Lieut.-Col. Barrow, and to desire them to certify why what is therein desired may not be granted.

20. Sir Hen. Vane appointed vice-admiral for county Lincoln, and the Admiralty judges to pass a grant under the Admiralty seal to that purpose.

21. The business of one of the Spanish ambassador's retinue, taken upon suspicion of being a priest, referred back to the committee for that purpose, who are to further examine therein, and speak with any persons who can give them information.

23. The petition of Mary Harris referred to the Committee of examinations.

24. The petition of Mrs. Beckwith referred to the committee appointed for that purpose, and Mr. Martin, Sir Jas. Harrington, and Mr. Robinson added thereto. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 33–37.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 14. Order in Parliament that the allowance of billet money and additional pay for the army, and of led horses for the officers of horse and dragoons, according to the first establishment of the army, be continued for one month from the 26th instant.

Also that the Council of State consider how the great charge of the commonwealth may be abated or wholly taken off, and be enjoined to give a speedy account of it to Parliament. [*I.* 88, *p.* 63.]

Jan. 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Levant Company to address their petition and charge given in against Hen. Hyde to Parliament, to proceed in that business as they see cause.

2. The Governor and Company of the Turkey trade to make their address to Parliament for the continuance of Sir Thos. Bendish in Turkey.

3. To write the Lord General to send up the useless brass guns he has in Scotland to be recast, unless he has seen cause to alter his former resolution.

5. The Lord President, Lord Chief Justices, Lord Chief Baron, and the Lords Commissioners of the Seal to be a committee to consider what powers should be given by commission to the persons employed as governors or commanders for exercising civil power in Barbadoes, upon its reduction, to meet to-morrow at 2 p.m. in the Inner horse chamber.

6. Notice to be given to the above committee, by a special messenger, to meet as directed, about a business of concernment.

7. The business of Barbadoes to be considered to-morrow.

8. After the business of Barbadoes, that of the summer fleet is to be taken up.

10. To write the Navy Committee to give letters of credence to Capt. Penn, for taking up 5,000*l.* in Spain, for the use of the fleet now commanded by him.

11. Mr. Frost, sen., to give Wm. Harpham, one of the attorneys of the Exchequer, a certificate of what recognizances were acknowledged before him by officers who have undertaken to raise and carry men to Ireland, and have failed and forfeited; also copies of the several defeasances and conditions to which those contracts refer; and Harpham to prosecute the said recognizances in the Exchequer, as speedily and effectually as the law admits. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 38–40.]

Jan. 15. **2.** Note by Sam. Bartlett, assay master, of assays of foreign gold and silver coins made at the Mint, by order of the Council of State, of their respective weights, value in bullion, and value with the coinage added. With certificate, 27 Feb., of the justness of the assay signed by John Wollaston, Thos. Vyner, Ralph Maddison, Ed. Johnson, and A. Gourdain, master and worker of the Mint. [2 *pages.*]

Jan. 15. **3.** Copy of the former part of the above. [1½ *pages.*]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
Jan. 16. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The captain of the Swede's ship, as also the ship, stayed here upon suspicion of his being an adherent to the enemies of the commonwealth, to be both released, he entering into recognizance before the Admiralty judges in 500*l.*, to return to Sweden with the ship, and not act in prejudice to the commonwealth.

2. The letter of thanks to Col. Blake now read to be fairly written, and sent to Mr. Speaker for his signature.

3. The list of ships proposed for the next summer's guard approved, and the Navy Commissioners to be desired to get ready such ships as are not abroad; those that are abroad to be fitted as soon as they come in; and such as are building, and not yet fully completed to be hastened, so that all may be ready for serviee when called for.

4. 20*l.* to be paid by Mr. Frost to Mr. Ryley, in pursuance of an order of Parliament of the 1st instant.

5. The Committee for Ambassadors to consider the order of Parliament of this date, as to the coming of the Spanish ambassador to Parliament next Tuesday, to receive his answer; Sir Oliver Fleming to attend them for directions as to the manner of his reception.

6. The business of Holland to be considered next Saturday, and the Council to meet at 9 a.m.

7. The Countess Dowager of Rutland to be permitted, on her petition, to stay in town until further orders.

8. Lord Commissioner Whitelock, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Col. Purefoy, Mr. Bond, and Sir Jas. Harrington to be a Committee to consider the petition of Mr. Carter, surveyor, both as to paying the arrears due to workmen, and settling of a constant allowance of money for the future, for carrying on the public works.

9. The petition of Daniel Potter, messenger, referred to Mr. Frost.

10. The Committee for Whitehall to consider the list of persons inhabiting Whitehall, who are fit to be discharged therefrom, and give in a list of those that are to remain.

11. The instructions for Capt. Penn to take up 5,000*l.* in Spain, approved.

12. Col. Potley to be satisfied for his service in Sweden for 18 months, at the rate of 300*l.* a year.

13. To recommend Sir Baltazar Gerbier to the trustees for sale of the late King's goods, Council looking upon him as a person whose endeavours are for the service of the Commonwealth.

14. The petition of Capt. John Baskett referred to the Admiralty Committee.

15. Thos. Westropp and Geo. Martin to appear to-morrow.

16. Instruction to Capt. Wm. Penn, Commander-in-Chief of the squadron sent to Portugal.

Having formerly given you instructions for your service, for better enabling you to the performance and providing of necessary things, you are hereby authorised to take up, of any merchants or others in those parts, 5,000*l.* and give bills for it drawn upon Council, at convenient times after sight, which bills Council will accept, and take care they shall be paid accordingly. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 41–44.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Order that 800 men, with victuals and provisions of war, and all other requisites for service, be employed according to orders from the Committee for Scotch and Irish affairs, and that the care of making those provisions, be referred to that committee; the money necessary, not exceeding 6,000*l.*, to be issued by warrants from Council, which the Lord President is to sign, which moneys are to arise upon the remainder of the sale of the fee-farm rents, and to be forthwith borrowed, as the said committee shall think fit, from the Treasurers-at-War or otherwise.

3. The letter read to the Militia Commissioners for Lancashire, in answer to two of theirs from Preston of the 10th and 11th inst., approved.

4. The draft of the Act brought in by the Lord Chief Baron, for interpretation of the Act concerning liberty for tender conscience, to be considered next Wednesday, when the Council are to be present, especially the Lords Commissioners, and the judges who are of the Council.

5. Sir Wm. Masham to move the House that the bill for relief of well affected tenants against their malignant landlords be speedily taken into consideration, as many informations are come to Council of hard dealings in that particular.

7. The petition of Tracey Pauncefort referred to the Council for Trade, to consider the expediency of the propositions therein.

8. The report from the Ordnance Committee approved, except concerning the pressing of men for making waggons.

10. The Committee which meets with army officers to consider the preventing abuses in taking free quarter, in pursuance of an order of Parliament.

11. Mr. Martin and Mr. Westropp to attend Council next Monday.

15. The Ordnance Committee to contract with Mr. Browne, gun-founder, for three mortar pieces and 600 shells. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 44–47.]

Jan. 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. James Brock to repair to the Admiralty Judges, with the information he has given in to Council concerning the insult offered to some of his ship's company at Malaga, by the Spaniards there, and they to take his oath thereupon, and certify back to Council.

2. Dr. Walker to take the examinations of Jas. Brock and the rest of his company, and certify his opinion thereon.

3. To write the Governor of Portsmouth to deliver six of the longest culverins in his garrison, with their equipage, to such person as the Committee for Irish and Scotch affairs shall send for them, observing his directions as to sending them away.

4. The paper given in by Mynheer Schaeph, complaining of proceedings in the Admiralty Court against some Lubeckers, referred to the Admiralty Committee, to prepare a narrative of the whole proceedings, and consider of an answer to Mynheer Schaeph, and also

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

to examine what concern any of the subjects of Holland have in the ships.

5. All the papers relating to transactions between the commonwealth and Holland, since the making of the commonwealth, to be looked out by Monday next.

6. The business of Holland to be considered next Monday, and the members to attend. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 48, 49.]

Jan. 20. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. Viscount Lisle to report to Parliament Council's opinion that, as the state of affairs now stands, a public minister should be sent from Parliament to the present assembly of the United Provinces.

3. The business of Mr. Westropp and Mr. Martin to be heard to-morrow.

4. To write the Governor of Weymouth and the Militia Commissioners for county Dorset, enclosing the petition of Henry Collier, and desire them, if he stands committed for such cause only as is alleged in his petition, to take security for his future good abearance, and leave him to his liberty; if otherwise, to certify what particular matter they have against him.

5. The petition of the labourers of the Tower referred to the Committee for martial affairs.

6. One of the six new frigates to be built at Portsmouth, there being conveniences and materials there for that purpose. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 50, 51.]

Jan. 21. Order in Parliament that a public minister be sent from Parliament to the present assembly of the United Provinces; that the Council of State consider of such person as they shall think fit, and under what qualifications he shall be sent; and that the said Council prepare instructions, commissions, and letters of credence, and whatever else is necessary. [*I.* 88, *p.* 64.]

Jan. 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. Thomas Cox of Barnstaple, merchant, to have liberty to send a ship to Barbadoes, on security in the Admiralty Court not to trade there unless it be reduced, or with any other place in defection to or enmity with the commonwealth.

2*a*. The Council to meet to-morrow to consider the business referred from Parliament concerning the United Provinces; all the instructions formerly given to Mr. Strickland, and the other papers brought to Council yesterday to be produced.

3. Order upon the letter from the Governor of Windsor, that the parties therein mentioned be left to take their course according to law.

4. Sir Arthur Hesilrigge and Mr. Scott to report to Parliament the state of the army in Scotland, and what is necessary for their subsistence, and for carrying on that work.

5. The particulars to be provided for carrying on the war in Scotland referred to the committees of the Scotch affairs, Ordnance, and of Martial affairs, according to their several natures.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

6. A warrant to be issued to the treasurers of moneys doubled on glebe lands to pay the remainder of the 120,000*l.* to the Treasurers-at-War, to be disposed of by warrant from Council.

11. Mr. Frost to pay Paul Clement 20*l.*, to enable him to go to Ireland to preach the Gospel there.

12. The petition of Capt. Mildmay referred to the Admiralty Committee, to do according to the directions of the Act of Parliament.

13. Mr. Frost to pay William Bate 2*l.* 6*s.* for his charges in discovering Sir Wm. Waller's plate.

14. It appearing upon examination that the plate lately seized in the possession of Lady Blayney belongs to Sir William Waller, or his children, the plate now in the hands of the serjeant-at-arms attending Council to be delivered back to Lady Blayney.

15. A paper without date from Mynheer Schaeph having been produced on the 18th inst., and read, for what concerns the Lubec ships, Council have put it in a way of examination, and answer will be given in due time; but finding in such paper expressions very unusual, and unjustly censuring the actions and proceedings of Council, as if they had declined grounds of reason, and would deport themselves in this matter by will and might only, Council cannot but take notice thereof, and desire that such expressions may for the future be forborne.

The above to be sent to Heer Schaeph as the answer of Council to the said paper without date, and the secretary to take care that it is sent to him.

16. Mr. Owen, the preacher at Whitehall, to be paid his salary, although he be now absent in Scotland.

17. The petition of Wm. Hochen, master of the William and John of Colchester, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

19. Order,—upon certificate from the master shipwrights that to fit forth the great Lubec ship called the Matthias as a man-of-war, for six months, will cost above 600*l.*, and that much time will be taken up to fit her forth,—that as it will not be for the advantage of the State to do so, the collectors for prize goods forthwith take her into their charge, as also the other Lubecker called the Tobias, and that the Admiralty judges proceed against the said ships according to the usual rules in the Admiralty Court, either for speedy condemning or acquitting them. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 52–56.]

Jan. 22. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Scobell and Mr. Manley, justices of peace, to examine the writings found with Wm. Smith, now prisoner, also with James Wadsworth, Thos. Mayo, and Robt. de Luke, and likewise the trunks of Mr. Browne, Sir Fras. Englefield, and Mr. Weekes, all Popish recusants, and dispose of the prisoners according to law, and report what they find in the papers to Council.

2. The said justices also to examine Mr. Tresham, prisoner in the custody of Mr. Spittlehouse, and dispose of him according to law.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 22. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

3. The draft of the Act about Popish recusants to be considered next Friday.

4. A letter of credit or bill of exchange to be sent to Mr. Fisher at Madrid, for enabling him to repay the money lent to him by the King of Spain, and if it will not be accepted, then to take up so much only as will serve for defraying his journey home.

5. To write Mr. Fisher to return to England forthwith, Council not approving that he should stay there any longer, and be necessitated to receive favours from the King of Spain.

6. To report to Parliament Council's opinion that such person or persons as shall be sent from this commonwealth to the present assembly of the United Provinces should be ambassadors, and that there shall be two.

7. Walter Strickland to be presented to Parliament for one of the said two persons.

8. Lord Chief Justice St. John for the other.

9. Sir Gilbert Pickering to report to Parliament that Council, in pursuance of their order, present the Lord Chief Justice St. John and Walter Strickland to be sent as ambassadors extraordinary to the present assembly of the United Provinces.

10. Sir Hen. Vane, Lords Commissioners Whitelock and Lisle, Col. Wauton, Lord Chief Justice St. John, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Viscount Lisle, Col. Purefoy, Col. Martin, Mr. Challoner, and Mr. Scott, to be a committee to look into and state what has passed between this commonwealth and the United Provinces, since the change of Government here; and also into the former treaties and leagues which have existed between this nation and the United Provinces, and represent the same to Council.

11. The petition of Jeremiah Blackman, and the other owners of the Roebuck, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

12. Mr. Charles, Geo. Cock, and Mr. Barber to send for John King, of Rushbrook co. Suffolk, and take his recognizance.

16. Order, on petition of Peter de Beauvoir for liberty to go to Guernsey, that the business of Guernsey being ordered by Council to be reported to Parliament, they have no cause for his future attendance upon them, but leave him to his freedom. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 57–60.]

Jan. 23. Order in Parliament that the Council of State consider of fit persons to be sent as Commissioners to Scotland, for settling all things that may conduce to the accommodation of the army there, and the advantage of the commonwealth in easing the charge thereof, by making the best profit of the lands within the quarters of the army there, and prepare instructions for them, and report the same to the House.

Order in Parliament that Lord Chief Justice St. John and Walter Strickland be sent ambassadors extraordinary to the United Provinces, and that the Council of State consider of their speedy sending away, and where money may be had for that purpose, and report

Hosted by Google

the same, with the instructions, commission, and letters forthwith. [*I.* 88, *pp.* 65–66.]

Jan. 23. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Jeoffrey Palmer to be permitted to come to town and remain until 14 Feb.

3. The committee which meets with the army officers to receive informations from the Lord Chief Baron or Major-Gen. Mytton, concerning the safety of any part of this commonwealth, and to consider what is fit to be done thereupon.

5. The committee appointed to consider of the instructions for the ambassadors going to Holland to speak with the ambassadors, as to making preparations, both in money and other things necessary for their expedition.

6. The above committee to consider of heads of instructions for the ambassadors, and offer them to Council on Saturday. Also to meet to-morrow by 8 a.m. in the Inner House chamber.

7. The Council to meet on Saturday by 11 a.m.

8. — Hickman, committed by the [late High Court of Justice at Norwich, to be sent up prisoner to Council, and the Sheriff of Norfolk to be written to for that purpose.

9. The clerks and registrars of the High Court of Justice to bring into Council their charges against Sir Thomas Gibbon, Sir John Tracey, and Sir Ralph Skipwith, by Saturday next.

10. Sir Thomas Gibbon and the other two to attend next Monday.

11. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to speak with some of the High Court of Justice at Norwich, as to what matter they have against Sir Thos. Gibbon, Sir John Tracey, and Sir Ralph Skipwith, *alias* R. Skipwith, and give an account thereof next Monday.

12. Mr. Cooke, lately sent from Shropshire upon a charge, to have his liberty, on recognizance to appear before Council after two days' summons left for him at such place in London as he shall make choice of.

13. To write Lieut.-Col. Underwood to take the recognizance of — Kittermaster, to appear before Council on 20 March, to testify against — Hickman, and to examine Kittermaster and return the examinations to Council.

13*a*. To write Col. Rich to cause — Kitchinman, now with him, to appear before Council on 20 March, to speak concerning the charge against Hickman, a prisoner in Norwich gaol.

14. To see if a letter was written to Shropshire for a full charge against Mr. Cooke.

15. John Musgrave to attend on Saturday next [*struck out*].

16. To write Major Robinson, Governor of Taunton Castle, approving of what he has done as to intercepting the packet sent from Geo. Lutterell to Mr. Prynne, and to desire him to use his best endeavours there to discover the matter more fully, and the like will be endeavoured here.

17. To write Col. Pyne, Major Robinson, and ——— to examine

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

Jan. 23. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

Mr. Prynne concerning the author of the book sent to him from Mr. Lutterell, and concerning the party who sent the same from London thither, or by any other questions which may tend to the discovery of the author of the book, and return what answer they receive to Council.

18. The list now given of the next summer's fleet to be sent to the Navy Commissioners, the Elizabeth frigate being by omission left out in the last list, but inserted in this.

20. Order—upon a full hearing of John Musgrave, as to the particulars of the charge in his book against Sir Arthur Hesilrigge, for a supposed breach of trust in examining the charge against Mr. Howard, late sheriff of Cumberland, and displacing certain militia commissioners for Cumberland, who were objected against by Mr. Musgrave,—that it does not at all appear that Sir Arthur Hesilrigge has broken the trust reposed in him by Council, or made any failure in any of the particulars, but that the imputations are false and scandalous, and they leave Sir Arthur to take such course as he shall think fit, for due vindication and reparation.

22. Order, on the petition of Hen. Hunt and other merchants and owners of the William of London, as also upon the petition of Thomas Williams and other merchants and owners of the Malagonian,—stating that the said ships, being upon a trading voyage to Malaga, were piratically seized on by Rupert's fleet; that General Blake, coming afterwards in pursuit of Rupert's fleet into the Straits, forced the said ships on shore at Carthagena, and that the goods, being afterwards taken out by the Spaniards, some part were made away, and the other part not rescued, but delivered into the custody of Gen. Blake, by order of the King of Spain, and praying that the said goods, and all goods, provisions, merchandise, guns, ammunition, cables, sails, anchors, &c. taken out of the said ships by command of Col. Blake may be delivered to them upon their coming into the Thames,—that the petitioners, making their property to appear in the Admiralty Court, so much of the goods as shall be proved there to belong to them be forthwith restored, on their security to abide such orders and pay such salvage as the Admiralty Court shall find to stand with equity and justice. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 61–65.]

Jan. 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Thomas Birkhead referred to the Irish Committee.

2. Mr. Frost to pay Sarah Chapman 20*l.* for the relief of herself and children, her husband having been cook to the Lord General, and lost his life in the service.

4. The report from the Committee for preparing instructions for ambassadors referred back for further consideration.

5. The above Committee to consider the whole business referred to them, as to sending ambassadors to Holland, and report.

Hosted by Google

1651.
Jan. 24.

VOL. XV.

COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

6. The prisoners named in a list given in with a report from the Admiralty Committee to be committed to the Marshalsea.

7. Sir Oliver Fleming to go to Heer Schaeph, and signify that Parliament have resolved to send Lord Chief Justice St. John and Mr. Strickland as ambassadors extraordinary to the present assembly of the United Provinces.

8. The bill against recusants to be considered next Wednesday, the judges to attend.

10. Mr. Jessop not to come within 10 miles of Bristol after 20th March, and the same to be signified to the Governor by a letter.

11. To write the Militia Commissioners for county York, to deliver to the sheriff of the county the man who was taken in York as Mr. Harbread's keeper, by pass from the warden of the Fleet, that he may be brought up in safe custody.

12. To write the sheriff of Yorkshire to receive from the Militia Commissioners a man now in custody, and apprehended by them as Mr. Harbread's keeper, and to bring him up in safe custody to Council.

13, 16. The business of the militia to be considered on Monday.

14. To write the Mayor and Governor of Hull that Council do not think fit to reverse their former order concerning the removal of Mr. Styles 10 miles from Hull, as they cannot conceive that place to be otherwise safe; but that he, behaving according to his engagement, shall have all due encouragement in any other place; and that the mayor and his brethren do proceed to elect another minister, and present him to Council for their approbation, and make up the division of the great church, as desired by the garrison there.

15. Col. Purefoy to report to Parliament that Council is informed there are two or three aldermen's places now void in Hull, which might be supplied by a choice made by Parliament of some well affected persons of that town, and that it would be a good means for preserving that place in peace and safety.

17. The petition of Peter Legay and Daniel Harsnet referred to the Admiralty Committee.

18. To write the Deputy Governor of Boston of the designs against that place, and desire him to take an account of all such as are non-engagers, and disarm them, as also of all that are disaffected, and remove such as he shall conceive dangerous, and advise with the mayor and aldermen, and return an account.

19. James Cavenock to be committed prisoner to the Gatehouse for treason, having been in arms against the commonwealth, and to remain there until freed by due course of law.

21. The Committee for Examinations to send for John Ward, prisoner in Newgate, and examine him upon the matters charged against him.

22. Also to acquaint the Lord General from time to time with all such intelligences they receive relating to the preservation of peace,

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

and the safety of the commonwealth, which they find necessary for his knowledge. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 66-69.]

Jan. 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The complaint against Major Pooley, brought in by Sir Wm. Masham, referred to the Irish Committee, who are to inform themselves of the truth thereof, that some course may be taken for punishment of the miscarriage complained of.

2. To write the justices of peace for Kent, that care be taken that some men who have been taken sick on shipboard with the small-pox may be disposed of to some convenient place in the country for their recovery, and so that the towns near the river be not infected, to the prejudice of navigation.

4. The petition of the mariners and owners of the Crescent, Capt. Robert Hudson commander, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to give order according to the desire of the petitioners.

5. The petition of Thos. Morley and Jas. Brock referred to the Admiralty Committee to report on.

6. The Admiralty Committee to consider how the charge of the sick men sent ashore from the ships bound for Barbadoes may be defrayed, and to take care that it is done.

7. To look out the order in Mr. Beckwith's case by next Monday.

8. Sir John Oglander to be sent up in safe custody, to be dealt with according to law, and a letter to be written to the Governor of the Isle of Wight to that purpose, or in his absence to Major Rolph.

9. The business between Mr. Westropp and Geo. Martin to be considered next Monday.

10. Mr. Frost to speak with Major-Gen. Desborow, to know what he has to charge Punctœus withal, who was taken prisoner by his order and brought to town.

13. Order, on the information of Sir Arthur Hesilrigge that John Musgrave caused a book to be printed and published, and in the epistle and charge, accused him of breach of promise and engagement to Council, and of acting contrary to their declarations, Musgrave having acknowledged the book before Council, except some errata, and offered security to make it good,—that Council having examined the matter, as also the charge against Mr. Howard, late high sheriff of Cumberland, find such charges to be false and scandalous. [*See* 23 *Jan, p.* 21, *supra. I.* 16, *pp.* 69–74.]

Jan. 25. Report of the Committee for Martial Affairs, that the 24 foot heretofore added to Mersey Island should be provided for by the State, and should therefore be propounded to Parliament to be added to the establishment.

That the Committee of Essex should be desired to provide for 16 foot and 13 horse, for three months longer.

That 1*s.* 4*d.* a day should be added to the pay of the Governor of

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

the Island, to make him captain's pay, he having at present but 6*s.* 8*d.* a day, and 1*s.* to the lieutenant, to make his pay 4*s.*

That Council should order the Governor to remove Israel Edwards, minister, 10 miles out of the Island, and supply that place with another able preacher. [*I.* 16, *pp.* 71–72.]

Jan. 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Alderman Dickenson, of York, to be sent for to attend the Committee for Examinations to-morrow, in the inner rooms at Whitehall, and give informations.

2. Ralph Skipwith to be committed prisoner to the Tower, on suspicion of treason, until freed by due course of law.

3. Mr. Skipwith appearing and being examined, denied that he was a knight, or ever knew Kitchinman, or ever saw him at his house, either by that name or by the name of Smith.

4. The Committee for Irish and Scotch affairs to confer with the Treasurers-at-war concerning furnishing 1,300*l.* for buying some necessaries for the army, to be repaid out of the sale of the fee-farm rents.

5. Mr. Scott to report to Parliament the account he has given in to Council, concerning the charge of the embassy to be sent to the United Provinces, that they may declare their pleasure.

6. Sir Wm. Masham to report to Parliament that Council,—having information of several designs on foot against peace and safety, expected to break out in divers parts, tending to embroil the nation in a new war,—suggest that for prevention thereof, a short Act should be passed for continuance of the Act for the militia, for such time as they think fit.

7. Lord Grey to report to Parliament that the Act for the removal and confinement of delinquents and Papists be, upon the former grounds, continued for such time longer as Parliament shall think fit.

8. The Lord President, Lords Commissioners of the Great Seal, and the judges that are of the Council, to consider of some proposals to be brought to Council, to be reported to Parliament, for restraint or banishment of persons guilty of acts of delinquency, who have not submitted to their composition.

9. The instructions for the ambassadors who are to go to the Netherlands, and what is fit to be added to them, to be considered next Friday, and all other business to be discharged that day.

10. The Committee for Irish and Scotch affairs to send for those who have the making of the boats for the service of Scotland, and take an account as to how far they have proceeded, and to hasten the finishing of them.

11. To report to Parliament that Council—being informed that for carrying on of dangerous designs, the enemies of the commonwealth have counterfeited the seal of the Council,—request that Parliament would impose such a penalty upon those who have or shall so counterfeit the same as may deter them from a thing that may produce such danger to the commonwealth.

12. Sir Oliver Fleming to repair to the Spanish Ambassador, and inform him that Council understands, by letters from Leghorn, that

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

Rupert is at Messina, and to desire him that order may be taken, if he be there, that he be seized upon, or not suffered to harbour there, or at any other of the ports of the King of Spain; a copy of so much of the said letter as concerns Rupert's being at Messina to be furnished to Sir Oliver.

13. The petitions of Barnaby Croford and Thos. Cox referred to the Admiralty Committee.

14. The business of Paul Haget to be considered next Saturday.

15. To write the Governor of Yarmouth to inform Mr. Brinsley that, for preservation of the town of Yarmouth and the parts thereabouts in peace, Council require him to leave the town within 20 days, and not to come within 10 miles thereof, and not to go to Norwich, or any other city, market, town, or garrison, until he obtains leave from Council.

16. The mayor and aldermen of Leicester to tender the engagement to Mr. Price and Mr. Angel, and return an account thereof to Council.

17. Memorandum that Col. Robert Bennet's letter from Hexworthy, of the 23rd inst., and a copy of his to the Speaker, were both delivered to Mr. Robinson.

18. To write Col. Robt. Bennet, acknowledging his letter, and the copy enclosed for the Speaker, to say that Council will take notice of the business of the Pendennis articles, and to thank him for his care.

19. The Committee for Examinations to convent Mr. Cooke, minister of Drayton, county Salop, before them, and examine him upon the charge sent up against him, which charge, together with the letter, is to be sent to them.

20. To write the Navy Committee to take up a ship of 34 guns, in lieu of the great Lubecker, which is laid aside.

21. To write Col. Brooke and Col. Benson to secure the arms they have seized in some safe place, until further order, and examine Capt. Gifford, or any others who have any extraordinary proportions of arms, as to how long they have had them, and to what purpose they kept them, and to thank Colonels Brooke and Benson for their care.

22. To write the Governor of Poole to dismiss the ship stayed by him for bearing the King's picture on the stern, on the master's recognizance not to put up any more, and to thank the Governor for this business.

23. The petition of Thomas Speed, Robert Cann, &c. referred to the Admiralty Committee.

24. Col. Berkstead to take care for the pulling down of the gilt image of the late Queen, and also of the King, the one in Queen Street, and the other at the upper end of the same street, towards Holborn, and the said images are to be broken in pieces.

27. Order that—Denis Gauden having contracted to furnish bread for 20,000 men, being 4,800 cwt. of biscuit every month, until the

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

end of July next, for the army in Scotland,—license be given to Thomas Palmer, Henry Wright, and Thos. Cooper, who are employed for that purpose, to buy the corn necessary without molestation.

30. Order that the ordnance officers contract for the following provisions at the prices, and times of payment and delivery hereafter mentioned, viz.:—

	£	*s.*	*d.*
2,000 tents at 20*s.* a-piece, 1,000*l.* imprest, and 100*l.* a month after delivery - - - -	2,000	0	0
600 flock beds, with bolsters, coverlets, blankets, and bedsteads, at 30*s.* a-piece, to be paid for one month after delivery - - -	900	0	0
3,000 suits of arms at 17*s.* per suit, 1,000 to be delivered into the stores by 1 March, 1,000 by 1 April, and 1,000 by 1 May, to be paid for at two months, and two months after delivery - - - -	2,525	0	0
2,000 troop saddles, furnished according to pattern given to Mr. Rowe, at 17*s.*; 1,000 to be delivered within 14 days, and the other 1,000 within 16 days after, one half to be paid a month after delivery, and the other half a month after that - -	1,700	0	0
4,000 shovels and spades at 17*d.* per piece to be brought in with all speed - - - - -			
	£7,300	0	0

[*I.* 16, *pp.* 75–80.]

Jan. 28. Order in Parliament—upon the petition of Oliver St. John, Chief Justice of the Common Pleas—that the House adheres to their former vote touching his going as ambassador to the United Provinces; also on Mr. Scott's report from the Council of State concerning the charge of the embassage, that Council consider how the ambassadors may be accommodated with all things necessary, and with due respect to the honour of the commonwealth, and give order for the same, and for the payment of money for that purpose. [*I.* 88, *p.* 66.]

Jan. 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Browne of Elsing and Major Rich. Browne of Erleham to be spared from further acting as Militia Commissioners for Norfolk, and this to be signified to the Commissioners there.

2. The letter of the Lord Deputy of Ireland of the 1st inst. referred to the Irish Committee, who are to take order that — Ste-

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651. Jan. 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

phens, therein mentioned, be called to account for failing in his undertaking.

3. The petition of several masters, owners, and commanders of ships—complaining of an abuse by the plying of small boats about such ships as are at anchor, ready to go out of the Thames, and such as are newly come in, to the prejudice of the owners of ships, by conveying away goods and ships' stores, and to the loss of customs to the State—referred to the Admiralty Committee.

4. Mr. Bond to move the House that the Bill concerning the highways in Middlesex, which was twice read in the House, and committed, and is now ready for a report, might be called for and passed, the time of the year drawing on for making those repairs.

5. The Irish Committee to consider the abuse committed by officers and soldiers taking free quarter in their way to Ireland, and how past offences may be punished, and the like prevented for the future.

6. Order upon the petition of several Commissioners of Sewers for Lindsay, co. Lincoln, that the whole business be recommended to the Lords Commissioners of the Great Seal, to examine the same, and to do therein according to justice.

7. The Committee for the embassy to Holland to consider what sum is to be allowed the ambassadors who are to go over to the United Provinces, for preparations and transportation; also what sums are fit to be paid afterwards by bills of exchange.

8. Lieut.-Colonel Crawford to be committed prisoner to the Gatehouse, for having been in arms against Parliament, contrary to an engagement formerly made.

9. The business of the instructions for the ambassadors going to United Provinces to be considered next Friday, and such of the Council as are in town to attend.

10. The paper given in by Allin Lockie to be kept by Mr. Frost, and Mr. Scott to dismiss the party, giving him what he shall think fit for his charges.

11. Lewis Audley referred to the Ordnance Committee, to give order for furnishing him with what he desires.

12. Order upon the petition of Robert Hinfield, master of the Artillery of Boston, New England, that the petitioner, making his loss appear upon oath in the Admiralty Court, may have letters of reprisal in the usual manner, and upon the limitations and articles agreed upon.

14. To write Mr. Thrower, and others who wrote from Yarmouth, to tender the engagement to John Allin, minister there, and examine him upon what grounds he forbore to publish the Act for the last day of Thanksgiving, and likewise to examine such as they shall think fit concerning his preaching on that day, and whether it was in reference to the solemnizing of that day, or in order to the lecture, and send up the examinations.

15. The business of Scotland to be considered next Saturday morning.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

17. Mr. Frost to pay 5*l.* more to Paul Clements, to enable him to go over to Ireland to preach the Gospel there.

18. The Admiralty Committee to consider of the state of the ships, and what is to be done for supplying the want of shipping in these parts, occasioned by the staying out of Col. Blake longer than was expected.

20. The bill of charges of the party who brought up Lieut.-Colonel Crawford prisoner from Edinburgh to be defrayed by Mr. Frost.

21. Mr. Punctœus, who was brought up in custody from Wiltshire, to be dismissed from further attendance.

22. To write Col. Rich that Council is well satisfied with the care and diligence used in the discovery and apprehension of those who were in the late plot, and to thank him, and say that Council will continue those gentlemen in town upon their recognizance some time, within which he may have finished what still remains to be done in the parts where he is, and that he is to send or bring up the prisoners now in his custody.

23. To write Col. Rich, enclosing copies of what has been received from the Army Committee, as also of the warrant or order sent, and desire him to use all diligence to prevent the meeting, as tending to danger. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 1–5.]

Jan. 29. Order in Parliament that the Council of State consider whether Dover Castle is fit to be continued or slighted, or how the charge may be lessened, and whether the jurisdiction of the wardenship of the Cinque Ports is fit to be resumed, or what is fit to be done in it; and in case they think it necessary to continue a garrison there, they are to present to Parliament some fit person to command, and meantime to take care for the security of that place and garrison, and report to the House for their approbation and allowance.

Order in Parliament, that the complaint of the Governor and Company of the Levant merchants against Henry Hyde, merchant, otherwise Sir Hen. Hyde, be referred to the Council of State, to consider thereof, and of the articles against Hyde, and give such orders for proceeding against him as they think fit. [*I.* 88, *p.* 69.]

Jan. 29. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Next Wednesday appointed for considering the Act to be brought in by the Lord Chief Baron against Papists.

2. The business of Guernsey to be considered on ——— next.

3. Order upon the petition of Thomas Man, Stephen Bolton, and Wm. Vincent, that they be left to make their address to the Commissioners for Compositions, for so much of their petition as concerns the State, to do therein according to the rules given them by Act of Parliament.

4. Mr. Wallop added to the Committee for Irish and Scotch affairs.

5. The Admiralty judges to certify next Friday the examinations they have taken concerning Henry Hyde; the witnesses who can speak to the charge against Hyde to attend.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 29. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

6. The Irish and Scotch Committee to think of fit persons to be sent Commissioners to Scotland, for improving the lands brought under the power of the English army there, and to report their resolutions.

7. The letter to the Governor of Tituan to be sent, provided the state of the business affirmed therein be certified to Council under Dr. Walker's hand.

8. Reference of the paper of Sir Robert King, and other gentlemen of Ireland, with other papers concerning the planting of the land in Ireland, to the committee for the affairs of Ireland and Scotland.

9. Note to send for Mr. Beckwith's order, made in Parliament.

10. The Ordnance Committee to consider the business of the arms brought out of Scotland by Gardner to be fixed here, and to give order thereon.

12. Half a peck of oats a day to be allowed to each of the train horses, so long as they are continued in town, before their journey to Scotland.

13. Mr. Frost to pay 2*l.* 5*s.* to the Governor of Mersey Island, for his charges in transporting stores from London to that island.

14. The other particulars contained in the said Governor's letter referred to further consideration.

15. Order upon the letter from the Commissioners at Haberdashers' Hall, desiring license for Sir Hen. Lingen to come to town, to prosecute his composition, that the justices of peace for the county where Sir Henry resides grant him license for such time as they conceive necessary, according to the rules given them to observe by Act of Parliament.

16. The petitions of John Stubbs and Hen. Beck referred to the Admiralty Committee.

18. The information of the discovery of a design upon Ireland referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to report thereupon.

19. Orders to be issued for immediately drawing out, upon the next muster, 1,500 recruits of foot,—viz., out of Col. Berkstead's regiment, 600; Col. Wauton's, 300; Col. Ingoldsby's, 300; and Col. Gibbon's, 300;—to be marched into Scotland, and 20*l.* for each 100 men allowed to defray the charge of their conductors. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 6–10.]

Jan. 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Peter Sertillon and Gratian Perenant referred to the Council for Trade.

2. Col. Rookbie to be discharged from the restraint laid upon him by the bailiffs at Yarmouth, and they ordered to discharge all those who belong to the Colonel's company, except Slingsby and his servant, whom they are to examine, and return their examinations to the Council.

3. 3,000*l.*, besides the 1,000*l.* already paid, to be furnished in present money to the ambassadors going to Holland, for preparations

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

and transportation thither, and 3,000*l.* more to be furnished to them by bills of exchange, to be delivered to them upon their going over.

4. The Committee for Irish and Scotch Affairs to speak with the Treasurers-at-war concerning the furnishing of this money and procuring bills, and to advise with them out of what money this sum may be had. [*I.* 17, *p.* 11.]

Jan. 31. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To write Thomas Goodwin and Mr. Nye to attend the Lords Commissioners who are to go over to Holland, upon the embassy thither.

2. Order upon the letter of the Lord General from Edinburgh, of the 25th inst., that the committee which meets with the army officers prepare an answer.

3. Anthony Isaacson, John Doddington, and Alexander Hamilton, who are to be used as witnesses in the charge against Sir Hen. Hyde, *alias* H. Hyde, to enter into recognizance not to depart out of town without license, until they have prosecuted the charge against him.

4. To write the Governor of Scarborough, noticing the receipt of his concerning the putting of some persons out of that town, and to desire him to return a list of those persons, when further order will be sent.

5. The letter from the Lord Deputy of Ireland from Waterford, of 25 Dec. last, concerning recruits for Ireland, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to confer with Col. Cooke.

6. The letter from the same of the 1st inst. referred to the Irish Committee.

7. Note to look out the examinations sent to Council concerning piracies.

8. To write the Admiralty Judges that Council have received complaints from several parts, of the burden which lies upon them by reason of the multitude of sea prisoners and pirates in several prisons, and to ask whether the judges have done anything in pursuance of the Council's order for sending out commissions to try those prisoners, and if they have not proceeded therein, to return their reasons why they have not, on Tuesday next.

9. The Council to meet next Monday at 2 p.m. to consider the instructions for the Lords ambassadors who are to go to the present Assembly of the States.

10. The petition of Remicroes Cole referred to the Admiralty Committee.

11. The petition of Jeoffrey Stephens referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

12. The petition of Lieut.-Col. Robert Yeomans referred to the Committee for Barbadoes.

13. Col. Arth. Slingsby and his man to be sent up to Council from Yarmouth in safe custody, and the rest to be set at liberty, on

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Jan. 31. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings *(cont.)*

recognizance before the bailiffs of Yarmouth to come to London to appear before Council.

14. To write the mayor and aldermen of Chester, to know whether they and the sheriffs and common council have taken the engagement, and if there be any who have not, and yet act, the mayor is to certify their names within ten days.

15. Mr. Frost to pay off such of the serjeant's men as are supernumeraries, and have attended the Council, according to the allowance given to other serjeants' deputies, for the time they have attended, as it shall be certified by the serjeant at arms. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 12–15.]

Jan. ? **4.** Reasons and motives against [the States of Holland] acknowledging the present power in England a republic, by Sir Wm. Macdonnell. *e.g.*, The incompatibility of acknowledging the King as King, and the present power as republic; the evil precedent to other powers of abandoning the King, who is the undoubted proprietor of the crown, though not in possession.

If it were a sin in a king to take away a subject's vineyard, what is it for rebel subjects to take away the inheritance of a king? a proceeding the report of which caused some to die suddenly, some to fall into apoplexy, and others into deep melancholy.

On 16 Jan. 1649, 104 godly and honest ministers in and about London issued declarations against them, that, being private persons, they should learn to be content, and not do violence to King and Parliament, and showing their utter detestation of such parties.

Such an acknowledgment would establish their arbitrary power, and retard the King's restoration, and the relief of so many thousand oppressed nobility, clergy, gentry, and commoners, who wait deliverance from the heavy yoke of their new taskmasters, "whose little finger is thicker than the King's loins."

The importance to these lands of preserving to the King of Scotland his just right over the fishings, as the pretended republic claims the power at sea, demands satisfaction for damages sustained at Amboyna, and claims the same prerogatives for public ministers as in the times of Queen Elizabeth and King James.

Answers to objections that the acknowledgment of the republic is needful for the sake of trade with English seaports.

That the King of Spain has acknowledged it.

That our Saviour's words imply that the party in possession is to be acknowledged. [7 *pp. Endorsed by Sec. Nicholas.*]

Feb. 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Sir John Tracey and Sir Thos. Gibbon to stand bound in their recognizance to appear before Council this day sevennight, unless Council shall call for them before.

2. Mr. Frost to pay the charges of ———— for so long as he shall be stayed in town as a witness on behalf of the State against ————.

3. The papers returned from the several Militia Commissioners,

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV..

Feb. 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

being returns of the forces they have raised, to be looked out and brought to the Committee for Martial Affairs on Monday.

4. The petition of Isabel Brandon to be sent to the Lord General, who is to do what he shall think fit.

5. Col. Wauton to send order that Col. Gibbon be brought up hither in safe custody.

6. Cardell Goodman to have one month allowed to remain in the Isle of Wight, notwithstanding the former order of Council for his removal thence, and a copy of his petition to be sent to the Governor, with a letter signifying the time given him.

11. John Powell, servant to Ralph Skipwith, to be permitted to attend his master, now a prisoner in the Tower, and an order to be sent to the Lieutenant of the Tower for that purpose. [*J.* 17, *pp.* 16, 25.]

Feb. 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Sir John Oglander to be examined to-morrow morning by the Committee of Examinations, who are to report to Council in the afternoon, he remaining in custody meantime.

2. The Earl of Lindsey to have liberty to remain in town to the end of the term, upon the motion of Sir Hen. Vane, that he may pass a recovery upon some land sold by him.

3. Mr. Scott and Col. Purefoy to proceed with a person who offers the discovery of a design upon Ireland, to the gaining of a more full knowledge thereof, and give the party fit encouragement, both for what has been already done by him, and for what he shall do, in discovering the business.

4. Mr. Scott to report to Parliament to-morrow an abstract of letters lately received from France, containing a relation of public transactions there.

6. The papers of inhabitants of Barbadoes referred to the committee appointed for that business, who are to give such directions as they think fit.

7. Col. Art. Slingsby to be committed prisoner to the Gatehouse, for treason and conspiracy against the commonwealth.

8. Instructions to be sent to Col. Birch to send fit persons to the Isle of Man, to see and confer with all prisoners kept there by the Earl of Derby, for their good affection to this commonwealth, and to give an account of them to him.

9. Two troops of Col. Harrison's regiment of horse in Wales to march to London, for the safety of these parts.

10. A troop of 120 horse of the militia forces in Wales, to be raised, and continued for 3 months in their room. [*J.* 17, *pp.* 25, 26.]

Feb. 3. Report [of the Admiralty Committee] on the petition of Wm. Hochen, master of the William and John of Colchester, that—as he has been at extraordinary expense, above the allowance formerly ordered him, for attending upon the Liberty when she was cast away upon Bolsey Sands, and saving one of her guns, and also in attending the Speaker for five weeks, 10*l.* more should be paid him by the Collectors for Prize Goods. [*J.* 17, *p.* 28.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 4. Order in Parliament that the Council of State consider this letter,[1] and that they have power to see the original of the powers given by the King of Portugal to his public minister, and to treat with the latter, and report to Parliament. [*J.* 88, *p.* 67.]

Feb. 4. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Committee of Examinations, and the judges who are of the Council to consider the paper given in by the Admiralty Judges as to trying pirates, and report what they think fit to be done.

2. Ambrose Randolph to be allowed 160*l.* a year for keeping the Paper Office in Whitehall, in regard of the great trust of that place, to begin from the time of the beginning of the Council of State, and continue until Parliament or Council shall give other order therein. The money he has received from Mr. Frost is to be substracted therefrom, and for the future, he is to be paid as the rest of those that belong to the Council.

3. That Nich. Wadley may go over with the rest to Barbadoes, if he pleases, and there prosecute the complaint mentioned in his petition, as others do.

5. The business of the Act against recusants to be considered next Thursday, and Council to meet for that purpose.

6. The charge against Hen. Hyde and his associates to be considered next Friday, and Alderman Pennington to take notice, that the witnesses against them may be ready to appear.

7. 100*l.* more to be advanced to Capt. Bishop, upon account, to enable him to carry on the business with the Committee for Examinations.

9. The allowance of 3,000*l.* a year, made for the maintenance of the late King's children, to be continued to Capt. Anthony Mildmay until 6 Dec., and from that date, the allowance of 1,500*l.* to be paid him for maintenance of Hen. Stuart and his servants, according to order of Parliament; this to be signified to the Revenue Committee, that payment may be made accordingly.

10. The business of the militia to be considered to-morrow.

11. Sir Hen. Vane to report to Parliament Council's opinion that it will be of much advantage to the public service in Scotland, if 40 more men be added to the 20 already allowed to attend upon the Lord General in the nature of a life guard, with the same allowance as the other 20, and put upon the establishment and pay of the army.

12. To write the Militia Commissioners for counties Lancaster and York, that divers of their horse lately sent to Scotland are returned, and have been accompanied and encouraged therein by some of their officers, and to desire them to examine the matter, and secure the officers, and certify; as also to send back the horse again to Scotland,

13. Sir Wm. Courtney and Sir Humph. Bennett to be removed from Portsmouth to Southampton, to be there kept after such manner as they are now kept at Portsmouth, and the Governor of Portsmouth to be written to, to that purpose.

[1] Addressed by the public Minister of Portugal simply "Parliamento Reipublicæ Anglicanæ." *See Commons' Journals*, vol. VI, *p.* 530.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 4. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

14. Upon consideration of the intelligence from Scotland, and the present conjuncture of affairs, Council is of opinion that, for prevention of the enemies' designs by invasion from Scotland, and the security of the northern parts, and preventing the dangers threatened that way, some considerable forces of horse and dragoons should be drawn in a body northwards, under command of some fit person, who may also have power to call the militia forces of those parts to his assistance, as there shall be occasion.

15. Col. Nath. Rich to be appointed to command those forces, according to instructions from Parliament, Council of State, the Lord General, or Major-Gen. Harrison.

16. 1,500 horse and dragoons to be provided for the purposes aforesaid, and consideration taken by Major-Gen. Harrison where those forces may be had, and how many of them may be spared forth of the army, and out of what part of the militia forces of the several counties the rest may be supplied.

17. Major-Gen. Harrison to be acquainted with these resolutions, that he may give directions for preparing the forces.

20. Col. Geo. Cooke, Col. Solomon Richards, Lieut.-Col. William Purefoy for Col. Slade's regiment, Lieut.-Col. Bowen for the Lord Lieutenant's regiment, Major May for Col. Sadler's regiment, Capt. John Barret for the Lord Deputy's regiment, Capt. Hutchinson for Col. Ewer's regiment, and Capt. Whiting for Col. Axtell's regiment, being chief officers of several regiments in Ireland, and having come over by order of the Lord Deputy, to raise and transport men for recruiting their several regiments ;—10 blank commissions are to be given to each of such officers, to be filled up by them, authorising them to beat drums and raise, march, and transport the said recruits. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 29–34.]

Feb. 4. Whitehall. **5.** Council of State to the Treasurers-at-War. The Council wanting present moneys for exigent service, you are to repay to Mr. Frost 2,000*l.* out of the moneys lent you by Council. With Frost's receipt for 1,669*l.* 3*s.* 2¼*d.* [1¼ *page.*]

Feb. 4. **6.** List of ships in harbour, with the times when they will be fitted for service, from Feb. to April, viz., 10 at Chatham, 3 at Woolwich, 7 at Deptford, 1 at Bristol, 3 at Portsmouth, and 2 at Harwich. [1 *page.*]

Feb. 5. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Lords Commissioners of the Seal to prepare a patent for the Lords Ambassadors who are to go over to Holland, and to bring it in to-morrow.

2. Letters of credence to be prepared and brought in to-morrow.

3. 2,000*l.* worth of plate to be provided for their use, to be made in such fashion and proportions as Alderman Allein shall think fit, and the arms of the commonwealth to be engraven on the several pieces.

4. Sir John Oglander to be set at liberty, on recognizance of 2,000*l.*, with sureties on the usual terms.

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

Feb. 5. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

5. Commissions to be given to persons recommended from the Militia Commissioners for Berkshire.

6. The letter from Norwich of the 3rd inst., complaining of the increase of inns and alehouses, referred to the judges of the Council, who are to offer what they think fit to be presented to Parliament for redress of such abuses; Lord Chief Justice Rolle to take special care of this business.

7. To write the mayor and aldermen of Leicester that Mr. Angel and Mr. Price are to depart the town of Leicester within 14 days after notice, and not to come within 10 miles thereof without license.

8. Order upon the certificates made on behalf of Mr. Tippetts, master shipwright of Portsmouth, that the Admiralty Committee give such order as they shall think fit, for his building a ship at Portsmouth.

9. Copies of the orders of Parliament of 5 Feb. and 15 Jan., with the order of Council thereupon, to be sent by an extraordinary packet to the Lord General, and also a copy of the resolution of Council last night, as to sending of forces towards Carlisle.

10. The business of Lord Campden referred to the Committee of Examinations, who are to examine him and such others as they think fit, concerning the matter laid to his charge.

11. The bill of charges of Col. Wauton's soldiers, given in by William Waters, who brought up Arthur Slingsby from Yarmouth, to be defrayed by Mr. Frost, out of the money for the use of Council.

12. The desires of Lieut.-Col. Reade, from Poole, referred to the Ordnance Committee.

13. The petition of Peter Blondeau referred to the further consideration of the Mint Committee.

14. The petition of William Coddington referred to the Committee for Barbadoes.

15. To write the Militia Commissioners for Poole to proceed to the raising of their militia forces, according to the Militia Act.

16. The Irish Committee to examine Mr. Scott's account of monies received and disbursed by him, in pursuance of the trust committed to him by Council, and report.

17. Mr. Wyan, registrar of the Admiralty, to give an account in writing why he has not prepared patents for making Col. Stapley vice-admiral for Sussex, and Mr. Robinson, vice-admiral for Yorkshire.

18. The petition of John le Roy referred to the Committee for Examinations.

19. The justices of peace for Norfolk to give security in such way as the law allows to Hen. Neave, against such of his enemies as he shall inform them of.

20. To inform the inhabitants of Maldon, co. Surrey, in answer to their petition, that the matter is not proper for cognizance of Council.

21. Hugh Merrit, prisoner in Colchester, to be set at liberty, on recognizance with sureties for his good behaviour, he taking the

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 5. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

engagement, and his friends engaging that he shall be sent to the East Indies.

22. The petition of Thos. Jones referred to the Admiralty Committee.

24. Also the petition of Chas. Sanders.

25. The petition of Simon Sebirell referred to the Committee for Examinations.

26. The petition of Isaac Phillips and Rich. Alford referred to the Admiralty Committee.

27. Sir Wm. Armyne to report to Parliament,—on their reference to Council of the 15th ult., to consider how the charge of additional pay, billet money, and led horses may be abated or taken away,—that by reason of the shortness of time left for a business of so great concernment, occasioned by the warrants for the next month's pay of the said money being now to be issued out, they are not ready to give an account thereof, and therefore suggest that the allowances of billet money, &c. be continued one month longer, that it may be further considered.

28. Mr. Frost, secretary to Council, to repair to the public Minister of the King of Portugal, and signify to him that Parliament have referred it to the Council of State to see the originals of the powers he has from the King, for his treaty and transactions with the Parliament of the commonwealth of England, and that in pursuance thereof, they have sent him to receive the same; that after their perusal they will be restored, and that until that is done, Council cannot take further notice of his letter presented to them this day.

30. Order upon the petition of Robert Garland, Robt. Gravenor, and other proprietors of the ship Trade, *alias* Samaritan, that in respect of the petitioners' property in such ship, and their great losses, the collectors for prize goods deliver up their bond.

31. The petition of Gilbert Crane, master of the Mary Ann Frances, with the papers annexed, referred to the Admiralty Committee. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 35–41.]

Feb. 6. Order in Parliament, that the additional pay, billet money, and led horses be continued for a month longer from the 26th inst., and that the Council of State give an account of this business, touching the abating or taking away of additional pay, billet money, and led horses, before the 26th inst. [*I.* 88, *p.* 68.]

Feb. 6. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Capt. Bishop to take bail of Henry Edwards, prisoner in the Gatehouse, himself in 200*l.*, and two sureties in 100*l.* each, that within five days after his liberty, he shall depart out of London 20 miles, and not return without special leave of Parliament or Council, and that he shall not do anything prejudicial to the present Government.

2. The list of names given in to be Commissioners for the Militia

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 6. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

for the city of Worcester approved, and instructions to be prepared accordingly.

3. The petition of William Wade, merchant, referred to the Irish Committee, who are to examine the debt mentioned therein, and report.

5. Mr. Scobell and Mr. Manley to carefully peruse the trunk of writings delivered them, and give an account of what they find.

6. To write the Army Commissioners to impress 216*l.* to Commissary Phipps, for carrying down draught horses and waggons to Scotland, and to receive his accounts for money and horses delivered to him for the artillery train.

7. The Admiralty Committee to consider the way of treating with the public Minister of Portugal, and the demands to be made of him on behalf of those who have suffered in their persons and estates by the Portuguese, and to confer with the judges of the Admiralty or any others whom they think fit, for gaining a full knowledge of the losses sustained by English merchants in Portugal.

8. The letter now read to the Senate of Dantzic approved, and sent to Mr. Speaker to be signed.

9. The bill against recusants and people that will not go to church to be considered on Tuesday, and Council summoned to attend.

10. The Commissioners for Sequestrations and Compositions to examine the witnesses herewith sent to them, and take their testimony against Lord Craven, and proceed against him according to the Acts of Parliament for Sequestration, and give an account to Council of their proceedings.

11. Order on the petition of the Earl of Devonshire,—stating that he is charged to find horse in co. Bucks, beyond the proportion of his estate,—and upon consideration of other papers therewith presented, that Council conceive it proper for the consideration of the Militia Commissioners to whom they formerly recommended it, and therefore refer the petitioner to the said commissioners, who have power to examine the matter, and give due relief. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 42–44.]

Feb. 7. **7.** Report from the Ordnance Committee that there is a debt of 32,625*l.* 12*s.* for provisions already contracted for by the late Ordnance Committee, and also 3,855*l.* 10*s.* 10½*d.* due to Mr. Browne, gunfounder, for mortar pieces. That 16,111*l.* 1*s.* 6*d.* is requisite for ammunition for ships, and 91,270*l.* 6*s.* for a magazine sufficient for emergent occasions; total, 143,862*l.* 10*s.* 4½*d.* That Council should appropriate a present sum to the goods contracted for, and provide for the remainder. [1 *page.*]

Feb. 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The informations of Robert Rogers and John Stainrigge referred to the Committee of Examinations.

3. The petition of the Governor and Deputy Assistants of the Merchant Adventurers referred to the Committee of Council who are to draw up the instructions for the Lords Ambassadors going to

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

Feb. 8. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

the General Assembly of the United Provinces, who are to prepare what they think fit thereupon, and present it to Council.

4. The petition of Samuel Weston of Dublin, merchant, referred to the Irish Committee.

5. The petition of the Gunmakers' Company referred to the Ordnance Committee.

6. The petition of Nath. Buskill, mariner, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

7. Sir John Tracie and Sir Thos. Gibbon to stand upon their recognizance until Thursday, when they are to appear before Council, and Sir Thos. Gibbon to be examined meantime.

8. The charge against Hen. Hyde to be considered next Thursday.

9. The petition of the Governor of Wallingford Castle referred to the committee which meets with the Army officers.

10. Order upon the petition of John Shepheard, wagon master, that 20*l.* be given him, and the Irish and Scotch Committee consider out of what monies it may be paid.

11. Dr. Walker to draw up a representation of his opinion on the case of Mr. Brock and the rest of the company of his ship, which is to be brought to Council for their approbation, and afterwards sent to the ambassador of Spain.

12. The committee appointed to consider what is to be done in the treaty with the Portuguese ambassador to bring in the same on Monday at 5 o'clock, when a day is to be appointed to hear the said minister. Mr. Frost to return his original powers, and let him know what has been appointed.

13. Order, on report from the Admiralty Committee, that the petition of the captains and masters trading to Newcastle, being of great concern to navigation and commerce, and so most proper for the consideration of the Council of Trade, should be referred to them, as also the paper of grievances annexed, to consider the whole matter and report with speed; and in order thereto, they are desired to sit on Tuesday next, and to warn all parties to appear before them.

14. To inform Wm. Walker, in answer to his petition, that when he applies to the Lord Deputy and Commissioners, or to any others in Ireland who are proper judges of his cause, they will be obliged to do him justice without the help of any recommendation, which Council forbears as unnecessary, in this and the like particular cases.

15. John Browne, now in custody of the Sheriff of Yorkshire, by whom he was brought up hither, to be committed to the Gatehouse for holding correspondence with the enemies, until he be delivered by due course of law.

16. The Sheriff of county Oxford to be again ordered to remove his gaol from the Castle, it being where the citadel is appointed to be erected.

17. Sir Hen. Mildmay, Sir Wm. Masham, Col. Purefoy, and Col. Wauton to be a committee to consider the petition of divers workmen for work done at Tilbury Fort.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

18. The petition of Thomas Clyffe referred to the Admiralty Committee.

19. The petition of the inhabitants of Maldon, county Surrey, referred to the Navy Commissioners, to examine the allegations, and report what they think fit to be done.

21. Commissions to be given to the officers of Gloucestershire, as certified in a list from the Militia Commissioners there. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 45–48.]

Feb. 8. IRISH AND SCOTCH COMMITTEE. Day's Proceedings.

That to enable the 1,500 men recruited from regiments to march to the army in Scotland, warrants be issued for conduct money.

[Also that the ordnance officers] provide drums, muskets, bandoleers, halberts, and pikes for 600 men drawn out of Col. Berkstead's, 300 out of Col. Ingoldsby's, 300 out of Col. Wauton's and 300 out of Col. Gibbon's regiments.

That letters of credit be sent to the bailiffs of Yarmouth, to assist Lieut.-Col. Cobbett to take up there 500*l.*, to defray the charge of freight and shipping them at Yarmouth, to be repaid by bills of exchange on Council at eight days' sight.

That two warrants be issued, enabling Col. Gibbons and Lieut.-Col. Cobbett to impress any shipping needed for their transportation.

That order be given to Capt. Richard Wiltshire of the Jonas of London, and Edw. Thomson, master of the Diligence of Yarmouth, laden with clothes and provisions for Waterford, to fall down with their ships to their convoy, and to set sail with the first opportunity.

That warrants be issued for payment from the 20,000*l.* charged on Goldsmiths' and Haberdashers' Hall for Ireland of 3,534*l.* for raising marching, and conducting to Milford Haven the recruits for Ireland, [*See tables, for details. I.* 17, *pp.* 50–53.]

Feb. 8. **8.** Certificate to the Committee for Navy and Customs, by Edw. Harvy, Dan. Taylor, and Mar. Hildesley, Commissioners of Customs, that two seamen of the Mary, lately arrived in the Thames from Alicant, deposed that 1,000 weight of soap and two sails belonging to the Peter prize, being State's goods, were delivered by the boatswain, and carried by them on board the Mary. [½ *page.*]

Feb. 8. Commission to Col. Wm. Wetton to raise 2,000 able men for Ireland; with notes of commissions for a lieutenant-colonel, major, seven captains, 10 lieutenants, 10 ensigns, quarter-master, and marshall. [*I.* 119, *p.* 100.]

Feb. 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Order to be issued, at desire of the Lord General, for staying two battering guns, formerly ordered to be sent to Scotland.

2. The commission this day read in Latin to be shown to Lord

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

Chief Justice St. John, and then translated into English, and brought to Council to-morrow.

3. The public Minister of Portugal to be treated with by a committee of Council.

4. The said Minister to be heard next Wednesday afternoon, and Sir Oliver Fleming to give him notice hereof, and bring him hither at that time.

7. Sir Hen. Vane, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Bond, and Mr. Scott to be a committee to treat with the Portuguese Minister.

8. Sir Hen. Vane and Mr. Robinson to confer with Major-General Harrison, concerning the suppression of those in arms in Yorkshire.

9. The business concerning Mrs. Beckwith to be heard next Wednesday, when she is to attend, and the orders made therein are to be looked out.

10. The paper returned from Commissary-Gen. Whalley, of the loss of some horses upon the service of Scotland, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

11. Geo. Spilman, Major Blake the present Governor, Thos. Lucas, Thos. Bendish, and Samuel Shipdam added to the Militia Commissioners for Yarmouth in Norfolk, and an instruction to be filled up for that purpose.

12. That the way of treating with the public Minister of Portugal be by a committee of Council, consisting of such a number as Council thinks fit, in reference to the quality of the said Minister.

13. That the said committee shall receive the papers offered by the public Minister to be presented to Council, and shall deliver to the Minister papers resolved on by Council, signed by Mr. Frost, and shall have liberty, in their debates, to prosecute and make good by argument the resolutions of Council, and observe such method in their proceedings upon the treaty as Council shall direct.

14. That the place where the committee shall treat with the said Minister be the great chamber at the end of the Council chamber, and the time next Wednesday at 3 p.m.

15. That Charles Vane, the Parliament agent to Portugal, be present with the said committee at their meeting, and give his assistance.

16. That Mr. Milton, secretary for foreign languages, be appointed to attend this committee at their meetings, and that Joseph Frost be employed for such writing as the committee shall have occasion for.

17. [Instructions to the said Committee.] You are to receive the answer of the Minister to the first paper of demands delivered to him in writing, and also that to the several articles therein contained, before you proceed to deliver any answer to any paper delivered you by him. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 57–59.]

Feb. 10. [ADMIRALTY COMMITTEE. Day's Proceedings.]

That for manning the 50 flat boats for Scotland, each boat have one master at 30*s.* a month, and five mariners at 21*s.* a month.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

That for defraying the charge for six months, providing victuals, for the men, buying kettles, candles, lanterns, compasses, &c., the sum propounded by the Navy Commissioners, being 4,500*l.*, be provided and placed in the hands of the Treasurer of the Navy.

To write the Navy Commissioners to speedily provide the said kettles, compasses, and all other requisites for the said boats.

To write the Committee of Trinity House to take on and contract, upon the terms aforesaid, with 50 masters and 250 mariners of approved fidelity to the commonwealth, and return a list of them to the Generals at Sea with all speed. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 61, 62.]

Feb. 10. [ORDNANCE COMMITTEE. Day's Proceedings.]

The Ordnance officers to give debentures to John Hodges for 4½ tons of leaden shot at 18*l.* per ton, and for 3 tons 15 cwt. at 16*l.* 8*s.* per ton.

The Ordnance officers to prove 10,000 muskets and 2,000 pistols of the Gunmakers' Company, which are to be fixed and brought into the stores, to be ready for service, if the prices be approved, or to be issued out for the Company's disposal, by warrant of Council. [*I.* 17, *p.* 63.]

Feb. 11. Order in Parliament that the Council of State dispose of Worcester House and its yards and gardens, for the better carrying on of the public service. [*I.* 88, *p.* 68.]

Feb. 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Order on the preceding order of Parliament, that the yards, garden, and rooms of Worcester House be made use of for the trustees, contractors, &c. for sale of the late King's lands, and fee farm rents, and that the agreement therefore made for the said garden be null and void, and it is to be continued to the use of the house, and all ways and passages made into it out of any private house to be forthwith made up.

4. The paper of three sheets brought in by Col. Temple to be considered next Thursday.

5. Also the Act concerning recusants.

6. Sir Peter Wentworth, Mr. Challoner, Col. Stapley, Mr. Holland, Mr. Bond, and Major-General [Skippon], to consider how the sub-committee of sequestrations, now sitting at Worcester House, may be accommodated, so as the rooms occupied by them may be made use of for the trustees and contractors and others, employed about fee-farm rents; also to consider how all the private persons lodging in the house may be removed, so that the place may give the greater accommodation to that service, and to meet to-morrow at Worcester House at 7.30 A.M.

7. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to report to Parliament to-morrow morning the commission and letter of credence prepared for the Lords Ambassadors who are to go to the United Provinces.

8. To write the Militia Commissioners for Yorkshire to call together one troop of 100 horse, and keep them together for one month, to be paid by the owners of the said horses.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

10. The petition of Capt. Burrell, Governor of Mersey Island, recommended to the Committee of Plundered Ministers, and Sir Hen. Mildmay to inform them what has been done by Council for removing Mr. Edwards, therein mentioned, and to move that committee to settle another minister there, according to the powers given them by Parliament.

11. To write the Mayor of Leeds, county York, to call Mr. Todd, the minister, before him, and tender him the engagement, and if he refuses to take it, to require him to depart the town within 14 days, and not to enter any market town, or garrison, in that or any other county.

12. That 100*l.* be paid to Mr. Sydenham by Mr. Frost for good service in writing on behalf of the commonwealth.

13. That Mr. Frost pay him 100*l.* a year during Council's pleasure.

14. The Committee for Worcester House to consider the desires of Mr. Masterson, and other persons well affected, contained in their petition, and to take care that they be accommodated. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 67, 70.]

Feb. 12. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of William Willoughby, Maurice Thomson, Wm. Pennoyer, and Nathaniel Andrewes, referred to the Irish Committee, to consider where the money may be had for which they have formerly had warrant, and which it is suggested in the petition will not be brought in.

3. The business of Mr. Martin and Mr. Westropp to be considered next Friday.

4. The Committee for Examinations to examine the complaint by Humph. Holden and Rich. Nutt, against Rich. Meredith, and likewise what is complained of by Meredith against Holden and Nutt.

5. Lord Grey to write the gentlemen of Northamptonshire who were desired to take care for disarming the town of Northampton, that Council well approve what has been done by them, and look upon it as a very acceptable service, for which Lord Grey is to return them thanks.

6. The Council to meet on Saturday next, to consider the report from the Irish Committee concerning the declaration in reference to Ireland.

7. 250*l.* to be paid to Wm. Rowe for his labour in the service of the Irish and Scotch Committee from 29th August to the 16th inst., and the committee to consider out of what treasury the amount shall be paid him.

8. The committee appointed to treat with the Minister of Portugal to meet next Friday, in case he be then ready to give in an answer to the paper delivered to him this day from the committee; Sir Oliver Fleming to give him notice hereof, and acquaint the committee with his answer. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 68–69.]

Feb. 12. Whitehall. **9.** Council of State to the Treasurers-at-war. We wrote to you to pay Mr. Frost 2,000*l.* for service of Council, but we find you have

Hosted by Google

not so much remaining of the first 20,000*l.* lent you; the balance wanting, viz. 330*l.* 19*s.* 9¾*d.* is to be paid from the last moneys lent you by this Council from Gurney House. [¾ *page. Receipted.*]

Feb. 12. Whitehall. **10.** Council of State to Sir John Wollaston and the Treasurers-at-war. We have appointed Mr. Frost to pay 2,415*l.*, and therefore desire you to pay it him out of the last money lent you by Council from Gurney House. [*Endorsed with Frost's receipt, an order by him to Mr. Smith to pay the money to Mr. Carter, surveyor of the works, and note of its payment,* 18*th Feb.* 1651. [2 *pages.*]

Feb. 12. [IRISH AND SCOTCH COMMITTEE. Day's Proceedings.]

That to further the recruits for Ireland, 4,000*l.* should be sent to Haverfordwest, 3,000*l.* from Goldsmiths' Hall, and the other 1,000*l.* from moneys for Munster of which: (1.) 1,500*l.* to be paid to the commissary of the Lord Deputy, to provide victuals for the soldiers' sea voyage; (2.) Money for quarters at 8*d.* a day for men at the waterside; (3.) Six weeks' personal pay in advance to the officers conducting the troops; (4.) Freightage to the shipmasters who transport them.

That Capt. Ephraim Beale, lately employed for mustering recruits at Bristol, muster them within two days of their arrival, and every week, observing the directions prescribed by the Lord Deputy.

That Col. Richards have necessary shipping ready at Milford Haven.

That letters be written to the Militia Commissioners of the several counties where the officers in chief for recruiting men for the service of Ireland are stationed, to give them all assistance.

That the Treasurers-at-war send to Munster 207*l.* 19*s.* for six weeks' pay for the officers, from 30th January last. [*See Tables.*]

Council having, by their order of 24th Sept. approved of Mr. Row to suceed Col. Hill at the Irish Committee, leaving it to themselves to give him fit reward, and the Committee finding, in regard of the many affairs relating to Ireland and Scotland, and the contracting and providing for victuals and clothing for the armies and other business of importance, that great trust and care devolved upon Mr. Row, which with much pains and diligence he has discharged, and in regard of the alteration of the Council about to take place;—order that Council be requested to consider what allowance ought to be made to him for his service from 29th Aug. until the change of the Council, being six months less two days, and that it be referred to this committee where to place the money that they shall think fit to order him.

Order that—it having been formerly reported from this committee, and approved of by Council, that six weeks' advance of pay should be imprested by the treasurers-at-war to the officers sent over by the Lord Deputy to raise and transport recruits for Ireland, which officers are also to be paid their entertainment from the end of the said six weeks until they finish their work here and be transported for Ireland, and the treasurers asking when the six weeks'

Hosted by Google

1651. advance shall commence, as otherwise they cannot know when any more money shall be payable to such officers,—Council be requested to give order that the said six weeks' pay commence from 30 Jan. inclusive, and that the said treasurers have notice hereof.

Order—it appearing upon examination of Mr. Frost's account of disbursements of moneys for paying ships employed in transporting the Lord General's army into Ireland, that there is only 75*l.* 3*s.* 11*d.* remaining in his hands of the money imprested to him for that purpose, —that 20*l.* be allowed him for his pains in receiving, issuing, and keeping such account, and that the balance be set apart and issued as Council shall think fit.

Order for a request for 240*l.* to be paid for 240 men omitted in the report by Col. Cooke of the number presented as recruits for Ireland. [*I.* 17, *pp*, 70–76.]

Feb. 13. Order in Parliament that power be given to the Council of State for the time being to dismiss from London and Westminster, and any place within 20 miles, any person whose abode there shall appear dangerous to the safety of the Parliament or peace of the commonwealth; such persons to conform thereto, upon pain of the penalties in the Act for removing all Papists, &c. from London and Westminster.

Order in Parliament that the Council of State prepare and bring in a model for regulating the officers of the navy, customs, ordnance, armoury, and stores, with all convenient speed.

Order in Parliament—upon a relation made by General Blake of the safe arrival of that part of the Parliament fleet which is under his command, and of the wonderful appearance of the powerful hand of God with him in his services at sea—that the thanks of Parliament be given to him for his great and faithful service, which Mr. Speaker did accordingly.

Also that 1,000*l.* be given to him as a mark of the Parliament's favour, and that the Council of State take care for its present payment. [*I.* 88, *pp.* 68, 69, 70.]

Feb. 13. Act of Parliament appointing Hen. Rolle, Lord Chief Justice of the Upper Bench; Oliver St. John of the Common Pleas; John Bradshaw, serjeant-at-law; Oliver Cromwell, Captain General of the Forces; Phil. Skippon, Major General of the city of London; Sir Wm. Masham, Bart.; Bulstrode Whitelock, Commissioner of the Great Seal; Sir Art. Hesilrigge, Bart.; Sir Jas. Harrington; Sir Hen. Vane, jun.; Dennis Bond; Sir Wm. Armyne, Bart.; Valentine Wauton; Sir Hen. Mildmay; Wm. Purefoy; John Lisle, Commissioner of the Great Seal; Thos. Scott; John Gurdon; Thomas Lord Grey of Groby; Sir Gilbert Pickering, Bart.; Thos. Challoner; Rich. Salwey; Fras. Allein, Alderman of London; Rob. Goodwin; Wm. Leman; Major-Gen. Thos. Harrison; Attorney-General Edm. Prideaux; Sir Thos. Widderington, serjeant-at-law; John Carew; Sir John Bourchier; Sir John Trevor; Charles Fleetwood, lieutenant-general of the horse; Hen. Darley; Thos. Lister; Wm. Cawley; Walter Strickland; Nich. Love;

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.

Feb. 13. Wm. Say; John Feilder; Geo. Thompson; and Sir Wm. Brereton, Bart., a Council of State until 1st Dec. 1651, nine to be a quorum, with the following instructions:—

1–3. The same as given to the preceding Council. [*See Calendar*, 1649, *p.* 6.]

4. To take care of the repair of the State's ships, and of the building of fresh ones when necessary.

5–15. Same as in the former instructions.

16. To preserve the wood and timber growing upon forests, chases, &c. belonging to the State, give order for its felling when needed for building and repairing ships, &c., and to appoint surveyors, woodwards, &c. to execute their orders.

17. To prevent such meetings as may be dangerous to safety.

18. To take care of the library, pictures, and statues at St. James's, and dispose of such as they think fit.

19. To take care of the supplemental pay of the army, and the charges of carrying on the war in Scotland, out of the moneys arising by sale of fee-farm rents, which are to be issued on their warrant, they giving an account thereof to Parliament.

20. To see and report on the originals of the powers given by the King of Portugal to the public Minister sent by him.

21. To remove 20 miles from London and Westminster any persons whose abode there appears prejudicial or dangerous.

22. To remove from garrisons, cities, and large towns such ministers as refuse to acknowledge the present Government by subscribing the engagement.

23. To take care that the recruits for Ireland and Scotland be so conducted as to prevent free quarter and other abuses to the people. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 9–12.]

Feb. 13. Order in Parliament that the Council of State for the ensuing year exercise the powers of Lord Admiral of England, and Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, as vested in the previous Council. [*I.* 89, *p.* 13.]

Order in Parliament that the engagement formerly ordered to be taken by members of the Council of State, of fidelity to Parliament and to a republic, without king or House of Lords, be subscribed by those now appointed members of the Council of State. With the original signatures of every member of the Council of State appended. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 1–3, and 13.]

Order in Parliament that the Council of State administer to every one of its members an oath to be faithful in performance of his trust, and not to disclose without leave anything ordered by Council to be kept secret. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 5, 15.]

Feb. 13. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The business of Sir John Tracie to be considered next Saturday morning, and notice given for him to attend.

4. The petition of Alice Beeston referred to Col. Berkstead, who

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 13. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

is to examine the matter complained of, and see that justice is done the petitioner.

5. The petition of — Barber referred to the Committee for Examinations.

6. Also the petition of Arthur Slingsby.

7. Anthony Isaacson, John Dodington, and Alex. Hamilton, who have testified against Henry *alias* Sir Hen. Hyde, to remain in town until they have leave to depart, either from the Parliament or Council of State.

9. Hen. Hyde, prisoner in the Tower, to be transmitted to the Commissioners of the High Court of Justice to receive his trial for the matter laid to his charge, and the examinations to be sent thither for use of counsel, in drawing up the charge against him.

10. The Committee for Irish and Scotch affairs to report to Council on Saturday morning what they have done upon the reference of Council as to sending commissioners to Scotland.

10*a*. Memorandum to fill up an instruction for the city and county of Worcester.

12. To answer the petition of the Muscovy Company—that, when it shall appear to Council that the petitioners have proceeded in the ordinary way of demanding justice of the several States and persons where complaints in the usual course have been or ought to be made, and that justice has been denied or delayed, though demanded of the supreme powers there, these things and the rights of the petitioners, and their damages being first made to appear, according to the forms necessary in such cases,—Council will assist petitioners by demands of justice on their behalf of the several States where they received the wrong, or by letters of marque and reprisal, or other courses agreeable to justice.

13. The Admiralty Committee to consider the paper sent to Council by the envoy of Portugal, and present Council on Saturday what they conceive a fit answer to it; the Lords Commissioners of the Great Seal, Sir Jas. Harrington and Col. Marten, added to that committee, and they are to consult with the generals at sea, Dr. Walker, or any others whom they please in the business, and meet to-morrow.

14. Dr. Walker to attend the above committee.

15. Sir Oliver Fleming to signify to the envoy of Portugal that Council have appointed that his paper sent this day should be considered to-morrow afternoon, and that when they have taken resolution thereon, it shall be signified to him.

16. The petition of Elizabeth Wyrrall, of Harwood, co. Hereford, recommended to Lord Chief Justice Rolle, to take notice thereof when the petitioner shall apply to him.

17. Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Challoner, Col. Purefoy, Lord Grey and Sir Jas. Harrington to consider the petition of Mr. Vaux, and what allowance should be made him for time past and to come, for his charge as housekeeper of Whitehall, and where the money may be had.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 13. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

18. The Committee for Whitehall to confer with Major-Gen. Harrison and Col. Berkstead, concerning the quartering of soldiers now in Whitehall in some other convenient place.

19. The petition of Col. Fras. Willoughby referred to the Committee for Irish and Scotch affairs, who are to consider whether it may be fit to grant him a pass.

21. The surveyor of works to bring 12 statues from James's House, to be placed in the garden of Whitehall, such as are most proper for that use. [*J.* 17, *pp.* 77–81.]

Feb. 14. Order in Parliament that the Council of State take care that the instructions, letters of credence, and commissions for the Ambassadors Extraordinary be prepared and fairly written by Tuesday next for the signature of the Speaker, and that he sign and seal the same with the Seal of the Parliament of England.

Order in Parliament that an account be brought in from the late Council of State by the 1st of July next, of the monies disbursed by them or on their warrant, for the last and former year. [*J.* 88, *p.* 69.]

Feb. 14. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The desires of the officers employed from the Lord Deputy of Ireland for raising recruits referred to the committee for the affairs of Ireland and Scotland, who are to report thereon to-morrow.

2. Order, upon the petition of John Mallen, that the Admiralty judges state the case mentioned in the petition in writing to Council.

3. The Committee for Examinations to give directions to Mr. Frost for drawing up a narrative of the proceedings between the president of this commonwealth and the senate of Hamburg, to be reported to Parliament, and for drawing up a letter thereupon to be sent to the senate.

4. The paper from the senate, concerning some goods taken from a Hamburgher by Col. Blake at Lisbon, for the relief of the English fleet, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

5. The bill of exchange of Thos. Eastwood referred to the committee for Irish and Scotch affairs.

6. The Committee for Examinations to consider how intelligence may be had from Sweden.

8. To write the town of Hull that Mr. Wood's christian name was mistaken in the former order of Parliament, and it is now amended and sent to them, but that the other two were not mistaken, and that they might therefore have proceeded to the electing of them.

8. Thomas St. Nicholas to succeed Peter Peke as steward of the Court of Chancery and Admiralty for the Cinque Ports.

9. Mr. Holland to make the report from the Ordnance Committee to-morrow.

10. Sir Hen. Vane, Sir Wm. Masham, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Lord

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 14. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

Grey, Mr. Bond, and Mr. Scott to be a committee to consider how an account may be given to Parliament of the monies which have been issued by their warrants for the last two years.

11. Order to be given to Fras. Tokeley, master of the Diamond, and George Errington, master of the Prosperous of Newcastle, to fall down to the Signet frigate at Tilbury Hope, who will convoy them for Scotland by the first wind.

13. Mr. Frost to pay to Mr. Potter, Council messenger, 20*l.* above his 6*d.* a mile, for riding post twice into Scotland last summer.

16. The Committee for Ireland and Scotland having examined the accounts of Mr. Scott for gaining intelligence since 1649, find that he has received 3,470*l.*, and spent 3,692*l.* 17*s.* 0*d.*, so that 222*l.* 17*s.* 5*d.* remains due to him, for which a warrant is to be issued. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 87–96.]

[Feb. 14.] **11.** Report, on an order of the Council of State, of the patents, &c. of the housekeepership at Whitehall, held by Geo. Vaux, senior and junior, and for which Geo. Vaux, senior, paid 1,500*l.*, viz., 500*l.* to Sir John Wentworth and 1,000*l.* to Mr. Leach, gentleman usher, for the use of the Earl of Pembroke and the then King. The office was granted by patent and conformed under the Great Seal 4 July 1650, at a salary of 200*l.* per annum. Geo. Vaux, junior, the present housekeeper, only craves 10*s.* a day for the future, besides 70*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.* which he is out of purse, notwithstanding his father had 200*l.* a year and 108*l.* for incident charges. With particulars of the duties appertaining to the office. [2 *pages.*]

Feb. 14. OrdnanceOffice. **12.** Account by Geo. Payler, Jo. Falkener, and Jo. White, ordnance officers, of provisions contracted for by the ordnance committee, for which no debentures are yet made out. Total, 32,625*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.* [2 *sheets.*]

Feb. 14. **13.** Articles of misdemeanour presented to the Excise Committee by John Rayner, land carriage man in the port of London, against — Ladore, merchant of London, for carrying away six pieces of silk without paying customs; with note of Ladore's answer, and deposition of John Rayner against Ladore. [1¾ *pages.*]

Feb. 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Capt. Thomas Dickman, governor of Clifford's Tower, York, referred to the committee which meets with the army officers.

2. The petition of Elizabeth Viscountess Kenelmekey laid aside.

3. Sir Thos. Gibbon and Sir John Tracie, who were sent up from Norwich to attend Council, and were bound thereto by recognizances before the High Court of justice at Norwich, and have attended Council from time to time accordingly, to be dismissed further attendance, and their recognizance discharged, they having fully

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

perfected the condition; Sir Wm. Armyne and Col. Wauton to signify the same to them.

4. The Council to sit this afternoon at 4 o'clock, and the business of the treasurers-at-war to be taken into consideration.

5. The report which is to be brought in from the committee for Sir John Lenthall to be made this afternoon.

6. Yongman to have 10*l.* more for his charges in staying in town by Council's order.

7. The petition of John Davies referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, to examine the allegations made therein, and if they find the sums mentioned to be due to the petitioner, to report what is to be done thereon.

8. The acknowledgements of John Callis, minister of Wilford, and Laurence Palmer, of Gedling, both co. Notts, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

9. 20*l.* to be allowed to Hen. Middleton for attending the High Court of Justice at Norwich as serjeant-at-arms; 10*l.* to John Brampton, as sword-bearer; and 5*l.* to Hump. Atweeke as crier.

10. Order, upon the petition of Sir Sackville Crow, prisoner in the Tower, that he be informed that when he causes the papers mentioned therein to be produced to Council, they will consider his case further.

11. Capt. Bishop's paper, containing his account, approved.

12. Capt. Bishop to be allowed 140*l.* for his salary up to this date, out of which 9*l.* 10*s.* 8*d.*, on the foot of his account is to be deducted.

13. Mr. Frost to examine the books of Council, to see what orders have been given to the treasurers-at-war for sending money to Scotland and Ireland, according to the note of dates given in by the treasurers, and if they agree with the letters desired, the Lord President is hereby authorised to sign the letters.

15. Joseph Frost to be allowed 50*l.* a year for attending the Ordnance Committee; Mr. Frost to pay it out of the money for the use of Council.

16. The petition of the serjeant-at-arms attending Council referred to Mr. Frost, to take an account of the 50*l.* alleged to have been laid out by him, and to make him allowance, not exceeding 50*l.*, out of the money for the use of Council.

20. Mr. Martin to take care, when he finds opportunity, to make the report he has on behalf of the serjeant-at-arms attending Council, in relation to his arrears due for serving Parliament as a soldier, and also for his good services to the commonwealth.

21. Monsr. Augier to bring to Council the copy of the order of Parliament concerning the payment of his extraordinaries, and also the order of Council revoking a former one for payment of a sum in consideration of extraordinaries.

22. Major Wm. Robinson to draw up an account, from the books of the Council, its committees, and the several treasuries, of all monies paid for ammunition, arms, and clothes, for the artillery

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

train, shipping of recruits, intelligence, and incidents, so as to contain the whole charge of the navy, army, Ireland, and incidents in each year, in like manner as the same is branched into distinct heads in the abstract of the whole charge of the war of Ireland which was given into Council for the last year, from the Committee for Irish Affairs.

23. Sir Hen. Mildmay, Sir Wm. Masham, Mr. Bond, and Mr. Scott to be a committee to direct the methodizing and overseeing the progress of the said accounts. [*I.* 17, *pp.* 91–96.]

[Feb. 15.] Book of recognizances to the Council of State, from 17 May 1649, to 5 Feb. 1651, giving the name and address of the recognizer and of his sureties, the amount and the conditions. All calendared in tables under their respective dates. [*Parchment bound book, small folio; 59 written and numerous blank pages. I.* 120.]

Feb. ? **14.** Petition of Col. George Crompton to the Council of State for supplies. Has been appointed to the charge of Tilbury and Gravesend forts, but there is great want of arms, ammunition, and repairs. [¾ *page.*] *Annexing,*

14. I. *Note of requirements for the said forts, viz., increase of soldiers from* 20 *to* 64, *beds for them to sleep in the forts, repairs for the wharf, leads, and guard house, and sundry arms, and stores.* [1 *sheet.*]

Feb. 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.*

1. Serjeant Bradshaw to be President of the Council.

2. This vote notwithstanding, when any nine of the Council shall meet in the place of the Council, though the president be not there, they will act as a Council.

3. The chamber in Whitehall where the Council usually sit to be the ordinary place for their meeting.

4. Some of the Commissioners of Customs to attend to-morrow.

5. The members of Council that were of the Committee of Irish and Scotch affairs, to take care of those affairs until Wednesday week; Major-Gen. Harrison, Alderman Allein, and Major Salwey added to them, and the Lord General's letter and note of particulars referred to them.

6. All other committees to be revived until Wednesday week.

7. Lord Commissioner Whitelock added to the Committee for Portugal.

8. The letters from the Lord Deputy of Ireland and the Commissioners, Sir Chas. Coote and Col. Venables, and the declaration of the Commissioners, all referred to the Committee for Irish and Scotch Affairs. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 1–2.]

* This is the first meeting of the Council of State elected Feb. 13 (*see* p. 44 ante). The table of attendances will be found after the preface.—ED.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 18. Order in Parliament referring letters from the Lord Deputy of Ireland of 7 and 8 Feb., to the Council of State, who are to take care for provisions, &c. for the service. [*I.* 89, *p.* 14.]

Feb. 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The letter from Waterford of the 8th inst. to Mr. Speaker, referred to the Irish Committee.

3. Every member of the Council to have a copy of the instructions of the House, as also of the engagement and oath.

4. The Admiralty Committee to consider that part of Col. Desborow's letter which relates the losses by pirates upon the west coast, and to take the best order they can for prevention of that mischief.

5. Col. Berkstead to be heard in the business of Mr. Brinsley, preacher at Yarmouth, before anything is concluded therein.

6. The business of the Vice-Admiralties to be again considered next Wednesday week, when the Admiralty judges and Dr. Walker are to attend.

7. The Commissioners of Customs to write to Thornby, chief officer of Customs, to make restitution of the ship and goods of Sir Jas. Lumsden, seized and stayed by him at Whitby.

9. The petition of the wives of nine masters of ships referred to the committee that treats with the Portugal minister.

10. The business offered by Mr. Bond concerning Capt. Taylor to be considered to-morrow.

14. The Ordnance Committee to take order with the ordnance officers, for contracting for and providing the following particulars, to be paid for out of the moneys to come in upon the remainder of the sale of fee-farm rents, viz., 4,000 muskets and bandoleers, 2,000 pikes, 600 pack saddles, 600 rows or creeks to carry biscuit on, 800 surcingles, mantayes, breast girts and croppers, and 800 coverings, 400 of leather and 400 tarpaulins. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 3–6.]

Feb. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Birch. We approve your letter respecting your order given to Capt. Vasey to go to sea with Capt. Sherwin, for the greater security of the money to be carried by him, and thank you for it; if by any accident they should be still retarded and remain there, we desire you to give Capt. Vasey, or any other ship you judge fitter for that service, order to accompany Capt. Sherwin. [*I.* 96, *p.* 1.]

Feb. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Mr. Thornby, Customs' officer at Whitby. We are informed that you have seized and stayed a ship with goods belonging to Sir James Lumsden, which was under the protection of the Lord General, and had his pass, and that you refuse to deliver them up. You are forthwith to make restitution, and suffer the ship to proceed on her voyage, make reparation for any loss or embezzlement of such goods, and attend Council to answer for your refractoriness. [*I.* 96, *p.* 2.]

Feb. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to the Bailiffs and Governor of Scarborough. We understand by a list lately sent that you have removed out of the

Hosted by Google

town diver persons as being disaffected, whose abode there may endanger the peace. We approve your care, and desire you will again peruse the list, that none may be removed but such whose remaining in that town is inconsistent with its safety, but to continue your order for removing 'such as are dangerous, and of whom you can have no satisfaction concerning their peaceable behaviour, in case of their stay there. As to others not so notorious for disaffection, who may be admitted to stay in town without imminent danger, you are to take their recognizances with good sureties, to act nothing prejudicial to Parliament or the present government, and to appear before you when summoned. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 2, 3.]

Feb. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasurers-at War. We formerly wrote you to send down a deputy paymaster to Milford Haven, with 4,000*l.* to be issued to officers certified by Col. Cooke and Col. Richards to have attended the service of recruits, beyond the six weeks for which they have their pay already advanced according to the Irish establishment, commencing from the end of the six weeks' pay, and ending upon the day of their shipping themselves for Ireland; we have since thought fit, for the better enabling them to perform their service, to advance one month's pay more to them, and therefore desire you to give your deputy treasurer notice hereof, and order him to give no pay upon our former directions, until the 10 weeks commencing 30 Jan. last, for which they have their advance, are expired. [*I.* 96, *p.* 6.]

Feb. 18. **15.** Warrant by Robert Blake, Edw. Popham, and Rich.. Deane, admirals of the fleet, appointing John Pearce to be captain of the Providence, to repair on board, and take charge of her at once for the present expedition. [*Parchment*, 1 *page, signed.*]

Feb. 19. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The draft of the oath now read to be given to Mr. Frost, secretary to the Council, to be reported to the House.

2. The other draft of an oath to be tendered to such as Council shall employ under them to be also reported to Parliament for their approbation by Mr. Say.

4. The petition of Mr. Brinsley, preacher at Yarmouth, to be considered to-morrow, and Col. Berkstead to have notice of it, that he may attend if he please.

5. Capt. Taylor to be called in, and admonished for suffering his soldiers to quarter in private houses.

6. The Committee for Irish and Scotch Affairs to consider the Acts of Parliament and Orders of Council concerning free quarter, and offer what they think fit as a remedy for it.

7. A list of the messengers that served Council formerly to be brought in next Friday.

8. All officers to be continued until next Friday.

9. During the sitting of Council, no person to be suffered to continue in the rooms called the Horse Chamber and Lobby, nor any other room between the Council and the Admiralty Chamber; the

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 19. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

middle door in the little gallery to be kept constantly locked, and no addresses to be made to them at that door towards the Horse Chambers.

10. Gaulter Frost, junior, to be assistant secretary, during this Council's continuance.

11. After Council is set, no minister of Council shall be present at any debate, but the secretary and his assistant, without special order of Council.

12 The preachers to Council to be continued as formerly, until further order.

13. The Lords Commissioners [of the Great Seal], Lord Grey, Mr. Challoner, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Sir Hen. Vane, Sir Wm. Armyne, Col. Purefoy, Mr. Scott, Col. Thomson, Mr. Carew, Sir Arthur Hesilrigge, and Major-Gen. Harrison, to be a committee to consider what further instructions are fit to be given to the Lords Ambassadors now going to the States General, and bring their opinion on Monday, when the ambassadors are to be present.

14. John Milton to be secretary for foreign languages, for the time of the Council.

15. Serjeant Dendy to be serjeant-at-arms to the Council for the same time, and present the names of the men employed under him.

16. James Palmer, recommended by Mr. Scott, added to the Militia Commissioners of Suffolk.

17. Lieut.-Col. Edw. Scott, Capt. Charles Bowles, and Hen. Joules, recommended by Sir Mich. Livesey, Mr. Dixwell, J. Parker, and Rich. Bowen, added to the Militia Commissioners for Kent.

26. For the managing of the flat boats for Scotland, the master of each boat is to be allowed 40*s.* a month, and the mariners 21*s.* each, clear of the chest, and this to be signified to the Committee of Trinity House. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 9–14.]

Feb. 19. Council of State to the Generals of the Fleet at Sea, and to all other captains and commanders of ships in the service of the commonwealth. Anthony Tierens, merchant, on behalf of his correspondents at Hamburg, Holland, and Zealand that trade for the Caribbee Islands in the West Indies, has petitioned us for license to send the Salamander of Flushing, Capt. Mich. De Buiter, commander, and also the ship of Vander Schure of Amsterdam, and the ship of William Gryston and company of Hamburg, with the fleet to Barbadoes, to trade there, in case it shall be reduced by them. We have thought fit to permit the said ships to sail to Barbadoes, in company of the fleet of this commonwealth, now ready to depart thither, and to trade with or at any islands or plantations in obedience to this commonwealth, he giving security in the Admiralty Court that they will not trade with any islands or places in disaffection to this commonwealth, and that the ships and masters thereof shall follow the orders of the commander-in-chief of the fleet. They are to permit the said ships to trade accordingly. [*I.* 65, *p.* 14.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Sheriff of Oxfordshire. For the better security of the City of Oxford, and to avoid the charge of a greater garrison, Council gave order for erecting a Citadel, where the country gaol has been usually kept. We are informed that the prisoners under your charge are still there, which we do not conceive can stand with the safe keeping of that place. We therefore desire you to prepare some fit place for their keeping, and forthwith remove them, that the citadel may be in a safe posture. [*I.* 96, *p.* 3.]

Feb. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Mayor and Aldermen of Leicester. We have received your letter concerning Mr. Angel, and Mr. Price, but find no cause to change the former order of Council, signified to you on the 5th inst. [*I.* 96, *p.* 4.]

Feb. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Committee. We desire that the victuals for 300 seamen to manage the flat boats for Scotland, may be supplied from the victuallers of the navy, and if the proportion for these 300 men will not fall within the provision for the 11,000 men in the service, we hereby undertake that the treasurers of the navy shall be enabled with money to pay for the victuals and wages of such 300 men, for the time they shall be employed. You are therefore to direct the Navy Commissioners to apportion four months victuals for such men, to be sent as follows. Two months' victuals for 200 men to be immediately put on board the Peregrin, designed for Scotland. Three months' victuals for 120 men, to be put into a vessel of 90 or 100 tons, for which the Navy Commissioners are to contract for three months, to carry the same to Newcastle to victual the boats there,and to attend them to Scotland, give out victuals weekly, and observe the orders of Admiral Deane. A Check master is to be sent with her, to see to the distribution of the victuals, and to keep an account thereof. The remainder of the four months' victuals is to be put on board the Satisfaction, which is also to go to Scotland, and what she cannot be carry is to be sent by other ships going for Scotland.

The Mary fly-boat is to be ready a month hence, to take two months' victuals more for the 300 men; if they shall not have occasion to use it, it may supply the shipping upon that coast; much depends upon the quick dispatch of the first victuals; hasten them away, and be mindful to prepare succeeding supplies in time; let the beer be sent in barrels or hogsheads. [*I.* 96, *p.* 5.]

Feb. 20. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Sir Geo. Ayscue to attend the Irish Committee to-morrow morning, to receive his commission and dispatch.

1*a*. The Committee for Examinations to take care for the apprehension of those men intimated in letters from Rotterdam to be coming to England for some ill purposes.

2. Mr. Frost to make an extract of the foreign intelligence necessary to be sent to the Lord General, and to send it.

3. The information of Rich. Ponsonby and Gabriel Legat of Ely, with the examination of Thos. Kittermaster, and the letter of Dr. Stayne from Ely, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 20. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

4. A copy of the petition of Humphrey Weld to be sent to the Governor of Weymouth, who is to certify the matter of fact, and give his opinion whether the place be tenable or not, as it will be necessary to keep a garrison in it or to demolish it.

5. The order for removal of Mr. Brinsley from preaching at Yarmouth suspended, and he to have liberty to return and officiate in the ministry as formerly, until Parliament or Council order to the contrary.

6. The Committee for Examinations to consider the business mentioned by Sir Hen. Mildmay, and if they find it of concernment, to report the state thereof to Council.

8. The petition of Walter Garret, mariner, prisoner in the Marshalsea, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

9. The report from the Irish Committee, as to sending a regiment of planters over to Ireland, to be considered to-morrow afternoon. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 15–16.]

Feb. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Fitch, Governor of Carlisle. We have seen your letter to Mr. Robinson concerning Denton the pirate, and direct that he be sent to the county gaol at York, in order to his trial. [*I.* 96, *p.* 7.]

Feb. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Luke Robinson. Upon reading the letter from Col. Fitch to yourself, we thought fit that Denton should be removed to York Castle, and have sent order for his removal, and a warrant for his commitment there in order to his trial; that it may effectually proceed, we desire you to write the justices of the peace there to take the examinations, and bind over the prosecutors and witnesses, so that the law may proceed effectually against so pernicious an offender. [*I.* 96, *p.* 7.]

Feb. 21. Order in Parliament, on report from the Council of State by Mr. Say of two oaths to be administered to Mr. Frost, their secretary, and his assistant,—that the same be administered to such secretary and to such other officers of the said Council as they think fit.

That Council be authorised to administer the said oaths, which are as follows: "I, Gaulter Frost, being appointed secretary to the Council of State by order of Parliament for the year ensuing, do promise, in the sight of God, through his grace, I will be faithful in the trust committed to me, and not reveal or disclose anything, in whole or in part, directly or indirectly, that shall be debated or resolved upon in the Council, and ordered to be kept secret by the said Council, without the directions or allowance of the Parliament or Council. Signed.

Oath to the same effect signed by Gualter Frost, jun.

Order in Parliament, that the stores and magazines for all military provisions, both for sea and land service, shall be provided and disposed of by the Council of State, according to their former powers, until Parliament shall take further order. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 15–16.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
Feb. 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The proposals of Col. Cooke, or of any other concerning the planting of Ireland, to be considered by the Irish Committee.

3. The Commissioners of Council to meet the public minister of Portugal next Monday, in the Chamber for the Council of Trade, to further confer with him concerning the matters to be treated upon between them; Sir Oliver Fleming, Master of the Ceremonies, to give the minister notice hereof.

4. The Lords Ambassadors who are to go to Holland to have such copies of the papers of the treaty between the commonwealth and the public minister of Portugal as they shall desire; and such papers as shall pass for the future in that treaty are to be sent to them.

5. The Committee for Ireland and Scotland to send for the several trustees entrusted with the sale of several lands, and likewise for such treasurers as they shall think fit, and confer with them concerning the present state of their treasuries; and if they find there are any obstructions upon the coming in of money, they are to report the same to Council, together with the state of their treasuries, on Monday.

7. Alderman Allein and Major Salwey to speak with the Commissioners for Sequestrations and Compositions, to know what time Col. Broughton made his composition, and for what estate and sum, and report.

8. The petition of the town of Leicester, on behalf of Mr. Angel and Mr. Price, to be laid aside.

9. Major-Gen. Harrison, Mr. Cawley, and Mr. Carew, added to the Committee for Examinations.

10. The propositions sent over from the Lord Deputy of Ireland, concerning the planting of sea ports in Ireland, to be reported to Parliament by Major Salwey.

11. The letter of Major Harrison from Guernsey referred to the Committee that meets with the Army Officers.

12. Major Salwey to report to Parliament that Council, in pursuance of their order concerning taking care to prevent free quarter by the recruits and forces marching to Ireland,—have ordered that in all the warrants whereby [officers] are authorised to beat drums for raising recruits, and for their march to the place of transportation, there is inserted this clause: "That they shall march directly towards their port without unnecessary delay, and that in their march, they shall quarter in inns and alehouses only, and not in private men's houses, unless in case of necessity, where there are not inns or alehouses; and in case of such unavoidable necessity, that they do agree with people where they come to quarter, and duly pay for what they have." Also to request Parliament to give order that the same may be made public, for the better satisfaction of the people. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 18–20.]

Feb. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasurers for Sale of the late King's goods. Understanding that there are certain hangings still remaining at Ludlow Castle, which were parcel of the late King's goods, and are wholly useless there, but if brought up would be service-

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

able for some rooms appointed for public service in Whitehall, we desire you to give order for their being sent up and delivered to Mr. Kinnersley, to be disposed of by him as Council shall direct. [*I.* 96, *p.* 8.]

Feb. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners, county Hants. We have before written you concerning the making of Winchester Castle untenable, but it is not yet done. We have intimated the danger that may come by it, which, if it should happen, would first have its ill effects upon that county; we therefore desire it may be done within 14 days after the assizes, where you will have occasion to meet, and can take order for its being done, of which you are to certify us, that we may be satisfied that the danger feared by that place is prevented. [*I.* 96, *p.* 89.]

Feb. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Revenue Committee. The Lords Ambassadors being now going into Holland, and Mr. Dorislaus being desirous to attend them thither, to solicit justice there against any that can be discovered in those provinces who had a hand in the murder of his father, and having intimated that he has no money to enable him to prosecute his pious desire, wherein he deserves all due encouragement, we desire you to order what is due to him of his pension to be paid, and 50*l.* more, which is allotted to him for prosecution of a special service wherein the State is concerned. As the Ambassadors will depart in a few days, you are to see that the money is speedily paid, so that he may be able to furnish himself for that journey. [*I.* 96, *p.* 9.]

Feb. 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The Surveyor of Works to take care that all the pictures and arms of the late king in Whitehall be removed forthwith, whether they be in chambers or windows of chambers, or any other public or private place.

4. To inform Sir Hen. Griffith, in answer to his petition, that upon his producing a certificate from the Commissioners for Sequestrations and Compositions that he has business depending before them, and a certificate from a physician concerning the sickness of his wife, Council will take his petition into consideration.

5. Order that during the sitting of Council, no person be permitted to stay in the great room at the lower end of the Council Chamber, commonly known as the Queen's Guard Chamber, nor in the lesser room adjoining to that, nor in the portal to the Council Chamber, but that the outer door be shut, and the door-keeper attend without the door.

7. The petition of Col. Hen. Slade, executor of Col. Jas. Castle, on behalf of the orphans of Col. Castle, referred to the Committee for Ireland and Scotland.

8. The petition of Edw. Ansley referred to the Ordnance Committee.

9. To inform John Croke, of Motcomb, co. Dorset, in answer to his petition, that he must apply to the Militia Commissioners for that county, who are authorised to give the license required.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

10. Sir Arthur Hesilrigge to report to-morrow to Parliament the opinion of Council that one or more ambassadors should be sent to Spain.

11. The Earl of Lindsay to have five days longer time to remain in town, about business of concernment. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 18–24.]

Feb. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer. We received the enclosed information [concerning a design in Berkshire to raise arms against the State]. As the informant is a prisoner at Reading, we desire you to [send for the parties and] examine the matter, and return the whole by the bearer to us, that we may take further order as there shall be cause. [*I.* 96, *p.* 10; 65, *p.* 93.]

Feb. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane, Governor of Weymouth. By the enclosed petition you will see what is represented concerning Lulworth Castle; say whether the place be tenable or not, as it must either have a garrison, or be demolished to prevent danger by it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 11.]

Feb. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lords Ambassadors going to the United Provinces. Understanding by Isaac Dorislaus, son of Dr. Dorislaus, lately slain in Holland, that he desires to go over thither, upon occasion of your embassy to the States of the United Provinces, we recommend him to you to be one in the list of your followers, by reason of which he will be the better enabled to make a more effectual enquiry into the murder of his late father, and may be useful to discover to you the persons who were engaged in that bloody fact, that justice may be demanded upon the offenders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 11.]

Feb. 25. Order in Parliament, on report from the Council of State by Sir Arth. Hesilrigge that one or more ambassadors should be sent to Spain, that Council consider of some fit persons to be so employed, and of the time, and report to the House. [*I.* 89, *p.* 16.]

Feb. 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. To desire the Lord President to make an enquiry into the business of the first reporter of the resolution taken in Council last night, of reporting to Parliament that an ambassador be sent to Spain.

4. The petition of Andrew Richard and Capt. Roger Laurence referred to the Admiralty Committee.

5. Also the petition of John Downe and Rich. Medford.

6. The Admiralty Committee to send for Capt. Wiltshire, prisoner in the Gatehouse for debt, and for the parties who have arrested him, and confer with them, and satisfy the parties to whom the money is owing out of money due to Wiltshire, and see that he is discharged, that he may go upon the public service in which he is engaged.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

7. The Committees of this Council to be continued as they now stand for one week longer.

8. Col. Fielder to report to Parliament that—in pursuance of their order of the 21st, referring it to Council to take care for the supply of the magazines for land and sea service,—they have considered the same, and find that ammunition, &c. will be wanted for setting forth the summer fleet, for which Council are ready to contract, but find there is no money left at their disposal for payment of such contracts, and that a sum should be appointed therefor.

12. Armiger Warner, agent for the monthly assessment for the army, appointed agent for quickening the bringing in of the arrears on the ordinance of 20,000*l.* a month for Ireland, in counties Sussex, Surrey, Berks, and Wilts, and empowered with instructions such as have been given to other agents, and the usual letters to the Commissioners of the Counties; letters to be sent to discharge a negligent agent for Somersetshire, and require his giving an account of the state of the arrears there to Mr. Peers, a new agent; also another to the high collector of Taunton Marsh, to give a like account to Peers, and another to three gentlemen named by Sir Wm. Constable, to call to account some receivers and agents for counties Hereford and Gloucester, who detain money in their hands.

13. For the better enabling the forces in Ireland to take the field in the spring, 60,000*l.* is to be forthwith prepared and sent thither.

That—whereas 70,000*l.* was ordered on 31 Oct. last, to be sent to Ireland, according to directions by the Committee for Irish and Scotch Affairs, as 30,000*l.* thereof was taken up and advanced upon the excise, which could not all be timely procured, so that the said committee gave instructions to the treasurers-at-war only to send 60,000*l.* of the said 70,000*l.*, whereby 10,000*l.* thereof now remains—the said committee are to give a new instruction for sending away this 10,000*l.*, in part of the 60,000*l.* now to be sent, and a like warrant to be given to the Treasurers-at-war to send 10,000*l.* more out of the remains of the several sums formerly appointed for the service of Ireland.

That for completing the said sum of 60,000*l.*, like warrant be given to send the 40,000*l.* already assigned out of the present four months' assessment of 120,000*l.* a month, beginning 25 Dec. last, whereof 20,000*l.* a month is by order of Parliament assigned for the service of Ireland, and that order be given to the said treasurers to ship and land the said 60,000*l.* in Ireland, and also to issue the same for pay of the said forces, according to directions from the said committee. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 28–32.]

Feb. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for county Somerset. We understand by your letter from Somerton, your care and diligence in the work of the militia, and the good progress made therein by raising the forces mentioned, of whose readiness to serve either in their own county or elsewhere we are glad to hear. We approve of

Hosted by Google

what has been done by you herein. For the matter of reward to be given to the receivers of the money appointed by the Act to be raised for the militia, we leave it to you to pursue the intention of the Act, and to make them such allowance as in your judgment shall seem meet. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 11, 12.]

Feb. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for county York. We understand your difficulties in gathering together a troop of horse to be continued for one month, for securing the county from robberies and spoils done on the people by a company of disaffected persons, who have gathered together in a hostile manner. We approve not the expedient you offer for making up of a troop by drawing some of the soldiers out of the several garrisons in your county, and mounting them upon horses, as those garrisons have no more men in them than are necessary for their defence. We therefore desire you, for preservation of the county, to put forth your power as commissioners, and cause a troop of 100 militia horse to be called together, and kept on service for one month, and take care to appoint such riders as may, out of their good affection to the public, and without dispute, receive and obey your orders. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 12, 13.]

Feb. 26. Order in Parliament that the Council of State consider what ammunition, &c. are necessary to be provided, for the next summer's fleet, and what treasury is open for it; with a full and clear account of the state of the whole treasury of the commonwealth, as well for defraying the charge of the army as navy, and other public business, and report to the House next Tuesday. [*I.* 89, *p.* 17.]

Feb. 26. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

4. The allowance of wages made to Mons. Augier, in consideration of his agency in France, to be continued to him until 25 March next, and no longer. Council will deal with him concerning his extraordinaries as with other public ministers employed in foreign parts.

5. Summons to be sent to all the members of Council about town to attend to-morrow afternoon. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 34, 35.]

Feb. 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. The Nicodemus frigate having been already eight months in service, and ordered to be continued abroad, the company have desired their wages, that their families may be provided for in their absence. You are therefore to give order for paying them five months' wages, that they may be ready to go when required. [*I.* 96, *p.* 13.]

Feb. 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Committee. There being a squadron of ships now appointed to go northward under Col. Deane, we desire you to see 500*l.* put on board the ship Speaker, to be employed for contingent services, and that speedily, that the ships may not stay for want of that supply. [*I.* 96, *p.* 14.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 26. **16.** Petition of John Browne, gunfounder, to the Council of State, for consideration of an annexed remonstrance, and payment of the arrears due for goods delivered; and then whatsoever they shall command, petitioner will perform to the utmost of art and industry.

Two months since he presented a copy of this remonstrance to the Ordnance Committee, which was a business of such great concernment for the public safety that, had not the alteration of the Council prevented, he made no question but to have received the speedy direction of that committee. That he may not utterly be disabled to do that service which, for speed and serviceableness, cannot be peformed by any other artist within these dominions, but by petitioner and his sons and their agents; and also that the Council of State may be fully satisfied of his desires to do his utmost to secure the commonwealth, he has annexed the remonstrance—

1. Because, by order of Parliament of the 21st inst., the stores and magazines of all military provisions, both for sea and land service, are to be provided and disposed of by the Council of State.

2. Because the time for buying wood will be past after a month or six weeks, and then he cannot, upon any emergencies, though never so urgent, make such good work and so speedily as the necessities of affairs may require. [1 *page.*] *Annexing,*

16. I. *Remonstrance of John Browne to the Ordnance Committee. Within these few months, the committee have made two contracts with Robert Cheek (my menial servant and clerk, until his ungodly conversation cast him out) for divers pieces, for no other reason but a conscientious discharge of their trust to Parliament, by bringing down the price of those commodities; but the committee has not been informed what manner of person Cheek is, nor so seriously weighed the mischiefs that may befall, if this manufacture be laid down by me or be divided.*

Cheek has neither the skill, stock, nor credit to carry on the whole work, and especially if he be limited to as short a time as has been allotted to me, to cast three great mortar pieces and 300 *grenadoes, all which I delivered in six weeks; but he, by his contract, has time enough, for no time is expressed, which enables him in a great measure to sell below me, if he performs at all; but these incapacities in Cheek are not so proper for me to urge. I shall therefore represent the mischief in these particulars—*

1. *That the cheapness of the commodity is not of so much concernment as the certain, full, expeditious supply, with good and serviceable commodities, which Cheek cannot do.*

2. *If the price should be lessened, the business must fall and be laid down by me, and that young undertaker, and then it cannot be recovered again in less than two or three years, if at all.*

3. *Many of the workmen are outlandish men, and will have good rates for their work, or else they will return to*

Hosted by Google

their own country, and will not be suddenly brought over again.

4. *If there should be more than one man employed, they will be undermining one another, and raising the price of all commodities and workmen's wages, and so either the State must give a greater rate, or those employed will not be able to subsist; besides the workmen will not be at any certain command under either, but will make use of and serve their own turn on both.*

5, *Whether the State, at such a time as this, when they have such pressing occasions of all sorts of commodities of this nature, will hazard such a business for a little abatement of price, which cannot be afforded by the maker without disenabling him to serve them so well as now, my stock amounting to* 30,000*l.*, *for which I pay interest.*

6. *What Cheek does or shall do is not by any skill he has, but by two or three workmen he has got from me; and if he be suffered so to entice away my men, I shall not be able to serve the State, be their occasions ever so urgent.*

7. *Having thus fully stated the business, and the evil consequences that will follow if I have not the whole employment, as no other man has ever done the like for goodness, greatness, and expedition in any nation, I hope I shall be excused, having given timely notice thereof, if any disasters shall ensue; to that purpose I desire that an entry hereof may be made.*

8. *As I have already represented that it is just and honourable for this committee to be good husbands for the commonwealth, so I am confident it is not your intention that I should be undone by the service of the State; therefore I request that the debt which the late King owed me may be immediately stated, and times set for payment; and then, my debts being first paid, I will engage to lay it all out for the service, at such rates as may just enable me to live; if this be denied, then, unless I have sufficient employment according to my stock, and for discharge of the great expense I am constrained to undergo, viz.,*—4,000*l.* *a year for rent, repairs, wages, and use of money,—I must give over this chargeable employment, and change my course in my old age, which may be very advantageous to me in the best things, but dangerous enough, if I understand anything, to the commonwealth.*

Yet if this committee shall hold it better service to Parliament to give long time for their commodities, so that they may have them cheaper, upon taking away my stock, and lessening the number of workmen, I will sell as cheap as any man. [2 *pages.*]

Feb. 27. **17.** Order in Parliament that the letter from Dover be referred to the Council of State, to consider and report how the harbour there may be preserved, and the mischief prevented, and what revenue there is

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

for maintaining the said harbour, and how it is disposed of. [*Draft, ½ page.*]

Feb. 27. Order in Parliament that the officers belonging to the recruits and forces which now or hereafter shall be raised for the service in Ireland constantly attend their respective charges, and that the said recruits and forces march directly to their ports without delay, and in the march to the sea-side, quarter in inns and alehouses only, and pay for what they have. All constables and others are to take notice and care hereof, and the several Commissioners for the Militia or monthly Assessments are hereby authorised to give their assistance in their respective counties that this order may be duly observed.

That the Council of State do take care that this order be sent into the several counties through which these recruits are to pass, to the respective Commissioners for the Militia and for the Monthly Assessments, as also to the constables. [*I.* 89, *p.* 17.]

Feb. 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Samuel Mells referred to the Committee for Ireland and Scotland.

2. Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Love, Sir Wm. Masham, Mr. Darley, Sir John Trevor, Sir John Bourchier, Mr. Cawley, Alderman Allein, Mr. Leman, Mr. Carew, Major-Gen. Harrison, Lord Grey, and Col. Fielder, to be a committee for preserving the timber of the commonwealth, in pursuance of the instructions from Parliament to Council, and to consider the demand made of some trees for repairing the pales of Hampton Court Park, and all other demands of that nature.

4. The order of Parliament of the 26th inst., concerning the stating of the treasury of the commonwealth, referred to the Committee for Ireland and Scotland.

5. Mr. Scott to have the same power continued as formerly for managing foreign intelligences, until further order.

6. The petition of the mayor, jurats, and other well-affected persons of the town and castle of Dover and parts adjacent, referred to the committee which meets with the army officers, who are to consider of some person to take charge of Dover Castle, according to the order of Parliament.

7. Sir Hen. Griffith to have liberty to continue in town till 20 March.

15. A messenger to be forthwith sent to see that the Adventure of London, William and Mary of London, and Lynn Merchant, fall down to Sir Geo. Ayscue, in the Downs.

19. Marching warrants to be issued to the officers named by Col. Cooke, viz., Capts. Webb and Lucas for Col. Stubber's regiment; Capt. Rich. Weston and Lieut. Wm. Skinner, for Col. Ryves'; Capt. Hen. Nicholls for Col. Cooke's; Capt. Vere Hunt, and Lieuts. Rob. Drury, and Jonathan Barnes, for Col. Gifford's, and Capt. Nath. Cobham for the firelocks for the train; to beat drums for recruits, quarter only in inns and alehouses, &c., and warrants of that kind

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

to be issued of course for the future, to such as shall have warrants for money to enable them to march recruits for Ireland.

21. The Treasurers-at-War to send the 4,000*l.* formerly ordered to Havordfordwest by land. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 36-42.]

Feb. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners and Commissioners for the Monthly Assessments in the several counties. Parliament—noticing the great abuses put upon the people by companies of soldiers marching towards their port for transportation to Ireland, and being tenderly sensible of those sufferings of the people by those men, contrary to their contracts made with Council, and wishing, by all means, to prevent the continuance of the pressure, as well as to punish the insolencies past, where the same shall be complained of and proved—have thought fit to pass and publish the orders herewith sent. We recommend it to your care to see the same put in effectual execution, for the ease and benefit of the people of the country through which they pass, and desire you to give your best assistance for their relief. [*I.* 96, *p.* 15.]

Feb. 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The business mentioned in Mr. Culmer's letter from Minster, in the Isle of Thanet, referred to Sir Michael Livesey, and other justices of peace in those parts.

5. The petition of Lionel Becher of Bideford, with certificates from the Commissioners in Ireland and Sampson Lort, referred to the Irish Committee.

6. The petition of William Dugard referred to the Committee for Examinations, to proceed according to the Act for printing.

7. The petition of Wm. Disney senr. referred to the Irish Committee.

8. The petition and papers of Philip Noell and others referred to the Admiralty Committee.

9. The petition of Laurence Hyde, first captain in Col. Russell's regiment in Ireland, referred to the Irish Committee.

11. The petition of Reuben Peele of Southwold referred to the Admiralty Committee.

12. The petition of John Stubbs and Rich. Geoffrayes referred to the Admiralty Committee, to agree the business if they can, or otherwise report.

13. To inform Peregrine Greene, in answer to his petition, that Council have no power to give any order therein.

15. Thomas Stebben to be committed prisoner to Newgate, in order to his trial for spreading treasonable declarations.

17. The representation of Henry Neave, concerning money expended by him in the business of Norfolk, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

18. The proposition of the Lord General concerning Colonel Fenwick's regiment referred to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge, Alderman Allein, and Mr. Darley.

19. Mr. Frost to draw up an order, according to the debates now

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Feb. 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

had, of the manner how reports should be made from committees, of matters referred to them by Council.

21. Mr. Scott to hold constant intelligence with the Lords Ambassadors now going to the United Provinces. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 43–46.]

Feb. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Mayor of Faversham and Messrs. Sterry and Knowles. We approve what you have done about Thos. Stebben, and have committed him to Newgate for trial, for spreading those treasonable declarations. [*I.* 96, *p.* 16.]

Feb. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Pyne. We have received your letter as to securing Thomas Elford [minister], for publishing false news; we desire you to bind over the prosecutors and witnesses, and to see that he is proceeded against at the next assizes; we thank you for your continual labour in the service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 16; 65, *p.* 43.]

Feb. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Charles Coote and Col. Venables. By the enclosed copy of a letter and list of offenders, you will see both the greatness of the offence therein mentioned, and some overtures of advice for apprehending those men, and sending them to the place where they may receive punishment. As we approve thereof, we desire you either to act in the way propounded, or any other way that you shall judge best, but to do it secretly, so that they may be apprehended, and safely sent [fettered] to Cumberland, and there delivered to safe custody [to the governor of Carlisle], that they may be brought to condign punishment for their very great offences committed in that county. [*I.* 96, *p.* 17; 65. *p.* 41.]

Feb. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Michael Livesey, Bart. By the enclosed letter of Mr. Culmer, you will be informed of the present state of the Isle of Thanet; but as it is only upon the information of a single person, we cannot give any order therein, and therefore desire you, and such other justices of the peace in or near those parts as you deem fit, to take the examinations of persons thereabouts, and certify us, that we may give requisite orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 18.]

Feb. ? **18.** Reasons why the Stationers' Company bought their printing house in Scotland. The Company have for several years been much prejudiced by the late King's printer for Scotland, who had a patent to print all manner of English books there, and to import them into England, by means whereof the best and most vendible copies of the company and their particular members were reprinted there and imported hither, to their great damage.

Thereupon the Company, for prevention of this mischief, four years since, upon an overture from the King's printer there to sell the Company his patent and printing house, made an agreement with him which cost them a great sum, since which, what with the troubles there and here, the Company have extremely suffered; and having sent over some workmen, they were constrained, for keeping them in work, to print an impression of the Bible in 8vo., which has been two years in printing, and was finished some months since. Part thereof was sent over a year since, and the remainder was to

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

have been here three months since, but for want of fitting opportunity, was delayed until now.

The Company are now withdrawing their stock and materials from thence, in regard of the late Act, and full provision is now made against importation from that kingdom and all other parts beyond seas, the want of which was the true reason of their keeping their said printing house there. [1¼ *page.*]

March 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Cornelia Feilders and others referred to the Admiralty Committee.

2. Lord Campden to appear at Council next Monday, and what is to be said against him to be then produced.

3. The petition of the Mariners of the Cignet referred to the Admiralty Committee.

5. The committees of Council, as they are now constituted, to meet next Monday, and consider the framing of some rules by which they will order their proceedings, and to report what they prepare in the afternoon.

7. The petition of Thos Westrop recommended to the Lords Commissioners of the Great Seal.

8. Lord Commissioner Lisle to confer with Col. Sydenham concerning Cardall Goodman's business, and providing of a minister to be sent to the Isle of Wight, and to report what should be done.

9. Sir Wm. Armyne, Lord Grey, Mr. Bond, Mr. Carew, Major-General Harrison, Sir Gilbert Pickering, and Col. Feilder, to be a committee to examine the abuses said to have been committed by Sir Jno. Lenthall or his officers, in the prisons of the Upper Bench and Marshalsea, and to receive further informations concerning the same.

12. The petition of Capt. Bell referred to the Committee for Examinations.

13. The order of Parliament of the 27th ult. referred to the Admiralty Committee.

14. The paper containing the heads of a charter for the city of Cork to be considered next Wednesday.

15. Sir Arthur Hesilrigge, Sir Gilbert Pickering, Mr. Strickland, Mr. Bond, Col. Purefoy, Col. Wauton, Sir Wm. Masham, Major-General Harrison, Major Salway, Mr. Leman, Robert Goodwin, and Sir John Bourchier, to be a committee for carrying on the affairs of the ordnance, according to the powers formerly given.*

16. Sir Hen. Vane, Mr. Challoner, Mr. Bond, Lord Grey, Lord Commissioner Whitelock, Sir John Trevor, Mr. Thomson, Lord Commissioner Lisle, Mr. Say, Col. Fielder, and Col. Wauton to be a committee for the Admiralty.*

17. Sir Hen. Vane, Mr. Bond, Sir Wm. Armyne, Major Salwey, Mr. Leman, Mr. Scott, Alderman Allein, Sir Jas. Harrington, Mr. Love,

* Marginal notes of later additions are calendared under their respective dates.—ED.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

Mr. Lister, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Darley, and Col. Purefoy, to be a like committee for the affairs of Ireland and Scotland.*

18. The Lord President, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Sir William Masham. Lord Commissioner Lisle, Mr. Scott, Mr. Cawley, Mr. Carew, Mr. Attorney-General, and Mr. Gurdon to be a like committee for taking examinations and informations.*

19. The Lord General, Major-Gen. Skippon, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Major-Gen. Harrison, Sir Wm. Brereton, Sir Arthur Hesilrigge, Col. Wauton, Lord Grey, Col. Purefoy, Sir Jas. Harrington, and Major Lister to be a committee to confer with the officers of the army.

20. The Lord President, Lord Chief Justices Rolle and St. John, Mr. Attorney-General, Sir Thomas Widderington, Mr. Say, Mr. Love, and Lords Commissioners Whitelock and Lisle, to be a committee to consider such things concerning the law as shall be referred to them by Council.

21. Sir Jas. Harrington, Mr. Challoner, Sir Hen. Vane, Mr. Carew, Mr. Darley, Mr. Goodwin, Mr. Love, Col. Fielder, and Ald. Allein, to be a committee to consider the obstructions of the Mint.

22. A letter from any one of the generals of the Fleet, or the commander-in-chief of any squadron of the State's ships, to be a sufficient warrant to any of the victuallers of the fleet, in the respective places where the said ships are to be victualled, to supply such ships with victuals, that they may not lie in port, to the expense of time, and prejudice to the State. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 47–51.]

[March 3.] **19.** Account of monies expended at Liverpool for the carriage of guns and ammunition from Lancaster, removing guns lying about the town into the castle; carriage of powder and match from Dunham, Manchester, and Clithero Castle, and of some old arms from Mr. Thompson's; also for the repair of gun carriages, &c., and charges of messengers to the Isle of Man for the service of the State. Total 54*l.* 12*s.* [¾ *page.*]

March 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The bill of charges sent up from Col. Birch at Liverpool referred to the Ordnance Committee, who are to consider out of what money the same may be paid. [*Also Vol. XV., No.* **20**.]

2. The depositions taken in the case of Lord Craven, before the Commissioners of Sequestrations and Compositions at Haberdashers' Hall, to be brought in to-morrow, when Council will take them into further consideration.

3. The Committee for Examinations to consider the paper from the Commissioners for Sequestrations and Compositions, concerning the answer given by the Lord Ambassador of Spain to them, upon their demand of 600*l.*, due from him for the rent of that House.

* Marginal notes of later additions are calendared under their respective dates.—ED.

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
March 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

4. To ask Parliament to consider some means for encouragement of such as shall make discovery of delinquents' estates, in order to sequestering them, and that a fifth part may be allowed as formerly.

5. The business of Lord Campden to be further considered next Saturday.

6. The remainder of pay for the Leicestershire troop of horse, since their last muster, to be considered to-morrow.

7. Sir Hen. Vane added to the committee which meets with the officers of the army.

8. The Ordnance Committee and the Committee for the affairs of Ireland to be one committee.

9. To report to Parliament that the regiments of Colonels Heane and Bennet be continued in pay for three months longer, after the expiration of the pay already assigned to them.

10. Major-General Harrison to request Parliament—as 1,500 horse and dragoons should be sent speedily into Lancashire, to prevent or resist any insurrection in those parts—for making up of the number, to order the Army Committee to receive into pay for three months, one troop of horse each from cos. Chester, Northampton, Lancaster, Derby, Leicester, and Notts, one troop of dragoons from co. Hereford, and one troop under Capt. Chaplain; their pay to begin from last Thursday.

11. The letter from Wm. Harding of Weymouth, of the 28th ult., to be reported to Parliament. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 52–54.]

March 3. **21.** Order of the Admiralty Committee that Mr. Bond report to the Council of State the letter from the Ordnance officers, to be transmitted to the Ordnance Committee, and request Council to recommend that committee to provide guns for the four small frigates now building. [½ *page.*] *Annexing,*

21. I. *Geo. Payler and three other ordnance officers to the Admiralty Committee. We long since certified what proportion of ordnance we had agreed to, for furnishing the new ship now building by Mr. Burrell at Woolwich, which we understand will be far sooner ready than her ordnance can be provided, if speedy provision be not made, for which we have not as yet received any order, and therefore once more present it to your consideration. Ordnance Office,* 25 *Feb.* 1651. [¾ *page.*]

March 4. **22.** Order in Parliament, on the petition of Jocina, widow of Capt. Robert Zachary, slain in the service, that 200*l.* be paid her towards reparation of loss, to be charged upon Haberdashers' Hall in course, and that the Commissioners for Compounding pay the same. [¾ *page.*]

March 4. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The account of Rich. Browne of Pembroke referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to certify what is due to him.

2. The Committee formerly appointed to treat with the public

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 4. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

agent for Portugal, viz., Lord Commissioner Whitelock, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Sir Hen. Vane, Mr. Bond, and Mr. Scott,—to whom are now added Col. Thomson and Mr. Challoner,—to meet to-morrow at 8 a.m., and prepare a paper upon the debate now had at Council, to be presented to Council to-morrow, in order to be sent as an answer to the last paper of the said public minister.

3. Major-Gen. Harrison to take care that Capt. Garroway and Robert Sheffield be secured forthwith, in order to be brought before Council to-morrow afternoon, for giving and receiving a challenge for fighting a duel, to the breach of the peace and the law.

4. Alderman Allein and Mr. Fielder to see the plate prepared for the commonwealth weighed and inventoried, and delivered to the Lords Ambassadors going to the United Provinces.

6. The Irish Committee to consider where money may be had for payment of 14 days' pay due to one of the militia troops of Leicestershire, above the month's pay which the county had authority to pay them.

7. The petition of Capt. Rideout referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

8. The letters from the ordnance officers, and the report from the Admiralty Committee, as to providing ordnance for the ship building at Woolwich, referred to the Ordnance Committee. [*Also Vol. XV., No.* **23.**]

9. Order upon perusal of the depositions touching Lord Craven, presented to Council from the Commissioners for Sequestrations sittting at Haberdashers' Hall, and of their certificate,—wherein they mention that they had given orders for seizing and securing his estate, but doubt whether Parliament has made it matter of sequestration for any person living beyond sèa to hold correspondence with or to repair to the king of Scots, when he was beyond seas, and desire Parliament to make a rule which may enable them to proceed to sequestration in this and other cases of like nature,—that the Attorney-General report this matter to Parliament, as the retarding of sequestrations, where persons may be esteemed justly sequestrable, tends to the prejudice of the State, and to desire Parliament to give directions for expediting of justice in such cases.

10. Order upon the petition of Peter Howard, mariner, for relief, having lost his right hand in service, that in respect of his family, and utter disability to provide for them, he be allowed 10*l.* out of the Prize Office.

11. Ten blank marching warrants to be issued to each of the several officers under-named, employed for conducting recruits for the five regiments mentioned, in the usual form and tenor, with the additional clause inserted in Col. Wetton's: viz., Capt. Lucas or Capt. Webb for Col. Stubber's regiment; Lieut.-Col. Eaton for Col. Le Hunt's; Capt. Arthur Stapleton for Col. Robt. Tothill's; Capt. Rich. Weston for Col. Ryves'; and Capt. Vere Hunt for Col. Gifford's.

12. Order on the petition of Thos. Jones and John Allison, mariners,—stating that being at sea under Capt. John King, com-

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 4. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

mander of a Colchester ketch, they were wounded in a fight with an Irish man-of-war, which they took last November,—that they be each paid 20 nobles by the collectors of prize goods.

13. To write the governors and masters of Sutton Hospital to admit Thomas Birkhead, a maimed soldier, the next vacancy.

16. The ordnance officers to examine the bill of Katherine Byworth, for carrying provisions from the stores to the water side, to be shipped for Scotland, and if they find that 9*l.* 10*s.* 4*d.* is due, to satisfy it. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 56–60.]

March 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Victuallers. For the more effectual carrying on of the service by the ships of the navy, we think fit that as the ships shall repair for victuals to any port where a victualler is placed, they should be forthwith furnished and despatched, they bringing a letter from the generals of the fleet, or any commander-in-chief of any squadron in the service to that purpose. Signify this to your deputies in the respective ports. Such letters produced by you shall be as sufficient warrant for your acting as any order from the Navy Commissioners. [*I.* 96, *p.* 19.]

March 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Committee of London. We have intelligence that the designs of the enemies of the commonwealth are carried on among them with great diligence and secresy, although they have been unable hitherto to effect anything, by reason of the watchful eye that has been upon them, and the forces which they have seen on foot, in readiness to oppose them, Being informed that you are about to disband the horse raised by you for defence of the Parliament and city, we conceive it very dangerous, as it would open a way to the said enemies to bring their designs into effect; we therefore desire you to continue such horse until further notice. [*I.* 96, *p.* 20.]

March 5. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Serjeant-at-Arms to wait in the little room at the Council Chamber door, and not suffer any to remain in the portal while Council is in debate.

2. The Committee of Examinations to view Mr. Milton's book, and give order for reprinting it as they think fit, and examine the complaint made by him about Peter Cole's printing a copy concerning the Ricketts, which Mr. Dugard alleges to be his.

3. The Committee for Examinations to send for Sir Edw. Spencer, and examine whether he will own a book printed with his name to it to be his writing.

4. The petition of the inhabitants of Stratford le Bow, and Rowleigh referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to send for the officer complained of, and examine, and if they find the matter true, to punish him by putting his bonds in suit, or otherwise, according to his demerits.

5. The business of Capt. Bowden to be reported to Council tomorrow.

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

March 5. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

6. The business of Capt. Vaux referred to the Committee of Examinations, to view his patent, and receive the propositions, and report.

7. Col. Purefoy added to the Committee for Examinations.

9. Order,—upon considering of fit persons to be sent as commissioners to Scotland, for improving the lands brought under the power of the English army there,—that upon the Lord General's opinion, Col. John Hobert, Col. Vincent Potter, and Rich. Saltonstall be appointed commissioners, according to instructions to be given them from Parliament or Council. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 63–65.]

March 5. **24.** Order [in the Ordnance Committee] that four tents be provided for the Lord General, one for lodging, one for a buttery, one for a kitchen, and one for his horses. [¼ *page.*]

March 5. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Benson, Col. Brookes, and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for county Northampton. For prevention of any attempts of the enemy in Scotland upon the northern parts, we have thought fit that a competent number of horse should be drawn together from several parts, and march to the borders; towards the making up of which we think you should cause one troop of 100 horse of the militia of your county to be drawn forth, 50 out of the east division and 50 out of the west, to be ready at Northampton to march as they receive orders. Parliament will take care that during the time they are employed, they shall be paid according to the establishment, their time to begin from 27 Feb. last. Give Council an account of this important business. [*I.* 96, *p.* 21.]

March 5. Whitehall. Council of State to the Mayor and Aldermen of Hull. You intimate a mistake in the order of Parliament nominating certain persons to be chosen aldermen of Hull, but it is only in the case of Mr. Wood, who was formerly nominated as William instead of Richard, and this is no ground for your not proceeding to the election of the other we nominated. We have procured an amendment of the order, and enclose it, and desire you to proceed to the election of the several persons therein named as aldermen, and return an account of what you do. [*I.* 96, *p.* 22.]

March 5. Whitehall. Council of State to the Officers of the Chest at Chatham. We desire you to allow Peter Howard, mariner on the Constant Warwick, who lost his hand, and is thereby wholly disabled to provide for himself and family, such a pension out of the chest as may give him and his family a subsistence, and keep them from ruin. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 22, 23.]

March 5. Whitehall. Council of State to the Physicians and Surgeons of Savoy Hospital. We wish care to be taken of Thomas Birkhead, who, having lost his estate by the rebellion in Ireland, took up arms, and received many wounds, and lost his legs in service against the rebels there. Use your best endeavour for curing him of his wounds, and

Hosted by Google

for his recovery to as good a state as the dangerous nature of his hurts will admit. [*I.* 96, *p.* 23.]

March 5, Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasurers for maimed Soldiers, Ely House. Upon consideration of the sad condition of Thomas Birkhead, we think some pension should be allowed him, and therefore desire you to give him sufficient for a livelihood, until otherwise provided for. [*I.* 96, *p.* 24.]

March 5. Ordnance Office. **25.** Geo. Payler, Jno. Falkner, and J. White, ordnance officers, to the Ordnance Committee. Having received your order of the 3rd inst. for taking a general survey of the stores under our charge, we desire that if you employ the auditors and their clerks as formerly in that service, an allowance may be made for hiring some clerks and labourers to carry on that work, which will be great, the daily occasions of the State being such that the whole time of those already allowed is taken up. Also that as a survey is taken, you will give order that all unserviceable provisions may be sold off to the best advantage, the store house being pestered with unserviceable provisions that we have not room to sort. [1 *page.*]

March 6. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Robert Blacklock, mariner, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

2. The public barges to be made use of by the Lords Ambassadors now going to Holland, to bring them to their ships, and the master of the barges to wait upon them forthwith, and receive their orders for the time of their taking barge, and have them in readiness.

3. The paper now read, in answer to that of the public minister of Portugal, approved, and to be signed and taken to him by Mr. Frost.

4. Mr. Colebie to be returned to the prison from whence he came, and Mr. Cleypoole committed to the Gatehouse, for holding correspondence with the enemy.

5. The Admiralty Committee to take an account of the state and station of the fleet, and consider how trade may be preserved.

6. To write the Militia Commissioners for county York to call upon the country for making Mulgrave Castle untenable, and certify their proceedings.

8. The money formerly ordered to Serjeant Middleton to be paid out of the exigent moneys.

10. Mr. Peters to be paid his quarter's allowance of 200*l.* a year as it grows due.

11. Commissions to be granted to the officers of the Leicestershire troop, certified in a list by Lord Grey.

12. The petition of the six gunners of the Tower referred to the Ordnance Committee. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 68–68.]

March 6. Whitehall. Council of State to the Revenue Committee. Having thought fit that M. Augier's salary should be continued until the 25th inst., we desire you to order Mr. Faulconbridge to state his account, and

Hosted by Google

to pay what remains due to him of his ordinary salary to that time, as he is in great need thereof. We enclose the order of Parliament for it to be paid. [*I.* 96, *p.* 24.]

March 7. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Ten shillings to be given to certain soldiers who found a seal, bearing the impression of the King of Scotland's arms.

3. No vice-admiral to be allowed in the list of the fleet now brought in.

4. The Admiralty Committee to confer further with the generals of the fleet concerning — Lane, Abraham Wheeler, and Thomas Thomson, as to their fitness to continue to serve in the fleet.

5. To write the Navy Commissioners to pay the persons appointed by the captains of ships to do the office of ministers, and certified to have officiated.

6. The Admiralty Committee to think of some persons who may command the ships formerly commanded by Capts. Keysar and Alleyn, Council thinking it fit that they should not be employed in the summer fleet.

7. The powers of the Ordnance Committee to be written out, and sent to them.

8. The Admiralty Committee to consider what ordnance is necessary for the 10 new frigates now building, and bring in an estimate of the charge.

9. Also to contract for carriages for the guns of such ships as want them, and are now going to sea.

10. The report from the Ordnance Committee, concerning the money due by contract of the former committee, and for supply of the stores for the year to come, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

11. Whereas in the late Act of Parliament, authorising Cols. Popham, Blake, and Deane to be admirals and generals of the fleet, there is this clause, viz., according to such rules and articles as shall be given, in which there is an omission of the words (are or) shall be given,—in regard the said Act refers to the martial laws, and the said laws are not, nor have been renewed by Parliament since 1648, and that by reason of the omission of the said words, the generals have no power to put in execution the laws formerly given them,—it is resolved to request Parliament to renew or confirm such martial laws, or else that the above words be inserted in the said Act.

12. The papers concerning the Lubec ships referred to the Admiralty Committee.

13. The Committee for Examinations to discharge Walter Garrett, mariner, upon his taking the engagement, on caution for his fidelity for the future.

17. The business of setting Capt. Bowden at liberty referred to the Committee for Examinations. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 71–74.]

March 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. By the report from the Admiralty Committee, Council expected that before the 1st

Hosted by Google

instant, some of the ships appointed for the summer guard should have been at sea, and we well know that it were necessary they had been already abroad. We therefore again desire that no more time may be lost, but that they may be set out forthwith for the safety of the commonwealth, especially the James, Victory, Happy Entrance, Vanguard, Elizabeth, and Phœnix; and for convoys, the Defence and the Seven Brethren, merchantmen. There are special reasons for the expediting of those ships; use all possible diligence, and let it be effected within 10 days at the furthest, and the rest to follow with all the speed possible. [*I.* 96, *p.* 25.]

March 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners at Haberdashers' Hall. We reported your representation of the state of Lord Craven to Parliament, who passed the enclosed resolutions; cause them to be speedily put in execution, and signify us what you do. [*I.* 96, *p.* 26.]

March 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Luke Robinson, Geo. Eure, Lieut.-Col. Peregrine Lassells, and Jno. Newton. Mulgrave Castle in your county (Yorkshire) is so far tenable that, upon the surprise of it by the enemy, it would be a great prejudice to the public, and especially to your county; we therefore desire you to consider how to make it untenable, that no use may be made of it to the disturbance of the public peace. We have written to the Militia Commissioners of that county to give order to call in the country [people] for making it untenable, and desire you to direct their employment. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 26–27.]

March 7. **26.** Resolution of the Ordnance Committee that the Council of State recommend to the Revenue Committee that they be paid according to the order given to them.

That 200*l.* be paid on account to the ordnance officers, and that Major Scott be desired to advance it, to be repaid out of the first money.

That they sort each kind of provision, and then report what is bad, when further order will be given to sell or dispose of it. [*Draft,* ½ *page.*]

March 7. **27.** Order of the Ordnance Committee that the ordnance officers treat with some persons for immediately furnishing 500 hand baskets to carry earth for the use of the army in Scotland, and report upon what terms they are to be had for ready money. [*Draft,* ¼ *page.*]

March 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The business of the fishing of Berwick to be considered next Wednesday, and the papers concerning it to be looked out meantime.

2. Mr. Owen, the minister, to have liberty to repair into the country for six weeks.

3. Mr. Scott and Sir Hen. Mildmay to be a committee to go out and examine Smith concerning what he knows of Lord Craven's giving a horse to the King of Scotland.

4. Extracts of the letters read by Major-General Harrison, concerning ammunition for the Isle of Anglesey, referred to the Ordnance Committee, and those for its defence against any attempt that

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
March 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

may be made against it to the committee that meets with the [army] officers.

5. Major-Gen. Harrison added to the Committee for Examinations.

6. The petition of the Commissioners for Sequestrations of the county of Devon recommended to the Lords Commissioners of the Great Seal now present, to give such directions as they find just and for the service of the commonwealth.

7. Sir Hump. Bennet to be brought up to town in safe custody, and he to bear the charge thereof.

8. Major-General Harrison to examine a person known to Commissioner Whitelock, who can give information concerning a place of concern.

9. Lord Campden to be dismissed, on entering into a bond of 10,000*l.* for himself, with two sureties of 5,000*l.* each, to be taken in the name of the keepers of the liberties of England, and before the Committee of Examinations, not to do anything to the prejudice of the commonwealth and the government thereof, and to appear before Council upon summons.

10. The petition of Sir Rich. Hardress referred to the Committee of Examinations, to take bail of him if they see cause.

11. William Little to be discharged from the Marshalsea, so that he may go upon the service of the State to which he is bound.

12. The keeper of the Marshalsea to attend the Committee for Examinations, with his bill of the fees he demands for Little.

13. Mr. Gurdon, Mr. Lister, and Alderman Allein added to the Committee to examine the abuses of the prisons of the Upper Bench and Marshalsea.

15. The Committee for Examinations to consider of the prisoners brought to town by Col. Rich, and which of them are fit to be discharged, bailed, and brought to justice.

16. Blank commissions for the officers of the county troops whose names are not yet known to be delivered to Col. Rich.

17. To write the Militia Commissioners of Herefordshire to send a troop of dragoons, and of Cheshire and Lancashire each a troop of horse, to Manchester, and receive orders there from Col. Rich.

21. The committee that meets with the army officers to consider what directions shall be given to Col. Rich, in relation to the garrisons in Lancashire and parts adjacent.

22. The Army Committee to grant a warrant to Col. Rich for 60*l.* for incident charges, and pay a month's advance to Major Mercer's three troops of dragoons, and Col. Rich and Col. Sanders' troops of horse. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 75–80.]

March 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners, county York. We have given direction to some of your number who, by reason of their nearness to the place and knowledge of it, may best direct, to see Mulgrave Castle made untenable; that it may be effectually done, we desire you to issue orders to call in people of the county (at such adjacent distance as you shall judge fit) to make it untenable. [*I.* 96, *p.* 27, *and see p.* 74, *supra.*]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for cos. Bucks, Northampton, Notts, Leicester, and Derby. It is thought fit that one troop of the horse militia of your county should be employed in the service, and Parliament has given order that they be taken upon the establishment. You are therefore to give order for your said troop forthwith to march to Derby, whither several others are appointed to come, and there follow the orders of Col Rich, and use all expedition, that the rest of the troops may not wait there unprofitably for them, nor the service be disappointed by their not seasonably appearing. We have recommended to the Army Committee that 14 days' pay be assigned to your troop on account, that they may march forthwith. With note of like letters to county Hereford for a troop of dragoons, and to cos. Chester and Lancaster for a troop of horse each, to march to Manchester. [*I.* 96, *p.* 28.]

March 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasurers-at-War. There is some money remaining in your hands [the remainder of 5,000*l.*] lent you at several times by Council; as there is a present occasion for it, we desire you will forthwith pay the same to Mr. Frost, to be disposed of as Council shall direct. [*I.* 96, *p.* 29; 65, *p.* 71.]

March 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. It has been found necessary for the public service that a brigade of horse and dragoons should be sent to Lancashire, consisting partly of the army and partly of the militia troops of the several counties. Parliament has taken them into public pay. The service requires their expeditious march, and we have written them to make all speed to their several rendezvous; for effecting which we desire you to assign a fortnight's pay on account to those troops of horse and dragoons which you find taken on, that they may march without delay; the officers of the Buckinghamshire troop to be paid as officers of horse. While they continue in those parts, make assignations for them upon some northern counties, that the pay may the more conveniently come to their hands.

As there will be occasion of money for contingencies and incident charges, give a warrant for 60*l.* to be paid to Col. Rich. in Lancashire for that service; and for the better expediting of this affair, let warrants be issued for a month's pay in advance to Major Mercer's three troops of dragoons, and Col. Rich and Col. Sanders' troops of horse; Major Christopher Mercer is to receive pay as a major of dragoons. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 29–30.]

March 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. We have ordered Col. Rich to march to Lancashire, with a brigade of horse and dragoons. We recommend it to you to send such power of martial law as you judge necessary, whereby they may be kept in good order, to Col. Rich, to be put in execution while that brigade continues under his command. [*I.* 96, *p.* 30.]

March 8. Ordnance Office, **28.** Geo. Payler and three other ordnance officers to the Ordnance Committee. We have treated with several persons for supplying the 500 baskets, but they are not to be had under 6*d.* a-piece ready money. [⅔ *page.*]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
March 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Edw. Hawthorne referred to the Admiralty Committee.

2. Also the petition of Mary Field.

5. The Committee for Examinations to send for Monsr. Jentilliot, and examine him as to the cause of his being in town.

8. John Wilson to be committed to Newgate for treason, in holding correspondence with the enemies of the commonwealth.

9. The committee that was last year appointed about the business of the foreign post to be revived, and Mr. Scott, Col. Purefoy, and Sir Hen. Mildmay, added; they are to send for Mr. Withering, confer as to what money he has in hand that was formerly wont to be paid to the Earl of Warwick, and report.

10. Lord Grey to move Parliament to give order for making the city of Worcester untenable, for preventing the danger that may come to the commonwealth thereby.

11. Mr. Attorney to be desired to dispatch a post express to run with all speed with a packet to the Lord General of great consequence, that shall be sent by Secretary Frost.

12. Capt. Newbury appointed commander of the Swan frigate for this summer's expedition, in the room of Capt. Keysar.

13. Capt. Edm. Chapman appointed commander of the Recovery, in the room of Capt. Alleyn.

14. Capt. Lane and Capt. Wheeler to be continued in the service of the fleet, and to command such ships as they shall be appointed to by the generals.

15. Capt. Philip Holland appointed commander of the Lily, in the room of Capt. Newbury, unless reason be given to Council to the contrary to-morrow.

16. Mr. Frost to prepare a letter to the Militia Commissioners throughout the nation, to take care that all public meetings for horse races, cock-fighting, &c., be prevented.

17. To report to Parliament Council's opinion that,—to the end Edinburgh Castle and the town of Leith may be securely kept, and the greater number of forces go to the field in Scotland,—Col. Fenwick's regiment should be made up to 1,600 by the addition of two new companies, and by making the Major's company 160, and adding 20 men to each of the private companies; and that Parliament should give order to the Army Committee to take them on the establishment, and pay them accordingly.

18. Sir Arthur Hesilrigge to report to Parliament that,—in pursuance of their order referring it to Council to consider what proportion of ammunition will be necessary, and where money is to be assigned for it,—they will give an account in a short time, but meantime there is very great necessity of speedily getting out the present fleet, which cannot be done with the requisite speed unless provision of ammunition may be carried on by the Navy Committee, and therefore they desire Parliament to give order to the Navy Committee to make this provision.

19. Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Scott, and Mr. Love to be a committee

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

to consider the papers given in by Mr. Surveyor, containing an account of certain statues fit for the garden of Whitehall, and of other pieces remaining which are fit for other places in the house, and to give order for fitting up such as shall be thought fit to be placed in the garden, and such other places of the house as may be deemed proper.

20. All governors and commanders of forts and garrisons to repair forthwith to their several charges, and not remove without special leave of the Parliament, Council of State, Lord General, or the respective major-generals instructed with the command of the forces in those parts; Major-Gen. Harrison to give notice, and take care of the execution of this order.

20*a*. The papers given in by Capt. Gotherstone against Jno. Bentley referred to the Attorney-General, who is to inform against Bentley in the Court of Exchequer, and take care that the business be effectually prosecuted on behalf of the commonwealth, and that the proceedings against him are certified to Council.

22. Sir Hen. Mildmay to report to Parliament that,—upon several informations of emergent dangers by invasion from abroad, in hopes of compliance and assistance from persons residing in places of strength within this commonwealth, as well malignants as others who disown the Government,—Council wishes for an order for removing from all forts and garrisons, to such distance and for such time as they please to limit, those who, upon further tender, shall refuse to acknowledge the present Government by taking or subscribing the engagement appointed to be taken by authority of the present Parliament. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 81–85.]

March 10 ? **29.** Petition of Edw. Hawthorne, purser of the Sovereign, to the Admiralty Committee, for continuance of the servants formerly allowed him, having no other help to fetch provisions from Rochester, the servants being ready to do other work, on orders by the masters of attendance or boatswain. [1 *page.*]

March 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners, county Leicester. There is a fortnight's pay due to the militia troop of the county, for the interval between the month's pay they received of the county, and the time they were taken on to the establishment. As the troop was kept up during the interval, respect should be had to their charges; we therefore desire you to discharge what is owing for their quarters, and charge during that time, out of the moneys levied by you upon the Militia Act; in case it cannot be paid thereout, we will satisfy the balance. Send up an account of the money levied upon the said Act, that it may be seen how much can be paid thereout. [*I.* 96, *p.* 31.]

March 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. We have received your letter from Exeter of the 7th inst., intimating the preparations at St. Malo, for a design against these western parts. We have

Hosted by Google

heard of the same before, and that the enemies of the commonwealth have expectation of forces in those parts. We therefore recommend it to your special vigilance to observe all the motions of the disaffected party, that they may not be able to bring their designs to any maturity there, and from thence give a beginning to new troubles. As Exeter is a town of very great consequence, and the people much disaffected, we desire you to have a care to prevent any mischief from thence, and in order thereto, to secure all persons in or about the town likely to prove dangerous to the peace. [*I.* 96, *p.* 32.]

March 10. London. Levant Company to Sir Thos. Bendish, Ambassador at Constantinople. We send you a copy of our last letter, and also some orders of Court resolved upon at several meetings, as tending to the advantage of our trade, and desire the same may be put in execution, as they are of general concern, and relate to others as well as yourself. We have communicated their contents to the Consul at Smyrna, and to both factories, from whom we expect an exact observance, particularly in what concerns the business of our treasurers; we had appointed Jonathan Dawes there, but we have, upon second thoughts, designed Fras. Hill and Wm. Alvey to perform that charge at Smyrna, not only for setting that business in a better posture at the first, but because their principals here have engaged for their due performance of that trust; and after the expiration of their year, we expect our former order to be put in practice, for their own choice of two others to succeed them.

Mr. Gough's accounts are no accounts at all, but only a transcript of the ledger, and not audited; let new auditors, whereof the present treasurer is to be one, be chosen at a court of that factory, for a perusal of those accounts, and so much of Gough's estate be detained as may answer our debt; and let the accounts be audited, and a list of all the bills he drew upon the company be sent to us, and the same course constantly observed in future. The list of our exceptions to the Constantinople accounts is no other than those formerly sent you.

There has been a complaint long depending here of your sentence against Giles Davies, one of that factory, and on his petition, we have taken a view of that business, and conceive it to be hard measure for you to give Nath. Barnardiston the goods of other men, when his own remained in the hands of Davies. Consider the matter again, and cause Barnardiston to be satisfied with his own goods, if they are still in being; and if sold, then with their price; and let the owners of those 68 cloths seized in Mr. Davies' hands have satisfaction for the full value with damages.

This comes by your servant, Anth. Isaacson, who has been detained sometime here after the departure of the general ships, upon account of Hen. Hyde's business, wherein, as in all other things, he has demeaned himself with all respect, meriting your approbation, and we have given him 50*l.*; he will acquaint you with the period of that business, and with our fears of some evil design intended by Rupert and Maurice, who with others are now preparing three strong ships

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

at Toulon, besider another called the Jeremy, lately sold to them, with which we suspect they intend a surprisal, as well of our ships now lading at Smyrna and Scanderoon, as of any other ships belonging to this nation, wherein we—being not only liable to the loss of our ships and estates but to any avania that may be raised through their designs,—intreat your uttermost care for prevention, both by your intimation thereof to the Vizier, and disavowing of any action attempted by these pirates, being out of the protection of this state, though under English colours. [*Levant Papers, Vol. IV., pp.* 168–170.]

March 10. London. Levant Company to Spencer Bretton, consul at Smyrna. We enclose some orders of Court, which you are to see effected. We hear from Toulon and Marseilles of the intention of Princes Rupert and Maurice to set out from thence within 30 days, with three or four great ships, well manned and fitted for piracy within the Straits. Use all possible means to prevent the hazard of any avania, by intimating to the cady your disallowance of their designs, as persons excluded from the protection of this State; and use courses conducible to the preservation of our estates. [*Levant Papers, vol. IV., pp.* 170–171.]

March 10. London. Levant Company to the Treasurers and Factors at Constantinople. We commend to your observance the enclosed orders, which we communicate to you not with intent you should make the least use thereof, to contemn the authority under which you are, but that by this freedom, you may be incited with joint endeavours to promote the common interest, and comply together in an amicable way, without those animosities by which you and we have suffered so much, which, together with excessive leviations, has put us upon this course of withdrawing the trade from thence, as expressed in the paper. Meantime we desire the former accounts of that place to be carefully reviewed and sent to us, which we have desired his Lordship to see done, that we may be at once enabled to be out of debt there. [*Levant Papers, vol. IV., p.* 171.]

March 10. London. Levant Company to the Treasurers and Factory at Smyrna. We confirm our last, and particularly that branch concerning the annual choice of two from amongst yourselves for the charge of treasurers; only for this first year we appoint Francis Hill and Wm. Alvey, whom we have pitched upon because we have their principals' engagement for their faithful performance of the trust, whom we desire, immediately after the arrival of the Sampson, to take the employment for one year, and then others to be elected each year.

For other matters we refer you to the enclosed orders, but you are to make no other use of this our free communication thereof to you than to join your united endeavours for the public ends, without proceeding in any further ways of division and animosity, whereby we have hitherto suffered more than we shall hereafter do, upon occasion of the like intemperate exorbitances; we hope your own interest will be a sufficient motive to you in this behalf. [*Levant Papers, vol IV., p.* 172.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
March 11. Order in Parliament that the Council of State be authorised to remove out of all forts and garrisons, and to such distance and for such time as they shall think fit, all such persons as upon tender shall refuse to acknowledge the present government, by taking the engagement appointed to be taken by authority of this present Parliament. [*I.* 89, *p.* 18.]

March 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of [John] Browne, with the annexed remonstrance, referred to the Ordnance Committee, except that part of it which refers to a debt owing to him from the late King.

3. Six weeks' provisions to be made up for victualling Carisbrook Castle, Isle of Wight.

4. 60*l.* to be allowed the Governor of the Isle of Wight, for making a cistern or pond in Carisbrook Castle, for keeping water for the use of the garrison, in case of necessity, and to write the Revenue Committee to pay it.

5. To write the Governor of the Isle of Wight to call the people to work at repairing the breaches in the fortifications.

6. To desire the Revenue Committee to certify by whom Carisbrook Castle has been usually repaired, and out of what treasury.

7. The desire of the Governor of the Isle of Wight, for new carriages for some of the guns, referred to the Ordnance Committee. [*Also Vol. XV., No.* **30.**]

8. Any three of the Council being together before the sitting of the Council shall be authorised, as a committee, to peruse petitions, and report thereon to Council.

9. Lord Commissioner Lisle to draw up some Act explanatory, concerning the raising of the militia in the Isle of Wight.

10. Order that as there are some designs upon Windsor Castle, the prisoners now there be removed to other places, viz.:

Major-Gen. Browne to Ludlow Castle,
Sir Wm. Lewes to Nottingham Castle.
Sir John Clotworthy to Arundel Castle.
Commissary Copley to St. Michael's Mount.
Sir Wm. Waller to Warwick Castle.
Major-Gen. Harrison to take care for removing the said prisoners.

11. Capt. Shepherd to be captain of the Northamptonshire troop, which is to march to Scotland. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 89–91.]

March 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Bristol. There are some ships at Bristol bound for Lisbon, viz., the David, and a Hollander, that John Parker came here in, and is returning to Lisbon in; they have both victuals and ammunition in great quantities, which, as the present state of affairs stand between this commonwealth and Portugal, may be of very great prejudice. Take care that those ships, or any other bound for Portugal, may be stayed, until you have certified what they are, and what goods are shipped upon them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 33.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for the several Counties. We have many informations that the enemies of this commonwealth are still driving on their designs to raise new troubles amongst us, and hold many dangerous meetings and conferences in many places, for contriving and disposing their plots, under colour and pretence of cock fighting, horse racing, hunting, and other meetings for recreation; which, if there be not care had to prevent or disperse, may much conduce to the ripening of their counsels, and give a beginning to the breaking out of insurrections and rebellions. Enquire after all these or the like meetings; appoint some of your militia force to attend the times and places, and either prevent their meetings or disperse them, and take care that the public peace may not be endangered by them. Observe and secure the chief promoters of those meetings, and such as shall affront or oppose you in the execution of this order, and signify the same to Council, who will give further direction therein.

We again recommend a perusal of the instructions formerly given you; see them put in execution, which will be a good means to preserve the public peace. Many soldiers in pay desert their colours, and retire into the country; make diligent inquiry after them, and secure them, and certify us, that you may receive order for further proceedings against them. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 34–35, 118.]

March 11. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. John Carter, Governor of Conway Castle. We have seen your letter to the high constables of those parts, stating that the excise officers have sent a warrant for levying of more money upon those parts; that when they had accounted with the State for what they had already received, the country were willing to pay them more; and that meantime you desired them to forbear troubling the country further. By this, very great disservice is done to the commonwealth, which may be of very ill example to others; you are not appointed auditor of any accounts of the excise, nor to appoint the country when they shall pay excise, or when they shall forbear; if you know of any defect in their accounts, you should inform the Excise Commissioners, but meantime you are to give all the assistance you can for bringing in the moneys of the excise, and you are hereby enjoined to write to all those whom you formerly addressed, retracting your letter, and requiring them to use their best diligence to promote the collection of the said excise. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 35–6.]

March 11. Whitehall. Council of State to Mr. Cawley. Upon consideration of the letter from Chichester directed to you, we have thought fit you should confer with the Militia Commissioners [for Sussex], and examine and secure Mr. Pearce and his confederates, also all such others as you find dangerous, and complying with Pearce's designs, and certify us thereon, [*I.* 96, *p.* 36; 65, *p.* 85.]

March 11. The Triumph, Cadiz Bay. **31.** Capt. Edw. Hall to the President of the Council of State. I set sail from the Downs on 14 Feb., taking such merchant ships with me as were then there bound for the Straits, and got to Fal-

Hosted by Google

1650. VOL. XV.

mouth on the 18th, where I stayed until the ships within came out to me, and the same day set sail for Cadiz. In my way I took a Flemish vessel called the Golden Waggon, laden with English goods consigned to Barnstaple, which a little before was surprised by two Irish frigates, and which I have ordered to come for England with the Lion. I anchored in Cadiz Bay on 28 Feb., and on the same day, Capt. Penn with his squadron came and anchored with me. When I came in, I found five sail, which seemed to be Flemings, riding about two leagues out of the command of any of the Spanish castles, and suspecting one of them to be of those whom my instructions direct me to deal with, I and Capt. Penn sent out some frigates, who found her to be a Flemish ship, but having French goods, as linen, &c., as also 3,300 pieces of eight, which being taken out and delivered to Capt. Penn, for supply of the present wants of his squadron, the vessel, with the rest of her lading, as also some Frenchmen's goods taken out of one of the other ships and put on board of her, was ordered to come for England with the Lion.

There is not a man-of-war in this port but yours, and some Flemish ships lately come from Scilly, where they have concluded a peace, and our fleet meeting here so soon after the departure of the other fleet is of no less admiration to other foreign kingdoms (into which reports fly of them daily) than to Spain, who much admires your quickness in such strengthful supplies; so as I believe in a short time the Spaniard, between fear and love, will grow respectful to us; though hitherto we have had little other sign of it than compliments (only free access to the shore, where we are in no way molested in our business), which we fail not to equalize them in. Since my coming in here, the weather has been so foul that a boat could hardly pass from ship to ship, nor could we ride but with yards and topmasts down; but it is now grown fair, and opportunity of wind presenting, I am just setting sail with my squadron and convoy for the Straits, in pursuance of my instructions. [1 *page.*]

March 12. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Rich. Charlton, prisoner in the Gatehouse, to be sent to the Governor of the Turkey Company, and they desired to send the charge they have against him, that proceedings may be taken against him.

2. Order that every night at six o'clock Council will rise, provided the business upon which they are in debate be concluded, and after that, no other business is to be moved; and the Lord President is to put Council in mind of this order.

3. Order—upon a report from the Committee of Examinations, of a discovery from Scotland of a perilous plot now on foot, and carried on by some gentlemen in Cheshire and Lancashire, North Wales, and parts adjacent, communicated to the Lord President of the Council by order from the Lord General—that the said committee peruse the papers and letters touching that design, and prepare letters, warrants, and instructions, in the name of Council, to the respective commanders in those parts where the delinquents are to be found, and to whom else they think fit, for apprehension of the

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 12. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

offenders, seizure of their horses, arms, and ammunition, and securing their estates, so that the same be done with effect.

12. As there are many soldiers and horsemen gone back out of Scotland into England—some with leave, but who do not return within the time limited by their passes, and some without leave, who depart at their own pleasure,—and a proclamation is desired to require all such to return to their colours, Council are to request Parliament that a proclamation be speedily published, requiring all officers and soldiers belonging to any of the regiments, troops, or companies now in Scotland forthwith to repair to their colours, as they will answer the contrary at a court martial; and that the militia committees, justices of peace, sheriffs, mayors, bailiffs, and other officers, be required to take care to publish and disperse the said proclamation, within the several counties, cities, and towns, whereby the persons concerned may take notice thereof. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 92–96.]

March 12. **32.** Certificate by Edw. Grant, master of the Sarah of Margate, that 45*l.* is due to him for hire of his ship, which was taken up by Thos. King, to carry provisions for the State's ships from Harwich to Leith Road, and for demurrage, having arrived in the Road on 22 Oct. last, but before he could deliver the lading, he parted from his anchors, and was driven to sea, and did not regain his port until 6 Dec. following [⅔ *page*]; *Enclosing:*

32. I. *Certificate by Capt. Lionel Lane of the Garland to the same effect. Also that the vessel was afterwards stayed in the road by order of the Lord General, to wait upon him if there should be occasion, and was not discharged until 22 December following.* 1 *Jan.* 1651. [1 *page.*]

32. II. *Like certificate by Thos. King.* 5 *March* 1651. [½ *page.*]

32. III. *Like certificate by Daniel Wildgresse.* 7 *March* 1641. [1 *page.*]

32. IV. *Receipt by Edw. Grant for beer, pork, peas, fish, and butter on board the Sarah, to be transported to the ships on the coast of Scotland; with note that Hen. Austin, purser of the Garland, received the same, except some fish and peas, damaged by the storm.* 12 *and* 21 *March* 1651. [1 *page.*]

March 13. **33.** Miles Woodshaw to [Lord Conway]. I desire to be excused as, before I received your letter, I had taken up 10*l.* of the money, out of which there were 3*l.* to pay the glassman, 40*s.* to Mrs. Chase, whose necessity I found so great,—having to go over to Holland,—that I could not but pay her, and the other 5*l.* I intended to lay out in paper with Mr. Pullen and Mr. Humble, but as you have written for it, I have put it up with the rest, and sent it. Had I more time, I would have made up the whole sum, but will send it next week. I have also sent the things you wrote to Lady Vere for by the carrier, with the book Sir John Co[nyers] sent

Hosted by Google

1651 VOL. XV.

you out of Holland, and the pot of preserved walnuts Mrs. Wright sent you out of Warwickshire, and will send the apparel by the next, with Mr. Savage's answer about your leather drawers.

I found Mr. Williams very well satisfied, and shall by the next have Mr. Atkins' answer. Lady Rivers died on Sunday morning last, after lying sick three or four days. I have got a letter of attorney as you ordered, assigning the year's rent to me, and empowering me to recover it, and you must seal and deliver it to my use, before two witnesses, and also fill up the blank space. I have sent John Bowyer's lease for you to seal. Danbie has been very importunate for an answer to his letter to you, being in great need, as he had nothing from me on your last being in town, but 2s. or 3s. for links. [1 *page.*]

March 14. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Order that the petition of Wm. Geare be referred to Major-Gen. Harrison, who is to do as is desired, if no inconvenience will come to the public thereby.

2. The petition of Jane Neale and others referred to the Committee for Examinations.

7. The Irish and Scotch Committee to speak with the Treasurers-at-war, as to appointing money for the forces which are to come out of Scotland into England.

8. The petition of the justices of peace for Surrey to be considered to-morrow.

9. The business of recruiting Col. Fenwick's regiment of foot to 1600, in pursuance of the order of Parliament, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

10. Lord Grey, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Challoner, Sir Wm. Armyne, Mr. Scott, and Col. Purefoy, to be a committee to examine Sieur Jentillot, lately come over from France.

11. The particulars of a letter from Major-Gen. Lambert to Sir Hen. Vane referred to the Irish Committee.

12. Council to meet to-morrow at 1 p.m., and a summons to be sent to the members to that purpose.

13. The Admiralty Committee to consider of a proportion of ships to be employed in the Irish seas, and give an account thereof.

14. Mons. Jentillot to leave the town within three days, and by the next opportunity, pass out of the limits of this commonwealth.

15. The word account, in a former order made on the behalf of [John] Browne, to be made accounts.

16. Order upon a report from the Committee of Examinations, approving what has been done by them in pursuance of an order of Council of the 12th inst., referring it to them to seize and secure certain persons in a conspiracy against the commonwealth, the warrants, letters, and instructions which were sent out by them in the name of Council being read.

17. The petition of —— Greenwood, concerning the fishing at Yarmouth, referred to the Admiralty Committee. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 98–100.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 14. Whitehall. **34.** Gualter Frost to Capt. John Blackwell, deputy treasurer-at-war. Please pay Joseph Butler, messenger to Council, 800*l.* of the money in the hands of the treasurers-at-war, lent them by Council, which, with 200*l.* already received, will make 1,000*l.* As we shall have present need of the rest, let it be paid as soon as you have computed what now remains due. With note by Blackwell to Mr. Smith, to examine the payments that have been made out of the last money received from Gurney House on Mr. Frost's account, and if there be 800*l.* due to Frost, to pay it as desired, and to send an account during the day what has been paid thereout. Also receipt by Butler for the above sum of 800*l.* [1 *page.*]

March 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Viscount Montague to produce a certificate from his physician concerning what is alleged in his petition to be the cause of his going abroad, and then Council will further consider his petition.

2. Sir Jas. Harrington added to the Committee for preserving the timber of the commonwealth.

3. The Committee of Examinations to prepare a report in general of the business of the conspiracy, to be brought in next Monday, and reported to Parliament if approved.

4. The Committee for taking an account of the treasuries to make their report at the same time.

5. Order that Council leaves it to the judgment of their members to speak in general of the conspiracy discovered, for the satisfaction of such persons as shall enquire, and quickening the care of others in their duty to the public, provided they do not descend to particulars, and the names of certain persons engaged in that business.

6. To inform Col. Boswell,—in answer to his motion, as also to the rest that desire that the prisoners at Windsor be not removed—that until there be petitions before Council signed by the prisoners, Council cannot consider the matter.

7. To write the Lord General to give him an account of the provision of money made for the forces with Major Robinson, and also the numbers with Col. Rich, and to desire him to give intelligence of anything which may arise relating to the public peace, and Council will do the like to him. [*See also letter of this date, p.* 88.]

8. The Admiralty Committee to consider where the 1,000*l.* ordered by Parliament to Col. Blake may be had.

9. To write Sir Thos. Honeywood to draw 300 men into Colchester, for its security.

10. Power to be given to Major-Gen. Harrison to write the Governor of Stafford to secure Col. Bowyer, Capt. Snead, and such other persons in that county as are dangerous and disaffected, and give cause of suspicion of their disturbing the public peace.

12. Col. Blake to command the squadron designed for the Irish seas and Isle of Man, to consist of the Phœnix, Providence, Fox, Tenth Whelp, Mayflower, Hind, Truelove, Convertine, Little President, Constant Warwick, Convert, and Galliot Hoy; and in the Shannon, the Portsmouth frigate, Swiftsure, Concord, Fellowship, and Hector.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

13. To write Charles Walley at Chester to contract for the Galliot Hoy at Liverpool, if she may be had at the same rate as other ships hired for the service; also to write the Navy Commissioners to the same purpose, and to provide ground tackle for the Hind frigate, and Truelove, to be sent in the Tenth Whelp.

14. The generals of the fleet to order all commanders of ships on the north of Ireland to have an especial eye to the Isle of Man. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 102–5.]

March 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasurers-at-war. For a special service of great importance, there have been some forces sent out of Scotland to the north-west of England, viz., Col. Grosvenor's regiment of horse, part of which are with Major Robinson about Kendal, and 80 horse, with Capt. Wigan and other officers, into Lancashire. That those horse may not be any burden to the country by free quarter, we desire that you furnish them with a month's pay upon account, with all expedition, either by bills of exchange or letters of credit. [*I.* 96, *p.* 37.]

March 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Fras. Lassells. We have written the Militia Commissioners of your county [York] to raise a regiment of foot to be under you, and have named officers recommended to us. But if any of these cannot attend the charge, we have ordered the Commissioners to put in others, and shall send down blank commissions. It is of very great concern that this regiment be speedily raised. Use your greatest diligence to perfect the work, and give us, by every post, an account how it proceeds. We have ordered the Commissioners to furnish the men with a month's pay, after which they shall be provided for as the rest of the forces. [*I.* 96, *p.* 38.]

March 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Birch. Notwithstanding the order given, Lancaster Castle is not yet made untenable, but use may be made of of it by the enemy, if they should seize upon it. We therefore desire that a party of horse and foot be quartered in Lancaster, and put into the castle, both for securing the place, and also the persons who, by our former instructions to you, we conceive will be secured there. As there may be many very disaffected in that county, besides those whose names we lately sent, who may have arms and ammunition, you are to seize and secure them, and all such as you judge dangerous. [*I.* 96, *p.* 39.]

March 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield. To the same effect as the latter part of the above. [*I.* 96, *p.* 39.]

March 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners, co. York. Although it has pleased God to disappoint all the enemies' designs, and break all their attempts to re-establish tyranny, and embroil the nation in new wars, yet such is their restlessness that they cease not to pursue designs of the same nature, which, by special providence, we have lately discovered, and doubt not we may prevent their effect; yet as their practices have been general in many parts of the nation, it is

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

very necessary that forces should be in readiness in every place, under faithful commanders, to prevent mischief; therefore, as your county is very naked of forces, we desire you to raise with all expedition one regiment of foot, under Col. Fras. Lassells; Lieut.-Col. Geo. Byard and Major Geo. Coles are commended to us as officers, and Hen. Mitchell, Jno. Reyner, Jno. Pierson, and Matthew Pierson, as captains, to whom you are to add three more. We will send a commission to the Colonel, and blanks for all the rest, that if any of those named cannot attend, you may put in such other as you know to be fittest, and signify to us who they are. For their more speedy raising, we desire you to provide them a month's pay, after which they shall be taken care for as the rest of the forces. Use all expedition in raising these forces for preservation of the peace of your county. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 40, 41.]

March 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. The gracious providence of God is every day so multiplied that we can never be too sensible or thankful; the malice of the enemies of peace put them on to design and attempt with all their might and diligence, but hitherto God has helped us, and given us new assurance and earnest that he will do so still by this double mercy, viz., your recovery and the hopes of the speedy perfecting of it; and that seasonable and very particular discovery of the counsels and workings of the enemy, of which we have made the best advantage, for obviating their designs.

We have sent orders to Lancashire, Cheshire, and North Wales, to seize and secure the particular persons discovered, with their arms and ammunition, and those of other disaffected persons, and we doubt not it will be effectually done. We have also sent into those parts 12 troops of horse and four of dragoons, to consist of 100 each, and desired the Treasurers-at-war to take care for sending down a month's pay to Col. Grosvenor's regiment, about Kendal, and to the 80 horse sent to Lancashire, that they may not be a burden to the county while you continue them there.

We have also written the committee of Yorkshire to raise a regiment of foot under Col. Fras. Lassells. We have appointed a squadron of twelve sail of ships for the Isle of Man, which may also look to the eastern coast of Ireland, and have designed Col. Blake to take the command. We approve of your sending hither in a ship of war the prisoner Birkenhead, by whom this discovery has been made, that we may have a more particular examination of him, and make further use of him. Send us any further intelligence you can of this design. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 42, 43.]

March 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Lambert. We have received yours of the 7th inst., and seen that to Sir Hen. Vane of the 8th, and made the best improvement of the discovery that we have been able in the short time, and will go on with what remains. What we have done we have reported to the Lord General, and shall therefore not repeat it; you will receive a more particular relation from Sir Hen. Vane, to which we refer you. Take special care that Birkenhead may be sent hither in a man-of-war, to be further examined. [*I.* 96, *p.* 43.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Justice Mackworth at Poole, co. Montgomery. Upon certain informations from Scotland and other parts, we find a design carried on in several ways in favour of the enemies, and particularly that they have great hopes, by parties and accomplices in North Wales, of surprising those counties, upon landing of some forces from the Isle of Man, with whom they expect a conjunction of old and new malignants in those parts. For prevention of mischief, we have already issued orders to several parts, and in reference to those where you are, and the places adjacent, we have given some directions; and for the present, hold it fit that, during your stay in the several counties, you should send for and confer with such of the Militia Commissioners as you think fit, and with the governors and chief commanders of the Parliament forces there, and know in what posture their forces are, and what of them may be spared upon emergent occasions; also require of them a strict survey of officers and soldiers, that none but such as are well affected be continued in arms and trust; and that the arms and ammunition of suspected persons be seized, and put into some safe magazine, and that those whom they look upon as dangerous be forthwith secured, and particularly that they hold correspondence with the Governor of Angelsey, and have an eye to those parts, so as convenient forces may be that way applied and sent as occasion shall require, the designs from the Isle of Man being in some measure directed that way.

These things you are to communicate from us to those gentlemen, and let them know that the present condition of affairs requires the best of their care and diligence, for prevention of the wicked purpurposes of the restless enemies, and preservation of the peace, in all which we hope their careful discharge of their duties, whereof an account must be given, as also of your proceedings upon these instructions. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 44, 45.]

March 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow and the Militia Commissioner for co. Hants. We find a general design for risings in several parts of this nation at once, upon correspondence held with traitors and other enemies from without, by divers of your home malignants, whom we hold fit to be searched out and brought to justice. Meantime such as, in respect of former malignancy or present discontents, may be liable to suspicion as complotters or favourers of the intended disturbances should be narrowly observed, and the most dangerous of them apprehended and secured, for prevention of mischiefs. And because a main part of the design is upon the West, and the plot of an invasion of some parts thereof long designed, and now near maturity, such persons of the Western counties as were formerly ordered by us to be secured, and others in your parts of the quality before described, should be forthwith apprehended and kept in safe custody; also the horse, arms, and ammunition of all suspected persons. To this end give such orders as you think fit, making use of any of the Militia Commissioners in the counties under your charge, and of any governors,

Hosted by Google

commanders, or soldiers there, to whom you may communicate so much hereof as shall be needful. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 45, 46.]

March 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Thomas Honeywood. The enemies of the peace are still endeavouring to raise new troubles, and are now contriving how to raise and unite their party in several places, and seize upon places of strength, and among others, they have a design upon Colchester; there had been no cause to fear if the orders formerly given for dismantling it had been put in execution; but this not being done, it must be secured by a garrison, for which purpose we desire you forthwith to draw out of your militia regiment, or other militia forces of that county, 300 men, to be paid as by the Militia Act is directed; and with them, or more if necessary, to keep the town of Colchester from the surprise of the enemy. [*I.* 96, *p.* 47.]

March 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Col. Scroop's letter from Bristol, of the 14th inst., referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to secure the ship mentioned, until they receive satisfaction concerning the port to which she is bound.

2. The petition of John Parker, merchant, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to consider thereof, together with the letter of Col. Scroop.

4*a*. The letter from the Militia Committee for Cumberland referred to the Admiralty Committee.

5. Mr. Frost to give Wm. Sibsey a copy of the articles of the surrender of Holt Castle.

6. The petition of Wm. Thornabie, collector for Whitby, referred to the Admiralty Committee to examine and report, and the papers from the Lord General concerning that business to be looked out and given to them.

8. The Committee for Examinations to examine what is alleged in the petition of Edw. Dennie, and confer with Col. Berkstead concerning the removal of the soldiers quartered in Goring House.

9. Col. Oughtred Shuttleworth to be committed close prisoner to the Tower, upon suspicion of treason, until the 26th inst., and after that, to be kept in order to legal proceedings being taken against him.

10. Mr. Lloyd appointed to go to Scotland to see the Lord General, and inform himself as to his health.

12. Mr. Salwey to report to Parliament that—in pursuance of their order of the 26th ult.—Council have considered what ammunition, &c., are necessary for the next summer fleet, as also out of what treasury the same may be defrayed, with the state of the treasury for defraying the charge of the army and navy, and other public business, and find that there should be provided for the forces and garrisons in England, 56,301*l.* 10*s.* a month; for the forces in Scotland, 71,956*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.* a month; and for the forces in Ireland, 34,500*l.* a month. Total, 162,757*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.* a month.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

That 175,956*l.* 7*s.* 2*d.* should be provided for the navy for the ensuing year, over and above the receipts of customs and other moneys already assigned for that service.

80,000*l.* for stores already contracted for, for the next six months.

50,000*l.* for incidents and contingencies for the next six months; total for navy stores and incidents, 305,956*l.* 7*s.* 2*d.*

Towards these charges 96,750*l.* will remain of the assessment of the 24th of March, and 205,882*l.* 2*s.* 9¼*d.* remains to be raised upon the fee-farm rents.

13. A general report to be made to Parliament to-morrow of the designs in Lancashire and the northern parts, against the peace of this commonwealth. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 106–111.]

March 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Generals of the Fleet. In order to prevent any disadvantages by the enemies in the Isle of Man, the ships appointed for the guard of the north coast of Ireland should have an eye upon it; we therefore desire you to give order accordingly to all commanders of ships employed in the service on the north of Ireland. [*I.* 96, *p.* 47.]

March 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. We find, by letters received this post from Scotland, that the recovery of your health is not so speedy as we formerly hoped, of which we are very sorry, both for what you undergo in it, and what the public affairs may suffer thereby; and although we trust that your strength will grow upon you daily, yet we thought necessary to send Mr. Lloyd expressly from hence, both to signify our great sense of your present indisposition, as also to receive fuller information than we can have by letters at this distance; by him we also desire to know if you can suggest anything by which we may contribute to your more speedy recovery; we shall not be wanting in anything in our power. We trust God will continue you an instrument of much good to this commonwealth. [*I.* 96, *p.* 48.]

March 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Marquis of Hertford. Last November, Council gave you permission to continue with your family at Netley until 1 April; the time being nearly expired, we conceive it will not tend to the peace of the commonwealth, and the security of those parts, if you continue there any longer, and therefore remind you of the expiration of the time, and desire you to remove your family to your house [at Ambresbury] in Wiltshire on the 1st of April [and give security to do nothing prejudicial to the State]. As we are informed that many dangerous and disaffected persons resort to your house, and that several of your servants are such, we desire that such resort may be discontinued, and that such of your servants as are within the Act for confinement of Delinquents keep themselves within its limits. The like is to be observed by all those who resort to your house. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 48–49; 65, *p.* 108.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Mersey Island. You will see by the enclosed what has been petitioned concerning Mr. Edwards, late minister in the Island, but Council would do nothing until they had your opinion thereon. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 49, 50.]

March 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for London, Westminster, Southwark, and Tower Hamlets. Although it has pleased God to disappoint the contrivances and break the designs of the enemies, so that nothing they have yet undertaken has prospered, yet they have not so seen his hand therein as to be convinced of his displeasure against them, and submit to his will; but still, with the greatest diligence, pursue the like designs of mischief, debauching many from their duty, and making them instrumental to the putting on their own yoke; and while they carry on their work in silence, make others believe there is no danger, because they see none. It has not [now?] pleased God, who watches over our safety, to give us a very particular discovery of a general design of mischief now in agitation, and as for preventing thereof, we shall not be wanting, and it is the duty of all to look to their own safety, and that of the public, that you may not be surprised, but be in a posture to defend yourselves, and prevent the mischief contrived, we desire you to certify on Friday next the present state of your militia, both horse and foot, and their readiness for action, as until we know this, we cannot be satisfied how far you may be safe against the effects of those contrivances that are now with great diligence in agitation. With note of an addition in the letter to the London militia, complaining of their neglect in not answering the letters of Council. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 50–51.]

March 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy and Excise Committee. Upon some account given to Council of obstructions in collecting the excise in North Wales, by Col. John Carter, Council wrote him to forbear such actings, to which he returned the enclosed, which we desire you to inquire into, and take care to prevent such obstructions for the future; and as it is necessary he should be in those parts at his charge, you are to give the business all possible dispatch. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 51–2.]

March 18. Order in Parliament—on report from the Council of State by Major-Gen. Lambert, and a narrative by Mr. Scott, of a design discovered by several commissions, letters and papers taken with an agent from the King of Scotland,—that Council prepare such a narrative of this business, and publish the same at such time and with such circumstances as they think fit, and likewise consider of a declaration to be set forth upon this occasion by Parliament, and present the same to the House forthwith.

That the Council of State have power to send Major-Gen. Harrison to any part or place they shall see cause, for the greatest advantage of the public service and safety of the commonwealth, and present to the House for their approbation the name of some fit person to command during his absence, for the security of these parts.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

That the Council of State consider of something to be presented to the House for sending officers whose time of leave has elapsed to their several charges, and likewise such soldiers as have stayed beyond their time of leave to the place of duty, and present it to House with all speed.

That 50*l.* be given to Capt. Packer to buy a horse; the Council of State to order speedy payment. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 18–19.]

March 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

3. The petition of John Houghton, mariner, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

4. The Admiralty judges to examine the matter alleged in his petition, and see whether his case is fit for letters of marque and reprisal.

5. The petition of Jane Irishman referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to say what should be done about the exchange of Capt. Ensom.

6. To answer to the petition of George and — Dickons that Council cannot treat with Rupert for exchanges, but that if they will prepare their business for letters of reprisal, Council will grant them.

7. To write Major Harrison, now Governor of Guernsey, enclosing the petition concerning Chas. De la Marsh, and to desire him to send the whole matter of fact to Council, with his opinion what prejudice it will be to the public if he be sent to England according to his petition.

8. To answer to the order sent from the High Court of Justice that, when they shall nominate the persons and their salary, and the time of each of their arrears, Council will further consider thereof.

9. Mr. Scott to prepare the declaration and narrative by order of Parliament this day, for presentation to the House.

10. The Committee for plundered Ministers to put Mr. Dalton into the place of Mr. Goodman of Freshwater, Isle of Wight, removed by order of Council, he being held to be dangerous to the commonwealth.

11. The desires of Col. Wauton for furnishing Yarmouth garrison with ammunition referred to the Ordnance Committee.

12. Also the desires of Major Audley for ammunition for Col. Gibbon's regiment. [*Also Vol. XV., No.* **35.**]

13. The petition of Hen. Box of London, drugster, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

14. Thomas Cooke to be committed close prisoner to the Tower, upon suspicion of treason, for 15 days, and afterwards to be kept there, in order to legal proceedings being taken against him.

15. Mrs. Cooke to be set at liberty, on bond of 500*l.* with sureties to appear before Council upon summons.

16. The Committee for Examinations to make use of the testimony which shall be given in by Hen. Horsnell against certain persons, for their actings against the commonwealth.

17. Also to examine Dr. Swadling concerning matters laid to his charge for acting against the commonwealth.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

18. In pursuance of the order of Parliament of this day, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood nominated to take care of the safety of these parts.

19. Count Althem to be committed prisoner to the Tower, for declaring his resolutions of giving assistance to the enemies of the commonwealth, and to be kept there until released by due course of law.

20. The Committee for Examinations to take bond of Geo. Gerbier, in such sum as they shall think fit, not to do anything to the prejudice of the commonwealth, and to appear before Council on summons.

21. The papers sent from Haberdashers' Hall concerning the estate of Thos. Cooke to be sent to Mr. Love, to report to Parliament.

22. Sir Wm. Armyne to report to Parliament that Thos. Cooke, being apprehended and brought before Council, and there charged with high treason, both upon information received out of Scotland concerning him, and also by testimony taken upon oath at Council, was commanded to withdraw, and being committed to the custody of the Serjeant's man, he made his escape.

That Council have taken order for a pursuit, and that as they conceive him to be a very dangerous person, and one principally treated and employed by the enemies of the commonwealth, a proclamation should be published for his apprehension, and a reward offered to such as shall bring him in, and a penalty set upon those who shall willingly receive, harbour, or conceal him, and that some order should be given concerning his estate. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 116–120.]

March 19. Order in Parliament that the Council of State take care the city of Worcester be forthwith made untenable.

Lord Chief Baron Wylde and Mr. Letchmere to take special care to see this done.

That the Council of State consider what castles and garrisons are fit to be demolished and disgarrisoned, and how and when; and what walled towns are fit to be dismantled, and report to the House.

That the Council of State prepare a declaration to be made for apprehending Thos. Cooke, making all persons who shall willingly receive, harbour, or conceal him liable to the penalty for treason, and propounding a reward to such as shall bring him in.

That the reward be 500*l.* [*I.* 89, *pp.* 19–20.]

March 19. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The propositions of Major-Gen. Harrison to be considered next Friday.

4. The committee who have brought in a list of forces fit to be applied to the safety of several counties to consider of the returns of forces raised in the several counties, and to report what they think fit to be further done for completing those forces.

8. To recommend to Col. Blake to give Sir Robt. King a passage over to Ireland, as soon as he may without prejudice to the service.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 19. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

9. The committee appointed to treat with the Portugal minister, to whom Mr. Salwey is also added, to consider the paper sent from such minister, and a fit answer to it, and Mr. Frost meantime to state how far he has agreed to the demands of Council, and wherein he has not agreed, and present the same to the said committee.

11. Mr. Say to report to Parliament the declaration prepared concerning Mr. Cooke, in pursuance of their order.

12. The business of examining Mr. Oudgar referred to the Committee for Examinations.

13. Also the business of the escape of Thos. Cooke.

14. To report to Parliament that the time for billet money is near expiration, and that Council have written the Lord General about it, but have not received any return by reason of his indisposition, and conceiving it necessary to continue the billet money for a month longer, request Parliament to order the same.

15. The Committee for Examinations to send for Col. Moseley, prisoner in Newgate, also Robert Robins and Josias Long, and further examine them as to the matters contained in their examinations taken by Mr. Speaker, and now with Council.

16. The declaration concerning Ireland to be considered tomorrow.

17. The Countess of Carlisle to have liberty to continue in the country, upon bond in the same sums and upon the former condition of her recognizances, for three months longer.

18. Sir Hen. Mildmay and Mr. Scott to go the Tower and examine Count Althem.

19. Order to be sent to the Governor and Company of Merchants trading to the Levant Seas to certify what they have further against the persons committed about the matter of Hen. Hyde, whether they will prosecute any more of them, and which, or otherwise why they may not be set at liberty upon bail.

22. Order that,—whereas four warrants were issued from the Council to the Treasurers-at-war, to pay off the several bills of exchange charged by Mr. Eastwood towards the charge of flat boats for Scotland, which sums the said warrants willed the treasurers to advance upon the credit of the remains of money upon the sale of fee farm rents, and to pay interest for all the said sums (except 100*l.* in the warrant for which it was omitted) until they should come in course to be paid, but the four warrants are not paid off, in regard the paying of interest at 8*l.* per cent. is not expressed in them; —the same be so expressed that such 8*l.* per cent. may be allowed. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 124–129.]

March 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for county Berks. As the state of affairs now stands, the troop of horse raised in your county should be continued for the safety of the country; we therefore desire you to keep it up, and to forbear proceeding with further levies upon the militia, until order from Parliament or Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 52.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 19. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord Chief Baron Wylde. Parliament, upon consideration of the interruption that may be given to the peace by the enemies thereof, if they should seize upon the city of Worcester, while it is in any tenable condition, have ordered it to be made untenable, and recommended it to you and Mr. Letchmere to see it executed, as will be seen by the order enclosed; the better to enable you to this work, we have written the Militia Commissioners of that county and Mr. Letchmere to give you their assistance. [*I.* 96, *p.* 53.]

March 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for county Worcester. Parliament, for special reasons, has ordered the city of Worcester to be made untenable, and has referred it to Council to give order for it, and also to the special care of Lord Chief Baron Wylde and Mr. Letchmere to see it done. As there are some designs on foot by the enemy against that place, it should be speedily and effectually done; we desire you to give all assistance therein. [*I.* 96, *p.* 54.]

March 20. Order in Parliament that the sheriffs of London and Middlesex be required forthwith to proclaim the Act concerning Thos. Cooke, at the usual times and places in London and Middlesex, and that the respective sheriffs of the several counties be likewise required to proclaim the said Act in their respective cities and market towns.

That the Council of State take care that the said Acts be sent to the sheriffs of the respective cities and counties accordingly. [*I.* 89, *p.* 21.]

March 20. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Col. Rookbie to have 300 men out of the Scotch prisoners, he giving his own engagement before Council that they shall not be used to the prejudice of the commonwealth, and a letter to be written to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge, to cause the men to be delivered to him.

2. The silver coin taken from Count Althem's trunks to be delivered to him for his use while in the Tower, and the rest to be sealed up and kept until further order.

3. To inform Lady Marie Hartop, Elizabeth Stock, and Anne Danvers, in answer to their petition. that the seizing and securing of Mr. Cooke's estate is not done with the intention to prejudice the interest of any who have a legal right thereto.

4. The petition of Lieut.-Col. Jas. Dixon referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to keep or discharge him as they shall see cause.

5. Sir Wm. Brereton and Mr. Love to be a committee to examine the business of an arrest made at Whitehall.

6. The Admiralty judges to attend Council next Saturday at 9 a.m.

7. The letters from Lieut.-Col. Harrison from Guernsey, with a list, &c., referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to prepare a list of such prisoners as are in custody in the several ports and

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 20. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

places of the commonwealth, to be sent to Lieut.-Col. Harrison, for procuring the exchange of his men, now prisoners in Jersey; also to take order for sending convenient shipping to ply about those islands, for clearing those coasts of pirates; also to consider the desire in such letters for some mortar pieces and an engineer to be sent thither, and to report.

8. The letter of Col. Morley from Glind of the 18th instant, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to examine the business of the stay of two small French men-of-war in the port of Rye, and report.

9. Mr. Sikes, who was arrested this afternoon in Whitehall, at the suit of Mr. Johnston, being here to attend a committee of Council about public business, is to be set at liberty, and the captain of the guard to have notice hereof.

10. The writings and papers belonging to Thos. Cooke, now in custody of the Committee for Examinations (except the MSS. which, for the State's use, are thought fit to be kept here) to be sent to the Commissioners for Compositions at Haberdashers' Hall, for perusal by the counsel for the State assisting the said Commissioners, reserving the evidences and other writings for the State's use.

11. Upon John Parker's putting in security for 2,000*l.* in the Admiralty Court, that the lading of the Hope of Amsterdam shall not be employed to the prejudice of this commonwealth, she may be permitted to proceed on her voyage for Cadiz, without interruption. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 131–134.]

March 20. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Compositions, Haberdashers' Hall. Enclosed are several evidences and other writings belonging to Thos. Cooke, who was accused of treason and has fled, which were found in his chamber. Let them be perused by the counsel assisting you on behalf of the State, that the rights of all parties concerned therein may be preserved, and let all papers and letters of intelligence of concernment be sent to Council for their perusal and disposal. Send a special messenger to Mr. Cooke's house at Milburne, Derby, to seize, inventory, and secure the personal estate there, lest it be embezzled to the State's loss. [*I.* 96, *p.* 55.]

March 20. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for cos. Stafford, Chester, Lancaster, Derby, Notts, and York. The enemies, notwithstanding all the manifestation of the hand of God against their undertakings hitherto, continue their conspiracies to begin new troubles and raise another war, which God has been pleased to discover to us by a special hand of his providence, and for preventing the effect thereof, we have sent Major-General Harrison into those parts, with some forces. The better to enable him to perform that service, we have directed him to give order to such horse, [foot], and dragoons of the militia of your county as he shall find necessary, and you are to give him such assistance as he shall direct, and certify Council of your proceedings. [*I.* 96, *p.* 56; 65, *p.* 124.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge. By reason of your presence at Council, you are fully acquainted with the late designs of the enemy so happily discovered, and for what purpose Major-General Harrison is sent to Lancashire and Cheshire, and those parts. For better preventing the effects of these designs, we desire you also, with the forces under your command in the four northern counties, whether of the army, garrisons, or militia, to keep up a correspondence with Harrison, and give him all the assistance necessary, we having also directed him to do the same with you. [*I.* 96, *p.* 57.]

March 20. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Sequestrations, Haberdashers' Hall. Upon several informations which Council received against Thos. Cooke, they caused him to be apprehended and brought before them, and being charged with high treason, he was committed to the custody of the serjeant-at-arms' deputy, in order to his removal to the Tower. He made his escape, and has fled, but Parliament being resolved to proceed against him, we desire you forthwith to give order that all his estate, as well real as personal, be forthwith seized and secured, and to proceed further therein, according to the direction of the Acts of Parliament, using all diligence to prevent his receiving his rents this quarter, or embezzling any part of his personal estate. You are also to cause all his printed books at Gray's Inn to be inventoried, and the inventory brought to Council, as also all papers and writings, and an iron chest found there; and you are to send your officers immediately, as there is a guard there, which we desire to be speedily discharged. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 57–8.]

March 20. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of the several counties. By the enclosed, which is a transcript of what we have received from the army in Scotland, you will see how many have deserted and remain from their colours, to the great prejudice of the service, which not only suffers by the absence of those, but it gives encouragement to others to do the like; this if not speedily prevented, may cause a very considerable diminution of the army, and much endanger the public affairs. We therefore recommend it to your special care to make diligent and strict enquiry after those men mentioned in the enclosed list, and cause them to be apprehended, discharging such as will give good security, by bond with sufficient sureties, to render themselves at their colours in Scotland within such a time as shall be sufficient for them to repair thither, but those who shall not give such security you are to commit to safe custody, secure their horses and arms for the use of the commonwealth, and certify Council thereof, that order may be taken to proceed against them according to the rules of martial law, in order that, by example made upon them, others may be deterred from deserting. [*I.* 96, *p.* 59.]

March 20. **36.** Miles Woodshaw to [Lord Conway]. With regard to the three quarters' rent you conceive to be due, you had all but the last quarter, and that you made over to me for 25*l.*, in part of the last

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

account between us, though I have not received any of the rent from Lord Monmouth for three quarters, and when I have received the year's rent now to be made over to me, there will still be 9*l.* 4*s.* 8*d.* due to me upon that account. The book I sent you from Sir John Conyers was delivered without a letter by Mr. Savage, your tailor. Ned, your late servant, is with Mr. Clifton. I have taken your letter to Lady Cullen's, but she will not be in town until Saturday. I have spoken with Mr. Alkin, but can bring him to nothing yet. I have been recommended a young man who is a very good barber, and who is much like Mr. Denham in person, and am certainly informed that for his good behaviour and parts, he may wait on any nobleman in the kingdom. I have sent your apparel by the carrier. The reason the letters did not come by the Petworth carrier was my staying for Mr. Conway's letters. Mr. Glasscock had your cross-bow; I will get your books stitched, and give Darbie what is fit. [1 *page.*]

March 21. Order in Parliament that the Council of State take care for sending away forthwith all officers and soldiers belonging to the army in Scotland, and for punishing such as come away from their colours without license. [*J.* 89, *p.* 20.]

March 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The letter to the Militia Commissioners for the counties where soldiers reside who have run away from their colours approved.

2. Col. Bowyer, prisoner at Stafford, to be examined when he comes up, concerning the intelligence he received from hence of having been acquitted of what was laid to his charge before Council.

3. Secrecy to be taken off so much of the conspiracy as has been already reported to Parliament, and so much as relates to the persons already apprehended.

5. The petition of John Bence, for leave to carry lead into New England, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

6. Order that Col. Duckenfield permit Sir George Booth, Bart., to keep arms and ammunition requisite for defence of his house, and that the residue be left to his disposal, he engaging to secure them in some safe place, that they may not be surprised by any enemy; an inventory of the whole to be made, and one copy delivered to Col. Duckenfield.

7. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider where money may be had for defraying the charges of Council, and the carrying on of the affairs of the commonwealth.

8. The petition of the persons who arrested Mr. Sykes in Whitehall referred to the Committee for Examinations, who, if they see cause, are to dismiss them.

9. The Irish and Scotch Committee to receive the propositions of Major-Gen. Harrison, as to supplying the garrisons of South Wales with ammunition, and also supplying him therewith on his going into the North.

10. Col. Purefoy to be desired to repair into the country, and the Militia Commissioners for co. Warwick to take special care, for

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

securing the city of Coventry, to remove out from thence all known to be disaffected and dangerous, and to disarm all whom they suspect.

11. Robert Clee to be inserted in the warrant to the treasurers-at-war for 400*l.*, in the room of Thomas Kidder, since deceased. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 140–142.]

March 21. Model for drawing 1,352 soldiers with their arms out of several garrisons, to be sent as recruits to Ireland.

Name.	Place.	Men.	Rendezvous.	Port.
Col. Phil. Jones	South Wales	300	—	Milford Haven.
Sir Wm. Constable, or Major John Wade, Deputy Governor	Gloucester	120	Monmouth	„
Lieut.-Col. Rogers	Hereford	50	„	„
Governor of	Chepstow	20	„	„
Governor of	Taunton	20	Bristol	Bristol.
Col. Evelyn	Wallingford	40	Malmsbury	Bristol.
Col. Whitchcott	Windsor	60	„	„
Col. Ayer	Southampton	40	Winchester	„
Col. Nath. Whetham	Portsmouth	80	„	„
Col. Sydenham	Isle of Wight	100	„	„
Captain of	Rye	30	Maidstone	„
Governor of	Dover & Sandwich	60	„	„
Governor of	Deal Castle.	20	„	„
Governor of	Upnor	12	„	„
Col. Duckenfield	Chester	150	—	Chester Water.
Col. Birch	Liverpool	60	—	Liverpool.
Governor of	Shrewsbury	50	—	Chester Water.
Col. Hen. Davers	Stafford	20	—	„
Governor of	Nottingham	—	—	„ or Liverpool.

Also to write Col. Adrian Scroop, to ship away Capt. Purye's company of 80 men entire from Bristol, with their officers and arms; and if all of that company are not willing to go, to order the business so that out of the six weeks' pay of that muster, others may be taken on to supply their room, and that a month's pay be advanced to the officers at their shipping for a gratuity, they carrying their full number.* [*I.* 65, *pp.* 144–147.]

March 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. The three regiments of foot in the West, of Col. Bennet, Col. Heane, and Lieut.-Col. Clarke, are to be upon some special service; that there may be no impediment to retard them, order a month's pay to be forthwith paid them, although the time for that payment is not fully expired. As there are nine troops of horse and dragoons taken on to the establishment for three months, which are now sent to Lancashire upon special service, order a month's pay to be provided and paid for them to Major-General Harrison. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 59–60.]

* The form of the letter sent to the several officers concerned, dated March 25, occurs on p. 110. The conduct money allowed varied from 1*s.* 6*d.* to 3*s.* ahead, according to distance.—ED.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 21. Whitehall. Council of State, to Judge Advocate Whalley. There were some papers delivered to you from that Committee where Col. Cooke had the chair, which Council requires; let them be delivered safely sealed up with all speed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 60.]

March 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir George Booth, Bart. When we, in tenderness to you, occasioned through the sense we had of your merits to the public, lately permitted your son John to put in bail, and that before yourself, notwithstanding our then informations and strong apprehensions of his guilt, we could not imagine he should still have resolved to precipitate himself into further destructive courses, as we now find he has done, whereof you will hear more particulars ere long. Touching the seizure of your arms and ammunition, no direction has gone from hence, but we suppose that some command is given from Scotland,—in respect of a dangerous conspiracy touching your parts lately happily discovered, wherein your son John has had too great a share,—to secure your warlike provisions, lest ill use should be made thereof by your son and his party, so as we well approve of Col. Duckenfield's care in that behalf. Yet to show our confidence in you, and willingness to comply with your desires so far as may consist with safety, we have given him order touching your arms, as you will perceive by the enclosed. Our only aim as to you is to prevent that surprise of those provisions which was and is designed by the enemies, and not to give you the least disturbance upon any other than the public account; with this declaration we conceive you will remain well satisfied. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 61-62.]

March 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Robert Duckenfield. We approve of your care in the management of the late trust committed to you from hence and from Scotland. Touching Sir Geo. Booth, whose house we understand you have visited for arms, we think fit to give you the enclosed direction, he having represented to us his danger if he be left disarmed, and we being confident of his care that no wrong use shall be made of them; but we will give you further order in our next. [*I.* 69, *p.* 62.]

March 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Sequestration Commissioners, co. Lincoln. Having information that William Coney, son of Sir Sutton Coney, has held correspondence with the enemies, we desire you forthwith to seize and secure his real and personal estate, in order to sequestration, and to use all possible diligence that the commonwealth have the utmost benefit of their estates who endeavour to raise disturbance amongst us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 62.]

March 22. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Order upon the report from the Committee of Examinations that Sir Thomas Trollop be continued in the custody of the serjeant-at-arms, and brought on Monday to be further examined by that committee, who are to report the state of the business.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 22. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

2. The horse of Warwickshire to be continued in pay for a fortnight, and Col. Purefoy to take care that this is done.

3. The Committee for Examinations to send for Gerrard and his servants, and examine them as to their concealing some ordnance.

4. Major-Gen. Harrison added to the Militia Commissioners for the counties wherein forces are appointed to be commanded by him upon this expedition.

5. The serjeant-at-arms to give Sir Thos. Trollop freedom needful for his health, taking security of him to appear before the Committee for Examinations. [*Also Vol. XV., No.* **37.**]

6. The paper given in by Major-Gen. Harrison, desiring several particulars for accommodating the expedition which he is to go upon, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

7. The petition of the Curriers' Company of London referred to the Council for Trade.

8. The person who arrested the prisoner in Whitehall to be discharged by the Committee of Examinations, if they think fit.

9. The petition of John Bazell referred to the Scottish Committee.

11. Lieut.-Col. Jno. Jammat to be committed prisoner to the Gatehouse, for high treason in bearing arms against the Commonwealth.

12. Thomas Harrison, Thos. Backer, Lewis Price of Llanunogg, Daniel and Wm. Lloyd, Roger Sontley, Robt. Owen, Hugh Courtney, Edw. Taylor, Jno. Kinaston, Hugh Prichard, and Humphrey and And. Ellis added to the Militia Commissioners for the counties of North Wales. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 148–150.]

March 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Birch. By yours of the 18th inst., we understand your diligence and success in improving that discovery which God has been pleased to make of the enemies, and approve your care, and desire your vigorous prosecution of what remains to be done. We have written more at large on this subject to the officers sent out of Scotland, and enclose a copy, wherein we have referred some things to your joint consideration, and desire you to deliver them the letter, and pursue the directions therein. [*I.* 95, *p.* 63.]

March 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. Upon consideration of this late discovery, and that the conspiracy and combination is general, we have held it our duty to be watchful against the same in all parts, and to apply forces according to the dangers threatened; whereupon we have resolved to send Major-Gen. Harrison into Lancashire and the northern parts, as a man more known there, and capable to embody a greater number of men upon occasion than Col. Rich, whereby a considerable strength may be ready in those parts, as well to prevent any irruptions from Scotland, as to correspond with you, if there should be cause. We have appointed Col. Rich to attend to the safety of the Eastern association and midland parts,

Hosted by Google

with 1,500 horse and dragoons. In pursuance of the order of Parliament referring it to us to present some fit person to take care of the safety of Parliament and these parts, upon occasion of Major-Gen. Harrison's taking the field, we have nominated Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to remain here; this Parliament has approved, and we hope to find it agreeable to you. We rejoice in hopes of your recovery. [*I.* 96, *p.* 64.]

March 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Purefoy and the rest of the Militia Commissioners, co. Warwick. Upon informations of the designs of the enemy and particularly in some counties of those parts, we find it necessary that some forces be kept up for prevention thereof, and therefore desire you to continue those 100 horse now on foot in your county for 14 days more. [*I.* 96, *p.* 65.]

March 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Aiscue. Your letter from Plymouth represents the taking of a prize, and encloses an inventory; since then we hear of a greater sum of money found in the said ship [Lemon]; cause a diligent search to be made in the ship, and see how the goods and money found agree with the bills of lading. [*I.* 96, *p.* 65; *I.* 65, *p.* 149.]

March 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Col. West, Major Robinson, and Capt. Wigan. By yours from Preston of the 18th inst., with the papers enclosed, we find with what prudence, diligence, and good success you have pursued the instructions given you in Scotland, and how great an improvement you have made thereby of that discovery which it has pleased Providence to make, of the wicked and malicious plots of the enemies, who think by digging deep to hide their counsels, and to bring forth disturbance to that peace to the settling whereof his hand has happily laid the foundation, and we doubt not will finish his good work. We take this seasonable discovery as an earnest of future mercy, and desire to return all praise for it, and well approve of your care in the management of your high trust.

We doubt not but by this time you have seen our instructions to Col. Birch, similar to those sent to you and Col. Duckenfield, for management of the present business, and you may have heard what they have done therein. For the prisoners you have taken, we conceive Lancaster Castle and Liverpool fit places to secure them in, distributing such and so many to each as Col. Birch and you shall think fit; good guard should be set upon them. The arms and ammunition taken from any of them should be secured in Liverpool, and the serviceable horses you are to dispose into fit places, to be kept until it shall appear whether they are forfeited to the State; if so, the State is to hear the charge of keeping; if not, then the same is to be borne by those to whom they are to be redelivered.

Col. Grosvenor's regiment must march back into Scotland, when so many of Col. Rich's troop have come hither as shall be sufficient to keep those parts in peace. In order that the regiment may suffer

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

no inconvenience, nor be a burden to the country, we ordered them a month's pay to satisfy their quarters; of this you will have had notice from the treasurers, and also where you will receive it.

As for the arms and ammunition in the hands of the disaffected tenants of the men restrained, or of any others whom you have cause to suspect, let them be seized and secured, that no ill use may be made of them, and to this purpose you will also find somewhat in the instructions to Col. Birch. Thomas Cooke has been apprehended here, but made his escape, whereupon Parliament passed the Act enclosed. Col. Oughtred Shuttleworth has also been apprehended and committed to the Tower. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 66-68.]

March 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Compounding, Goldsmiths' Hall. Upon considering the petition of William Wade, merchant, alleging that several sums are due to him upon account for provisions delivered for the parliament forces in Ireland, we find that 1,490*l.* is owing to him and his partner, John Parret, which should have long since been paid. Issue your warrant to your treasurer to pay it out of the revenues of the lands lately settled upon trustees for Irish affairs, in full of 650*l.* ordered by Parliament 10th April 1643, for 500 barrels of wheat delivered here by Jno. Cornvile, merchant, as also for discharging two bills of exchange of 200*l.* and 640*l.*, for corn of that value delivered in Ireland by Cornvile. [*I.* 96, *p.* 68.]

March 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Dr. Hyde to be discharged from his recognizances for the appearance of the two servants of Hen. Hyde, he bringing in the prisoners.

2. Paul Hugett to be bailed, on bond of 1,000*l.* for himself, with two sureties in 50*l.* each, to be of good behaviour, and to appear before Council on summons, and the like order to be given concerning the other prisoners with Mr. Hyde, if they petition for their liberty.

3. Sir Wm. Armyne to ask Parliament that 4*s.* a day may be allowed to the governors of Hereford and of Ludlow upon the establishment, and 10*s.* a day to Quartermaster-General Hugh Courtney, Governor of Anglesea, as he has neither troop nor company.

5. The Attorney-General to be desired to settle a post to Carlisle, by way of Lancaster.

6. An adjutant-general to be allowed to Major-General Harrison for his expedition into the North, at 14*s.* a day for himself and two men, to be paid out of the incidents of Council.

7. The Ordnance Committee to provide Major-Gen. Harrison for his expedition as follows: For Stafford Garrison, 50 barrels of powder; 50 for Hereford, with match, 3 tons of musket and carbine bullets, 100 hand granados, 50 scaling ladders; also 500 muskets, 300 carbines, 200 cases of pistols, to be used by the country; also 500 pikes, 24 carriage horses, and a commissary for the horses, ammunition, and arms.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

8. The petition of —— Witherigg referred to the Admiralty Committee.

9. 500*l.* to be furnished to Major-Gen. Harrison for contingencies.

10. Sir Hen. Mildmay to request Parliament that Capt. Cannon, who has charge of Dover Castle, and is in town by their order, may have order forthwith to attend his charge, as his absence in the present state of affairs is dangerous.

11. Also to report to Parliament that Council find great difficulty to get the recruits which are greatly needed for Ireland, and that therefore 1,500 recruits should be raised by press in Cornwall, from whence they may be sent much cheaper, and more conveniently than from any other place.

12. The declaration concerning Ireland to be considered tomorrow.

14. The Earl of Antrim to repair to Dublin within 10 days after order, and remain there for six months, unless Parliament or Council give order to the contrary.

15. The letter from Preston in Lancashire of the 21st inst. referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

16. Col. Venables' letters referred to the same committee, who are specially to consider his desire for recruits out of those now raised.

20. The letter of John Tooker from Barnstaple, of the 22nd inst., referred to the Admiralty Committee.

21. Rich. Charleton prisoner in the Gatehouse, to be discharged, on bond for 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, to be of good behaviour, and to appear before Council on summons.

22. The petition of Thos. Goffe, lately a soldier in Commissary General Whalley's regiment, wounded in the service at Musselborough in Scotland, referred to the Irish Committee who are to consider how and where he may be provided for, as to cure and subsistence.

23. The letter of Andrew Ellis referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to provide a competent number of horse and foot for keeping Chirque Castle, and to consider where they may be paid, and how and when pay may be had for the company of foot which has marched to Anglesey, under Capt. Prichard. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 151–155.]

March 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge. Council considering the business of the Scottish prisoners remaining at Durham or thereabouts under your care, have ordered that 300 of them be delivered to Col. Rokeby, and 200 to his Lieutenant-Colonel Killigrew, having given them license to transport them beyond seas, and they having undertaken that no use shall be made of them to the prejudice of the commonwealth. You are therefore to deliver up such prisoners to them, and give assistance in shipping of them away. [*I.* 96, *p.* 69.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 24. **38.** Report of Drs. William Clarke, Jno. Exton, and Wm. Stephens, Admiralty Judges, to the Council of State. We have considered the petition of the owners and masters of the nine ships bound to Brazil from Lisbon, and stayed by Col. Blake for the service, with the certificate of Col. Popham and other generals at sea, and find that the ships were so stayed by Blake for strengthening himself against the French, who were then reported to be speedily coming to Lisbon, to join with Prince Rupert against him; and that upon Col. Popham's arrival there, with power to seize all ships and goods of the King of Portugal, or any of his subjects, the goods on board the said ships were so seized, and the commanders, officers, and mariners were all, except the pursers and such as they had good cause to confide in, removed out of their own ships, and other commanders, &c. put into them, and they put into other ships of the fleet. This at first made us doubtful of their fidelity to the Parliament, and therefore we put them to proof of their good affection and of their service at that time. By these proofs, upon the testimony of captains and commanders of ships, &c., they have shown their affections to Parliament, and their readiness to do their best service in the said fleet. Col. Blake also certifies that the said masters were not removed from command on any charge, but upon general and prudent grounds.

The only question therefore is what allowance is to be made them; we conceive that they ought to have such pay and allowance as other ships ready victualled, with consideration for victuals taken out of theirs to furnish other ships, and freight from the time of their being dismissed from the fleet with the Portuguese goods, until the time of their unlading them at this port, according to the rate they were to have had from the Portuguese.

By law, if the ship of a foreigner who is in amity with this commonwealth be taken laden with goods of an enemy, the same freight is to be allowed to the owners of the ship, out of the goods of the enemy seized, as the enemy should have paid, and that because, *succedit victor in locum victi, et possessor quilibet tenetur hypothecaria;* and all the goods are pawned for the freight. Some consideration ought to be had of the freight from the time of their lading until the time of their stay; though if they had not been laden, or laden with goods not seizable, and so dismissed after the time of their service to proceed on their voyage, they ought to have had pay only for the time of their service.

As for their demand of their share in the prizes taken from the French in their coming to port, no share in prizes is allowed to any but the captains and commanders of ships of the Parliament fleet and their mariners, and to such as have commissions for private men-of-war and their mariners. [1⅓ *pages.*]

March 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Edm. Thorold, of Lincolnshire, to be dismissed, upon bringing a certificate of his taking the engagement.

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

Nov. 4. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

2. Col. Oughtred Shuttleworth to be kept close prisoner in the Tower for another week, and notice hereof given to the Lieutenant of the Tower.

4. Sir Thomas Trollop to be dismissed from any further attendance, he taking the engagement in the country before Sir Thomas Brownloe, Mr. Cole, and Capt. Dowman within a month, and a certificate thereof to be returned to Council.

5. The petition given in by some gentlemen of Surrey to be considered on 2 April.

6. The petition of John Cope and others referred to the Admiralty Committee.

7. Order on the petition of Sir Jas. Crofts, that he have eight days allowed to withdraw from London, and after that observe the Act for confinement of delinquents.

9. The Committee of Examinations to have power to receive any informations brought them tending to the good and safety of the commonwealth, and to report such as are of consequence to Council for further directions how to proceed.

10. The report from the Council of Trade, concerning the settling of the trade to Guinea to be considered on 2 April, and also the petition of the merchants trading to Spain and the Canaries.

11. The declaration reported to Council from the Irish and Scotch Committee, concerning protection to be given to certain of the Irish, recommitted to them.

12. Dr. Jas. Hyde, prisoner in the Tower, to be released on taking the engagement, and entering into bond for 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each for good behaviour.

13. 20*l.* to be given to Hen. Neve, for his charges and pains about the business of the last insurrection, and his attendance in town about it.

14. 6*l.* 5*s.* to be paid to Capt. Rookby, for his charges in bringing Capt. Bough and Capt. Atkin to London.

15. 6*l.* 14*s.* to be paid to Leonard Bawdey, for his charges in coming post from Boston to London, by order of Council.

16. Sir Hen. Mildmay to take care that the six gunners at the Tower are presently paid, they being in very great necessity.

17. William Hyde and John Ward to be discharged, on taking the engagement, and on their own bond to appear upon summons, and to be of good behaviour.

18. The petitions of Edw. Gray and Mary, wife of Wm. Godson, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

19. Robert Perryman, late master of the Peter Bonadventure of London, and John Ashwin, merchant, prisoners in Jersey, to be exchanged for Rich. Bath, an Irish merchant, prisoner there.

20. Sir Arthur Hesilrigge to report to Parliament that Council,—understanding from the Lord General that a considerable number of arms, ammunition, &c. for the artillery train are wanting in Scotland, which he has much pressed for, and finding by a return of the ordnance officers, that there are very few arms and little ammunition

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

left in the stores, and no more contracted for, as there is neither money nor credit appointed for satisfying contracts;—request them to set apart and charge in course, upon the receipts of Goldsmiths' and Haberdashers' Hall, 20,000*l.* for a present foundation of credit, whereupon to provide arms, ammunition, &c. for the immediate supply of the armies and other services.

21. Instructions to be issued to Armiger Warner, agent, for hastening in the arrears due upon the ordinance of 16 February 1847–8, for raising 20,000*l.* a month for Ireland, in cos. Berks, Sussex, Surrey, and Wilts. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 159–165.]

March 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Essex. We formerly gave order for dismantling Colchester, and making it untenable, that it might not be surprised by the enemy, to the ruin of what was formerly left, and to the trouble of the public peace, and an insupportable burden to the county. The sense of what they formerly suffered must needs be yet fresh upon them, and as we hear there are again designs upon it, and it is not dismantled according to our order, we wrote Sir Thomas Honeywood to put some force into it, to prevent the execution of those designs. We have now received your letter, and can only say that we leave the manner of doing it to yourselves, who may better attend to it, we having no leisure for such particulars; but the sooner it is made untenable, the sooner the garrison may be dismissed. Though it may be some charge to the county, and bring some inconvenience to the town, yet much less to both than they must needs suffer, if it should be again in the hands of the enemy, of which we know your former experience will not suffer you to doubt, nor to neglect this work any longer, it being so necessary to your safety. [*I.* 96, *p.* 70.]

March 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners, co. Lancaster. In yours of the 21st inst. from Preston, you ask whether Council will order your troop of horse forth of the county in its troubled condition; but we have had so much care of the safety of your county and those parts, and to preserve them from the effects of the malignant designs on foot amongst you and against you, that we have appointed a brigade to be ready, sufficient to suppress those enemies if they should yet be able to bring their mischief to the birth. We have also taken special care of the sea coasts, having appointed a squadron of good force, under General Blake, to be upon those coasts, to prevent any danger from the Isle of Man. If any considerable enemy shall appear, that troop must be joined to the rest, the better to oppose them; for if any blow should be given to the body of our forces, it is not your single troop that would be able to secure you. That the enemies of the peace may have as little encouragement as may be, we desire you to effectually and thoroughly disarm all those whom you know to be disaffected and dangerous, and to have their arms sent to Liverpool, and secured there for the service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 71.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. John Wigan. We received yours from Manchester, and have ordered the mistake about the direction of the money to you to be rectified. We have already given sufficient power to the Militia Commissioners as to disarming malignants, and authorise you and Major Robinson, with assistance of the party of horse that came with you into those parts, to seize the arms and ammunition of all such as are like to prove dangerous, and cause them to be secured in the garrison of Liverpool, for the use of the State. [*I.* 96, *p.* 72.]

March 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. On consideration of the necessity for some small vessel to be employed upon the coast of Guernsey, and on information from Col. Willoughby that the Galliot Hoy, of 12 guns, now at Portsmouth, is fit for that service, we desire you to give order that she be appointed with all expedition. [*I.* 96, *p.* 73.]

March 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of co. Somerset. Although there does not appear at present any stirring of the enemy, yet we have information that they have designs on foot of great danger, and particularly in those parts; such places as are not yet made untenable should have some strength put into them, to prevent the enemies' surprise. Dunster Castle, belonging to Mr. Lutterell, is yet in that condition that, if seized by the enemy, it might prove dangerous; appoint some militia forces to prevent its surprise, until it is made untenable. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 73, 74.]

March 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Venables. We have considered yours as to the danger of those parts by the Earl of Antrim residing there, and for prevention, Council has made the enclosed order, which you are to deliver to him, and see that he complies with it. As to the detention of the money at Chester by Mr. Walley or the seamen, it could be of no advantage to either of them to have a charge of money chested up remaining in their custody, and we are confident that it was transported by the first opportunity of wind and weather that their leisure from other commands enabled them to make use of; if there has been any default, upon notice thereof we will further consider the matter. [*I.* 96, *p.* 74.]

March 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Revenue Committee. There being great quantities of biscuit to be furnished for the army in Scotland, and likewise for the Navy, Council desires you to give order to the keeper of Greenwich House to allow the contractors for it, at their request, to make use of certain houses and rooms at Greenwich, with the ovens and utensils therein, and also the wharf, crane, and back yard now unused, for carrying on so necessary a service, as it will be no prejudice to the place. [*I.* 96, *p.* 76.]

March 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Crompton, governor of Tilbury Fort. By yours from Gravesend, we understand that you have seized and

Hosted by Google

made stay of Capt. Pitts, John Weston, and — Standage; let them be sent up in safe custody to the Committee for Examinations, as also the examinations taken upon their apprehension. [*I.* 96, *p.* 76.]

March 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. By an order of Parliament of 18 July last, it was referred to this Council to consider what number of men are fit to attend the Provost-Marshal-General for the service of Parliament, and how the allowances to each of them for a day may be paid, and to give order accordingly. Council finding it necessary that some of the marshal's men should attend Major-Gen. Harrison in this expedition, have thought fit that six men more than have been hitherto allowed be now appointed for the said marshal, for three months to come, and that they be allowed 2*s.* a day each, which you are to order to be paid accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 76; 65, *p.* 151.]

March 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the governors of the several garrisons.* For furnishing necessary recruits to the several regiments in Ireland, for the effectual carrying on and speedy finishing the reducing of that place, we have caused a certain number to be taken out of several regiments and garrisons, and to be sent with all speed, that our forces may march with greater strength to the field, and carry on the work with greater effect. We desire you, upon the muster of yesterday, to draw out of your regiment in South Wales 300 men, and as many more as with safety may be taken, and cause them to march with their arms, under 1 captain, 2 lieutenants, 3 ensigns, and 6 serjeants, to Milford Haven, in order to their shipping for Ireland. You are also to certify us the name and quality of the officers who shall conduct them, who are to receive a fortnight's pay from the treasurer's deputy at Milford Haven, on certificate of the delivery of the men in Ireland, which is to be over and above their growing pay in England.

We have appointed the Treasurers-at-war to pay you six weeks' pay for those men, of which you are to give to each soldier, at his marching away, one week's pay, and deliver the other five weeks' pay to the officer that conducts them, to issue weekly, while they march or stay for shipping, so as to enable them to pay their quarters, that they may not oppress the country. What shall remain at their shipping they are to deliver to each soldier in equal proportions. You are to cause two lists to be made of the men so drawn and transmit one to the Irish Committee, and the other to the Army Committee, and give order to the officers that conduct them to make the like lists when they are to be shipped, and transmit them to the same committees. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 77–78.]

March 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Having ordered the governors of the several garrisons of England and Wales, in the enclosed list mentioned, to draw forth the several numbers of soldiers

* This particular letter was to the governor of the South Wales garrison, but was a type, *mutatis mutandis*, of letters sent to the other garrisons named on p. 108.—ED.

Hosted by Google

therein expressed as recruits for the army in Ireland, we shall appoint that, from and after 13 April next, they begin to recruit themselves again to their present numbers allowed by the establishment. For better enabling them to carry on the said service, we desire you to assign them six weeks' pay on account, according to the muster of the 24th inst., out of which we have directed six weeks' pay to be issued by them to the conducting officers, to be by them paid to the recruits, to enable them to pay their quarters to the water side. We shall also order them to pay such soldiers as they shall entertain in their rooms.

We desire you therefore to direct the several muster masters, in the next musters of the said garrisons, which will be on 4 May next, to allow such soldiers as the respective governors shall attest to have been by them so entertained from 13 April next, and to allow the governors pay for them from the day of their entertainment until the said next muster day, which the Treasurers-at-war are to pay out of the 20,000*l.* appointed by order of Parliament of 8 Jan. last for the recruits of Ireland, on the receipts at Goldsmiths' and Haberdashers' Halls. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 79–80.]

March 25. ORDNANCE COMMITTEE. Day's Proceedings.

39. Order that the ordnance officers, with Commissary Phipps, wagon master Lovejoy, Thos. Nash, and the master wheelwright, be appointed to view the new wagons in the Tower, as also what old wagons or carriages for the train are in the Minories, and certify their condition, and estimate the cost of the repair, and fitting of them up.

Also that they certify what provisions mentioned in Commissary Phipps' estimate as required for Scotland are in the stores, and what those wanting will amount to, and whether the pack-saddles, tarpaulins, crooks, and hand baskets for Scotland are ready; and if they are, that they be sent away with the present convoy. [1 *page.*]

40. That the Council of State order the Ordnance officers to deliver 10 barrels of powder, with match and lead proportionable, to Col. Wauton, for the garrison at Yarmouth.

That a like warrant be given to deliver 12 barrels of powder, with match and bullets, to Major Audley, for Col. Gibbons' regiment. [½ *page.*]

March 26. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Sir John Arundel to be laid by.

2. To write Major-Gen. Desborow that Sir Jno. Grenville, Governor of Scilly, detains and keeps in strict confinement divers merchants and traders, and to desire him to seize Sir John's relations in Cornwall, and to keep them in safe custody, until he has dismissed such merchants, now prisoners with him; also to give Sir John notice before so doing, and expect his answer, and upon his writing, to certify Council what effect it has had upon him, and wait further orders.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 26. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

6. Col. Thomson to move Parliament to consider the draft of an Act for mending the Highways about London, to further the service of the navy.

7. Mr. Frost to prepare a report to Parliament of the whole business of the treaty with the envoy of Portugal and offer it to the Committee who were to consider the same.

8. The former order of Council for detention of two French ships of war at Rye taken off, and the captain of the garrison at Rye to discharge them, if he sees cause.

9. Rich. Nutt to be committed prisoner to the Gatehouse, for suffering Thos. Cooke, committed to his custody for high treason, to escape, and to be there kept for further proceedings against him.

10. The propositions brought in by Major-Gen. Harrison, concerning the forces raised about the city of London, referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to consider where money may be had to satisfy those proposals to-morrow, in order to have it reported to Parliament.

12. The proposals made concerning Chester garrison referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

13. Also what is offered by the Governor of Stafford, in order to its safety.

14. To report to Parliament that the time of the power of the Judges of the Admiralty expires 13th April next, and that it should be settled for the future before the term expires; as there are many causes depending in that Court, the discontinuance of authority would delay justice, and create great prejudice to the parties concerned, and to the commonwealth, as concerned in several of the causes.

15. Mr. Goodwin to report to Parliament that the Ordinance of 2nd Oct. 1648, for settling the salary of the Admiralty Judges, also expires on 13 April, and that upon resettling the powers of that Court, the House should also settle such salaries. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 166–169.]

March 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Generals at Sea. On consideration of Sir Geo. Carteret's letter to you, we recommend it to your care that fit exchanges may be made of all those who are proper prisoners of war, and authorise you to make such exchanges; have especial care to exchange those who were lately taken at the attempt upon Guernsey Castle. But as it is their practice to retain as prisoners merchants, who are partially taken, being upon their merchandizing voyages, you are to let them know that as it is a practice against the common course of war; so if they proceed in those ways, we shall use some other means to find exchanges for them than hitherto we have done; and if he shall not discharge those merchants and others who are not proper prisoners of war, you are to certify us of it, that some other order may be taken for their discharge. [*I.* 96, *p.* 80.]

March 26. Whitehall. Council of State to Thomas Moore, Justice of Peace for Surrey. We have received your letter, with the information and examination,

Hosted by Google

and approve your care; we have also received the prisoner by your messenger, (whose charges are borne by Council) and have committed him for his offence. [*I.* 96, *p.* 81.]

March 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Parliament, by their order of the 12th inst., appointed that Col. Fenwick's regiment should be made up to 1,600, and taken upon the establishment. There is great need these should be hastened, as this regiment has to keep some garrisons, while the rest of the forces march to the field. Do your part with all expedition, in a service so very necessary for affairs in Scotland. [*I.* 96, *p.* 82.]

March 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. In pursuance of the order of Parliament of 24 Dec. last, we desire that,—whereas there was an allowance made by such order, and by another of the 2nd of July last, of six months' pay for three troops of dragoons to be raised for the safety of these parts, and but two troops were raised, which must be continued,— the six months' pay intended for the other troop not raised may by your warrant be issued forth, for three months' pay to each of the troops which are yet continued, under Capts. Moyse and Williams, over and above the pay appointed for them by the said orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 83.]

March 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Geo. Vane referred to the Committee for Examinations.

2. Also the petition of Sam. Trelawney, for report to-morrow.

5. To request Parliament, as it is absolutely necessary to have the military stores supplied, and there are no moneys ready out of which they can be furnished, that 20,000*l.* may be charged upon the receipts of Goldsmiths' Hall, and 10,000*l.* upon those of Haberdashers' Hall, next in course after the 20,000*l.* appointed for recruits for Ireland.

6. The Admiralty Committee to take care that a ship is appointed to such station as may be most proper for searching ships that go in and out of the Thames.

7. Order to be given to Col. Crompton, Governor of Gravesend, to be careful in searching the ships passing, for intercepting intelligence between malignants, and for stopping the passage of such persons as are coming in and going out of England, to the prejudice of the peace.

8. The letter from Major-Gen. Lambert to Sir Hen. Vane referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

9. 10,000*l.* to be charged in course, upon the moneys coming in upon fee-farm rents for exigencies and the service of Council, to be paid to Mr. Frost, and laid out by order of Council.

10. Mr. Frost to issue out of the moneys received by him such money to Capt. Bishop as the Committee of Examinations shall give warrant for, not to exceed 500*l.*

11. 500*l.* of that money to be paid to Mr. Scott, for carrying on the service [of intelligence] committed to his care.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

12. Mr. Milton to send the letters to the ambassadors of Spain.

14. Sir Hen. Mildmay to report to Parliament that Council,—considering how necessary it is for the safety of Parliament, in the absence of those forces now drawn northward, to be in readiness there to resist any impression made into those parts by the enemy out of Scotland, and to prevent any insurrections there,—that the guard at Westminster should be strengthened and enforced by such upon whose faithfulness from right principles Parliament may have cause to confide in,—requests power for the encouragement of honest and faithful men to this necessary service, to issue sums not exceeding 5,000*l.*, that there may be a guard sufficient for the safety of Parliament.

Instruction to Sir Hen. Mildmay.

15. If the House be willing to pass the general report, and shall only stick at where money may be had for it, you shall offer to their consideration the fine of Sir Rich. Gurney, amounting to 5,000*l.*, and the annunciation rents of Lord Craven, the Earl of Oxford, Sir Chas. Cavendish, and Thos. Cooke, whose delinquencies have been discovered, and witnesses produced by Council for their conviction. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 172–176.]

March 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Compositions and Sequestrations, Haberdashers' Hall. For the special service of the State, we hold fit to understand from you what progress you have made in the sequestration of the estates of Lord Craven, the Earl of Oxford, Thomas Cooke, Sir Chas. Cavendish, and others touching whom you have received orders from hence. [*I.* 96, *p.* 84.]

March 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Danvers, Governor [of Stafford]. By a former warrant, you were authorised to seize Capt. Hen. Stone, John Swinfen, and Col. Philip Jackson, and secure them until further notice. Having considered the dangers of your parts, and the designs now on foot there, and particularly upon the garrison of Stafford, we hold it fit you should remove those three gentlemen to Denbigh Castle, there to be continued in safe custody until further direction. We enclose our warrant to the Governor of Denbigh for their receiving and safe keeping. [*I.* 96, *p.* 84.]

March 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners, co. York. We have received yours concerning the regiment which we desired should be raised in that county, and of which Col. Lassells is willing to accept the charge. As the matter is of great concernment, give it your best furtherance, and we doubt not but you will be able, in that large county, to raise that regiment speedily, and of well-affected men, of which you are to have a special care. [*I.* 96, *p.* 85.]

March 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Kendrick. Though we lately wrote the Militia Commissioners of Kent, and other places, to forbid horse races and like meetings, under pretence of recreation, which might

Hosted by Google

give occasion to the beginning of insurrections and new troubles; yet we hear a horse race is appointed near Dover. To prevent inconvenience thereby, we desire you to draw forth a troop of militia horse to be at the time and place of meeting, and either prevent their coming together or disperse them. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 85, 86.]

March 28. **41.** ACT for laying an imposition on Coals, towards building and maintaining ships for guarding the Seas.

Parliament, considering the losses arising from the pirates, &c., infesting the coasts, enacts that for building and maintaining ships, there shall be payable, on and after 1 April 1651, on all coals transported from any port of this nation, or imported from Scotland, over and above the duties payable by any law now in force, the following rates:—

For all coals sold by the chalder, 36 bushels Winchester measure, 2*s.* per chalder.

For all sold by the stack, ruck, fathom, or other denomination, 12*d.* per ton of 20 cwt.

For every ton of Scotch coal containing 20 cwt., 2*s.* 6*d.* per tun.

Which rates are to be paid to the Commissioners for Customs at the custom houses of the respective ports, by the master of the ship, before unlading.

The Commissioners for Customs are to receive the same on account, and issue it to the Treasurer of the Navy, as by order, signed by five of the Committee of Parliament for the Navy and Customs, they shall be directed.

Any coals unshipped without having paid the aforesaid impositions, shall be forfeit, the one moiety to those who seize or sue for the same, the other moiety or its value, or the fine or composition for the same, to the Commissioners of Customs, for the use of the navy.

Every master of a coal ship shall, on arrival at any port, report in writing to the collectors and check for that port, upon oath if required, the number of chalders or tuns of coal in his vessel, and pay the impost thereof before breaking bulk, or discharging any part of his cargo.

Any master who refuses to declare as aforesaid, or unloads before paying duty, or leaves the port before he has received from the customs' officers a full clearing of his vessel, shall forfeit 10*l.*, half to be paid to the Commissioners of Customs for the navy, the other half to those who prosecute the same, in the Exchequer or any other court of record.

In ports where there are sworn meters, the mayors, bailiffs, or other chief officers to whom the said meters are accountable, shall make a written report to the collectors of customs of the number of chalders and tuns of coals unladen out of each ship. Where there are no sworn meters, or where those employed are unfaithful, the Commissioners of Customs are to appoint one or more fit and able persons, on oath or without, either to weigh and take account of the

Hosted by Google

coals imported, or to inspect the actions, and make report to the Commissioners of Customs of the behaviour of the said sworn meters, who, on being found unfaithful, are for ever disabled from acting as meters again, or from exercising any other office of trust.

Further, the Committee for the Navy and Customs is authorized to make rules for the management of the service and improvement of the revenue, and to approve of such fit and able persons, with their salaries, as shall be presented to them by the Commissioners of Customs, as additional officers, who are hereby enabled to enter all ships importing coals, to gage and admeasure the same, and on discovery of any coals which have not paid duty, to make seizure thereof. In cases of fraud, misbehaviour, or obstruction of officers, the Committee of Parliament for the Excise and the Commissioners of Customs are to proceed against the offenders, according to the ordinances of Parliament of 6 June 1645 and 16 Dec. 1647.

Proviso that all moneys collected for the impositions on coals imported between 12 October and 1 April in each year be paid by the Commissioners of Customs to persons appointed by Parliament, or the Committee of the Navy, to be distributed for relief of the poor of such places as shall be ordered by Parliament or the said committee; also that the Commissioners and Collectors of Customs may allow every master of a coal ship one chalder or tun in 20, free of impost, where ingraine is allowed, and 5 per cent. more on all English coal. Also this Act only to continue in force till 31 March 1653. [*Printed, 2 sheets.*]

March 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Ordnance Committee to send for the persons who have any considerable quantity of powder in hand, which may be liable to danger where it lies, and confer as to bringing it into the Tower, that the commonwealth may not receive prejudice thereby, in case the enemies should seize it. [*Also Vol. XV., No.* **42.**]

2. The business of the present place of residence of the Duke of Richmond to be considered on Tuesday.

3. The petition of Capt. Arthur Helsham, on behalf of the soldiers in Guernsey, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to consider what was formerly referred to the Admiralty Committee, upon letters sent from thence, except such things wherein that committee have already given order.

4. Commissions to be given to John Mollen and others to raise 600 men for Col. Fenwick's regiment.

5. To report to Parliament a letter from the Lord General brought by an express messenger who was sent to him by Council, understanding that he was indisposed, to enquire after his health, and who assures Council of his perfect recovery.

6. Mr. Milton to translate the *Intercursus magnus* that he is to have from Sir Hen. Vane.

7. The petition of Sir Hen. Tichborne referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to consider where money may be had for supplying his necessities.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

8. The Committee for Examinations to report to Council what they have in charge against Lieut.-Col. Jno. Jamet, that further order may be given concerning him.

9. Jenkin Lloyd to have 10*l.* more given him upon his return from the Lord General, in consideration of his expedition in that service.

10. Sir Hen. Fred. Thynne, with his servants and horses, to have license to travel into cos. Wilts, Somerset, Salop, and Gloucester, and return to London, doing nothing to the prejudice of the commonwealth in his journey, and taking the engagement.

11. Sir Hen. Mildmay to report to Parliament the letters and papers sent from the Lords Ambassadors in Holland.

12. To signify to the Merchant Adventurers' Company in London that Council hear from the Lords Ambassadors in Holland that, upon their arrival upon that coast, they received very great civilities from the company of merchants at Rotterdam, which Council accepts very well from them, and to desire the company here to return them the thanks of Council for the same.

13. Sir Hump. Bennet to be committed prisoner to the custody of the serjeant at-arms, and the officers who brought him up to be discharged of him.

14. The petition of Robert Rich, merchant, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

15. The petition of Jas. Wainwright referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

16. To write Mr. Walley at Chester, and Mr. Powell at Bristol, to the same purpose, as to the governors of cities and fort towns. [*See p.* 121, *infra.*]

17. List of the places where agents are to be settled for putting in execution the Lord Deputy of Ireland's propositions, viz. :—

Poole.	Ilford Coome	Newport.
Dorchester.	[Ilfracombe].	Cardiff.
Weymouth.	Minehead.	Carmarthen.
Lynn.	Bristol.	Tenby.
Exeter.	West Chester.	Pembroke.
Plymouth.	Gloucester.	Havordfordwest.
Foy.	Liverpool.	Cardigan.
Bideford.	Worcester.	Beaumaris.
Barnstaple.	Chepstow.	Flint.

[*I.* 65, *pp.* 179–183.]

March 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners, county Hants. In yours of the 21st inst. you state that you have begun to make Winchester Castle untenable; we hope by this time it has been effectually done, as it might have been long since, if the orders of Council had been pursued. [*I.* 96, *p.* 86.]

March 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Ambassadors in Holland. P.S.—A messenger sent express to know the Lord General's health has brought

Hosted by Google

a letter from him to Council, and says that his Lordship, both by his own judgment and that of his physicians, is as well as ever he was in his life. [*I.* 96, *p.* 88.*]

March 28. **43.** Order of the Ordnance Committee that it be propounded to the Council of State that John Hooper be appointed clerk to the committee, and a salary settled upon him, as the committee find it necessary to have one to attend the business before them. [½ *page.*]

March 29. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Bond, Mr. Scott, Major Lister, and Mr. Darley, to be a committee to consider of a fit establishment for maintaining the houses of the commonwealth.

2. The petition of the Governors of the Corporation for the Poor referred to Lord Commissioner Whitelock, Mr. Bond, Alderman Allein, Mr. Scott, and Mr. Carew, who are to confer with the governors and report.

3. Sir Hen. Vane and Mr. Bond to confer with Col. Bingham, and report what they resolve upon.

4. The Admiralty Committee to take care that such timber as is marked out for the use of the navy is managed to the best advantage.

5. The petitions of divers prisoners in the northern parts of England to be considered this day week.

6. The petition of John Browne, prisoner in the Gatehouse, referred to the Committee for Examinations, to bail him if they see cause.

8. The complaint made against Lemon, an officer in the prize office, referred to the Admiralty Committee and Mr. Gurdon to take charge hereof.

9. The petition of the officers of Major-Gen. Harrison's regiment referred to the Admiralty Committee.

10. To return, in answer to the petition of Thomas Garnett, that Council leaves him to his trial according to law, and cannot recommend him to a hospital, but leave him to the care of his own surgeons.

11. Such timber to be allowed out of Windsor Forest for repairing the pales of Hampton Court Park, as Lord Commissioner Whitelock shall approve. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 185–187.]

March 29 Whitehall. Council of State to the Commander-in-Chief at Dover Castle. Parliament, by their order of the 23rd inst., having appointed that the horses and goods of Col. Sidney be restored to him, and having referred it to Council to see that it is done, we expect your compliance therewith, and your certificate of its being observed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 88.]

March 29. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. We received your letter by Mr. Lloyd, whom we sent expressly to bring true information of the state of your health, and whose diligence in so speedily returning

* The substance of this letter belongs to the foreign correspondence.—ED.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

was very acceptable to us, especially in regard of the good news he brought of your recovery; we doubt not but God will still continue you an instrument in his hand for settling the peace of this nation, and of his displeasure against those who will not see when his hand is lifted up.

We are informed that a good number of ships have arrived with provisions, and there shall not be wanting here any care or diligence to dispatch away successive supplies, so that they may come seasonably to your necessities, and opportunely to enable you to carry on that work, which we hope the Lord will shorten and finish speedily in your hand. We received two letters from Holland yesterday, being the first we have had from the ambassadors since they went, and enclose you copies, and of their speeech there at the first solemn audience; also some other papers, by which you will see as much of the affairs of those parts as have come to our knowledge. [*I.* 96, *p.* 89.]

March 31. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. 500*l.* to be paid to Mr. Scott, to be disbursed by him as the Committee for Examinations shall direct.

2. Major-General Harrison or Mr. Scott to give a general account to Parliament of the manner of apprehending [Thos.] Cooke, and how he and the persons who concealed him are disposed of, and to let them know that the business is under further examination.

5. To write the Militia Commissioners for Cheshire, taking particular notice of their care in executing the commands of Council, and of their readiness to promote the service of the public.

6. To write the Militia Commissioners for Yorkshire to certify whether Capt. Foard had not, before being seized by them, stayed longer in England than the Act allowed him. Also to desire them to fill up their troop to 100, and keep them together for the service of their county, and to say that their pay will be considered, in preparing the new Act for the Militia.

7. Thos. Dickenson added to the Militia Commissioners for county York, and the instruction to be sent to Luke Robinson in Yorkshire.

8. The propositions given in by Major Salwey, for the advancement of trade, to be read next Wednesday.

9. The petition of John Combes of Limehouse referred to the Admiralty Committee.

10. Also the petition of the ship's Company of the Morning Star.

11. The proposals of Col. Bingham concerning Guernsey referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

12. To write Major Robinson that care is taken for his month's pay, and that his finding so few arms was no doubt occasioned by the little time he has had to attend to that business; that if his stay were longer, he would find a greater proportion; if he goes speedily from thence, he should speak with some who stay there to take care that a thorough search may be made.

13. Mr. Gurdon to report to Parliament that, in respect of the many informations given to Council of the frequent resort to

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

March 31. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

ambassadors' houses for celebration of the idolatrous mass, to the great dishonour of Almighty God, and scandal of religion, and also of the coming over from foreign parts of numerous priests and Jesuits, Council requests that course may be taken for prevention thereof for the future.

16. To request Parliament that Major Mercer, who now commands all the dragoons in England, may have the pay of a major, and be upon the establishment for it.

17. Col. Barton, who is colonel of the militia forces of Derbyshire, and now commands as major the regiment made up of part of Col. Saunders' regiment, and of some militia forces, to be paid as major of horse, during the time he shall be continued in that command.

19. Order upon the petition of John Cope and others, for leave to buy their ship, the Matthew and John of London,—which, in her voyage from the Canaries to London, was taken by two Jersey men of war, and is now at Jersey,—and on report of the Admiralty Committee thereon that the selling of her to the French ought to be prevented, as use may be made of her to the prejudice of the commonwealth, that leave be granted to the petitioners to send to Jersey to buy her, and that no advantage will be taken of the person going thither upon that business.

20. To write Col. Fitch and Major Tolhurst to supply two companies for strengthening and securing Berwick garrison. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 189–195.]

March 31. Whitehall. Council of State to John James. Council being informed of your fitness to command the horse and dragoons raised in that county [Worcester] or to be raised upon the Act for the Militia, and also how much it would promote and give expedition to the work, we have issued a commission for that purpose, which we enclose, and desire you, in pursuance thereof, to give your best furtherance and assistance in raising of them, that they may be ready on all occasions for preservation of the peace. [*I.* 96, *p.* 90; 65, *p.* 192.]

March 31. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners, county Worcester. Hearing how much it would conduce to the advantage of the service if the horse and dragoons in your county raised on the Act for the militia were under the command of John James, we have issued a commission for that purpose, and sent it to him, and desire you to use all diligence in raising the forces. [*I.* 96, *p.* 90.]

March 31. Whitehall. Council of State to the several Governors of the cities and port towns. Upon a proposal of the Lord Deputy of Ireland, we have ordered the speedy raising and transporting thither of a regiment of planters, with their wives and children; for the speedy effecting thereof, the Lord Deputy has appointed Thomas Noone and others to be agents, and that no delay may be made in their transportation, we desire you to give all lawful furtherance to any agents that shall send any from your town, in hiring boats, moderating between the ship masters and them in point of freight, or any other thing that

Hosted by Google

may conduce to expediting their passage, and bringing it to reasonable rates, to be paid by the said planters so to be transported. [*I.* 96, *p.* 91; 65, *p.* 183.]

March 31. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Crompton, Governor of Tilbury Fort. There was one Monsr. Jentilliot here lately, addressing several persons about public affairs, and being only a private person, it was thought fit to command him to depart within a certain number of days, both from London and also out of the limits of the commonwealth; notwithstanding we are informed he is still at Gravesend, which we conceive is not for any good to this state. We therefore desire you, joining with the Mayor of Gravesend, to examine him as to why he has not obeyed our order, and if he shall pretend sickness, and you find it real, and so great as may be a just impediment, you are to certify us, or otherwise command him to depart forthwith. With note of a letter to the Mayor of Gravesend to like effect. [*I.* 96, *p.* 91.]

March 31. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners, county Bucks. We have received yours of the meeting of several persons under pretence of recreation, which we conceive may prove dangerous, and therefore formerly issued orders to forbid such meetings. We approve of your care to prevent any ill effects from those meetings, and desire that the men who have thus offended may be apprehended, and sent up to Council, to answer their contempt of such order, and that their horses and arms be seized for the public service; and if any shall meet hereafter in that manner, you are to call together such of the militia forces as may be necessary, and not only disperse but disarm them, and seize their horses for the service. We have written to the commanders of the horse of Northamptonshire, who will be ready to do the like in that county. [*I.* 69, *p.* 92.]

March 31. **44.** Report of Drs. Wm. Clerk, Jno. Exton, and Wm. Stephens, Judges of the Admiralty, to the Admiralty Committee. We have duly stated the law arising upon the matters of fact as they stand and have been proved in relation to the nine Lisbon ships; but since our report and the receipt of your last order, we have been informed that there will be other matters of fact in behalf of the commonwealth which may alter the matter; therefore we suggest that proper persons be assigned to investigate, and further time allowed, so as to enable us to have all the facts clearly laid before us. [¾ *page.*]

March ? **45.** Petition of the 6 Gunners acting for the service of the Tower to President Bradshaw, to further their request to the Committee of Revenue for payment of 209*l.* 10*s.* due to them for salary from 21st January 1650, to 20th January 1651, for want of which they are reduced to great straits. [⅔ *page.*] *Annexing,*

45. I. *Warrant by the Revenue Committee to Thos. Falconbridge, Receiver General, to pay the said salaries, due from January* 1649 *to January* 1650. *Westminster,* 11 *July,* 1650. [1 *page.*]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
April 1. Order in Parliament that the Council of State proceed with the examinations of Thos. Cooke, and give an account to the House concerning him on Friday next, as also consider the business concerning him.

Order that the Council of State give instructions to the Ambassadors now in Holland to demand of the States General of the United Provinces, in the name of Parliament, upon what grounds the fleet under Van Tromp is set forth in reference to the Isle of Scilly, part of the territories of this commonwealth; and if they find those grounds tending to the prejudice of this commonwealth in honour or interest, that then they demand satisfaction for the same, and a revocation of his commission in reference to that island.

That the Council take effectual care, as well by giving orders to the fleet abroad as by making use of any other ships in the service, and by any other way they think fit, to prevent any prejudice to this commonwealth by the fleet under Van Tromp. [*J.* 89, *pp.* 21–22.]

April 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition and certificates of Major Wm. Ashton referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to consider the discharge of his recognizances, and the satisfying him the 50*l.* for not receiving the bridles, saddles, and holsters out of the stores, and to report with all speed, as the major is going over to Ireland, to attend his charge there.

2. The letter of Lieut.-Col. Salmon from Hull referred to the Admiralty Committee.

4. The order of Parliament concerning the Isle of Scilly referred to the Committee which treats with the agent of Portugal, who are to prepare such instructions for the Ambassadors now in Holland as they shall think fit, as also an instruction to them to demand satisfaction for the affront offered to them by Prince Palatine Edward; the Committee to meet to-morrow at 8 a.m. in the Horse Chamber, and advise with Dr. Walker upon the business referred to them.

5. To send to Dr. Walker to attend the above Committee.

6. A paper to be sent to the agent of Portugal, that notwithstanding his last paper was fuller of expostulations than satisfaction, yet Council have resolved to report the whole business of the treaty between them and him to Parliament on Friday next, and that if he will send anything further meantime, Council will receive it.

8. The Committee for Examinations to proceed to the further examination of Thos. Cooke, either by going to him at the Tower, or by sending for him to them, and report on Thursday next.

9. The letter of Capt. Phil Gethings referred to the Admiralty Committee.

12. The letter of the Governor of Deal, of the 30th ult., referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to consider the proportions to be drawn out of the castles there and upon the Downs.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

April 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

13. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to report to Parliament the state of the treaty with the public Minister of Portugal. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 196–199.]

April 1. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Desborow. On consideration of yours concerning Van Tromp, we have ordered General Blake, with such ships of his squadron as are with him, to sail to Scilly, and there prosecute such instructions as we have given him, and we have written Sir Geo. Ayscue to receive order from Col. Blake. Although by the long delays of the ships with provisions, the thing comes to be further noticed than we could wish, as it may come to the knowledge of those in the island, yet we hope the same will take good effect; we give you this notice that you may prosecute the same with the greater care. [*I.* 96, *p.* 93.]

April 1. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Ayscue. Upon information that a fleet of ships under the command of Van Tromp is sailed towards Scilly, and not knowing what he may attempt there, we have thought fit that General Blake, with what ships of his squadron are with him, and the rest appointed to attend that place, sail thither, and put in execution some instructions. We have sent to him to continue there until that affair be done for which you are instructed, and with which he was acquainted before he went hence, whose order you are to follow in that service that is to be done at Scilly, according to your instructions; when you find your business there grow towards a conclusion, signify the same to Council, that you may receive their order before you go off from the coast. [*I.* 96, *p.* 93.]

April 1. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. George Swanley, commander of the Providence, now at Hull. We have seen your letter to Mr. Coytmor concerning the storm you were in at sea. If upon search of the ship that has the guns upon her, you find she can safely come with them to this port, then let it be done with all expedition; but if she be not fit to bring them, let the guns be put on shore, and you come hither with your own ship, with all the speed you can, and bring the prisoners you have on board with all care and safety to Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 94.]

April 1. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Deal Castle. By your letter we find there is a mistake in the order sent you, and you have done well to give us intimation thereof, and forbear to draw out your men. We shall reconsider the thing, and you are not to draw out those men, or any other for that service, until further order from us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 94.]

April 1. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Blake. Parliament being informed that Van Tromp, with a fleet of ships of the United Provinces, is sailed

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

towards the West, with some instructions concerning Scilly, conceiving the honour and interest of this commonwealth to be much concerned therein,—we have passed the order of which we enclose a copy, and desire you forthwith to sail, with such ships as you have with you to Scilly, and there, with those appointed about that place, and with those under Sir Geo. Ayscue, to put in execution the instructions herewith sent. While you stay there, you are to send some ship towards the Isle of Man, and those parts, to attend affairs there until you can be at leisure for that service, and you are to have a special care to send away Wiltshire with a convoy for Ireland, he having a great cargo on board for the summer's service there, and that convoy may afterwards attend the coast of Ireland and Isle of Man. [*I.* 96, *p.* 95.]

April 1. Whitehall. Instructions to Col. Blake. 1. To the same effect as above. 2. You are to demand of Van Tromp for what purpose he has come to Scilly, and what his intentions are; and if he has any intentions to do anything prejudicial to the honour or interest of the commonwealth, you are to require him to desist, and if he persists, to use the best ways and means you can to enforce him, and in all things to preserve the honour and interest of this nation. And that nothing may be done in our parts that may interrupt the good correspondency between the commonwealth and the United Provinces, you are to signify to Van Tromp, that, by requiring him to desist, it is not the intention of this commonwealth to protect those who are now in possession of Scilly, in the wrongs they have done the Dutch, or to hinder them from righting themselves upon them, so that they act nothing to the prejudice of the commonwealth; but shall be ready to give them all assistance therein, and expect the like from them, in what you are there to execute. [*I.* 96, *p.* 95.]

April 1. Whitehall. Council of State to Cols. Birch and Duckenfield [Governors of Chester and Liverpool]. The necessity of a speedy supplyof 50 barrels of powder, with bullet and match proportionable, for the forces in Ulster, appears to us to be so great that we must desire you, upon mutual advice concerning the stores in your respective garrisons, immediately to make up between you the said proportion of ammunition, to be forthwith delivered to Mr. Walley, to be sent away by him with the next opportunity of shipping to Ulster; and order will be taken for the immediate sending down to you, without charge or trouble, the like proportion of powder, together with directions to Mr. Walley to buy in those parts and make good the like quantity of match and bullet also, for renewing the stores. [*I.* 96, *p.* 96.]

April 1. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. We suppose you may have heard of the disaster that befel our forces at the storming of Guernsey Castle, which we have some ground to impute in a great measure to the perfidy of some people in the island combining with the enemy, who excited our party to storm on purpose that they might be cut off, and thereby the island become a receptacle for the mischievous designs of the enemy. Upon consideration of all which we have sent thither a further force, and assigned Col. Bingham to the

Hosted by Google

command as governor; and in regard we apprehend there will need but one established field officer there, besides the colonel himself, and he earnestly desires to have one with him well known to him, and whom he can trust, we judge that Capt. Harrison, who now commands there in chief, may be drawn from thence, and sent to some other command; and understanding that, by the late dismissal of Col. Cox, there is a field officer's place in that regiment vacant, we suggest to you that Capt. Harrison, being the eldest captain of that regiment, should have a field officer's place and a company reserved there for him in Scotland, which would in several respects fitly answer the present occasion, if you see meet. [*I.* 96, *p.* 99.]

April 1. **46.** Indenture of assignment by Rich. Deacon, citizen and cloth worker of London, to William Randall, citizen and cordwainer of London, for 25*l.* of the residue of the term of a lease for 23 years, granted 24 February, 11 Chas. I., by Wm. Swetman, merchant tailor of London, to Geo. Whitening, servant to the late Lord Arundel, of a tenement in Clerkenwell, co. Middlesex, rent 8*l.* a year. [1 *sheet, damaged.*]

April 2. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Blank commissions to be given out to Major-Gen. Harrison, for captains of horse and foot and a lieutenant of horse for militia forces to be raised in co. Monmouth.

2. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how the militia in Kent and those parts may be ordered, so as to prevent any danger that may come in those parts by the enemy; to meet to-morrow morning, and Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to attend.

3. The business of Kent to be considered to-morrow.

4. The Admiralty Committee to examine the complaint against Capt. Vasey, commander of a ship in the Irish seas, concerning his lying in harbour about Liverpool, and to take care that those seas may be carefully guarded for the future.

5. The petition of John Gibbs referred to the Admiralty Committee to report.

6. The Committee of Examinations to proceed in the examination of Joseph Ashe, and continue him in custody of the serjeant until they have finished, and then bail him if they see cause.

8. To write Lieut.-Col. Underwood, deputy governor of Lynn, to secure the stores of corn for supply of the army at indifferent rates, to be paid by the State. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 201–202.]

April 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. There are three ships, the Phœnix, Elizabeth, and Dragon, now at Portsmouth, whose going to sea with the greatest expedition is very necessary to the public affairs, but they are retarded by the death of Col. Willoughby. We therefore desire you forthwith to appoint one of yourselves to repair to Portsmouth, and dispatch them, and upon the return of the person you send, we will take speedy order for some person to supply Col. Willoughby's place. [*I.* 96, *p.* 97.]

April 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of the Isle of Wight. There are some breaches in the fortifications of Carisbrook Castle which ought

Hosted by Google

to be repaired, and as the strength of that place is of special use for the safety of that island, those reparations should be made by the people there; we therefore authorise you to call them in to work for repair of the said fortifications, and certify us thereon, that we may know when it is in a posture of safety. [*I.* 96, *p.* 97.]

April 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Revenue Committee. There is a defect of water in Carisbrook Castle, and for want thereof, how well soever fortified and furnished with other provisions, it is not in a condition to be kept for any long time, if an enemy should attempt it. To provide against that defect, some cistern or pond should be made in the castle, for receiving and preserving water, and 60*l.* employed for that purpose, which we desire you to order to be paid to the governor. As there are other repairs wanting there and pressed for, certify by whom the castle has been formerly repaired, that order may be taken accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 98.]

April 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners, co. Oxford. We well aprove your care of the public safety, and desire you to inform us how the taking of the engagement has been hitherto managed, and by whom, and you are hereby authorised and desired to tender the same again to such as have not taken it, and to such as you deem to be dangerous; if they refuse, you are to secure them, and to certify the same, with the grounds of their refusal, to Council.

As for the inspection into the city and university of Oxford, Council will consider of it when they are certified who were entrusted with the first tender of it there, and whether you were any of the Commissioners for that purpose. As to easing well affected persons whose horses are kept up in the county, and not sent into Scotland, Council conceives that will be a matter fit for debate upon the passing of a new Act for the militia. [*I.* 96, *p.* 98.]

April 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. Upon consideration of what has been propounded to Council by Sir Arthur Hesilrigge and Mr. Scott, upon their return from you, and in several letters since from the Major-General and Commissary-General Walley, concerning the making good to troops their horses lost in service, Council conceive that, as billet money and additional pay are continued to them, and it was undertaken thereupon in behalf of the soldiery that they should find themselves with horse and arms, it may be of evil consequence if this should be brought into general precedent; yet for so much as you stand engaged by any promise to make good, they judge the best way to answer the same may be by your immediate directions for so much as you shall find necessary to be done in that kind, out of the contingent monies under your disposal, and care shall be taken that the next proportion of money to be sent to the army shall be enlarged to answer that emergency, and the treasurers observe your warrants therein. [*I.* 96, *p.* 100.]

April 2 ? **47.** Petition of John Gibbs, late master of the Diamond, to the Admiralty Committee, for renewal of his warrant, without which he cannot serve again. [¾ *page.*]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
April 2. **48.** Propositions by Mr. Powell to the Ordnance Committee to supply 300 tons of culverin and sacker drakes at 27*l.* per ton, for which the State now pays 30*l.* per ton, and formerly 35*l.* and 40*l.* per ton; also 300 ton of granado shells at 35*l.*, for which the State pays 42*l.* 10*s.*; also 300 hand granado shells at 2*s.* 4*d.* a piece, for which they now pay 2*s.* 6*d.* and formerly 3*s.* [¼ *page.*]

April $\frac{2}{12}$ Paris. **49.** Simon Smith to [Sec. Nicholas.] I am pleased to find that you approve my reasons against the Duke of York's present coming to France; when I wrote you, the Earl of Norwich was the fittest person to serve the King and Duke in these parts, but that you may see the instability of all things here, the Coadjutor has retired discontented, Beaufort lost with the people and taken part with the Court, Madam Chevereux disgraced and withdrawn, with her daughter, the so near Princess of Conti. Chateauneuf has lost the seals, which are given to the Premier President, the old Chancellor Seguier, and Chavigné recalled to Council, and in fine all things run the Prince of Conde's way, who sits and says very little and *fait le bon mine,* to the Duke of Orleans. The most intelligent here are posed, and if last week I thought some judgement might be given concerning the settlement of affairs, I now think it may require some months to discover the intentions of the P[rince] of Conde. Sure I am, he is not in love with the *Louvre,* and I find the *King and Duke of York* lose ground with him upon that score; indeed so little encouragement is given to honest men, that I scarcely wonder to see *his Majesty* so ill served. Your *Louvre* friends do not yet think that *Mr. Fanshaw* shall make a saving voyage, unless it be by accepting to be Secretary to *the Duke of Buckingham,* which your friend *Sir John Berklèy* says he had commission from *the Duke to offer him:* and your friend *Lord Jermyn* is so confident he shall not only be *Secretary* but first Minister of State, that he has already bespoke your beloved friend *Walsingham* to be one of three Secretaries, and fancies that number will be too small for him. I agree with you that *Lord Jermyn and his* adorers [*have a ?*] *design* in their invitation of themselves to *Lord Hatt*[*on*]'s; but the difficulty rests to discover what it should be; *Lord Digby reports that Lord Hatt*[*on*]'s reservedness defeated *Lord Jermyn's design,* and something *Lord Digby* had likewise to say, which is forborne until another time.

As for the book in the press, I find it is either a frivolous report or the opportunity lost by *Sir* — ——, in receiving it. All people of understanding here are of opinion that — intends either for *Scotland, Jersey,* or *Holland,* and they are the more induced to that belief because he and his creatures so force the discourse of it upon all occasions.

We hear that Denzil Hollis had lately sent to him 40 or 50 of the King's blank Commissions, which he filled up with Presbyterian names, and sent them to England with so much policy that they miscarried by the way, and so the parties are discovered, which will make the second part of the Earl of Derby's plot discovered, as is

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

written out of England by your friend Birkenhead, the particulars whereof I believe we shall very shortly have in print.

I wonder the D[uke] of Wurtemburg should burn D. Seifrid's book by the hands of the hangman, and let him escape for such doctrine, and that the *Rebels' Ambassadors* should only receive bafflings and derision from boys and women there, and not some *such just* reward as *Dorislaus or Ascham did*, considering so many *English are in Holland*. I also wonder to hear that *Lord Inchiquin* enquires after the fitness of *Capt. Meade* to be his son's tutor, considering he is neither yet arrived in Holland, nor I believe would undertake such a charge, considering his late ill fortune that way. I am confident the Marquis of O[rmond ?] will never be either of the Presbyterian or the *Louvre's* opinion, and yet I cannot but think they receive much countenance from him, and it is wholly impossible for any honest loyal heart to carry himself either safely to himself or serviceable to [his master *in the Louvre* here.

Mr. Attorney's long stay is certainly more prejudicial *to prince Rupert* than it can be there serviceable. To let you see what great services are to be done about *the Duke of York*, it is here said that *Mr. Attorney* lately drew a letter for *the Duke* to write to somebody, when *the Duke* instantly revealed it to some of *his Louvre* scouts, and prevailed upon them to send the copy hither, which they say has been received with triumph and glory. God be merciful to the family, for I fear irresolution and unsteadiness will be their ruin. To let you see our mutability, since I wrote my letter, the seals are taken from the Premier President, and given to the old Chancellor Seguier, [for] 100,000 Crowns, and it is said that Count Tillier and Monsieur Servient shall hold their places by the same tenure, notwithstanding they have been the [greatest] enemies the Prince of [Conde] had, and if money will buy out his revenge, I should think he did not yet, * * * for avarice of this kind will not get him more money than it will lose him friends. [1 *p. damaged. The passages in Italics are in cipher deciphered.*]

April 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To consider on Saturday as to supplying the place of Col. Willoughby, now deceased, as master attendant at Portsmouth.

2. Mr. Gurdon to report to Parliament that after some progress in the business of Mr. Cooke, Council find that the examinations will take up much time, and that the report cannot be completed by the time appointed, and to request them to fix another day.

4. The letter and instructions to the Lords Ambassadors in Holland now read to be fair written, signed, and sent this night by an express, and duplicates sent to-morrow by post.

5. The 40 men appointed to be drawn out of the garrison of Dover Castle to remain there, and not to march thence until further order.

6. Such members of Council as are in town to come to Council to-morrow afternoon.

7. The state of fact as to the fourth article of the demands made by Council to the Portuguese Minister, and his answer thereto, to

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

be prepared by Mr. Frost and brought to Council, and to show where the defect of his answer is to the fifth demand.

8. Lord Commissioner Whitelock, Mr. Scott, or Major Salwey to make the report to Parliament of the treaty with the public Minister of Portugal.

10. Major-General Skippon, Col. Thomson, and Alderman Allein to be a Committee to go to the Tower, and view the present proof house, and store house, and consider of the inconvenience and danger threatened thereby, and likewise view the houses formerly used for proof and store houses, and consider whether the old ones or the new be most safe and convenient; the persons who have subscribed a paper alleging the danger of using those houses to attend the Committee on Saturday next, in the Tower.

11. Sir Rich. Stone to have license to remain in town for two months, he having petitioned Council, and they being satisfied concerning him by Col. Wauton and Sir Gilbert Pickering.

12. The Admiralty Judges to report to Council next Monday the fact concerning the St. Anthony of Porto Port, before they proceed to sentence, Dr. Walker to attend.

13. The petitions of several Flemish prisoners in Bury and Portsmouth referred to the Admiralty Committee. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 204–207.]

April 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Committee. Order being given to Generals Popham and Blake to go to sea, and it being necessary they should have some money with them for the incident service of their ships, you are to order 250*l.* for each of them without loss of time. [*I.* 96, *p.* 100.]

April 3. Whitehall. Council of State to Charles Walley at Chester. There are several recruits to be raised and transported to Ireland by Capt. Wm. Lowe, for Col. Venables' regiment in Ulster, besides those to be drawn out of garrisons designed for that service. When such men are raised upon his own account, shipped, and under sail, you are to pay him 20*s.* a man out of your money for recruits for Ireland; also to pay their quarters according to muster for those coming to the waterside in fifties, and for the expediting thereof, you are also to provide shipping and victuals. [*I.* 96, *p.* 101.]

April 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governors of Chester, Liverpool, and Shrewsbury. We have lately sent order for the drawing of some men out of your garrisons, and sending them to the waterside, for Ireland, under conduct of your recruiting officers, and those to be drawn out of your garrison are particularly assigned for Col. Venables' regiment in Ulster, since which time Col. Venables has sent over Capt. W. Lowe to take care of their transportation, so that the charge of the month's pay for the officers that were to conduct them to Ireland may be spared. Order the officers appointed for their conduct to see them shipped and under sail, and then to deliver them over to Capt. Lowe. [*I.* 96, *p.* 101.]

Hosted by Google

1651.
April 3. London. George Edwards *alias* T. Coke to Rich. Smith *alias* Col. Thornhill, Rotterdam. Though I have had a hard task to act here in our trade, in respect of the dangers of the times, yet I still hold my head above water. The time for quick markets draws now on towards the spring; notwithstanding daily interruptions of our letters and commodities, I make shift to hold up our credit upon the exchange. I know you do not desire to have your country wares last vented. I before wrote you that D. R. refused to join stock with us upon any terms, and thereupon other factors have been nominated, and now is a time I could serve you aptly, if I had but a note of such persons as you would employ or trust in your traffic. When at the Hague and at Rotterdam, you and your brother John gave me a list of all such persons in this country as you were resolved to make use of or trade with, either for person, purses, or reputation. If I had that by me now, I could make seasonable applications for your service. It is of so much concern in this juncture that without it I can make no progress in our business; but with that light, I have now opportunities to speedily bring that business to some head. To that purpose I have sent this express, whom you may trust, and deliver him a speedy answer, and fail not to send the note, and what light you can else about your countrymen.

Our northern markets look very gloriously, and it is a shame your's should be the last. Send me but that list or model by the bearer, and I shall be able to give directions how you shall dispose of yourself by the next return. Though the bearer be trusty, yet he knows nothing of any business, so dispatch him speedily and without questions.

Remember me to your brother John and his brother, also to Jervais and Sir Richard. Direct your letters to Peter Molin, at the Angel, Lombard Street. I am loth to have the name of Edwards seen on the back side of a letter. [*Copy.* 1¼ *pages. Vol. IX. No.* 102.]

April 4. Council of State. Day's Proceedings.

1. Such dispatches as come to Council from foreign parts in any foreign tongue are to be translated for the use of Council.

2. Notice to be given to the Lord Deputy of Ireland that Council have received information that there are supplies of men made by General Preston into Flanders, that he may make such use thereof as he shall think fit.

3. To write the Lords Ambassadors in Holland, approving of what has been done by them in insisting upon having reparation from the States General for the affronts offered them, and to desire them to use all possible speed for coming to a speedy conclusion of the treaty.

4. The Committee for Examinations to issue a warrant for apprehending a certain person in this town to whom Prince Edward has written.

5. The Admiralty Committee to send over a ship or two to the coast of Holland, to attend the commands of the Lords Ambassadors there, or such other services as they shall receive from hence.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 4. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

6. The business of the exchange of prisoners in Jersey referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to signify to the Governor of Jersey that they will exchange man for man with him, for such as he now has, being prisoners of war, respect being had to their qualities.

7. The petitions for the exchange of Col. Axtell, Major Sadler, and Lieut.-Col. Le Hunt, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

8. Also the petition for relief of the mariners' wives whose husbands are prisoners in Lisbon. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 217–219.]

April 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Committee of London. We have frequent notice of the designs of the enemy for stirring up insurrections and troubling the peace, and particularly within the city of London and some neighbouring counties. For timely obviating mischiefs and preservation of these parts in peace—the disturbance whereof we know to be mainly aimed at by those who have the chief management of those wicked designs—the horse raised by you in the city and liberties must be kept up for two months longer, to the number they were first raised to, that they may be ready for service, unless we in the meantime shall give other order, which we shall willingly do, and abate this charge and trouble, as soon as our care of the common safety will permit; but meantime we find it requisite to give you this order, and doubt not of your ready compliance. [*I.* 96, *p.* 107.]

April 5. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To report to Parliament that Col. Willoughby, who was commissioner of the navy and master attendant at Portsmouth, is lately dead, and as the service requires the place to be immediately supplied, to recommend Capt. Robert Moulton, senior, for that employment, at the same salary.

2. When the above report is made, to move the House for an order for payment of the money which Col. Willoughby, with great willingness and good affection, laid out for defence of the Thames, in the time of the insurrections of Kent and Essex, and of other moneys due to him.

3. The latter part of the letter from Rotterdam of 8 April to be transcribed, and sent to General Deane.

4. The first part of the said letter referred to the Admiralty Committee, and the Navy Committee to be desired to take care of a convoy for the ships that trade to Holland.

6. Approval of what has been done by the warden of the Fleet, for securing Capt. Pitt and Jno. Weston.

7. The petition of the inhabitants of Swaffham, co. Norfolk, referred to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Major-Gen. Harrison, and Col. Wauton.

8. The petition of Geo. Chappel referred to the Admiralty Committee.

9. The petition from the inhabitants of Norfolk, concerning the associating of honest men there for defence of the public, to be considered with the militia business.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 5. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

11. The petitions of some gentlemen imprisoned in cos. Stafford Lancaster, Chester, and North Wales, to be considered next, Saturday.

13. The Committee for Examinations to bail or set at liberty Mr. Crew, prisoner in Newgate upon suspicion of being a servant to Thomas Cooke.

14. Mr. Hollis's account of the expenditure of 2,000*l.* for repairing the fortifications at Hull referred to Mr. Wilcox and Mr. Broad, auditors.

15. Mr. Tunstall, certified by the Commissioners of Haberdashers' Hall as being employed in town about his compositions, to have 14 days allowed him.

16. Order upon the petition of Sir Edw. Musgrave and Mr. Lamplough, that before license be given for them to continue in town, they procure a certificate from Haberdashers' Hall that they are in the effectual prosecution of their compositions.

17. The recognizance of Major Wm. Aston of 30 June 1649, concerning the recruiting of his troop in Ireland, to be annulled, he having performed the condition thereof.

18. To issue a warrant to the ordnance officers to deliver to Commissioner Wm. Dobbins 50 barrels of powder, with match and bullet, to repay what has been borrowed in those parts, and to write to Cols. Duckenfield, Governor of Chester, and Birch, of Liverpool, to furnish that quantity.

19. The certificate of Mr. Oldsworth and Mr. Peter, on behalf of two persons named for commissioners, approved, and Capt. Thos. Thorowgood, commander of the Crescent, Capt. Thos. Jones, commander of the Ann and Joyce, and Capt. William Haddock, commander of the America, to be added and commissionated with them. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 223–228.]

April 5. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners, co. Notts. Considering the state of affairs in the county, and the designs of the enemy in those parts, it may be dangerous at present to dismiss the troop of horse that is in arms in your county, and we therefore desire that it be kept on foot 14 days longer, so as to be ready to prevent any insurrections or other distempers. [*I.* 96, *p.* 108.]

April 5. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Danvers [Governor of Stafford.] We have reconsidered the business concerning Mr. Swinfen, Capt. Stone, and Col. Jackson, who are under restraint at Stafford, and think they may be discharged on recognizances each in 1,000*l.*, and two sureties of 500*l.*, to appear at Council when summoned, and to be of good behaviour. [*I.* 96, *p.* 109; 65, *p.* 225.]

April 5. Whitehall. Council of State to General Deane. We hear from Rotterdam that within 14 days after the 8th inst. (*stilo novo*), a fleet of ships would be ready there to go for Greenland, and that the malignants in those parts are to take passage in those ships, and to be set on shore in Scotland. We give you notice hereof, so as to make use of

Hosted by Google

it in case you shall meet with that Greenland fleet. [*I.* 96, *p.* 109.]

April 5. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield. We formerly wrote you to draw some recruits out of your garrison to be sent to Ireland, but upon considering the state of affairs in those parts, we think it should be suspended for some time, and desire you to forbear sending them until further order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 109.]

April 5. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Wm. Constable. Upon consideration of yours, we leave it to you, being upon the place, to consider the state of the garrison, and the safety of it in the first place, and thereupon, if the orders formerly sent you for drawing out of the 120 men for recruits can be put in execution with safety, you are to pursue them; but if otherwise, we leave it to you to proceed as you have expressed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 110.]

April 5. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Danvers [Governor of Stafford]. We have appointed 200*l.* to be paid you, to be issued as directed by Major-Gen. Harrison; you are therefore to appoint some person to receive the money. As that town is of very great concernment, you are to use your best diligence for keeping it in safety from the designs which the enemy has upon it. We approve what you have done in calling in the company of the country forces. [*I.* 96, *p.* 110; 65, *p.* 224.]

April 5. Whitehall. Council of State to General Blake. Upon information from the western parts concerning the fleet of Van Tromp, we dispatched some instructions to you to govern yourself in that affair, and also sent instructions to the Lords Ambassadors in Holland, and now enclose you a copy, that you may see what we have appointed them to do. [*I.* 96, *p.* 111.]

April 5. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. We are sorry the ships with the provisions have been so long in coming up to you, whereby that business is delayed, and hope they will be speedily with you; have all things ready, that upon their coming up, there may be no further delay of putting in execution what you have been instructed for. [*I.* 96, *p.* 111.]

April 5. Whitehall. Council of State to the County Commissioners of Essex. The works of the fort of Mersey Island are much out of repair; the enemy has designs against it, and the safety of those parts of the country depends on your keeping that island. You are to call in the adjacent country to work at repairs, and put it in a defensible condition. Have it done effectually and quickly, and certify us how the work proceeds. [*I.* 96, *p.* 112.]

April 7. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Approval of what has been propounded for raising 4,000 horse and dragoons upon all the counties of England, to be employed for the safety of the commonwealth, and paid for six months, and order

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 7. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

that it be reported to Parliament to-morrow. Mr. Say, Col. Wauton, and Major Salwey, to draw up the report, which Major Salwey is to make.

2. The petition of many godly and well affected persons in co. Norfolk, referred to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Major-Gen. Skippon, Major-Gen. Harrison, Col. Wauton, Sir Gilbert Pickering, and Mr. Gurdon, who are to speak with the gentlemen in town who attend that business, thank them for their good affection, and consider with them what use may be made of what they offer.

3. So much of the Lord General's letter to Sir Hen. Vane as concerns the draught horses, and a further supply of hay, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

4. To write Col. Birch to proceed to a strict examination of Adam Roberts, or any other person engaged with Col. Booth or any other, against the commonwealth, and to examine him before Col. Booth, permitting the latter to cross-examine, and return the examinations.

5. The letter of Sir Wm. Constable from Gloucester referred to the Committee for Examinations.

6. Major Salwey to report to Parliament that, in order to securing of the public peace, 3,000 horse and 1,000 dragoons should be added to the forces already established for six months, and be raised and proportioned out of the militia forces of the several counties, respect being had to those counties which have already raised and sent horse or dragoons to Scotland, and that pay be provided for them; estimated at 120,000*l.*

8. Count Althem to be brought to Council next Wednesday.

9. Col. Oughtred Shuttleworth to be kept close prisoner for four days more, and brought to the Committee for Examinations to be further examined.

10. The title of Excellency to be given to the Spanish Ambassador, in the letter to be sent to him concerning the Ann of Foy, and the case of Mr. Brocke.

11. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Mr. Leman, Alderman Allein, Col. Fielder, Mr. Goodwin, and Mr. Bond, to be a committee to examine the business of William Thornaby, collector for Whitby.

13. The Committee for Examinations to prepare a report concerning the papers taken of Joseph Ashe, and present it to Council, in order to its being reported to Parliament.

14. To write the Mayor of Coventry to send up Roger Burgoine in safe custody, as also two or three witnesses against him.

15. The business of Sir Thomas Middleton to be considered next Saturday.

16. The Navy Commissioners to contract for 18 demi-culverins of 10 feet long and 19 cwt., and for four of 10 feet long and 26 cwt., for chase guns for the four new frigates building for the State, and to provide money for them. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 229–232.]

April 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Lionel Lane [commander of the ships in the Downs]. We approve of your stay in the Downs of certain

Hosted by Google

Dutch ships laden with contraband goods, bound for Lisbon, and desire you to bring them into the Thames, and place them in the hands of the collectors for prize goods, to be proceeded against according to law. [*I.* 96, *p.* 112; 65, *p.* 231.]

April 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners of Customs. There being want of grain in Guernsey for sustentation of the inhabitants, Peter Le Febvre petitions leave to transport thither 100 quarters of barley, and 10 of wheat; which you are to permit him to do from any port of this nation, on security to land it in Guernsey, and return a certificate of the same. [*I.* 96, *p.* 113.]

April 8. Order in Parliament that the Council of State have power to raise or continue, for a time not exceeding six months, from 1 May 1651, out of the militias of the several counties, a force of 3,000 horse and 1,000 dragoons, in lieu of the said several militias, to be paid according to the establishment of the Army by the Army Commissioners, and the Council of State to have power to grant them Commissions. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 22–3.]

April 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Committee of Examinations either to dismiss or take bail of Geo. Fann, as they see cause.

2. The Admiralty Committee to examine the desires of Hen. Croone, for exporting 600 or 700 quarters of decayed wheat imported from foreign parts, in lieu of which he undertakes to import double the quantity of good and sound corn, and to confer with the Commissioners of Customs upon what grounds they forbid the exporting of this corn, as it has decayed since it was first imported.

3. The papers brought in from the High Court of Justice,—one relating to proceedings with persons engaged in Sir John Gell's conspiracy, and the other to their expenses and present want of money,—referred to Major Salwey, Mr. Goodwin, Mr. Scott, Mr. Say, aud Sir Gilbert Pickering, who are to consider where the money may be had.

4. Mr. Say to desire the House to appoint a short time to consider and pass a Bill for the sale of delinquents' lands,—money being appointed therefrom for carrying on the service of Ireland, and for furnishing the stores which are exhausted, and in need of considerable supplies,—as these services cannot bear longer delay, and there are no other public moneys that can be applied to that purpose.

5. Mr. Salwey to move the House to call upon the High Court of Justice for an account of their proceedings concerning Sir John Stowel.

6. Order upon the petition of Edw. Denny, that Col. Berkstead remove the soldiers from Gurney House, if it can be conveniently done, to some other place, and certify what he thinks fit to be allowed for the time he has been quartered there; and if he cannot otherwise provide for their quarters, then what is fit to be allowed for the time they shall continue there.

7. Sir Arth. Hesilrigge, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Major-Gen. Harrison, Col. Wauton, Col. Fielder, Major Salwey, and Major Lister, to

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

April 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

consider how the order of Parliament as to raising a force of horse and dragoons may be best put in execution.

8. The letter from Lincoln of the 5th inst. referred to the above Committee.

10. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider what directions have already been given about Major Gen. Harrison's going down to the northern parts, and the alteration of the militia into 4,000 horse and dragoons, and what instructions are fit to be given to him, as also to prepare the same, and meet to-morrow at 7 a.m.

11. The proposition of Capt. Mollins referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

12. The petition of Elizabeth Alken referred to the Committee of Examinations.

13. Major-Gen. Harrison and Col. Scroope to send for the officers of Capt. Pury's company now at Gloucester, that they may be proceeded against here according to martial law, for making a mutiny upon the occasion of that company being appointed for the service of Ireland.

15. Mr. Bond to report to Parliament that, upon considering the state of Guernsey, and the designs of the enemy upon it, Council thinks that, besides the five companies already there, two companies of 100 each, besides officers, should be sent thither, one to be commanded by Col. Bingham, and the other by Major [Barrett] Lacy; and that for the provision for them, two of Col. Heane's company should be transferred to Col. Bennet's regiment, which is not yet full, and two new companies raised to be of Col. Heane's regiment, and paid upon the establishment thereof, but sent into Guernsey. Also as Council finds it necessary that two field officers should be upon the place, and the charge of these two companies are by this means saved, he is to request Parliament that Col. Bingham and Major Lacy may be established in pay until further order, and that Col. Bingham may be allowed 20*s.* a day, as Colonel and Governor, besides the pay which he is to receive as captain out of Col. Heane's regiment, and that if they approve, they will give order to the Army Committee to pay the said officers accordingly.

16, 17. Orders for addition of these companies to the five formerly in Guernsey, as recommended above.

21. To write the Lord General, signifying the present state of those forces in Lancashire, and the danger that threatened the commonwealth in the parts adjacent, and to desire him to order his intended expedition upon the enemy so that he may be able to attend their attempts for invasion.

22. Major-General Harrison to be suspended for the present from his march northwards, and to apply himself and such forces as are requisite, for the execution of such particulars as he shall receive information of from the Committee of Examinations, until the Lord General's mind concerning the precedent order be certified to Council; in the interim, the forces ordered for his brigade are to be completed. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 235–241.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. Parliament passed a vote to-day concerning the raising of 3,000 horse and 1,000 dragoons, out of the several militias. All care shall be taken for the most expeditious raising of them. We have 15 troops of horse and dragoons under Col. Rich in Lancashire and these parts, who are disarming and securing divers persons. We will make these troops up to 2,500 with speed; we signify this to you, that you may know what forces are in those parts. The enemy have designs upon Chester, Kent, Surrey, and Sussex, as well as against this place, and for preventing thereof we must also provide. Berkenhead has arrived, and is now under examination, as also Thomas Cooke, who has been retaken, and is now a prisoner in the Tower. [*I.* 96, *p.* 113.]

April 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. Considering the state of Guernsey, and the designs of the enemy against it, we have appointed Col. John Bingham governor, and two companies, besides the five already there, to be sent under his command. We desire you to send him a commission as governor of the island and commander of the forces there, as also a commission for martial law, whereby he may be the better enabled to discharge the duty of that place. [*I.* 96, *p.* 114.]

April 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Addition of troops for defence of the isle of Guernsey, as before. Confer with the Treasurers-at-war, and order three months' pay to be advanced on account to Col. Bingham, for the said companies on that service; order that he be furnished with 200*l.* for contingencies, and also provide him a surgeon's chest. [*I.* 96, *p.* 116.]

April 9. Order in Parliament for the addition to the troops at Guernsey, and their allowances, as recommended by the Council of State, who are to see this vote put in execution. [*I.* 89, *p.* 23.]

April 9. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of the Earl of Berkshire referred to Sir John Trevor, Sir Gilbert Pickering, Mr. Leman, and Sir Hen. Vane, who are to confer with Col. Berkstead, and with consent of the parties, to settle the business or report.

2. The petition of Lieut.-Col. Jno. Rathborne, with his propositions for raising forces for Ireland, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

4. The Ordnance Committee to consider the propositions of the governor of Portsmouth, as to repairing that garrison, and do as they conceive fit for securing the same.

5. Sir Wm. Waller to be committed to Warwick Castle, and Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to take care to have him sent thither.

7. Count Althem to be discharged from the Tower.

9. John Bellasis to be committed to the Tower upon suspicion of treason, and kept there ten days for further examination. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 245–246.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 9. Whitehall. **50.** Petition of Peter Crawley, gunner of Wallingford Castle, to the Council of State, to examine the papers annexed, and refer them to the Ordnance Committee. Petitioner nine weeks since sent up several papers concerning supplies required at the Castle, which were referred to the said committee, but the reference has been lost, and after his time, trouble, and expense, he is now as far off of what he sought as ever. With reference thereon to the Ordnance Committee. [½ *page. Also I.* 65, *p.* 246.] *Annexing,*

50. I. *Note by Arthur Evelyn, Governor of Wallingford Castle, of canvas, paper, rope, ladles, blocks, bandoleers, sheepskins, &c. required for the Castle.*—31 *Jan.* 1650–1. [⅔ *page.*]

50. II. *Note of carriages for guns also wanting.* [*page.*]

April 10. Proceedings in Parliament upon the report from the Council of State, touching their transactions with the public minister from the King of Portugal.

The first article of the demands made by the Council of State was read, viz., That all the English who are in prison or in any restraint, under bail or otherwise, in any part of the dominions of the King of Portugal, be forthwith set at liberty. Explanation by Council. As to the first article, our meaning is that all the English who have been put under any kind of restraint since Rupert first arrived in the river of Lisbon be set at liberty, and their bail and caution discharged, except such as are under bail or caution or in prison upon any civil action for debts, or for matters criminal, which have not relation to any acts of hostility between the two nations, since the first arrival of Rupert. Order that Parliament approves of this demand, and that it be insisted on in the treaty with the public minister of the King of Portugal.

The second demand, viz., That all ships, money, and goods belonging to any of the English, that have been seized in any of the dominions of the King of Portugal, be forthwith freely restored, and reparation made for damages to the proprietors. Explanation of Council, that debts also are to be comprised, and restitution is to be *in specie,* of the same value and goodness as at the time of the seizure; or if not *in specie,* or that they be impaired by occasion of the seizure, then satisfaction to be made to the true value when they were seized; as to reparation for damages, we are content to explain, and shall not insist upon the greatest extent thereof, but only as consonant with equity and reason, and testifying our propension to peace. Like order of approval.

The third demand, viz., That justice be done upon those that murdered our men in Portugal, being on shore, and upon those that attempted the burning of the Admiralty ship in the river. Explanation of Council, If you assent to the matter of it, we offer as as a means of execution that such of the English nation as were actors or accessories to the murder of our men on shore, and are or

Hosted by Google

April 10., shall be hereafter found within any of the dominions of the King of Portugal, be delivered to us to be proceeded against here; and such as are guilty as aforesaid, being subjects to Portugal, be proceeded against there; and that all guilty persons now withdrawn, who shall be hereafter nominated by Parliament, be proceeded against to proscription, and be executed whenever they return into the dominions of the said King. Approved.

The fourth demand read, with estimates of the charge of fitting, setting forth to sea, and maintaining several fleets upon the coast of Portugal in 1649, 1650, and part of 1651, total 214,640, viz., That reparation be given to this commonwealth, and repayment made of all their charges in setting out the fleets sent to Portugal for reducing the revolted ships that were protected by the King of Portugal, or for doing right to the people of this nation, for losses sustained from that king or people, according to the estimate delivered. Explanation by Council: This satisfaction desired is to be towards reimbursement of the great charge of the commonwealth, in default of right and justice from the king, toward the payment of which we are content the goods seized here and the reprisals taken by us shall go on account. Approved, but the demand to be only 180,000*l.*, and the neat value of the ships, sugars, &c., taken from the Portuguese to go upon account thereof, and that in such sum is comprehended the sixth part of the mariners' share, which is not to be put upon the account of the Portuguese.

Fifth demand, That restitution or reparation be made of or for all goods belonging to the English taken by Rupert or Maurice, or by any ships under their command, and brought into Portugal and disposed of, or now remaining there. Explanation by Council. As to this article, which you say is so abstruse and difficult, we conceive the demand exceedingly plain and clean. This restitution ought to be made by the King of Portugal because, although demand was made, no civil process could be obtained against Rupert, nor would the king suffer our ships there to do justice themselves.

Sixth demand, That the Convertine and all other ships belonging to the commonwealth, or any other ship belonging to people of this nation, brought into Portugal by Rupert or any of his fleet, which are or have been in the hands of the King of Portugal or of any of his subjects, and have been disposed of by them, be redelivered, with all their apparel, guns, and equipage, and all due satisfaction given for their unjust detention. Explanation: our meaning is clear, and for the reason before given, we demand restitution and satisfaction as therein expressed, whether the ships were disposed of by the King of Portugal or any of his subjects, or whether sold by his consent or not.

The answer of the Council of State to the three preliminary demands of the public minister of Portugal, contained in the two last paragraphs of the 15th paper, was also read, viz., To the end there may be nothing remaining with us which may longer detain you from giving a full answer to the 4th demand, whereby Parliament may know what satisfaction they may expect, we further declare that the demands preliminary to the treaty will be comprehended in

Hosted by Google

April 10. the six articles in our first paper; nor is it our intention to make or insist upon any new preliminary demands, unless, upon report of our proceedings to Parliament, we receive their express order, or unless further evidence than is yet before us of injuries done to this nation by Portugal occasion the same, before the preliminary articles on both parts be signed. And for answer to your three preliminary articles we say, that by the narrative of the fact formerly delivered to you by our committee, it appears that Parliament, for righting themselves and the people of this nation for the injuries done them by the Portuguese, have not proceeded otherwise than in the way of justice, according to the law of nations, and with care not to give any just occasion of interruption of the former amity; whereas the seizure, and other acts of force and denial of justice by the Portuguese, have been contrary to common right, and the articles of alliance between the two nations, and therefore it ought not to be expected that there should be any cessation of arms or renewal of commerce, until the satisfaction demanded be given to this commonwealth that has sustained the wrong; yet, to show our continued propension to peace, we make this particular reply to your three preliminary desires.

That from the time that the King of Portugal shall actually set at liberty the persons and goods of all the English restrained or seized, and absolutely discharge them and their bail or sureties, and give security for the performance of the other four demands, they are content there shall be a cessation of arms, and a continuance of mutual and free trade, and no further seizures, upon any pretence whatsoever, either of persons or goods, for three months; and they limit the ending of the time as aforesaid, that within that time, the treaty of a full peace may proceed, in the managing whereof consideration may be had of the former articles of peace, and of such other articles as shall be thought fit; and that upon the making thereof, the freedom of trade and commerce and all other fruits may take effect, not upon any cessation temporary, but upon a plenary league and amity.

Order that the answers given in by the public minister of Portugal to the demands made by the Council of State, with their explanations, are not satisfactory.

That the said minister give in his positive answer to the above, and the other proposals of the Council of State, as approved by Parliament, within six days after they are delivered to him. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 24–29.]

April 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Capt. Lane's letter, with the papers of Mynheer Schaeph, to be sent to the collectors for prize goods, who are to send them to the Admiralty Court, that the ships mentioned therein may be proceeded against according to law.

4. The letter of the Lord General of the 5th instant referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to confer with the navy victuallers concerning it.

5. To inform Mr. Vaux that he is to forbear removing Mr. Milton out of his lodgings in Whitehall, until Sir Hen. Mildmay and Sir

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

Gilbert Pickering have conferred with the Committee concerning that business.

6. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to report to Parliament that Council has received letters from the Lords Ambassadors from Holland, relating to a paper put in by them to the Provincial States of Holland, concerning an affront offered to them by Edward, son of the Queen of Bohemia, and requiring satisfaction; and that upon receipt of such dispatch, Council gave them the directions contained in a paper annexed, since which Council have received other letters and papers relating to further affronts offered to the ambassadors, which they submit to the House for their consideration. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 252, 253.]

April 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Compounding. Upon considering the petition of Sir Hen. Titchbourne, we find there is 1,168*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.* due to him for disbursements for Ireland, and provisions delivered for the forces there; part thereof should be paid him, so as to enable him to return to Ireland, and we therefore desire you to issue a warrant to your treasurers to repay him 300*l.* out of the revenues of the lands lately settled upon trustees for Irish affairs. [*I.* 96, *p.* 115.]

April 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord Deputy of Commissioners in Ireland. We find that Sir Hen. Titchbourne's disbursements amount to 1,468*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*, whereof 300*l.* was paid to him by order of Council in April 1649, and we having ordered payment of 300*l.* more, there is a balance of 868*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.* due to him, for which he should receive satisfaction in Ireland, in regard of his many good services against the rebels; we desire you to pay it out of the forfeited lands in Ireland, as you, being upon the place, shall judge most convenient. [*I.* 96, *p.* 115.]

April 11. Declaration of Parliament that, if the demands and propositions now resolved on by the House to be given in to the public Minister of Portugal be not consented to by him within six days, they are not to be obligatory on the part of Parliament.

That the above votes be instructions to the Council of State, in their giving the Minister their final resolution upon the treaty between them, and demanding his answer to the several resolutions of Parliament within the time so limited, which they are to do, and report their proceedings.

That such Englishmen as have eminently suffered in Portugal, in person or estate, for their good affections to Parliament, be taken into particular consideration, for further reparation out of the estates of other English in the power of Parliament who have there adhered to or assisted Rupert or his party, over and above the provisions made for them in the articles between this commonwealth and the public Minister of that kingdom.

Order in Parliament that the petition of the mayor, aldermen, and common council of the city of London be referred to the Council of State. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 29, 30.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
April 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Ordnance Committee to consider how two whole culverins may be provided and sent to Guernsey, there being two lately broken there.

2. The petition of Capt. Thomas Keyser referred to the Committee of Examinations, who are to examine him on the information against him.

3. Mr. Newborough, storekeeper at Portsmouth, to be employed as engineer at Guernsey, and Col. Bingham to contract with him for that service.

5. A similar order to that affixed upon the doors in the lobby and the Horse chambers in Whitehall to be put on the doors of the great and little chamber.

6. Dr. Walker and Mr. Bud to come to town, to take the examinations of the Dutchmen who were in the Holland ships bound for Lisbon, so that speedy proceedings may be had in that business.

7. The Admiralty Judges to proceed to judgment upon the Anthony of Porto Port, Council not intending, by their former order on the state of fact represented to them, to stay legal proceedings. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 256–258.]

April 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the bailiffs, jurats, and inhabitants of Guernsey, Having considered the state of your island, and the designs of the enemies upon it, for preservation of it and of you, we send Col. Bingham, one of your neighbours, to take charge of that place as governor, with two more companies, who we have taken care may be duly paid, so as not to be a burden to the place; we doubt not but by his good conduct and care, both that place will be preserved, and the misunderstandings that have been too much amongst you, to the great danger of the island, will be composed, and we expect that you will join all your assistance, according as it is your interest, for the service of this commonwealth, in the defence of the island, and reducing of the castle. [*I.* 96, *p.* 117.]

April 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners of Customs. Col. Bingham, now appointed Governor of Guernsey, says the inhabitants have an ancient charter for transporting custom-free wheat, hops, &c. necessary for their subsistence, and that they have accordingly transported such commodities from Hampton, Poole, Weymouth, and other parts of the West; upon consideration of the present state of that island, we think they should enjoy what privileges they have formerly had, and therefore desire you to order the officers of those ports, and to take the like order in this port of London, that what goods shall be certified by the said Governor to be needful for the subsistence of the inhabitants may pass thither as formerly, custom-free. [*I.* 96, *p.* 117.]

April 12. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The two persons apprehended upon the search for Mr. Bunce to be discharged, on giving security to appear before Council on summons, and not do anything prejudicial to the State.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 12. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

2. The orders of Parliament upon the report from Council of the treaty with the envoy of Portugal referred to the committee formerly appointed to treat with him, who are to prepare a paper in pursuance of the votes.

3. Sir Hen. Mildmay to report to Parliament that Council, conceiving Dover Castle to be in danger by the designs of the enemy, think Capt. Cannon should be sent down to take care thereof.

4. The letter from the Commissioners of Ireland at Kilkenny referred to the Admiralty Committee.

5. The Entrance and Constant Warwick to be sent to Holland, to receive the directions of the Lords Ambassadors there, or such other orders as they shall receive from hence, and Col. Popham is to send the first which is ready with the express from Council.

6. Samuel Duncon, of Ipswich, to be discharged of the 1,500*l.* received by him on account, for providing biscuit for the army in Scotland. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 259–260.]

April 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Popham. Council having thought fit some ships should be sent to the coast of Holland, to perform service as directed by the ambassadors there, have resolved that the Constant Warwick, Entrance, and Elizabeth, be so employed. We therefore desire you to order them to set sail to such port in Holland as shall be most fit; and in case they cannot be ready to sail together by the first opportunity, you are to order the one most ready to receive the express messenger of this Council on board, and set sail for the coast of Holland. [*I.* 96, *p.* 120.]

April 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Desborow and the Generals at Sea. The enclosed information to this Council [from foreign parts] coming from a good hand and one worthy of credit, we send you a transcript, not doubting but you will do your best to prevent the execution of what is therein discovered to be the design of the enemy. [*I.* 96, *p.* 120; 65, *p.* 252.]

April $\frac{13}{23}$. **51.** Col. Thos. Ogle to [Secretary Nicholas]. Since my coming to the Hague, I have been informed that Prince Rupert really intends to question the business of Aylesbury, when it shall please God to put His Majesty in a fit condition; and I also find, much to my grief, that I am much misunderstood concerning that action. Partly therefore for my own vindication, but principally that the truth may appear when His Highness shall have occasion to question it, I have left this paper, containing a brief account, which I am ready to deliver upon oath, and entreat you to certify His Majesty hereof with speed.

It pleased His late Majesty, that blessed martyr, to give me express orders, when a prisoner in Winchester House upon his interest, to proceed with Messrs. Nye, Goodwin, Homstead, Grafton, Moseley, Devenish, and others of the Independent faction, according to my letter to the Earl of Bristol intimating their desires to His Majesty, on their own and all the rest's behalf, in order to their

Hosted by Google

1651.
April 13/23. plenary satisfaction and freedom from pressure of conscience in point of worship, which they judged might more easily and safely be obtained, and by them more honestly and honourably accepted from the King than the Covenant, then in its triumphant career in London, they having failed of their expectation from the address they made to His Majesty by Sir Basil Brooke. Upon receipt of this warrant from His Majesty, I concluded upon certain articles or rather propositions, in order to a treaty upon their coming to Oxford, and for this purpose I received a safe conduct from His Majesty, with a blank for such names as I thought fit to insert, as also 100*l.* out of his bounty towards my necessities.

The general upon which all particulars were founded was that if His Majesty gave them assurance of liberty of conscience, upon their submission to the temporal authority, they should employ their whole interest in opposition to the Scotch Covenant, serve His Majesty against the two Houses, and submit to a moderate episcopacy, which they judged to be far more tolerable than the other, and indeed the only way to settle the nation; and from this general, one particular was that they would deliver the garrisons of Aylesbury and Windsor to the King, as pledges for performance of their future assistance, upon His Majesty's command, after their coming to Oxford and receiving satisfaction.

Upon those considerations I was suffered to escape from prison, and conveyed to Oxford, where I gave His Majesty an account of all particulars, and delivered the papers under their own hands, wherein was expressed their speedy coming to Oxford, upon the safe conduct; but instead of their coming according to expectation, they sent a messenger to know the certainty of my arrival, and their entertainment, by whom they received an account of both, which, by two second letters to the Earl of Bristol and me, they acknowledged to be satisfactory, and so magnified His Majesty's grace and favour, and so bewailed their sorrow for the mischief they had been instrumental in doing, that they proposed the delivery of Aylesbury to His Majesty before their coming to Oxford.

Upon receipt of these letters, the Earl of Bristol, by His Majesty's command, did seriously and in private debate with me what was to be done, and I positively delivered my sense that the motion was not to be accepted of at that time; first, as it might hinder a further progress in the general proposition, by confirming that vulgar assertion at London that always, when His Majesty pretended fairest for religion and law, he had some particular design in his chiefest aim. Secondly, if the King thought fit to have that town as an assurance of their fidelity, it was most certain to be obtained when they were come to Oxford; for then they would be faithful in performance, in regard of their own particular safety and preservation. This advice His Majesty approved of when I spoke with him, and so commanded me to return answer for their speedy coming to Oxford.

While they were expected, Lord Digby, without my privity or his father's consent, sent to Lieut.-Col. Moseley at Aylesbury, and demanded the delivery of that town, according to their undertakings, who answered that he daily expected the rest of his correspondents,

Hosted by Google

1651. April $\frac{13}{23}$. and that upon their coming, they would advise about it, and deliver that town to His Majesty, before their coming to Oxford. The second day after, Moseley sent letters to the Earl of Bristol and to me, that they were all at Aylesbury, and resolved to stand there until the delivery of the town, and desired me to meet him at Ethrop, to conclude the manner thereof. Lord Digby thereupon sent for me, and pressed me to meet and manage this business, but I refused; and he afterwards got the King to command me to undertake it. I obeyed, upon His Majesty's word that whatever was the event, I should not be blamed, but should only receive my directions in writing from Lord Digby, and return the answers; and to encourage me, I had a commission for the government of Aylesbury, if it succeeded.

I obeyed, and in a week or ten days concluded upon the time and manner of the delivery thereof, and had it under Moseley's hand and seal, confirmed by his voluntary oath upon the Bible, for performance of the particulars agreed upon by him, which I reported to His Majesty, and delivered afterwards to Lord Digby, adding that I had engaged Moseley to send out his brother-in-law and another captain, as hostages for his true performance, though this was no part of my instructions, for which His Majesty thanked me.

At the time appointed I went to Ethrop, and an hour or two before, Prince Rupert came up with the party, and the hostages not coming, I secured the man that was sent to me by Moseley in excuse thereof, until Lord Gerard's coming, to whom I delivered him, and with him rode to the Prince, and showed him Moseley's letter, and advised him to make a retreat, which His Highness did to Thame, and I came voluntarily to Oxford, where, upon the Prince's return, I was committed to Capt. Smith, provost marshal, by Lord Digby's warrant, and was not discharged from his house for two or three hours, and then upon His Majesty's special command, and afterwards confined to my own quarter until further order.

While I was there, I petitioned His Majesty and Prince Rupert several times, and earnestly pressed, both by myself and friends, divers persons, and in particular, Lord Gerard, and used what means I could to be brought to a council of war, but could not obtain it; I understood that the reason thereof, and of my suffering, was a particular emnity between Prince Rupert and Lord Digby, who, to clear himself of the Prince's charge, had committed me; during this time I received several messages from the Earl of Bristol, by Mr. Broome, to be patient, and that the conclusion should be both for my honour and advantage, and that meantime I should want nothing.

After the Prince had marched into the North, and Lord Gerard into Wales, I was discharged, and requested His Majesty either for a public vindication, in case of my innocency, or punishment in case of guilt, or else a pass. Public vindication was denied me, but a private I received from both His Majesty, the Earl of Bristol, and Lord Digby, who told me they were all satisfied of my innocence, whereupon I desired my pass, and had it, with a safe conduct, 200*l.*, and six horses, and I then departed from Oxford, beseeching His

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 13/23. Majesty to judge of my fidelity by the experience of my former sufferings and service, and also by my future carriage, and not by reports or informations.

I arrived in Weymouth, with my wife and children, in May, and thence got into France, with much difficulty, but lost both my horses and the bills of exchange appointed to me at Weymouth, upon the flight of the governor and many others into Portland, and amongst them those from whom I was to receive the 200*l.*, and the bills were not answered, in regard of the loss of the town and their flight.

I continued in France until Gravelines was over, and thence came to Sas leaguer. At Flushing I fell desperately sick, which forced my return to England, and so into Northumberland, to my own house, whence, after my recovery and the King's coming to Newcastle, I was sent prisoner to London, and so continued at the Black Rod and Newgate, until His Majesty was seized upon by the army.

At Stoke was the first time I had the happiness to have any discourse with His Majesty since my departure from Oxford; he showed me particular respect, and stated, in presence of Sir Thomas Windebank, Capt. Marsh, and others, that he believed I was extremely wronged about the Aylesbury business, and that he had heard of my great sufferings, for which he was very sorry, and would remember them hereafter. At Hampton Court His Majesty commanded me to give him thewhole proceedings about Aylesbury in writing, which I did, and earnestly desired liberty to print it, which he promised; but finding, upon perusal of it, that the original papers were in the Earl of Bristol's hands, he thought it necessary to peruse them before publication, and stated that he had sent for them, and upon their return, I should have license to print it, and he would also tell me the cause why he desired it, and give me further order; but meantime His Majesty was suddenly carried away to the Isle of Wight, and I never saw him afterwards, nor knew what became of the writings which, by his command, I had prepared and delivered to him.

Now consider:

1st. That Aylesbury was attempted against my advice.

2nd. That I was commanded by the King to undertake the managing of it.

3rd. That I did nothing in it save by order in writing from Lord Digby, and returned Moseley's papers in answer to his Lordship.

4th. That after I was committed, I pressed my utmost to be brought to a Council of War.

5th. That I was vindicated by His Majesty, the Earl of Bristol, and Lord Digby, the particulars whereof I acquainted Sir Wm. Boswell with, after my coming to Sas, wherewith he was fully satisfied, as appears by sundry letters under his own hand.

6th. That I have never since, directly or indirectly, made any application to the enemy, but suffered with constancy and patience loss of liberty for five months, at the Black Rod, and 22 weeks at

Hosted by Google

April $\frac{13}{23}$. Newgate, and of my estate, neither taking covenant nor engagement, nor compounding, nor so much as owning the usurped authority by petition or discourse.

And lastly, I have been above seven months a prisoner with the serjeant-at-arms at Whitehall, and elsewhere, under colour of being at Breda, and holding correspondence with his now Majesty, being a dangerous person, and an enemy to the commonwealth; where with patience, through God's blessing, as a ship in a tempestuous sea, I ride out the storm at anchor. [$5\frac{3}{4}$ *pp., endorsed by Nicholas.*]

April 14. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. A draft of an Act to be prepared declaring all who hold correspondence with the enemies of the commonwealth, and especially with James Bunce, late alderman of London, guilty of high treason.

2. The letters and papers received from the Lords Ambassadors of the commonwealth to be reported to the House to-morrow by Mr. Bond.

3. Lord Chandos to be committed a prisoner to the Tower for high treason, in holding correspondence with the King of Scots, and other enemies, and kept closely until his examination is finished, which the Committee of Examinations is to take care of, and report to Council within 10 days.

4. The said Committee to examine how the business of securing Lord Chandos's estate, submitted to them under an injunction of secrecy, was discovered.

5. Sir Thomas Ingram to be committed to the Fleet, for contempt to Council by refusing to answer a question concerning a matter depending before them.

6. The letter from the Lord Deputy and Commissioners in Ireland, of the 24th ult., from Kilkenny, with the representation sent therewith, to be reported to the House by Mr. Say.

7. The business of Ireland to be considered next Wednesday.

8. The letter from the Lord Deputy of Ireland of the 25th ult., referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 262–263.]

April 14. Whitehall. Council of State to the Revenue Commissioners. By the enclosed petition and papers from the Gunners of the Tower, there appear some arrears due to them. As they are wholly unable to do without payment, we desire you to give order for paying what is due. [*I.* 96, *p.* 122.]

April 15. Order in Parliament that that part of Lord General Cromwell's letter from Edinburgh, of 8 April, concerning Commissioners to be sent to Scotland, be referred to the Council of State, to present the names of fit persons to be Commissioners, and instructions to be given to them, and to report with speed. [*I.* 89, *p.* 30.]

April 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Lord Grey, Col. Fielder, Sir Hen. Vane, Sir John Trevor, and Mr. Leman, to be a Committee to speak with Colonel Berkstead and the Surveyor of Works, as to fitting up James' House to receive

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

that part of Col. Berkstead's regiment now quartered in rented houses, and to give the Surveyor order for making it fit for that purpose with all speed.

2. The above Committee to give Col. Berkstead directions for removing the soldiers quartered in Berkshire House, and to quarter them with the remainder of his regiment, in the houses for which the State pays rent.

3. The Committee to whom was formerly committed the business of proportioning the 4,000 horse and dragoons to consider as to disposing of the ammunition lately raised for the militia in the several counties, so that it may not be used to the prejudice of the State; also to take care for preserving the colours and trophies belonging to the militia force, and take an account of the monies raised for that service, and what remains in private hands; also to consider the instructions given to the Militia Commissioners, and advise as to what powers are fit to be continued in certain persons, without charge to the public, for preservation of the peace.

4. The same Committee to consider as to furnishing 150 draught horses for the Army in Scotland, out of such horses as are not to be further used by the militia.

5. The letter from Mr. Hussey at Shafton, to Mr. Bond, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee; Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to take care of the business, and be added to that Committee.

8. The said Committee to nominate some fit persons to be Commissioners to Scotland, in pursuance of the order of Parliament.

9. To write Col. Pyne, taking notice of his great pains and care in the public service, and to desire him to continue it.

10. The Committee for Examinations to examine the business of Naylor and Swinborne, prisoners in York, and give such order as they judge fit.

11. The report from the Admiralty Committee concerning Dover Harbour to be reported to Parliament by Mr. Leman.

12. The Committee for Examinations to make a report concerning the prisoners of Norfolk and Suffolk still detained in town, and what they think should be done as to discharging or continuing them in prison.

13. Mr. Cawley to have power to write to Stephen Humphreys, justice of peace in Sussex, to deliver Wm. Perrin and Jno. Browne, lately apprehended for deserting their colours, to such persons as beat drums for recruits for Ireland, and to let them know that if they desert their colours again, they will be proceeded against according to law.

14. The Admiralty Committee to consider the desire of Mr. Lawson for an exchange to be made for him, he being permitted to come over on parole.

15. The petition of Mrs. Barnard, on behalf of her husband, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

16. To write the Militia Commissioners for Kent to examine the complaint made against Captain Joseph, and return the examinations.

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

April 15. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

18. The information against Mr. Dipper, minister of Erith, recommended to the Committee for plundered Ministers, and Sir John Bourchier to take care of the business.

19. The hangings lately assigned to Sir Wm. Armyne to be employed to the use of Council in the Queen's Guard Chamber.

20. The hangings lately in the chamber where the officers meet also to be reserved to the use of Council.

21. Mr. Scutt to provide new chairs for the use of the Admiralty and Irish and Scotch Committees.

22. The Committee for Examinations to examine Naylor and Swinborne, secured at York by Alderman Dickenson. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 264–267.]

April 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. There are articles exhibited to Council against Lieut.-Col. John Rede, Governor of Poole, and upon other informations against him, we conceive it not fit to continue him any longer in that place, which is of great importance; and have therefore thought fit that Major-General Scutt be governor there, and desire you to send him a commission accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 123.]

April 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Harrison. By the enclosed list, you will see from whence the 2,583 horse and dragoons appointed to be under your command are to come, and by the copy of the letter sent to the several places from Council, you will see what direction they have given, and what you may expect. You are to send officers to be present at the times and places named in the letter, to receive the forces and bring them into a body with the rest, to receive your orders for the service. With note of a similar letter to Major Desborow for 1,005, and also to Sir Wm. Constable. [*I.* 96, *p.* 123.]

April 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Sequestrations and Compositions, Haberdashers' Hall. We have received such informations of the designs of Denzil Hollis, the Countess Dowager of Denbigh, and Walter Montague against this Government, that we advise that their real and personal estates be forthwith secured, for preventing embezzlement or misconversion. When they appear and render themselves capable of the justice which their several cases require, or when they are ripe for sequestration, you shall have the evidence. Meantime we desire your care in the premises, with all speed and secrecy. [*I.* 96, *p.* 124.]

April 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners. Parliament, having considered the designs carried on against the peace of the commonwealth by the enemies thereof, have ordered that the Council of State shall have power to raise 3,000 horse and 1,000 dragoons for six months, out of the Militia forces of this nation, commencing from first May next, to be paid as the rest of the established forces of the army, whereby they may always be in greater readiness against all attempts than the Militia forces could

Hosted by Google

be. In pursuance of this order, we desire you to draw forth a sufficient number of horse of your county, with a sufficient quantity of serviceable arms, viz., backs, breasts, potts, pistols, and swords, of those who (being appointed to find horse by the present Act for the Militia) are persons most disaffected to the present Government, and to have a special care to make choice of such persons to ride the said horse as have good affection to the present Government, and have also had good experience for such service, and are not enlisted into the army in Scotland. The said horse being so mounted and armed, you are to cause them to appear at the rendezvous on 1 May next, when officers appointed by Council will be present to receive them in charge and pay. Use all diligence that the same may be effected by the time appointed, so that the enemy may not have an opportunity to effect their designs, for want of a force ready to resist them. Certify your proceedings in this affair, and what you have done in pursuance of our former letters, about such soldiers as have either deserted their colours in Scotland, or stayed from them beyond the term of their licence. [*I.* 96, *p.* 406.]

April 16. Order in Parliament that the Council of State be enjoined, according to former order, to report their opinion concerning Dover Castle and a governor there, and that meantime they send for Capt. Cannon, or any other they think fit, to take care for its present security and safety. [*I.* 89, *p.* 30.]

April 16. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Sion College appointed for quartering such soldiers as Col. Berkstead shall send thither for the safety of the city and parts adjacent, and special care to be had that the library may be kept safe, and no injury done to it.

2. The restraint laid upon the Charles at Bristol taken off, as she is appointed for a convoy.

3. Lord Beauchamp to be sent for and examined by the Committee for Examinations to-morrow, and meantime to see his physician, in presence of the Lieutenant of the Tower.

4. Col. Oughtred Shuttleworth to have the liberty of the Tower.

5. John Bellasis to be examined by the Committee for Examinations next Friday.

6. Lord Chandos to have liberty to speak with his counsel, serjeants Glynn and Earle, Mr. Maynard, Mr. Twisden and Mr. Leith, in the presence of the Lieutenant of the Tower, about a suit he has now depending.

7. The letter from the Barge master of Rotterdam to the ambassadors of the commonwealth in Holland referred to the Admiralty Committee.

8. The report concerning Kent to be brought from the Committee of Examinations to-morrow.

9. Capt. Cannon to be immediately sent down to Dover, to take care of the castle.

10. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to give instructions to Capt. Cannon for that purpose, as also to order the withdrawing Lieut.-Col. Needler from that place.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 16. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

11. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to take care for the safety of Sandwich.

12. Also to appoint some fit person to view Dover Castle, and to certify what is fit to be done to make it untenable.

13. The business of choosing a governor for Dover Castle to be considered this day week.

14. The petition of Isabel Broad referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

15. Order to be given to the Navy Commissioners to forbear the felling of timber in Marylebone Park until further order.

16. Sir Wm. Waller to be removed from the place where he now is, and sent to Denbigh Castle, and there secured; Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to take care hereof.

17. Richard Nutt to be discharged from his imprisonment in the Gatehouse.

18. Sir Walter Vavasor to depart out of London and the limits of the late lines of communication before next Tuesday, and from thence to his habitation without any unnecessary delay, and there report himself, according to the directions of the Act for restraining delinquents.

19. The petition of Esayas —— referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

20. Order on the petition of Capt. Reeve Williams that the Admiralty judges examine the case, and if they find it ready for letters of marque and reprisal, grant them accordingly.

21. Col. Wauton, Col. Thompson, and Mr. Carew to send for Peter Cole and Elizabeth Atkins, examine them upon the complaint made, and report. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 273–277.]

April 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Trustees for the sale of the late King's goods. There are certain statues at St. James' House that are worthy to be kept for their antiquity and rarity, and as they would yield little if sold, we desire you to deliver such of them as Mr. Carter, surveyor of the works, may select, to be set up [on the grass places] in the garden at Whitehall. [*I.* 96, *p.* 124; 65, *p.* 246.]

April 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Robert Wallop and Richard Cromwell. You cannot but be sensible of the great waste there has been of timber in all places of this nation, and the general want there is thereof, especially for building ships, so necessary for the defence and trade of the commonwealth that it deserves your utmost care to preserve the same everywhere for that purpose. As the New Forest is one of the principal magazines for timber fit for shipping, and the care of it is upon you, we recommend you both to inquire into wastes that have been made there, and to prevent them for the future. If those spoils proceed notwithstanding, signify the names of the offenders to Council, with particulars of their offence, that such future course may be taken with them as shall seem meet. [*I.* 96, *p.* 125.]

April 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Twisleton. We are informed by a petition of some complaints against Capt. Robert Joseph, for miscarriages whereby much discontent has been raised in the country.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Take with you two Militia Commissioners, examine such as can testify therein, and transmit their examinations to Council, who will give such order as they think fit. [*I.* 96, *p.* 125.]

April 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Revenue Committee. Council considering the charge for keeping in repair the houses reserved for the use of the commonwealth, and what has been expended more than has been paid to the surveyor of works for that purpose, find that for the work already done, the payment whereof is in arrear since January last, and what has to be done by September next, 2,000*l.* should be paid to Mr. Carter, surveyor-general of works, 1,000*l.* for the arrears, and the other 1,000*l.* by 200*l.* at a time [on the 5th of each month] for carrying on the work. You are to issue warrants for such sums, with special directions that the same may be paid, or not only many artificers and others will suffer, but the houses will fall into such decay that it will become a much greater charge to put them in order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 126; 65, *p.* 277.]

April 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commander of the Charles. We gave order for your taking charge of some ships as convoy from Bristol to Milford Haven, but as your ship is one of those appointed for ordinary convoys under the direction of the Navy Committee, that there may be no disappointment of any orders given you by them, we retract our order, and leave you to pursue the order of the said Committee. [*I.* 96, *p.* 127.]

April 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. Col. Bingham to give a list of the guns in Guernsey to the Ordnance Committee, who are to consider of the proportions of those they shall think fit to be allowed to the several guns, and report that a warrant may be issued for them.

3. The Lieutenant of the Tower to allow Lord Beauchamp a servant to attend him, provided he be such as the Lieutenant will answer for, and none of his Lordship's own servants, and Lord Beauchamp to be continued close prisoner in the Tower until this day week, in order to further examination.

4. The letter from the ambassadors in Holland of 11 April, with the papers from the States-General concerning the Isle of Scilly, and the copy of what was written thence into Holland, to be reported to Parliament.

5. The Committee for Examinations to report next Monday the charge they have against such as have been secured upon the discovery of the conspiracy for an insurrection in several counties.

7. The Admiralty Committee to inform themselves concerning the truth of the intelligence given of the preparation of men and shipping in Sweden, and thereupon so to appoint the fleet of the commonwealth that prevention may be given to any attempts which may be made by them upon any part of this nation.

9. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider the particulars desired in a letter from Scotland sent to Sir H. Vane, and give orders accordingly.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

11. Commission to be given to Capt. Marsh to command a troop of 93 horse, besides officers, raised out of the militia horse of county Herts, as their proportion of the 4;000 horse and dragoons.

12. To write Major-Gen. Harrison of the coming of Capt. Marsh with his troop of horse, and to recommend him as a person fit to be encouraged.

13. The Middlesex troop of horse to march with the troop of horse from Hertfordshire to the service in the North, in lieu of the Lincolnshire troop.

14. The Council to be specially desired to meet next Saturday at 9 a.m.

15. The letter from York of the 15th instant referred to the Admiralty Committee.

16. So much of the letter of the governor of Nottingham Castle as relates to Irish recruits referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 278–280.]

April 17. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Wm. Constable. Upon considering your letter, we conceive you may take off Serjt. Humphry Lee's restraint, on bail with two sureties, himself in 500*l.*, and the sureties in 250*l.* each, that he appear at Council when summoned, and be of good behaviour. [*I.* 96, *p.* 127.]

April 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of the Isle of Ely. We have written you for 24 horse to be raised of the Militia in the Isle, and appointed them to be joined with the horse of Hertfordshire, to make up one troop under Capt. Marsh of that county, and therefore desire they may be ready by the time appointed, and receive orders from the said captain for their rendezvous and march. [*I.* 96, *p.* 128.]

April 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. As there is no present necessity for cutting down the timber marked out in Marylebone Park for the navy, and those interested in that park beg that it may be forborne for this year, we desire you to do so until further order, or until you have given further reason why it should be presently cut. [*I.* 96, *p.* 128.]

April 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners county Herts. As your letter desires, we have given order that a Commission be issued to Mr. Marsh to command the troop of horse to be raised in your county, consisting of 93 men, besides officers, to which 24 horse are to be added from the Isle of Ely. Take care they are ready by the time appointed in our former letters. As we are informed that some horses are likely to go from thence which are not sufficient for their march into Lancashire to Major-Gen. Harrison, you are to take care that the horses be able for the service, and ready to march at the time appointed, and we will give direction to those of Ely to be ready to march when Capt. Marsh shall send them orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 129.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Sequestrations and Compositions, Haberdashers' Hall. We have received your letter concerning the estate of Sir John Gell, but the business being now in the Court of Exchequer, where some proceedings have been had, the further prosecution thereof ought to be in that Court, and you ought not to proceed therein by reason of any intimation from Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 129.]

April 17. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Blake. We sent you a copy of our instructions to the Lords Ambassadors now in Holland, concerning Van Tromp's expedition to Scilly; we now send you a copy of the answer given to their paper put into the States-General, in pursuance of such instructions, that you may know how that affair stands there, and how to govern yourself in any transaction with Admiral Van Tromp, so that this commonwealth may suffer nothing in honour or interest, or anything pass that should justly give occasion to misunderstanding between the two nations. [*I.* 96, *p.* 130.]

April 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of Norfolk. There has been a petition presented to Council from Giles Van Fussell, Jno. Van Dorpe, and Charles Francis, prisoners at Norwich taken at sea, with a certificate from some of the Commissioners of your county as to the taking of the engagement by the two former, upon consideration whereof, and of their long imprisonment, we desire you to discharge Fussell and Van Dorpe. [*I.* 96, *p.* 130.]

April 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasures at Ely House. Upon considering the condition of Thomas Goffe, soldier under General Whalley, who, through several wounds received in the service in Scotland, is so impaired in health that he is wholly disabled from getting his subsistance, we think care should be taken of him, and therefore desire you to allow him such pension as may be a livelihood, and as is usually given to others in a like case. [*I.* 96, *p.* 131; 65, *p.* 267.]

April 18. **52.** Order in Parliament that the 20,000*l.* charged by order of Parliament, upon the receipt of Goldsmiths' Hall, and the 10,000*l.* charged upon the receipt of Haberdashers' Hall, for supply of the stores, be paid by warrant from the Council of State; and that the Commissioners for compounding issue their warrants to the treasurers of the respective receipts to make payment thereof. [*Copy, ½ page; also I.* 89, *p.* 31.]

April 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Sir Thomas Ingram to be discharged from the Fleet, having by his petition acknowledged his contempt of Council by refusing to answer the question demanded by them.

2. The petition of the two men of Boston referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to dismiss or bail them as they see cause.

3. Time to be given to Lady Ingram until next Monday, to send an account how and by whom she was made acquainted with the names of some persons who were committed by order of Council.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

April 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

4. To write to tell the Navy Committee what ships are now building and built for the service, and to desire them to contract for the necessary guns.

6. The Act for impressing 10,000 recruits for the service of Ireland referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to consider as to putting it into execution in such a way and by such proportions as they conceive to be most for the service of Ireland, and to report with all speed.

7. The letter of Col. Philip Jones from Cardiff, referred to the said Committee, who are to take care that what remains undone in sending away the recruits for Ireland receives speedy dispatch.

8. The Committee for Examinations to prepare a letter to Sir Wm. Constable, in answer to his concerning certain persons secured by him, directing him as to retaining, bailing, or discharging them as he finds them on information to deserve, and thanking him for his care in the service.

9. Council having considered the many contrivances of the enemy for disturbing the public peace, have thought it necessary for preventing their designs that all persons who have any command of garrison forces repair to their charges, and attend the duty of their places, and Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood is to give notice hereof to all persons concerned.

11. Sir Jas. Harrington and Col. Fielder to bring in a list of the several garrisons kept up in England, with the number of the forces in them, and an estimate of the charge; this business to be considered on Thursday, and the members of Council to be summoned to attend.

12. The Committee for Examinations to give order for securing the Earl of Bridgwater, Lord Mansfield, and the others taken prisoners with them, take their examinations, and report them to Council.

13. Mr. Frost to pay Capt. Geo. Swanley 4*l.* 18*s.* 10*d.* for bringing Birkenhead and Girlington prisoners from Scotland, as also for carrying Mr. Roberts and his man towards Scotland, by order of Council.

16. Dr. Brookes to repay to Mr. Jackson the 60*l.* received by warrant from Council, and Mr. Jackson to deliver up such warrant, and his receipt upon it cancelled. [*J.* 65, *pp.* 283–286.]

April 18. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lieutenant of the Tower and Mr. Waterton, justices of the peace. By the inclosed informations, you will understand that there was lately a riotous tumult in Whitechapel, by some persons living there, the circumstances of which, with the persons upon whom it was committed, being considered, sufficiently demonstrate the malignity of the actors, and their disaffection to the present government. That they may not be encouraged to actions of this nature for the future, we desire the offenders may be proceeded against; you are to send for the informers, and examine them upon oath concerning this matter, as also any other persons

Hosted by Google

who can testify thereto, and return such examinations to us, and take bond for the appearance of the actors and witnesses, when called upon. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 131–132.]

April 19. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The paper from Col. Abbott, signed by Lord Deputy Ireton, concerning colours for the regiments in Ireland, referred to the Irish Committee, with the declaration of Council that the State is to be at no charge in providing them, but if the officers think fit to provide them at their charge, then the committee are to consider how the money out of their next pay may be advanced for that purpose.

2. The 150 recruits also desired by him referred to the same committee.

3. To inform Sir Robert Meredith, in answer to his petition, that he is to apply to the Lord Deputy of Ireland, and the commissioners there.

6. Mr. Frost to pay Col. Bingham 100*l.* more than was formerly ordered for contingent expenses.

7. Mr. Weston, prisoner in the Tower, to be allowed to see his surgeon, in presence of the Lieutenant or whom he shall appoint.

8. The unfixed and unserviceable arms and ammunition under the charge of the storekeeper of Leicester, belonging to the State, to be brought up to the Tower, that the arms may be surveyed and repaired.

9. Also the arms and ammunition in the custody of Richard Jackman of Aylesbury, co. Bucks. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 287, 288.]

April 19. Whitehall. Instructions by the Council of State for Major-Gen. Thos. Harrison. Council,—finding several pernicious designs carried on by the enemies for disturbing the peace, particularly in North Wales and some northern counties, and that not only by discontented parties there, but also by forces designed from Scotland and the Isle of Man,—appoint you as commander-in-chief with a competent force, to endeavour to prevent the mischief designed. To that end, you are to repair with all speed to the body of horse now in or near Lancashire, under Col. Rich, and upon your arrival, you are to continue with you three troops of your own regiment of horse, and send back Col. Rich with his three troops to the Eastern Association, for further orders.

You are also to receive into your charge the rest of the forces at present under Col. Rich, as also such other forces as Council shall send out of the 4,000 horse and dragoons to be raised out of the militia forces, so as to make up those under your command to 2,500, and with them, and such other of the forces in the garrisons in North Wales and cos. Chester, Stafford, Lancaster, Derby, Notts, and York, as you find necessary,—having regard to the safety of the garrisons,—you are to take care of those parts, and prevent all disturbance of the peace, by suppressing all insurrections, and opposing any attempt of the enemy from the Isle of Man, Scotland, or any other place.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

You are also by all good ways and means to encourage such as you find well affected to Parliament, and proceed to the disarming of all disaffected persons, and endeavour to discover and secure all that hold correspondence with the enemy.

You are to correspond with Sir Arth. Hesilrigge, who has received directions from Council not only to have assistance from you if needed, but also to afford you such assistance, with the forces under his command in the four northern counties, as shall be found necessary, and as the emergency of the service may require.

You are also to give an account from time to time, to Council and the Lord General in Scotland, of all your proceedings, and observe such further orders as you may receive from Parliament, Council, or the Lord General. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 289–291.]

April 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of Surrey. By your letter to Council on behalf of Wm. Arthur, and by his petition, we understand he has expended a certain sum some years since, in buying arms and ammunition for the militia for your county, and has suffered much by the long forbearance of his money, which, being disbursed for the public service of your county, he should be satisfied with some part of it for the present, out of the money in your hands lately raised for the militia. You are therefore to order the treasurer of such money to pay 100*l.* to Arthur on account. [*I.* 96, *p.* 132.]

April 19. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Wm. Constable. We have considered yours of the 15th and the enclosed papers, and a letter sent to us from the Lord Chief Baron referring to those matters, and thank you for your care. We doubt not but the prisoners, now they are in the net, can make smooth pretences to procure leave to come out; but we think fit before they are parted with, that they be dealt with in the terms and according to the directions in the enclosed paper. When Lord Windsor and Col. Sandys are brought before us, we shall shew them cause for this proceeding, and let Lord Windsor know the like cause of his peremptoriness with you. We like your caution in disallowing the pretences of Tracie Talbot, and such others as would be walking out of their tether, as not holding it fit they should have countenance of such authority for it.

The business touching Worcester is under consideration, and we know you will have a watchful eye upon it, and all the parts about you, for prevention of any intended disturbances. Our order is already sent you touching Humphrey Leigh. We have met with Lord Chandos at his home near Uxbridge; before our attaching him, he had conveyed away his horses, oxen, and other things, to prevent their seizure, which to us argues his small confidence in his innocence. He is now lodged by us in the Tower. For your further dealing with any dangerous persons within your reach, we refer you to former instructions, and know you will not be wanting in anything which may tend to prevent the dangers threatened. Inform yourself concerning Matchfield House, belonging to Col. Lyggin in Worcestershire, formerly a garrison for the King, and whether it has been made untenable, and give a speedy account thereof. [*I.* 96, *p.* 133.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. There being 600 men to be raised, to be added to Col. Fenwicks' regiment, six serjeants and six drummers should be allowed to each of the captains appointed for that service, for the better conduct of those forces; therefore out of the monies paid to them for that service, let pay be allowed for such serjeants and drummers, until they come to the regiment in Scotland. [*I.* 96, *p.* 134.]

April 19. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge. We have given order to Commissary Phipps to deliver here 400 muskets and bandoleers, and 200 pikes, out of those which he is to send to the army in Scotland, to Capt. Mollins and Capt. Langley, for the 600 recruits that are to be added to Col. Fenwick's regiment, in lieu of which we desire you to order that the like number of arms be sent from Newcastle to Leith for the army, to be made use of in the place of those here delivered out by Commissary Phipps; take care they may not be wanting at Leith when the rest of the arms shall arrive. [*I.* 96, *p.* 134.]

April 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The letter from Hugh Price of Redcastle, with the papers enclosed, referred to the Committee for Examinations, to do as they see cause.

4. To inform the Spanish ambassador, in answer to his letter desiring that the sequestration on Col. Cobb may be taken off, that Council have no power to intermeddle in anything of that nature.

5. The petition of Thos. Wagg and Rich. Meriton referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

6. Sir Jno. Trevor, Mr. Bond, Major Salwey, and Mr. Darley to be a committee to confer with the surveyor of the works, concerning altering of the locks upon the passage doors in Whitehall.

7. The Countess of Castlehaven to be permitted to speak with Lord Chandos, her brother, now close prisoner in the Tower, in presence and hearing of the Lieutenant, but not otherwise.

8. The paper returned from the envoy of Portugal, in answer to Council's last papers, to be reported to the House to-morrow by Mr. Bond.

9. Order upon the report made by Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood concerning Capt. Sydenham, that he be continued in the command of the troop to which he was chosen last Saturday.

10. Commissions to be made for all the captains of horse and dragoons voted this day and on Saturday, as also for their lieutenants and cornets, who are to command the 3,000 horse and 1,000 dragoons to be raised out of the several militias by order of Parliament.

11. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to give directions to the several captains of horse and dragoons now voted where they shall take the said horse and dragoons into their charge.

12. The Militia Commissioners to be further continued commissioners, and to be requested to act according to instructions from Parliament or Council.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

April 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

13. The Committee for Examinations, to whom Major Salwey, Mr. Carew, Mr. Love, and Col. Fielder are added, to consider of instructions to be given to the Militia Commissioners, and likewise of the persons to be employed as commissioners.

14. The business of the northern prisoners to be considered next Wednesday, when the Committee for Examinations are to make a report of their examination of Mr. Cooke and Mr. Berkenhead.

15. 1,000*l.* to be provided for making quarters for the soldiers of Col. Berkstead, who is to see to the laying out of the money and the doing of the work.

16. The petition of John Grice referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

21. To consider to-morrow whether Capt. Younge shall be captain in the regiment of dragoons, and Major-Gen. Harrison is to name the other captain if Younge does not hold on for it.

22. To write the Militia Commissioners of the several counties to return an account with all speed of such arms and ammunition as have been lately raised and provided for the use of the militia, and of the colours and trophies, as also of the moneys that have been collected for the service, and what has been expended and what remains.

23. Directions to be given in letters to the commissioners of such counties as are to find their respective proportions of the 4,000 horse and dragoons lately apportioned, that when they have selected and delivered over their proportion of horses and arms, they deliver back the remaining horses to the owners, as also the arms to the well-affected, and reserve those belonging to disaffected persons in some secure place, until further order. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 292–298.]

April 21. [Instructions to the Commissioners of Militia.]

24. In pursuance of an order of Parliament of 25 Sept. 1649, authorising the Council of State to give power and instructions to such persons within the several counties of England and Wales as they shall think fit, for preserving peace and preventing tumults, insurrections, and invasions, Council have resolved upon the following instructions, and have nominated and appointed . . . . . to put them in execution :—

Imprimis. You or the major part of you shall meet the first Tuesday in every month, in some convenient place within your respective counties, cities, and towns, and oftener if need require.

(2.) Before you act upon these instructions, you are to subscribe the late engagement appointed by Parliament, to be true and faithful to the commonwealth as it is now established, without King or House of Lords, in the presence of any three of you, and then any two of you are to cause the said engagement to be subscribed by such colonels and lieut.-colonels and majors, captains, and other officers as shall be thought fit to be employed, and by such common soldiers and troopers as you shall think fit to be entrusted with arms, and upon recommendation of the officers to the Council of State, they are to have commissions, if Council approve them, and then you may grant commissions to inferior officers recommended by them, if you approve of them.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

(3.) You are to inform yourselves of all conspiracies and practices of secret meetings of disaffected persons, and any of you that are in the commission of the peace are to take informations and examinations upon oath in writing, as you shall see cause, of words or actions spoken, printed, written, or published against the peace, secure and disperse or commit the parties whom you find to be specially active and dangerous, or use any other lawful means for dispersing or securing them.

(4.) You are required to disarm, secure, or commit all Papists, and other ill-affected persons that have of late appeared, in their words and actions, against this present Parliament or Government, or who hold correspondence with Charles Stuart, or with any other person or nation, tending to the disturbance of government, or raising tumults and insurrections; and for your fuller directions, you are referred to the several articles, orders, and declarations made against offenders, herewith printed and sent you.

(5.) You shall inform yourselves what horses and arms are in your respective counties, cities, towns, &c., and in whose hands, how and where charged formerly, and to cause such horses and arms, and all other horses and arms fit for service in your respective counties, cities, &c., to be put into the hands of well-affected persons and fit for war, upon all occasions of muster and service; and then train and muster them in several troops and companies, and form them into regiments, to resist and slay all such as shall invade this commonwealth, or raise any insurrection or rebellion; and you shall call to your assistance such persons as you think fitting that are trusted with the militia, to aid you in carrying on the work, and shall keep correspondency as occasion shall be, with the chief commanders of the Parliamentary forces in your respective counties, cities, or towns, &c., or in the counties, cities, or towns adjacent, and shall act further as you receive orders from the Parliament or Council of State.

(6.) As to your directions how to charge the persons of estates with horse and foot, and in what manner to pay them when they are in actual service, and for enjoining those that are charged what orders to observe, with other particulars necessary for perfecting this work, they are at this present under serious consideration, and as soon as they shall be perfected, you shall have them sent to you; but meantime we desire that all things conducing to the safety of your county, according to the instructions now sent you, may be carefully attended unto by you.

You shall likewise observe what strangers or persons from other counties resort into your county, and to what persons they apply, and inform yourself as to their business and occasions in those parts; and in case you are not well satisfied with the accounts given, you are to acquaint Council with their names, and where they are.

That such as are well affected may not be unprovided of means to secure themselves in times of danger, you are to present to Council the names of well-affected persons qualified to

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

be commanders and officers, viz., colonels, lieut.-colonels, majors, and captains, to list, train, and muster such well-affected persons as shall voluntarily offer themselves; upon which your recommendation to the Council of State, they are to have commissions, and you can commissionate the inferior officers.

24. That the 1st, 3rd, and 4th instructions to the Commissioners of the Militia in the several counties be continued, and they be exhorted to a careful observance thereof, and of such further instructions as they shall receive from Parliament or Council, and the commanders and officers of the respective forces of this commonwealth are to aid and assist them in putting the said instructions into execution. Partly printed. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 299–303.]

April 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Committees for Herts, London, Southwark, Surrey, Essex, Bedford, and Kent. We wrote you to have a certain number of horse ready to be delivered to officers appointed to take them into charge, and pay. Out of that number, you are to deliver to Commissary Phipps ——— able and serviceable horse, to he employed by direction from Council; give him your best assistance for speedy dispatch. [*I.* 96, *p.* 135.]

April 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Harrison at Guernsey. We have appointed Col. Bingham to take charge of the isle of Guernsey as governor, and desire you to repair hither, that we may be fully informed of the present condition of the island, and thereby be the better able to make provision for its supply. [*I.* 96, *p.* 135.]

April 22. Order in Parliament that the Council of State see the bonds of Major Poole and his sureties put in suit, and that he be punished according to his demerits.

Mr. Bond having reported from the Council of State the answers of the public Minister of the King of Portugal to the last demands of Parliament, as also to the six articles submitted to him, which same are satisfactory, except as concerns the time for a cessation to begin, and the manner of performing the said articles:—Order that the Council demand a positive answer from the said Minister within three days, and report the same. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 31–33.]

April 22. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Order upon reading a letter from Edinburgh of the 15th inst., that Capt. Butler have liberty to go to the Lord General in Scotland, leaving his troop in sufficient hands, and that Major-Gen. Harrison have notice hereof. [*Also, Vol. XV., No.* **53.**]

2. The Admiralty Committee to consider what ships now in harbour may be made use of, in case of necessity, to be set out for the safety of the commonwealth, and to compute the charge of fitting and getting them ready, except putting men, victuals, and ammunition aboard; also to consider where guns may be had for them.

3. The said Committee to appoint such ships as they conceive fit for guard of the western coast, and if they have appointed any ships already, to reinforce those orders

Hosted by Google

1651.
April 22.

VOL. XV.

COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

4. The committee which meets with the officers of the army to consider the desires of the Commissioners of the Isle of Wight, as to building some Spanish towers there, for its safety.

5. Lord Commissioner Lisle to write Col. Sydenham to certify the names of those captains of the ships in Cowes Road who refused to go out when they saw a ship taken.

6. The Admiralty Committee to consider the list of ships for the summer guard, and finish it, that it may be reported to the House.

9. Lord Bridgwater to be bailed, on bond for 10,000*l.*, with two sureties in 5,000*l.*, to appear before Council on summons, and not to do anything prejudicial to the present Government.

10. Also Lord Mansfield, on a bond of 2,000*l.*, with two sureties in 1,000*l.* each.

11. Also Hen. Cavendish, on bond of 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each.

12. The committee for the business of Law to consider the examinations taken of the Earl of Bridgwater, Lord Mansfield, and Hen. Cavendish, and what their actions will amount to according to law.

13. The petition of Thos. James referred to the Admiralty Committee.

14. The petition of the armourers in the Tower referred to the Revenue Committee.

15. The Ordnance Committee to consider what portion of the arms, ammunition, &c., formerly contracted for, and now owing for, was made use of for the service of Scotland, and communicate the result to the Irish and Scotch Committee, that they may consider how payment may be made for them.

16. All the members of Council who are in town to attend to-morrow at 3 p.m.

18. Mr. Frost to pay the sword bearer of the High Court of Justice, lately sent to Norwich, and the other officers, the amount mentioned in an order formerly given, out of money in his hands for the use of Council.

19. The petition of Geo. Miller, Nicholas Brookes, and Geo. Scam referred to the Admiralty Committee.

20. The Law Committee to prepare a proclamation imposing a penalty upon all who presume to hold intelligence or traffic with James Bunce, late alderman of London, or with —— Gibson, now abroad.

21. Capt. Eyres appointed to command a troop to be raised in counties Warwick and Montgomery, of the 4,000 horse and dragoons.

22. Mr. Frost to inform [Rich.] Bradshaw of such things as pass here and abroad, so that he may make use thereof, and to thank him for his good service.

23. Mr. Margetts to send to Council the books of martial discipline which have been published by order of Parliament.

24. Major Salwey to prepare a letter to Major-Gen. Harrison, as to what has been done in appointing officers for the 4,000 horse and dragoons, who have all been recommended as fit to have com-

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 22. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

mand, but nevertheless to leave him the liberty formerly given to him.

25. Capt. Cannon to have the same pay as other governors, for the time he has been employed at Dover Castle.

26. Capt. Stevens, deputy serjeant-at-arms, to bring an account of his charges in keeping Dr. Swadling to Mr. Frost, who is to pay what he thinks reasonable.

31. A warrant to be issued for Rich. Smith, master of the Blessing of London, laden with arms, ammunition, clothes, &c. for the forces in Ulster, to pass free at the ports, and a Council messenger to be particularly assigned to follow him till he set sail into the Downs, to prevent the great prejudice of delay at this season. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 307–313.]

April 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Harrison. You will see by the enclosed list what Council has appointed, in order to completing the brigade ordered to be under your command; put such things mentioned therein as are left to your care into a speedy and effectual way of execution. [*I.* 96, *p.* 136.]

April 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. By the enclosed paper, given to us by our Solicitor-General, which he received from his brother in Ireland, you will see the intimation concerning some diversion to be given to the army of the enemy in Scotland, by way of the Highlanders, and by the other enclosed copy, what we have written to the Lord Deputy of Ireland concerning it; we leave it to him and you to do thereupon as you judge best for the service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 137.]

April 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord Deputy of Ireland. There is a party in the Highlands up in arms against Argyle and the King of Scots, and the Scots labour all they can to heal those divisions, and to settle those insurrections. Meantime, before they can compose those differences, if a party could be spared to be sent thither, to gain a safe landing place in those parts, in order to a further force to be sent when it can be spared, it would cause a considerable diversion of the main army of the enemy in Scotland. You best know the state of affairs in Ireland, and how what is above propounded may agree with what you have to prosecute there; correspond herein with the Lord General, and if he and you think fit, prosecute that design in such manner as you shall agree upon between yourselves. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 137, 138.]

April 22. Ordnance Office. **54.** Geo. Payler and three other ordnance officers to the Ordnance Committee. We have treated with several artificers in order to a contract for provisions for furnishing the artillery train for Scotland, but they refuse to contract except they may be informed when and where they may have their money, they being much disabled by reason of the great sums due and unpaid to them, upon contracts

Hosted by Google

lately made by the Ordnance Committee, which provisions have, for the most part, been already issued out for the service of Ireland and Scotland. [¾ *page.*]

April 23. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of John Bowley of London, merchant, with that of Robert Shutting and Thos. Baddicot, mariners, thereto annexed, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

2. That the paper to be sent to the public Minister of Portugal now read, be translated into Latin, and the English copy signed by Mr. Frost and sent to him.

4. Mr. Frost to pay 50*l.* to Lieut.-Col. Roseworm, on account of his arrears.

5. Lord Grey to make the report to the House concerning Lieut.-Col. Roseworm with speed, as his necessities are exceedingly great.

6. The Committee for Examinations to send for the publisher of last Monday's Intelligence, and examine him as to receiving and printing a letter from the Hague, and report.

7. The business concerning garrisons, appointed for to-morrow, to be considered to-morrow week.

8. The report concerning prisoners in Cheshire and Lancashire to be proceeded with to-morrow, without interposition of any other business.

10. Capt. Geale to have a commission to command the troop of horse of Hampton, Capt. Fielder being content to leave that command for the advantage of the service. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 316–318.]

April 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Westminster and the Hamlets. We have lately ordered the Commissioners of Middlesex to raise 119 horse, in which our meaning was that it should be borne in the whole county, as well that part under the Militia Commissioners for Westminster and the Hamlets, as the rest of the county. Confer with the county commissioners, and raise the proportion that belongs to your division, according as those charges use to be divided between you, and let the horse be at Brentford on May 1, to join the rest, when they will be taken into the charge of officers appointed, and into pay. We enclose a copy of the letter sent to county Middlesex, and according to its directions, govern yourselves in raising your proportions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 138.]

April 24. Proceedings in the House, according to former order, upon the qualifications offered by the Lord Deputy General, and Commissioners in Ireland, and reported from the Council of State, touching Ireland. A letter from the Deputy-General and Commissioners of the Parliament in Ireland, and three qualifications, were read and agreed to; the fourth was read, and it was resolved, that the Earl of Ormond, Lord Inchiquin, the Earl of Castlehaven, Lord Taaffe, Lord Dillon, the Earl of Westmeath, Earl of Antrim, and Lord

Hosted by Google

1651.

Moore be excepted in this qualification, and that the Council of State name other persons to be excepted in the said qualification. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 33–34.]

April 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Lady Chandos to be permitted from time to time to speak with her husband, Lord Chandos, now prisoner in the Tower, in hearing of the Lieutenant, or whom he shall appoint.

2. The petition of Lord Beauchamp, for the liberty of the Tower, referred to the Committee of Examinations, who are to perfect his examination, and give notice thereof to the Secretary of Council, who is to give order thereupon to the Lieutenant for granting such liberty.

3. The propositions of Col. Scroop referred to the Ordnance Committee, who are to examine the particulars of his desires, and order as they think fit.

4. Mr. Frost to pay 15*l.* to Rich. Hampden, draper, for cloth for liveries, and 5*l.* 5*s.* to the tailor for making them, out of the money for the use of Council.

5. To acquaint the Attorney-General with the desires of the Lord General for appointing Nath. Mew postmaster from Berwick to Edinburgh, and desire him to take care thereof.

6. The Committee for Examinations to meet to-morrow at 8 a.m., concerning the matter represented as to the danger of Yarmouth; Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, and Major-Gen. Skippon to be present.

7. The Ordnance Committee to consider the Order of Parliament referring the management of ordnance affairs to the Council of State, and to prepare results in pursuance thereof to be reported to the House.

8. The list of names for commission officers for Capt. Marsh's troop, raised in Hertfordshire, referred to the Committee for the 4,000 horse and dragoons, and if they approve them, they are to signify it to the Secretary of Council, that commissions may be given accordingly; Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood is to have this order sent.

10. The petition of John Bellasis referred to the Committee for Examinations.

11. The report concerning the gentlemen who were secured in Cheshire, upon discovery of the conspiracy, to be made to-morrow.

12. The last paper received from the Envoy of Portugal to be reported to the House by Mr. Scott. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 319–321.]

April 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Col. Read [governor of Poole]. Having appointed Major Geo. Scutt to take charge of the garrisons of Poole and Brown-Sea castle as governor, you are to give him the custody of the said places, with all guns, arms, ammunition, &c., of war belonging thereto. [*I.* 96, *p.* 139; 65, *p.* 321.]

April 25. Order in Parliament,—on report by Mr. Scott from the Council of State of the answer of the Portuguese minister to the final demands sent by the Council, which is not deemed satisfactory,—that the

Hosted by Google

Council demand from him a positive and clear answer to the resolution of Parliament last sent to him, and if he shall come up fully and clearly to the said resolution, Council settle both the manner and time of the performance; but if he shall not do so within the three days limited, Council are to report, that further order may be taken. [*I.* 89, *p.* 35.]

April 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Hen. Saer, prisoner in the Gatehouse, to be discharged, signing his petition, and giving a bond in 100*l.* to appear before Council when summoned, and to be of good behaviour.

2. Mr. Frost to prepare a paper to be sent to the public Minister of Portugal to-morrow, upon the resolution of the House upon his last paper reported to the Parliament.

4. The Ordnance Committee to treat with such as they think fit for a supply of powder for the service.

5. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to write Major-Gen. Desborow, in answer to his letter to Council.

6. The letter from Major-Gen. Harrison to Council referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to prepare an answer if any is needed.

7. The letter of John Barret from Ludlow referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

8. The letter of Sir Wm. Constable from Gloucester referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to examine the persons mentioned therein sent up prisoners, and dispose of them to such places of security as they find them to deserve, but meantime they are to continue as they are. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 324–325.]

April 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Mayor and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for co. Hants. We find by you where the defect is, and send the enclosed to supply it. So act thereupon that you provide the horses mentioned in our former letter, which you may much more safely do than many other places which have undergone the militia charge a good space of time, while you have all that time been free. The proportions already settled for you and other counties may not be varied without inconvenience, all fitting moderation having been used therein; and for your particular, we doubt not of your making provision according to the direction already given, whereof we shall now expect a speedy account. [*I.* 96, *p.* 139.]

April 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. There has been order sent by Council, in pursuance of the order of Parliament for raising 3,000 horse and 1,000 dragoons, to the several places where they are to be raised, to have them ready 1 May next, and deliver them to the officers appointed. Take effectual order with the Treasurers-at-War that money may be appointed for their pay, in all places where they are, that they be not necessitated to free quarter, which will be a great burden, and greater discontent to the country, and which you are to take special care to prevent. [*I.* 96, *p.* 140.]

April 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. In pursuance of the Act of Parliament for pressing 10,000 men, we have ordered the

Hosted by Google

Treasurers-at-War to pay such sums to the several counties as we have given them particular direction for, and that they may be furnished with money, you are to give them power to charge the receivers in those counties with sums necessary, which will be repaid here out of the money assigned by Parliament for that service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 140.]

April 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for the several counties. Parliament has thought fit, for the better carrying on of the Irish service, which is in a good measure advanced, to pass an Act, of which a copy is enclosed, for pressing 10,000 men for recruits to the regiments already there; and in pursuance thereof, we have thought fit that —— men, as part of those 10,000, should be raised and impressed in your county, and conducted to ———— and there delivered to such officers as shall be there to receive and transport them to Ireland. And that your county may be at no charge for such men, we have ordered that 2*d.* a mile be allowed, from the place of impressing to the place where they are to be delivered, out of which the soldier is to be paid 8*d.* a day, so that they may pay their quarters, which you are to command the conductors to take care is observed; and you are to make choice of such conductors as will be likely to give a good account thereof, and to see that the order of Parliament against quartering in private houses is observed; the rest of the money is for the conductors, and all other charges. We have taken order with the Treasurers-at-War, that the necessary money shall be paid you.

That no advantage may be taken by constables or any disaffected persons to impress or send away persons, either upon particular ill will, or for their good affection to the commonwealth, and for any special forwardness to appear in their service, you are to appoint persons that are honest and well affected to take up such number of men in the several divisions as you shall appoint, and order the constables to assist them in bringing the men before you to be impressed. In the impressing, besides the qualifications of exception expressed in the Act, you are to take care that such be sent as may best be spared, and that such as have heretofore freely listed or manifested their good affection may not be sent.

In case the proportion of money appointed to you shall not be sufficient to answer the full allowance of 2*d.* a mile for so many recruits, on account of what shall be further due, the particulars being certified to Council under your hands, order shall be taken to have the same paid to you by the Treasurers-at-War. That you may the better make your election of the fittest persons, you are, in the distribution of the numbers charged upon the several divisions in each of your counties, to appoint such an extra number to be brought before you that you may make a proper election out of them. [*I.* 86, *pp.* 141–142.] *Annexing,*

1. *Calculation of the charge of levying, impressing, and conducting to the several ports mentioned* 10,000 *men, for the service in Ireland, giving the number of men*

Hosted by Google

to be raised in each county, at what charge, and where they are to be shipped. Conduct money varying from 2s. a man at Bristol, to 21s. 8d. in Kent. Total cost, 5,164l. 3s. 4d. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 142–143.]

April 26. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The committee for considering the instructions for the Militia Commissioners to consider what is fit to be done concerning such money of the month's assessments appointed by the late Act for the militia as has not yet been levied in any county, or being levied, has not been laid out for the charges of the militia.

2. The giving out of commissions for a lieutenant and cornet to the troop of Hertfordshire suspended until next Tuesday, and Mr. Leman to attend Council next Monday.

3. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to have power to write Capt. Bowles and Capt. Foach of Kent, to know if they will quit their other employment to command their troops; and if so, whether they will be ready to march to any other part with their troops, as they may receive order.

4. The Admiralty judges to give Col. Heane commission to set out forces by sea, for fighting, killing, and taking any of the enemies of the commonwealth.

5. John Bellasis to leave the liberty of the Tower, and notice thereof to be given to the Lieutenant.

6. Major Lister and Sir Jas. Harrington added to the committee for the Militia Commissioners, and Mr. Love to take care thereof, and bring in a report next Saturday.

7. The Lords Commissioners of the Seal, Lord Chief Justice Rolle, the Attorney-General, Mr. Say, and Mr. Love to consider the law as to setting a price upon wines, and bring in a report to the House, for preventing the evil now growing by the great price which is put upon Spanish wines.

8. The Irish and Scotch Committee to hear the complaint of Lieut.-Col. Read, after he has obeyed the order of Council in delivering up the garrison of Poole.

9. The patent for Col. Lewis Chadwick to be Governor of Stafford Isle, formerly called Santa Lucia, to be fairly written, signed, and delivered to him. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 327–329.]

April 26. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. It not being yet fully determined who shall be officers of the troops of dragoons and horse to be raised in Cornwall and Devonshire, lest the public may suffer prejudice by not having officers at the respective places to receive them, you are to appoint officers of your regiment to receive the horses and men from the Commissioners, and to quarter them in convenient places till the officers and pay be sent. [*I.* 96, *p.* 144.]

April 27. London. Levant Company to Thos. Browne. We hear by complaint of Thos. Bowyer and others of this company, who have entrusted Saml. Boothouse to inquire after the estate of Wm. Haynes, deceased, their

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

late factor, and by a letter, &c. from Boothouse, that you owe that estate 17,000 dollars, and that to avoid payment, you have applied to the protection of the Dye. Such proceedings are contrary to reason, and to that trust which, on the engagement of your friends here, we have, though against precedent, reposed in you. Hugh Norris also alleges that you will not make good what is owing him. These actions reflect upon us; though we have ordered your employment as a public person there, we cannot ratify our resolutions if you make so bad use thereof. Vindicate your reputation by giving satisfaction in both these particulars, and by demeaning yourself so in future that we may not hear any more complaints of this nature. [*Levant Papers, Vol. IV., p.* 173.]

April 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Audience to be given to Mynheer Schaeph this afternoon according to his desire, and notice to be given him hereof.

2. Lord Chandos to have liberty to take the air in the Tower with his keeper for 10 days, provided he speaks to no one but in presence of the Lieutenant.

3. Also Sir Abraham Shipman.

4. Also Lord Beauchamp.

5. Lady Beauchamp and one woman servant to have liberty to be with Lord Beauchamp in the Tower for the 10 days above mentioned, so that she continue there all the time, and speak to no one but in presence of the Lieutenant.

6. Mr. Say, Mr. Lister, Col. Wauton, Sir John Trevor, Mr. Gurdon, Mr. Attorney, and Major Salwey to examine the prisoners in town who had a hand in the Norfolk insurrection.

8. The petition of Sir Edw. Rodney, of Pilton, co. Somerset, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

9. The letter of Thos. Mason and Thos. Madrine from Carnarvon referred to the Admiralty Committee.

10. The letter of the Governor of Nottingham Castle referred to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood.

11. The letter of Capt. Abraham Wheeler from Bristol referred to the Admiralty Committee.

13. To write Col. Duckenfield to forbear drawing out the men he was ordered to send from his garrison to Ireland.

14. Order to be given to Lady Balfour to depart out of the limits of the commonwealth within 28 days.

15. Such of the intercepted letters from Holland as refer to designs against the commonwealth referred to the Committee for Examinations.

16. The Admiralty Committee to consider of some fit ships to be applied to those ports which were designed upon in the intercepted letters from Holland.

17. The petition of divers inhabitants of Chichester referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to give order for some fit ships to ply upon those seas, to prevent the evils complained of.

18. The business concerning Wm. Ashurst to be considered to-morrow. [*I.* 65, *pp.* 334–336.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Revenue Committee. A petition from the poor armourers of the Tower has been presented to Council, and being sensible of their sufferings, we have transmitted it to you to further examine the matter, and take order that their arrears may be paid, they seeming to be in great want. [*I.* 96, *p.* 144.]

April 28. **55.** Joseph Frost to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge. I have received an order to deliver to Mr. Hooper all the books and papers in my custody belonging to the Ordnance Committee, which I shall do with all speed. The book of their orders is now being transcribed from the foul notes taken by me when the votes were made; by reason of the fast making of them, I fear that most of them are not to be read by any but myself. [1 *page.*]

April 28. **56.** Account by Wm. Somerfeild of provisions delivered out of the Ordnance stores for land service, from 27 Feb. 1650–1 to 28 April 1651. [1 *page.*]

April 29. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To write Col. Birch and others, enclosing interrogatories for examination of Wm. Ashhurst, and if necessary, to take bail for his appearance when summoned, and good behaviour; but if he cannot give satisfaction, then to continue him in prison, and send up the examinations.

2. The same committee who formerly had that business to prepare instructions to be sent to the ambassadors in Holland, according to the orders of the House, and to meet to-morrow at 7 a.m.

3. Mr. Thurloe to put in writing his narrative to Council from the ambassadors in Holland, and deliver it to the said committee, and also put the narrative of what passed at Landguard Fort by itself, that it may be sent to that captain by Lieutenant-General Fleetwood.

4. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to send Mr. Thurloe's narrative to the captain of that fort, and require him to examine the matter of fact, and transmit the state thereof to Council.[1]

5. To look out the recognizance which Col. John Booth entered into upon his last discharge, which was taken before Sir Geo. Booth in the country and returned hither, and if it is not with Council, to send to Capt. Bishop for it.

6. To send a copy of Mynheer Schaeph's paper to the Lord Ambassadors.

7. Order—on report of the several cases of the gentlemen now in restraint in Chester, Liverpool, &c., upon discovery of the late northern design,—that they be severally examined upon interrogatories, by commissioners authorised by Council, and that the Committee for Examinations prepare questions according to the respective charges, and present the names of persons to be entrusted with the examinations; also prepare letters and instructions, and report to Council with speed, that upon return of the examinations, further order may be given touching the said prisoners.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

April 29. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

8. Cols. John Booth and Philip Wenman, now prisoners in Liverpool, to be sent up in safe custody to Council, in order to their trial for treason. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 84–87.]

April 29. Whitehall. Council of State to Jas. Powell, Bristol. We have appointed 4,000 men, part of the 10,000 recruits which Parliament has ordered to be raised for completing the regiments in Ireland, to be brought to your port, to be thence transported; take up shipping for their transportation, and provide victuals for them and the officers that are to receive them from the conductors, and transport them. See that they are mustered, both on their arrival and on going on board, and that the people may not be oppressed, their quarters are to be duly and justly paid, while they wait for wind and weather; that they may not be an unnecessary burden when as many arrive as the shipping you have present can take in, send them away, without anticipating the rest, so that those parts may be eased of them, and they the sooner in service. We have ordered the Treasurers-at-War to supply you with money for all these purposes, and recommend the service to your utmost diligence. With note of like letters to John Tucker at Barnstaple, for 1,500 men to sail from Bideford; Mr. Bond for 800 from Minehead; Chas. Walley for 1,600 from Liverpool and 800 from Chester; Hugh Courtney for 400 from Beaumaris, and Jos. Watmough for 900 from Milford Haven. [*I.* 96, *p.* 145.]

April 29. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Harrison. Council have thought fit that Col. John Booth, and Col. Wm. Wenman, now prisoners in Liverpool, be sent up in safe custody to Council, in order to their trial for the several treasons laid to their charge; give directions for their being brought up in such manner as you shall think fit, but so that they may come hither in safe custody, and not converse together in the way. [*I.* 96, *p.* 146.]

April 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. A copy of the articles given in to Council against Lieut.-Col. Jno. Reed, late governor of Poole, to be given to him, and the whole charge transmitted to Major-General Desborow, who, with his Council of War, are to hear the accusers and the defendant, and proceed according to martial law; likewise the petition of Lieut.-Col. Read containing charges against Major Scutt, the present governor of Poole.

2. Lieut-Gen. Fleetwood, Mr. Love, and Col. Fielder, to confer concerning a commission to be given to — Alexander, a person well affected, and an inhabitant upon an island belonging to Hampshire, to call together the well affected of the place, and exercise them in arms, that they may defend themselves from the outrages committed upon them by pirates and sea rovers.

4. The petition from the town of Rye, co. Sussex, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

6. The letter from the Militia Commissioners of Kent of the 30th instant referred to Irish and Scotch Committee.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

7. To write Col. Bingham, governor of Guernsey, enclosing the petition of Peter de Beauvoir, and to desire him to examine the matter upon the place, and report.

8. Mr. Salwey to take the letter from Capt. Hall from Genoa to Council to the Speaker, and ascertain if he has not also had the like from him, and if not, to make this one known to the House.

9. To report to the House that Council, finding it necessary that the officers in town who had command in the army or garrisons should repair to their charges, gave notice accordingly, and has been since informed by some of them that they are attending in town on behalf of some regiments which are not yet satisfied their arrears by the sale of lands, and cannot therefore go to their charge without detriment to themselves, and those by whom they are entrusted; that this stay is by reason that an Act in Mr. Gurdon's hands concerning that business is not yet passed; and to move the House to take the same into consideration, that such officers may be dismissed and repair to their charge.

10. To return, in answer to Sir Theodore Mayerne's petition, that the matter of it is not cognizable before Council. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 87–89.]

April 30. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Kent. We have received a printed copy of your order prohibiting all meetings for bowling, horse racing, &c.; one expression therein is not according to our letter, viz.: "out of their own parishes," and if not amended, it may give opportunity to tumultuous meetings, by the confederating of neighbouring parishes, whereby the peace of the country will be endangered. Peruse the letter of Council sent you concerning the business, and amend your order accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 146.]

[April 30.] **57.** Petition of the major jurats and inhabitants of Rye to the Admiralty Committee for a small vessel as convoy to their ships, those coasts being much infested by men of war of the royal party, who have taken some of their ships, and chased others into their very harbour, so that their trade is spoiled, and their town like to be ruined. [1 *page.*]

April 30. Ordnance Office. **58.** Geo. Payler, Jo. Falkener, and J. White to the Ordnance Committee. We have caused the two bell metal and fine glass hand granado shells to be fixed and proved, and find that the former are very tough, and break into few pieces, being very uneven in thickness, so that they are not so serviceable as glass, which we find do very good execution, though we judge the iron to be far more serviceable than they. [$\frac{3}{4}$ *page.*]

April. **59.** Order of the Ordnance Committee that the ordnance officers contract for six new field carriages, for the brass sackers now in Scotland. [$\frac{1}{4}$ *page.*]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

April. **60.** Answer by Geo. Day, gunmaker to the Ordnance Committee. I can make no abatement in the price of 10*s.* for new match muskets, in that of 12*s.* 6*d.* for new snaphance muskets, or in that of 16*s.* per pair for new pistols; but I can abate 6*d.* in the price for old matchlock and dragoon muskets. [¾ *page, endorsed on the previous order.*]

April. **61.** Return made by Sam. Moyer, on an order from the Navy Committee of 28 March 1651, of the weekly receipts of customs from 23 July 1649 to 24 June 1650; by English subsidy, 118,080*l.* 2*s.*; argeire, 1,293*l.* 7*s.* 11½*d.* By strangers' subsidy, 11,549*l.* 3*s.* 6½*d.*; petty customs, 3,559*l.* 10*s.*; argeire, 104*l.* 16*s.* 10*d.* By Spanish wine, subsidy, 26,695*l.* 3*s.* 7½*d.*; argeire, 141*l.* 11*s.* 1*d.* By French and Rhenish wine, subsidy, 8,178*l.* 3*s.* 9½*d.*; argeire, 145*l.* 10*s.* 8*d.* By currants, subsidy, 11,822*l.* 2*s.* 1*d.*; argeire, 235*l.* 7*s.* 11*d.* Total 181,804*l.* 19*s.* 6*d.* [1 *sheet.*]

May 1. Order in Parliament that, in respect of the information given to the House that the corpse of Sir Wm. Armyne, late M.P., is to be carried out of town on Monday afternoon next, the Council of State and all committees of Parliament forbear to sit. [*I.* 89, *p.* 35.]

May 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The paper from the envoy of Portugal to be reported to the House by Mr. Scott.

2. The intelligence concerning the setting out of some pirate ships referred to the Admiralty Committee.

3. To write the Militia Commissioners of Kent not to act upon the instructions sent them for a general disarming of the foot militia of their county, Council having since considered of giving an instruction for all the counties of England concerning that business, wherein Kent will be included; but they are to secure the horses and arms of such as they know to be disaffected, and likewise their persons, until further order.

4. A special summons to be sent to the members of Council to attend to-morrow afternoon.

5. The business of Holland to be the first business then considered.

6. The instructions prepared by Mr. Love, Militia Commissioner, to be considered next Saturday.

7. Major G. Desborow to think of some fit person to take charge of Poole, until the matter referred to him concerning Lieut.-Col. Read and Major Scutt has been determined, and to return his name to Council.

8. To write the Lord General what has been done about the Governor of Poole.

9. The letter of Rich. Moyse from Lowestoft, of the 19th ult. referred to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Major-Gen. Skippon, and Mr. Scott.

10. The commission from the Lord General to Major Scutt to be Governor of Poole to be kept, and not delivered out at present.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

11. The petition of Thomas Carpenter referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

12. The business of Captain Robt. Joseph, formerly referred to Sir Thos. Walsingham and Col. Jno. Twisleton, referred to Col. Blount, Captains Bowles and Foach, and Sir Michael Livesey.

13. The persons and officers who attend Council, and were established in the pay and service of Council last year, to be continued in their employments for this year at the same allowances, which Mr. Frost is to pay them as they grow due, and warrants are to be brought in by him to Council to be signed for these purposes. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 89–91.]

May 1. Whitehall. Council of State to Colonel Dixwell, or Cols. Twisleton, Gibbons, and the rest of the Commissioners. We have considered how the arms of the militia in the several counties might be safely kept, so that no use may be made of them to the prejudice of the commonwealth, and will speedily send you instructions. Meantime you are to take away the arms and seize the horses of all Malignants and disaffected men, and secure the persons of such as you conceive to be dangerous, and certify what you do. The instructions formerly sent should be kept private, if you have not already communicated them to the rest of the gentlemen; if so, then say that that they have been respited. Send up Bartholomew and his accomplices in safe custody; also Sir Jacob Ashley, Sir Thos. Peyton, and Sir Jno. Boys, and take care that the prisoners lately apprehended are secured in one of your garrisons, farthest from their houses and the places where they have any influence. Col. Gibbons must add such of his men to the several garrisons where they are confined as you judge convenient. [*I.* 96, *p.* 148.]

May 1. **62.** Propositions by Peter Blondeau to the Mint Committee. I undertake the coining of money at 1*s.* 4*d.* the lb. troy of silver and 7*s.* of gold, receiving the metal in plate of the proper thickness, and the stamps, dyes, and instruments once for all, the maintenance and repair of them being at my own charge.

Also 1½*d.* for silver and 10*d.* for gold for melting and casting the plate.

Also 1*d.* for silver and 2*d.* for gold for engraving the stamps and dies.

Thus the profits of the State will be 7*s.* per lb. on gold and 5½*d.* on silver; so that if 30,000*l.* sterling, that is 10,000 lbs. troy, be coined weekly, as formerly, the profit will be 12,000*l.* yearly, and 91,000*l.* yearly if 5,000 lbs. of gold be coined weekly, and only 4 or 5 officers to be paid.

The instruments will cost 1,000*l.* and the buildings 400*l.*

I undertake to provide instruments for a trial, and to employ no men but those approved by the Mint Committee.

I will use the new way, known only to myself, of marking the coins on the edge, the old way spoiling many stamps and engines,

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

and being impracticable on thin money. The cost hitherto of coining by the hammer has been greater than that now propounded.

With order by the Mint Committee that, having examined the case fully, with the objections of the master, officers, and workmen of the Mint, and others, they voted in favour of Blondeau's way of coining. [1 *page printed.*]

May 1. Whitehall. **63.** Order in the Mint Committee that the coin offered by the Frenchman, with letters upon the edges, is a better fashion of money than the present fashion of the money of England, and is for the honour and advantage of the Commonwealth, provided the said coin be made at a moderate charge.

That the moneyers of the Mint in the Tower do this day week bring in the lowest proposition for making the gold and silver coin after this fashion, both as to preparing and repairing the engines, and other charges, as also what quantity they will undertake to make by the week. [½ *page.*]

May 2. Order in Parliament referring to the Council of State the letter from the Commissioners for Parliament in Ireland, from Kilkenny, with one enclosed from the Earl of Clanricard. [*I.* 89, *p.* 35.]

May 2. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. 2,000*l.* to be provided for the Lords Ambassadors in Holland, and the Treasurers-at-War to give letters of credit to them, to be paid out of the money arising upon sale of fee farm rents.

2. Lieut.-General Fleetwood added to the Committee for Examinations.

3. That Committee to examine persons apprehended upon the conspiracy reported by Mr. Scott, and to secure them in such places as they shall think fit.

4. Sir Oliver Fleming to carry the paper from Council to Mynheer Schaeph, and inform him that Council is sending an express to Holland, and if he has occasion to send, he may do so by the same express.

6. The Committee appointed to examine the business of Geo. Vane to examine whether he was arrested during his attendance by order of Council, and if it was by any mean process, he is to be discharged.

7. To write Sir Wm. Constable, and the Militia Commissioners of co. Gloucester, to deliver the horses and arms of the troop of that county to Capt. Jenkin Jones, who is to mount them with such men as he shall bring.

8. The petition of Col. Geo. Crompton referred to the Ordnance Committee. [Also Vol. XV. No. **64.**]

9. Mr. Bond to request the House that the ships taken on for carrying hay, &c. to Scotland may have commissions as private men-of-war, and the same advantages in the prizes they shall take as other ships in the State's service. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 91–93.]

May 3. **65.** Petition of Col. Whetham, Governor of Portsmouth, South Sea Castle, &c., to the Council of State, for an allowance of 2,000*l.*, out of the proceeds of the sale of delinquents' estates, and 4,000*l.*

Hosted by Google

May 3. out of such concealed estates as petitioner may discover to the committee at Haberdashers' hall, and 100 loads of timber, with the lops and tops, for repair of the fortifications of the garrison, and of the platforms at the mouth of the harbour. The works and fortifications of the garrison and castle are so ruined and defective, both towards the land and sea, that if some speedy course be not taken, the platform that commands the harbour's mouth, and the tower where the stores are kept, will fall into the sea, and the whole garrison become liable to the mercy thereof, or else to the rage of the enemy, who will be ready to take hold of any opportunity to possess or ruin a place of so great concernment. There are scarcely 10 guns out of 100, with their carriages, that will endure above two or three shots, by reason of the deficiency of the platforms, and there are many other defects; the reparation of the whole will amount to between 4,000*l.* and 5,000*l.* as has been already certified by Col. White. [1 *page.*]

66. Reference thereon to the Ordnance Committee. [½ *page, and I.* 19, *p.* 99.]

May 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Capt. Banes to receive from Capt. French the money impressed to him for raising recruit horses for Col. Tomlinson's regiment, to enable him to carry recruits of horse to Colonel Lilburne's regiment.

2. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Lincoln, that Council expects obedience to their order concerning the Militia horse, and has referred the paying of their arrears to a committee; and that if the horsemen shall not think fit to go under the officers appointed, the horses and arms are to be delivered to Major Horsman.

3. Every Member of Council in town to come to Council at 11 a.m. on Monday, and remain until 2, for dispatch of business of importance; and after that, to attend the funeral of Sir Wm. Armyne, whose corpse is to be carried out of town that day, and the Members are not to fail to come.

4. The report brought in from the Mint Committee, concerning a coining engine now in the hands of Thomas Simons, with his remonstrance, referred to the said Committee.

5. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood and Alderman Allein to consider with the Army Committee how pay may be speedily assigned to the forces appointed out of the militia.

7. The letter of the Commissioners from Ireland, without date or place, referred to the Irish Committee.

8. The letter from the Commissioners of the Isle of Ely referred to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood and the rest of the Committee appointed for proportioning the 4,000 horse and dragoons.

10. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider what use may be made of the troop of horse raised in Herefordshire on the militia account.

12. The petition of the inhabitants of Hull referred to the Admiralty Committee.

13. The Irish and Scotch Committee to take care that money may

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

be had for paying off the Lincolnshire Horse, now to be taken on to the number of 3,000.

14. To write the Navy Committee that Council have found John Bird, searcher at Gravesend, unfaithful, and therefore he should be suspended from his employment, and some fit person appointed thereto.

15. The petition of —— Opey of Plymouth referred to the Admiralty Committee.

16. Cols. Hobart and Potter, Mr. Desborow, and Mr. Saltonstall, appointed commissioners to go into Scotland.

17. To report to the House that Council, having examined the accounts of what is due to the officers of the High court of justice, finds they are 1,426*l.* in arrear, 500*l.* whereof Council has paid for present supply of their necessities, which are alleged to be very great, and that 2,000*l.* more ought to be charged therefor upon the receipts of Haberdashers' hall, to be paid after the money charged for the ordnance. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 93–94.]

May 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners co. Lincoln. We have received your letter concerning the horse, and heard Mr. Disney as to the obstructions you name, and referred it to a committee how money may be had for the arrears of quarters due to the horse, and appointed Disney to attend, and state what he has represented of the difficulty among the soldiers to follow those officers appointed to take charge of them. We hope you have taken care that well affected men mount those horses, and being such, we conceive they will not dispute the commands of Council who, upon mature deliberation, have appointed those officers. If they refuse to ride under their command, we have other men ready to mount; certify us thereof, and have your horses and arms ready for such men as we shall order to receive them. Return those supernumerary horses that belong to persons well affected, and the others reserve until further order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 149.]

May 3. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Nath. Rich. On account of the change of northern affairs after your dispatch, we sent Major-Gen. Harrison thither, and desired you to return to the Eastern association, 1,000 horse being appointed to be raised in the east and midland parts, concerning which Lieut.-Col. Fleetwood will give you directions. Northampton would be a fit place for the troop now with you, till you have put the 1,000 horse in a posture fit for the safety of those parts, and for the services expected. If your affairs require it, you may take your liberty for some time, leaving your troop under a fit officer. We approve your care in observing our orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 150.]

May 3. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Solomon Richards, or the governor of Milford Haven. There are 90 horse to be sent to Ireland under Capt. Rich.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Nicoletts, for recruiting Col. Hen. Cromwell's regiment, and they will march for Milford Haven next week. Provide for their transport, that there may be no delay on their arrival. We have ordered the treasurers-at-war to pay what is needful. [*I.* 96, *p.* 151.]

May 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners of Customs. On information against John Bird, searcher at Gravesend, we desire you to order his suspension till further examination. [*I.* 96, *p.* 151.]

May 3. Ordnance Office. **67.** Certificate by Geo. Payler, Jno. Falkener, J. White, and Wm. Somerfield, to the Ordnance Committee, that there are no spare culverin ordnance in the stores, for the supply of Guernsey. Also that the survey lately taken of the ordnance and ammunition in the respective castles, forts, and garrisons of the commonweath was presented in several books to the Council of State, where they still remain. [¾ *page.*]

May 3. Ordnance Office. **68.** Like certificate that the 250 barrels of gunpowder brought into the stores by John Samyne is very good and serviceable, and that the remainder of the 500 barrels contracted for by the Ordnance Committee for ready money, was delivered out for the service of the army in Scotland on 6 Feb. last. [¾ *page.*]

May 5. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Worcester, and Sir Wm. Constable to take care that Matchfield House be made untenable.

2. The letters from Dorchester and from Exeter of 2 May referred to Lieut.-Gen Fleetwood, and the rest of the committee for the modelling the 4000*l.* horse and dragoons.

3. Mr. Tregonwell to be examined by the Committee for Examinations, and if they find him not guilty of what is laid to his charge, they are to give order for his liberty, and for restitution of what was taken from him in the country.

4. The letters to Council from the Militia Commissioners in several parts, concerning the 4,000 horse and dragoons, referred for answers to the Committee appointed for that business.

5. The said committee to consider of the appointment of fit officers to Capt. Marsh's troop, raised in Hertfordshire.

6. The excuse of Col. Smith for his not accepting the command of a regiment of dragoons, by reason of great infirmity through wounds in the State's service, to be accepted, and Lieut.-Col. Kelsey of Hertfordshire commissioned in his stead.

7. The committee for considering instructions to be sent to the Militia Commissioners in several counties are to consider how the arms of the militia that were bought at the charge of the commonwealth may be so disposed of as not to be to its prejudice; also to consider the Acts and orders giving power concerning the militia, and certify to Council on Wednesday.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

May 5. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

8. The petition of Thomas Horth concerning letters of marque referred to the Admiralty Committee.

9. —— Edwards, prisoner in the Gatehouse, to be bailed on security to appear when called upon, and to be of good behaviour.

10. Order upon the petition of Rich. Downes, concerning an arrest laid upon him by Mary Cornelius, while he was in the special service of the State, that Mr. Frost give a certificate of his being on service.

11. Thomas Garnett, prisoner in Horsham gaol, Sussex, to have liberty for three months to seek means for his cure, on security to render himself again, and to be of good behaviour meantime.

12. Order that as the body of Sir Wm. Armyne, late M.P. and member of the Council of State, is to be carried from Westminster to Osgoodby, in Lincolnshire, to be interred, no person of whatever condition presume to give any disturbance or impediment to the carrying of the said body, or to any person who shall accompany the same according to the civilities due to a person of his condition, as they will answer the contrary at their peril. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 100–101.]

May 5. Whitehall. Council of State to Herbert Morley and five others [of Sussex]. Upon reading the petition of Ann, wife of Thomas Garnett, prisoner in the gaol of your county, Council thought fit to set him at liberty for three months, to restore his health; you are therefore to call upon him to give good security to surrender at the end of that time, and to be of good behaviour while at liberty. [*I.* 96, *p.* 152.]

May 6. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The petition of Lieut.-Col. Jas. Drax and Wm. Drax referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to confer with Dr. Walker, or whom else they think fit, and report.

4. Colonel Carter to have leave of absence as governor of Conway Castle, for ten days, leaving his charge in the hands of such as he will be answerable for.

5. Lady Beauchamp to continue in the Tower with her husband, Lord Beauchamp, until further order, and they to have one man and one maid servant more, so that the servants do not go out or in after they are once admitted within the Tower.

8. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to give notice to the troops of horse in co. Hertford to be assistant when the Militia Commissioners impress soldiers there for Ireland.

10. Dr. Wright and Dr. Gourdon to visit Jenkins the preacher, and certify whether his health be such that he may attend Council without prejudice, and a messenger to attend the said doctors to Mr. Jenkins, and bring back their opinion.

11. The desire of Col. Wauton for ammunition for the garrisons of Yarmouth and Harwich referred to the Ordnance Committee.

12. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood and Col. Wauton to write the commanders of the forces in Yarmouth and Lovingland to be very watchful, and always in readiness for securing those parts.

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

May 6. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

13. Mr. Brinsley to appear before Council on Thursday the 15th inst.

14. To write the Militia Commissioners for Suffolk and Norfolk to continue their meetings as formerly for carrying on the service of the commonwealth.

15. Declaration that Council did not intend that the order formerly made, forbidding the carrying away of stones about Paul's Church, should give any impediment to delivering such as were sold to John Downes before that order.

18. Lady Chandos to have liberty to go into the Tower with two servants to attend upon them (?) there.

19. So much of the desires of Lieut.-Col. Joyce as refers to ammunition and stores and repairing of the fortifications in the Isle of Portland referred to the Ordnance Committee.

20. The petition of Thomas Webber referred to the Admiralty Committee.

21. Also the petition of Josias Crowe, mariner.

22. Also the petition of John Gold, merchant.

23. The arms taken from the five Dutchmen by the lieutenant of Major Butler's troop to be restored, Council being satisfied that they did not come over to do anything prejudicial.

24. The Committee of Examinations to report on the case of Col. Slaughter on Thursday.

25. The petition of Capt. Jno. Cooke referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

26. The petition of Humphrey Hill referred to the Admiralty Committee.

27. Also the petition of John Page of Plymouth.

28. Capt. Potter to be committed close prisoner to the Tower, in order to his trial for endeavouring the ruin and subversion of this commonwealth. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 102–106.]

May 6. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Lincoln. There has been some disorder among the [soldiers of Capt. Monckton's troop of] horse in your militia, whereby the horses and arms have not been delivered to Major Edward Horseman, concerning which we wrote you by Mr. Disney, and now send down the bearer, Capt. Monckton. We again desire you to raise the number of horse and arms formerly directed, to be delivered to the said major, and the rest of the horse to be sent to their owners, the arms being reserved for the use of the Commonwealth. As Parliament has committed to you the care of raising the men by press for the service of Ireland, you are to continue your meetings as formerly, for the execution thereof, and of such other services as Parliament or Council shall direct. We have referred the consideration of the money to be paid to those horse to a committee, and upon receipt of their report, we will give further direction. [*I.* 96, *p.* 153; 19, *p.* 103.]

May 6. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of the several counties. Parliament has committed to your care the execution of

Hosted by Google

the Act lately passed for impressing men for Ireland; other directions will be sent you from Council, and you are therefore desired, in order to the execution of such directions, to continue your meetings until such instructions are sent. [*I.* 96, *p.* 153.]

May 6. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Popham. Upon intelligence of some more than ordinary numbers of forces lately drawn to Dunkirk, which it is supposed may be in order to their transportation to some parts of England, the Admiralty Committee wrote you to pass over to Dunkirk, with what shipping you could get together, and ride there, so as to prevent the coming out of such forces; conceiving it to be a necessary service, we desire you to prosecute it with expedition. [*I.* 96, *p.* 154.]

May 6. Whitehall. Council of State to the Sheriff of co. Herts. Parliament has appointed a number of men to be impressed in your county for Ireland, and as some men may be ready to raise mutinies and commit other disorders, you, to whom by law the peace of the county is committed, are to take special care that, according to directions from the Militia Commissioners of that county, you have such forces ready where they shall appoint as may be able to preserve the peace against the attempts of those who would endeavour to disturb it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 154.]

May 6. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of London, Westminster, the Hamlets, and Southwark. We doubt not but you are very sensible of the ease that is given to the City and parts adjacent by reducing the number of horse to be raised to so small a proportion, and this has been done out of a desire that no charge might be made upon you more than is necessary for your safety, which, when it comes in competition, can bear no proportion to a greater imposition. But this place, by reason of its greatness, may give means and opportunity to sudden attempts by ill-disposed and disaffected persons, which may neither be foreseen for timely prevention, nor are there always forces ready and unengaged to suppress them; and as we doubt not but within your jurisdiction, there are many well affected persons who are both able and willing to have their horses ready with well-affected riders, for the prevention or resisting of any such mischief, we recommend the same to you, to give encouragement to such men to have their horses ready, and to put them into a posture fit for the ends aforesaid, upon all occasions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 155.]

May 6. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. For better security of Guernsey, we have thought fit that, besides the 500 men already there in five companies, there should be two more added of 100 men besides other officers, one under Col. Bingham and the other under Major Barrett; and for the provision for the said two new companies, two companies of your regiment are to be transferred to that of Col. Bennett, which is not yet full, and two new companies raised, to be added to your regiment, under Col. Bingham and Major Barrett as captains,

Hosted by Google

and to be paid upon the establishment as part of your regiment, and the said two companies to be transported to Guernsey. We desire your assistance in effecting this. With note of a letter to Col. Bennett to the same effect. [*I.* 96, *p.* 156.]

May 6. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. As to the building of the residue of the ten frigates agreed as necessary for the service, for which you have received no order, we think all possible speed should be made, and therefore desire you to go in hand with building the remaining two of the three which we thought fit should be built at Deptford, and to take care that timely provision be made for building the remaining three of the ten next summer. [*I.* 96, *p.* 157.]

May 7. Proceedings in Parliament. The House resumed the debate upon the answer of the Portuguese minister to the last paper sent to him from the Council of State, and the question being put that it was satisfactory, passed in the negative. The question being put that there be a proceeding in a treaty for peace, before the performance of the two first preliminary articles, and security given for performance of the four other articles, it also passed in the negative.

The clause in the final demands sent by Council to him, touching the cessation of acts of hostility, was read, and it was resolved that the House adhere to and insist upon this clause; also that this addition be made, that from and after such time as it shall be certified to the House that the two first preliminary articles are performed, and security given for performance of the other four, a treaty shall begin for settling a firm peace between England and Portugal, upon such articles of peace as shall be just and honourable, and for the good of both nations in order to trade and commerce, and other fruits of peace.

Also that the Council of State communicate these resolutions to him, and demand a positive answer within three days; with power to Council, if he come up fully and clearly, to settle the manner and time of performance; but if he do not, then to report to the House, that further order may be taken. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 36, 37.]

May 7. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of the inhabitants of Rye referred to the Admiralty Committee.

2. Mr. Bond, Mr. Leman, Mr. Say, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Col. Wauton, and Mr. Goodwin, to consider the matter of fact contained in the petition of Wm. Cole, on behalf of Lieut.-Gen. Ludlow, and Wm. Fowler.

3. Order on the petition of Joseph Waterhouse, M.D., that for the increase of pay, he must make his address in the proper place, it not being in the cognizance of Council; the rest of his petition referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

5. The prisoners to be committed to the Warden of the Fleet, who is to keep them in close imprisonment, and not permit them to

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651. May 7. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

speak with one another, and this in order to their further examination and trial.

6. The committee appointed for examining the London ministers to send for Mr. Jenkins and examine him, Council being satisfied, upon a certificate of the physicians, that he may be brought without prejudice to his health; also to send for those concerned in that business, and examine them and report.

7. Mr. Hambden to bring Sir John Maesney [Mayne ?] to-morrow to the Committee for Examinations.

8. The list of the summer's fleet agreed on at Council to be reported to the House by Col. Wauton.

9. The petition of Lieut. Broadhurst referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

10. Peter Carey of Guernsey to have liberty to transport from Hampton, Portsmouth, or Chester, 60 quarters of malt, 60 of barley, and 10 of peas, on security to land them at Guernsey.

11. The petition of Robt. Vives referred to the Committee for Examinations.

14. Order that as Robert Webb, Hunwick, Bath, and Holt, prisoners in Newgate, are material witnesses for the prosecution of divers felons at the next sessions, Lord Chief Justice Rolle examine the cause of their commitments, and take order touching their being produced to give evidence, or having liberty to prosecute the other felons, and his orders and warrants, for so much as concerns the restraint of any of these persons by warrant or order from Council, the keeper of Newgate is to obey; Serj. Dendy is to acquaint the Lord Chief Justice with the matter of complaint against Webb and his fellows.

15. Major Lister to report to the House that—upon a representation from the Militia Commissioners of co. Lincoln that, out of the money raised for the militia, they have sent a regiment of foot and a troop of horse completely armed into Scotland, and have also, upon occasion of the late insurrection in Norfolk and other advertisements from Council, kept up for the prevention of danger two troops which were paid by them for two months, upon which charges the money raised by the Act for the militia is expended;—Council thinks that the pay due to those two troops, from 1 Feb. last to 1 May inst., amounting to 1,800*l.*, ought to be speedily provided for them, and he is to request an order therein. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 107–110.]

May 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. There being two deputies of the Commissary-General, viz., Thos. Wragg and Rich. Meritors, employed here and not paid, we desire, to the end they may be enabled to pay their quarters constantly, that you will order their payment as the rest of the Commissary's deputies in England. [*I.* 96, *p.* 157.]

May 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Overton, Governor of Hull. We have received yours with the extracts of examinations concerning Mr. Micklethwait, and desire you to examine him and the witnesses

Hosted by Google

against him upon oath, and if you find the same to agree in substance with what you have sent, you are to secure him, and send up the examinations, so that further directions may be given. [*J.* 96, *p.* 158.]

May 7. Mint. **69.** The Provost and Company of Moneyers of the Mint in the Tower to the Mint Committee. We will make a trial by the mill of the several gold and silver coins mentioned in your order with all expedition, but several mills and horses will be required and houses to be erected, the present ones being much decayed, having been built in Briott's time, 1633, and costing 1,700*l.*, before any trial could be made by him. If the State will advance 1,000*l.*, we think all the materials necessary for coining money in the new way may be set up.

We cannot possibly present to you the certain rate of coining the money by the mill, until we have made a trial, and then we shall desire but a livelihood: we desire, if you will have a trial, that some money may be advanced for preparing our materials, both for the engines, and in respect of other charges for perfecting the said coin with letters about the edges, you appointing the motto; and upon this trial, we shall be enabled to give you a just and true account as to what we can afford to make the said coins by the pound weight for, and make no question of doing it as fair, beautiful, and cheap as any Frenchman in the world. [1 *page*, 27 *signatures, with the order of* 1 *May prefixed.*]

May 7. Ordnance Office. **70.** Certificate by the Ordnance Officers to the Ordnance Committee, that upon treaty with several artificers for providing six sacker travelling field carriages for ready money, they demand 45*l.* a piece for the carriages, 5*l.* 5*s.* a-piece for the wheels with fore carriages, &c., 4½*d.* a lb. for the ironwork, and 13*s.* a-piece for stopping, priming, and painting the same with a fair lead colour in oil. [¾ *page.*]

May 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Approval of the delivering back the petition of the gentlemen of Surrey.

2. The report from the Irish and Scotch Committee, proportioning the guards for the conduct of the pressed men, approved and delivered to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, except what is mentioned of the sending some foot of Colonel Berkstead's regiment to that service.

3. The debate concerning garrisons to be resumed this day week, and a summons sent to the members to be then present.

4. The desires of the Lord General for an establishment for Edinburgh Castle and Leith to be reported to the House by Sir Arthur Hesilrigge.

5. The particulars mentioned in the same paper, of ordnance, colours, &c., referred to the Ordnance Committee.

6. The letter from the Lord General to Sir Hen. Vane of the particulars wanting referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

7. The printing of a passage concerning the Portugal business,

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

which was put under secrecy in the House, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

8. Also the letter of Col. Jermy to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood.

9. The books of survey of the several garrisons belonging to Council to be delivered to the Ordnance Committee for their use, and returned again. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 112, 113.]

May 8. Whitehall. Council of State to Dr. King and Mr. Puller, Justices of Peace, co. Herts. There have lately been some tumultuous meetings at Hitcham, tending to the breach of peace, and although it came to your knowledge, yet nothing has been done therein. We therefore desire you, according to the trust reposed in you, to secure the actors and abettors, and send up such examinations as you shall take thereon. [*I.* 96, *p.* 158.]

May 8. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Thomas Honeywood. Had the town of Colchester been made untenable when the first orders of Council were issued, it might have been incapable of being possessed and kept by the enemy, and there would have been no need of any forces to be kept there at the charge of the county; but that force must be continued, to prevent a greater charge which the surprisal thereof may occasion. When Council shall be certified that it is rendered sufficiently untenable, they will give order for withdrawing the force, whereby the charge of the county may be lessened, of which they are sensible, and desire to take it off so soon as the condition of the place will bear it. And that you may be released of the charge, we desire you to communicate to the rest of the Militia Commissioners what has been formerly written from Council, and require them to put the same into execution [*I.* 96, *p.* 159.]

May 8. Whitehall. Council of State to James Powell, of Bristol. We have appointed 4,000 of the impressed recruits now raised to be shipped from the port of Bristol, and landed at Munster, and you are therefore to make the necessary provision for their transportation. With a note of a similar intimation to Jno. Tucker and five others, to ship 1,500 from Bideford, 800 from Minehead, and 900 from Milford Haven, for Munster; 800 from Chester, and 400 from Beaumaris for Leinster, and 1,600 from Liverpool for Ulster and Connaught. [*I.* 96, *p.* 159.]

May 8. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Harrison. Parliament has appointed 10,000 men to be impressed for Ireland, and Council has distributed them upon particular places, and written letters for raising and sending them to the several ports for transportation; 300 are appointed to go to Liverpool from co. Derby, and 800 from co. Lancaster; 100 to be shipped at Chester, and 400 out of the six counties of North Wales to Beaumaris. That these men may not run away, or do any mischief in their march, or while they wait for transportation, you are to give order to such forces as you shall judge necessary to bring them to their port, and guard them there, until shipped off.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

With note of like letters to Sir Wm. Constable, for 400 from Gloucestershire and the city to be shipped at Bristol; to Major-General Desborow for 1,000 from Cornwall, and 500 from Devon, to be shipped from Bideford, and 800 from Somersetshire at Minehead. [*I.* 96, *p.* 160.]

May 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissary-General of Musters in England, or to Mr. Gerrard, his chief deputy. There are several of the 10,000 recruits now to be impressed for Ireland to be shipped from the ports of Bristol, Bideford, Chester, Liverpool, and Beaumaris, for the more regularly giving an account of which, one should attend at each port to muster those brought thither to be shipped, and to re-muster them every third day, under officers appointed over them by Col. George Cook, and deliver certificates of such musters under their hands to the paymaster appointed there, who is thereupon to pay them. For putting of all this in execution, we desire you to appoint a deputy commissary to attend at each of the said ports, with directions for their mustering; for their extraordinary pains in this service, consideration shall be had of them upon their finishing of it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 161.]

May 8. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Charles Coote. We have appointed 1,600 of the 10,000 men to be impressed for recruiting the army in Ireland for the regiments in Connaught and Ulster, out of which Col. Hercules Huncks is to have 300 for recruiting his regiment; you are therefore to give order that 300 of the said men be delivered to him. [*I.* 96, *p.* 162.]

May 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord Deputy of Ireland. We had intelligence long since of the designs the Duke of Lorraine has had upon Ireland, and have had confirmation of the same from you, and doubt not but others of the Popish party are in the design, and that it will receive furtherance from more than will appear in it; having also information that great numbers of men are carried over from Ireland to Flanders, where the Duke now is, we conceive those men may serve to recruit and fill his regiments, and thereby give him means to draw out greater numbers of his old and experienced soldiers to transport into Ireland, while those new ones are exercised and trained in his standing troops; or they may be put into garrisons more remote from a present attack, while the old troops are drawn out. Use your best means to prevent the carrying over of those men, and consequently the use that may be made of them in promoting that design, to the prejudice of the service in Ireland. The Duke's being now in Flanders, and there being so great intimacy between the Arch-duke Leopold and him, and it being evident that he cannot pursue his design nor ship his men but by the use of the Flemish ports, gives us ground to believe there is more in that business than appears, and we therefore desire you to do what you can to prevent it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 337.]

May 8. Whitehall. **71.** Order of the Committee for the Mint that the impression on the coin shall be the State's arms, as upon a 20*s.*-piece, with the motto, "Truth and Peace, 1651"; the same in silver for a halfcrown-piece.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Two of the same pieces are to be made with graving about the edges, but without a motto. The moneyers are to give in their propositions the 3rd of July, and the Frenchman is to make the same, and offer them to this Committee on the same day or sooner. Mr. Simons is to send to David Ramage, in the Tower, two rolls in a drawing mill. [*Signed by Sir Jas. Harrington.* ¾ *page.*]

May 8. **72.** Copy of the above. [¾ *page.*]

May 9. Order in Parliament that the Council of State consider the business of the inland garrisons, formerly referred to them, with power to put in execution the disgarrisoning, and making untenable such, and with such speed as will tend to safety and advantage.

That the letter from the states of Holland and West Friezland be referred to the Council of State, who are to confer with the Admiralty Judges, and such others as they think fit.

That the Committee for Whitehall accommodate Members of Parliament with lodgings in Whitehall, the Mews, and Somerset House, with the best conveniences those places will respectively afford, and put forth such other persons and families there as they shall think fit.

That the Council of State order payment for such repairs as shall be thought fit by that committee to be done in the said lodgings; as also money necessary for removing the soldiers and others out of Whitehall, not exceeding 20*l.* [*I.* 89, *pp.* 37, 38.]

May 9. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Godfrey Dare, for letters of marque upon the French, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

2. Blank commissisions to be sent to Major-General Harrison for nine troops of horse.

3. The letter from Col. Bingham referred to the Admiralty Committee.

4. The petition of Sir Chas. Berkley referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to take his bail if they think fit.

5. Capt. Cannon to attend Council to-morrow, to give an account of his absence from Dover Castle, which was committed to his charge.

6. Col. Ingoldsby's regiment to march towards Major-General Harrison, and be loosened from Oxford, and the manner of supplying Oxford referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee who are to report to-morrow.

7. Nottingham Castle to be demolished, and the Irish and Scotch Committee to confer with the members of Parliament serving for county Notts, as to doing the same.

8. Scarborough Castle to be demolished, and the said Committee to consider as to the manner of doing it, and confer with some of the northern gentlemen concerning it.

9. The business of the Scillies to be considered next Monday.

10. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to give order for the following troops

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 9. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

of 100 men each to march forthwith to Major-Gen. Harrison, viz., those of Capts. Marsh, Ayre, Jenkin Jones, and Lieut. Clements formerly appointed; of Capts. Iverie and Moyse, additional in lieu of Col. Rich's two troops now come away; and of Capt. Okey's troop of dragoons.

11. A troop of dragoons to be sent to attend the demolishing of Nottingham Castle, and the two companies of foot now there to march to Major-Gen. Harrison.

12. A company of foot to be drawn out of Hull to march to Scarborough, to defend the demolishing of that place, and the two companies in Scarborough, with those out of Nottingham and Hull, to march under Col. Bethel to Major-Gen. Harrison; the pay of a governor is to be continued to Bethel until the castle is demolished.

13. Mr. Vane referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to examine and dispose of him as they find his case deserves.

15. Lieut. Lazenby to be dismissed from attending Council.

16. Capt. Aldrich to attend the Committee of Examinations to-morrow, to give an account of his speaking with Mr. Jenkins, and Mr. Vermuyden to see him forthcoming to Council.

17. The said Committee for Examinations to take bail of Bird late searcher at Gravesend, in a bond of 500*l.*, and two sureties in 200*l.*, to appear before Council upon summons, and to do nothing prejudicial.

18. Order upon the petition of Sir Sackville Crow, that the former order of Council touching the close restraint of persons until further order be taken off, as to the said Sir Sackville.

19. Lieut. Col. Kelsey, with his reduced company of 100 men, to march to Dover, and release Capt. Cannon's company.

20. Capt. Cannon's company to march to Windsor, and release Capt. Biller's company.

21. Capt. Biller's company from Windsor to march and join with Col. Ingoldsby's regiment, to supply the vacancy of Lieut.-Col. Kelsey's company.

22. Lieut.-Col. Kelsey to be continued Lieut.-Colonel of that regiment during this present service, and the major of Col. Ingoldsby's regiment to execute the place of Lieut.-Colonel, and have pay accordingly, and Capt. Wagstaff of that regiment to execute the place of Major, and have major's pay, and the 20 soldiers reduced out of Lieut.-Col. Kelsey's company to be added to his for the time being.

23. For the present security of Oxford, the company lately belonging to Capt. Disney in Wallingford to be removed to Oxford, and while it is there, Mr. Draper is to command it as governor; Sir William Constable to be made acquainted with the disposal of his company of his regiment accordingly.

24. A company of Col. Gibbons' regiment ordered to Wallingford, in lieu of Capt. Disney's to be removed to Oxford.

25. Another company of Col. Gibbons' regiment also ordered for Oxford. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 114–118.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
May 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Sir Clement Fisher and Francis Fisher referred to the Committee of Examinations.

3. Report from the Committee of Examinations concerning commissioners to examine the gentlemen secured in the northern parts.

5. The Committee of Examinations to give such further instructions for those examinations as they judge necessary.

6. Any three of the militia of Kent to examine Capt. Joseph, as to his miscarriages which have been complained of.

7. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to dispose of the companies of Lieut. Col. Kelsey, Capt. Billers, and Col. Gibbons, commanded by Capt. Green, as he finds most for the advantage of the service.

8. To report to the House that, in pursuance of their order of last April, approving of Lieut.-Col. Kelsey as a fit man to take charge of Dover as governor, Council have given order for him to go down, and take charge accordingly.

9. Mr. Jenkins to be committed close prisoner to the Tower, for high treason in corresponding with the enemies, and endeavouring to subvert the government, in order to further examination and trial; leave to be given him however to speak with Dr. Wright, Dr. Gurdon or Dr. Paget, concerning his health.

10. The business concerning Geo. Vane referred back to the Committee of Examinations, as to his arrest, and whether he ought to have the protection of Council, as also to examine his delinquency.

11. Mr. Massey to be committed close prisoner to the Tower, for high treason in keeping up a correspondence with the enemies of the commonwealth, and endeavouring to subvert the government.

12. Also Sir Matthew Brand.

13. Also Thos. Case.

14. Also Mr. Christopher.

15. Also Mr. Gibbon.

16. The Committee for Examinations to have power to commit such as they find accessory to and knowing of the conspiracy of the Ministers of London, to such places as they think fit.

18. Dr. Drake to be committed prisoner to the Tower for high treason.

19. Drs. Wright, Paget, and Gurdon to be permitted to visit the prisoners in the Tower, and a warrant to be sent to the Lieutenant to that purpose.

20. Mrs. Jenkins, Mrs. Case, Mrs. Love, and Mrs. Drake to be permitted to come and abide with their husbands, now prisoners in the Tower, notwithstanding their close imprisonment. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 119–121.]

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Blake. We have been informed, both by you and others, what progress has been made in the affairs of Scilly, and thank you for your care and diligence. We shall report the whole to Parliament, but as there yet remains something considerable to be done for finishing that work, we are not satisfied that the fleet of Sir George Aiscue is returned from thence. We have

Hosted by Google

written him to return and pursue former instructions, until the whole affair is complete, and we have also written Major General Desborow to prepare boats, and such other necessaries as Col. Clarke has sent him a particular of, for carrying on that affair. You are to make use of that reputation which the good success from the hand of God has given you, to complete what remains, lest a more cool prosecution of what has been obtained with some good resolutions and success, may both give such encouragement to the enemy as may render your next attempts more difficult, and give an opportunity, by delay of prosecution, to their friends and our enemies to give them supplies and relief. We therefore desire you, with all the force which was appointed for the work, to pursue it so effectually that those islands may be reduced to obedience, and not to dismiss your fleet with Sir George Aiscue until the Scillies be reduced, or until you have further order from Parliament or Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 163.]

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Clarke, at the Scilly Isles. By your other letters we are informed of the present state of the isles, and of your progress for their reduction, but are not satisfied that the ships are retired thence before the whole be completed. We have written Major-Gen. Desborow to supply you according to the particulars you sent him, and to Sir Geo. Aiscue to return with those ships which are of the squadron; also to Col. Blake to improve all for the perfecting of what is so well begun; continue your best diligence for speedily finishing that service, so that, being completed, the naval forces now there may attend such other service as we shall find necessary for the safety and advantage of the Commonwealth. [*I.* 96, *p.* 169.]

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. Col. Clarke has sent you particulars of a want of boats for carrying on of that work. See them speedily and carefully supplied, and employ a sum not exceeding 500*l.*, which you may charge upon Council, by bill at ten days, or more if you can get it, and we will give credit to it. As to the offer about victuals, you will receive directions from the Committee to whom the management of that affair was formerly committed.

The affairs of Scilly are not in so good a condition as we could have desired; let all diligence be used for necessary supplies, that the work may be carried on and finished, which by delay may give encouragement to the enemies, and endanger the whole design. Deliver the enclosed letter from us to Sir Geo. Aiscue, and require him forthwith to repair again to those islands, and pursue former orders, until those islands be wholly reduced, or until further orders from Parliament or us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 168.]

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir George Aiscue. By several letters, and by the relation of Mr. Bayes, we understand what progress has been made in the affairs of the Scillies, and are glad that so much is done with so little loss; but much remains to do, and the withdrawing

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

the ships before the business be completed may give encouragement to the enemies, and opportunity of relief from abroad. We are therefore sorry that you have come back with your ships before your work is finished, and desire you to return thither with all expedition, and pursue your former instructions. When we know the place is perfectly reduced, we shall give you further orders. We have written Col. Desborow, through whom this will come to you, to furnish boats and other things necessary, and with these you are not to wait for supplies, which will be sent after you, but to return to Scilly, and give your best assistance towards finishing that business. [*I.* 96, *p.* 164.]

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Ingoldsby. Council have thought fit that your regiment should march down to Major-Gen. Harrison, and as you have had conference with a Committee appointed to consider of what might obstruct its march, and by them and you those difficulties have been avoided, and as Council has also written to the Army Committee for recruiting and mustering your regiment, they conceive there remains nothing on their part to facilitate this work; we therefore desire you to put your regiment to such a posture as that you may be ready to march, according to directions from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. [*I.* 96, *p.* 165.]

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. We have appointed Col. Ingoldsby's regiment to march to Major-Gen. Harrison, and we desire you to give order for the present recruiting of the said regiment to the full number of the establishment, and for its mustering and pay, that there may be no impediment to their speedy march. [*I.* 96, *p.* 165.]

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Hull. For increasing the number and strength of the forces under Major-Gen. Harrison, we have thought fit that, among other forces, the 200 now in Scarborough, and one company of 100 of your regiment, and 200 from Nottingham should march to him, under Col. Bethel, Governor of Scarborough; and that for the defence of Scarborough Castle, until it is made untenable, one other company should be taken out of your regiment. We therefore desire you to draw out one company to go there, and another to march with the Governor and the rest of the forces under his command with all expedition, in order that the forces with Major-Gen. Harrison may be made up to the number appointed without delay, so that they may be fit for any attempt by the enemies. [*I.* 96, *p.* 166.]

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Nottingham Castle. To similar effect. The Governor of Scarborough, when he comes up to Major-Gen. Harrison, is to command those forces of yours that are to march thither; we desire you to put your men in a posture to march as soon as those dragoons shall come to you. [*I.* 96, *p.* 167.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Scarborough. We have appointed the forces of your garrison to march to Major-Gen. Harrison, and a company of the garrison of Hull to take care of that place; we therefore desire you to put your forces in a posture to march to the Major-General, when the said company shall come up to you, and then to march with those forces. We have appointed you to command those forces, as also those which shall go from Nottingham Castle, of which you will have further directions from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. [*I.* 96, *p.* 167.]

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Harrison. As several of the militia troops with you are short of their numbers, viz., 100 in each, besides officers, we desire you to write to the counties from whence they came, to have them supplied to that number, and also to certify how many each of them wanted to Council, who will also write to the said counties to send up those which are wanting; what shall be afterwards deficient are to be made up of volunteers. [*I.* 96, *p.* 170; 19, *p.* 113.]

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Twisleton and the rest of the Militia [Commissioners] of Kent. By a petition presented to us, we are informed of the miscarrriages of Capt. Robert Joseph, whereby much discontent has been raised in your county; we therefore desire you, recalling all former orders, to take the examinations of the parties for and against him, and transmit them to us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 170.]

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Charles Walley, at Chester. We have appointed Humphry Mackworth, Thomas Fell, Col. Duckenfield, Col. Birch, Thos. Mainwaring, and Thos. Marbury to examine the persons lately secured at Chester, and given directions that you discharge their accounts; and upon bills drawn upon Council, you shall be paid what you shall disburse. [*I.* 96, *p.* 169; 19, *p.* 119.]

May 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Hum. Mackworth, Thos. Fell, Col. Rob. Duckenfield, Thos. Mainwaring, and Thos. Marbury. Several persons suspected to have been privy to the enemies' designs of invading the northern parts, and by way of a traitorous correspondency, of assisting him with domestic forces and risings in your parts, are now in close custody, on whose behalf petitions and requests have been made for their bailment or enlargement; we have, in order thereto, or to their trial, found it requisite that such persons so detained be severally examined, and the examinations returned to us, so that upon due consideration, just order may be taken on their behalf. For better expediting this business, we enclose some directions and papers, by the help whereof you may know how to ask fit questions of the respective parties, whose answers under their own hand you are to return to us. Some of the persons in the enclosed list are imprisoned at Chester, Liverpool, and other places, but as the examinations should be taken in one place, so that there may be a confronting of the persons examined if there be cause, we authorise you to send for the persons so imprisoned, and after their examination, to cause them to be safely returned to the place of

Hosted by Google

their restraint, until further order. While they are under examination, they should be kept apart, and not suffered to send or to come to one another.

We have given order for defraying of your charge during the time of your attendance on this service, and doubt not you will avoid all unnecessary delay in perfecting and giving an account of it. We authorise any two of you to act. [*I.* 96, *p.* 171.]

May 12. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of — Fissenden, for supplies for Rye garrison, referred to the Ordnance Committee, who are to give all possible dispatch thereto, the garrison being in very great want.

2. The petition of Hen. Bull, of Midsummer Norton, co. Somerset, referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to take bail or otherwise as they find cause.

3. The petition of Thomas Jennings, and Gilbert Keate, of London, merchants, referred to the Admiralty Committee, to give order therein.

4. To write —— co. Hants to send up a list of the several prisoners who stand committed, with the cause of commitment, that Council may give order concerning them; and a like letter to be sent to other counties.

5. The letters from Captains Penn and Young and Mr. Jennings to be reported to the House by Mr. Scott.

6. The letter from Major-Gen. Harrison of the 9th inst. referred to Alderman Allein, and the rest of the treasurers at war, for so much as concerns the pay of the soldiers with Major Gell, and they are to take care their pay may be timely and constantly ordered to them.

7. The pay for Major Burton and Major Mercer (as majors), above captains' pay, to be paid out of the exigent money of the Council until further order.

8. Ann Case, Mary Love, Susan Drake, and Eliz. Jenkins, wives of Mr. Case, Love, Dr. Drake and Mr. Jenkins, now prisoners in the Tower, to have liberty to visit their husbands, provided they do not speak to them but in the presence and hearing of the Lieutenant of the Tower, or such as he shall appoint.

9. The like liberty given Lady Brand, wife of Sir Matthew Brand, also prisoner in the Tower.

10. Order upon petition of Geo. Townshend, prisoner in the Gatehouse, that the Attorney-General consider his examinations, and the proofs, and report whether he be ripe for trial.

11. The Committee for Examinations to send for Sir Thos. Peyton, prisoner in the Fleet, to-morrow, and report his case to Council next Wednesday.

12. The letter of Capt. Deane from Lundy, of the 8th inst., referred to the Admiralty Committee.

13. To write the Militia Commissioners for Middlesex and Essex to send in their appointed proportion of horse.

16. The petition of John Hall, merchant, with the examination

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
May 12. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

taken in the Admiralty Court, upon a reference from the Admiralty Committee, to be sent to Dr. Walker, who is to advise whether what is desired may be granted according to law.

17. Sir Edw. Rodney and Sir Edw. Berkley, prisoners at Taunton, referred to the Committee of Examinations, who are to order their bail if they think fit, and send the same to Major-Gen. Desborow and Mr. Pyne.

18. The petition of Thos. Blanter, with the commission and certificate annexed, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

19. Marie Weston to be permitted to reside with her husband in the Tower, and the same to be signified to the Lieutenant there.

20. The Committee for Examinations to consider the prisoners now under restraint, and according to the quality of their offence, or the evidence against them, to discharge or bail them.

21. The business of Sir Thos. Middleton to be considered tomorrow.

26. The desires of Col. Ingoldsby for 200 bandoleers, 600 swords and belts, two waggons and horses, with two field pieces, and ammunition proportionable, referred to the Ordnance Committee.

28. On report of the Admiralty Committee, Council is of opinion that the Marie frigate is not within the Act of Parliament made for the encouragement of seamen, and that this be returned in answer to the petitions presented.

29. Mr. Scott to report to the House the papers received from the envoy of Portugal. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 123–127.]

May 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield. For expediting what concerns the persons now in custody with you and elsewhere, touching the late Northern design, either in reference to discharge, bailment, or trial, we have held it fit that yourself and others should be commissioned to examine those persons at Chester. The Commissioners nominated are Colonels Mackworth, Fell, Birch, yourself, Thos. Manwaring, and Thomas Marbury, who are to begin their business on Whitsun Wednesday; and for that purpose we have written Colonels Mackworth and Birch to be with you, and Col. Birch to cause his prisoners to be with you at that time, when Col. Fell intends to be also present, and will bring down further directions for managing that affair. You are to signify this appointment to Manwaring and Marbury, and desire them to be present and assist. Chas. Walley has directions for defraying the charges of your meeting. [*I.* 96, *p.* 172.]

May 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Luke Robinson. We received yours from Scarborough respecting Capt. Jas. Cholmley and some Frenchmen now at Whitby [his followers], who go armed, and under other pretences, may gather disaffected people together, and produce some ill effects. We therefore desire you to inform yourself further concerning them, and send for and examine them [as to the cause of their being in the country, tender them the engagement], and if you

Hosted by Google

see cause [and if not satisfied], secure them as dangerous, and certify us, when we will give further directions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 172; *I.* 19, *p.* 126.]

May 12. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. The troops of Capt. Ivory, Capt. Ayers, Lieut. Clements, Capt. Sydenham, Major Warren, Capt. Jenkin Jones, and Capt. Moyse, being part of the 3,000 horse raised out of the militia forces, and being now appointed to march upon service, cannot proceed thereto until they be entered into pay, and be enabled by the advance of some part of it. That there may be no delay, you are to issue warrants to the Treasurers-at-War for the payment of so much to them as you judge fit to enable them to march, and for the future, to take care that they be paid equally with the rest of the forces upon the Establishment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 173.]

May 12. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Col. Ingoldsby's regiment being appointed to take the field this summer, he has desired to be furnished with a surgeon's chest; and we, finding the same to be necessary in the service they are going upon, recommend it to you, and desire it may be furnished with all convenient dispatch, the regiment being speedily to march. [*I.* 96, *p.* 173.]

May 12. Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasurers for the Ordinance of 16 February 1647–8. We have formerly issued warrants to you for increasing the salaries of the agents employed for bringing in the monies upon that ordinance, with full direction for the time of the commencing of such increase. We now desire you to take notice of Edw. West, to be agent in Sussex, according to instructions from the Committee at Derby House, and this Council, and to pay him the salary due by such warrants for an increase. [*I.* 96, *p.* 174.]

May 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Desborow. There have been two petitions, with articles enclosed, presented to us against Lieut.-Col. Jno. Read, late Governor of Poole. To proceed to further examination at this distance would be too much trouble and charge to the witnesses; we therefore transfer the whole to you, and desire you, with your council of war, to hear both the accusers and the defendant, and proceed in justice thereupon, according to martial law. We enclose a petition of the said Lieut.-Col. Read against the present Governor of Poole, which we refer to your examination. [*I.* 96, *p.* 174.]

May 12. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. The brigade of horse and dragoons commanded by Major-General Harrison being appointed for some special service to march towards Carlisle and the Northern counties, we desire that, for better enabling the soldiers to discharge their quarters, you issue warrants for six weeks' pay to the forces with him that are part of the established army; and that so much as has been appointed by you for payment of the nine troops of horse and dragoons raised by order of Parliament of 4th March last, now part of the 4,000 horse and dragoons raised in lieu

Hosted by Google

of the militia in the several counties, since 30th April last, may be accounted as part of the six months' pay for them, as part of the said 4,000 horse and dragoons, and that you also give warrant for payment of the said nine troops, with what they have so received since the last of April, up to 30th June next. [*I.* 96, *p.* 175.]

May 12. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of Westminster and parts adjacent. We formerly wrote you for a proportion of horse to be raised out of the militia horse and delivered as we then directed, and being informed that you are yet 26 horse deficient of the appointed number, we desire they may be forthwith supplied, as the service will not bear delay. [*I.* 96, *p.* 175.]

May 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Birch, &c. We have appointed yourself and others commissioners for examination of the several prisoners now in your custody and at Chester, touching the Northern design, and have nominated Wednesday in Whitsun week at Chester for the meeting of the Commissioners and the beginning of their work, when and where you will find Mr. Fell, M.P., vice-chancellor of your county, one of the Commissioners, with directions from Council for your further proceedings. Take order that the prisoners now with you be sent in safe custody to Chester to be examined, and that in the interim they be not suffered to converse together. [*I.* 96, *p.* 176.]

May 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Mackworth. To like effect. [*I.* 96, *p.* 176.]

May 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Richard Major, Fras. Rivett, Thos. Bettesworth, and Rich. Cobbe. There are many prisoners in your county gaol lying at great charge to the county, and no course taken for their trial; send us a list of all the prisoners now in your custody, save those for debt, with the causes for which they are in restraint, that order may be taken for their trial. [*I.* 96, *p.* 177.]

May 12. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of Essex. We formerly wrote you for a proportion of horse to be raised out of your militia horse, and as you are yet deficient of 26 of them, we desire you to send them forthwith to Capt. Sydenham, that he, being complete, may attend the service of the commonwealth to which he is commanded, and which cannot bear delay. [*I.* 99, *p.* 177.]

May 12. Ordnance Office. **73.** Certificate by the ordnance officers to the Ordnance Committee that the fort at Tilbury was supplied with ammunition on Sept. 19, 1648, by warrant of the committee for the Admiralty and Cinque Ports, dated July 26, 1648, and has since been supplied by warrant from the Council of State; and that the said fort and blockhouses at Gravesend, were heretofore usually supplied by order of the Admiralty Committee. [⅔ *page.*]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
May 13. Order in Parliament, on report from the Council of State by Mr. Scott on the last paper sent to the Portuguese Minister, and his answers thereto which were considered unsatisfactory,—that the Council of State inform the said minister thereof. [*I.* 89, *p.* 38.]

May 13. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Committee for Examinations to dismiss Jno. Tregonwell from further attendance upon Council, they finding nothing depending before them against him.

3. To send to Thos. Tregonwell to attend Council to-morrow, and the Committee for Examinations to report what they find concerning them.

4. The narrative and examination of Thos. Cooke, prisoner in the Tower, to be heard on Friday.

5. Mr. Swayne of Dorsetshire to enter into a recognizance of 1,000*l.* and two sureties in 500*l.* each, to appear before Council upon summons within twelve months, and to be of good behaviour, and Wm. Hussey to take the recognizance.

6. 100*l.* to be paid by Mr. Frost to Capt. Bishop, to be paid by him to a certain man for special service.

7. Rich. Horner, Master of the Dolphin of Ipswich, laden with biscuit for Scotland, to have orders to fall down to his convoy at Tilbury Hope, and pass customs' free.

8. With regard to the representation made to Council by Capt. Fras. Allen, who is under Col. Ingoldsby, concerning the execution of the Major's place in that regiment, Council leaves that matter to Col. Ingolsby to do as he thinks fit, notwithstanding any former order of Council.

11. Lieut.-Col. Kelsey to have 300*l.* with the interest due, out of such monies as were raised in . . . . . .

13. The Committee for Examinations to enquire into the opening of Capt. Bishop's packets between England and Scotland, and to write such persons as they think fit, for discovery of the same.

14. The Attorney General to bring in a list of the persons employed as post masters upon the several roads throughout this nation, with their character.

15. To write the Lord General to cause an enquiry to be made after the persons who presumed to break open some letters directed to him, and if he finds any of them to be near the southern parts, he is to give notice thereof to Council, that they may punish them. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 127–130.]

May 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Franklin, governor of Leeds castle, Kent. The gentlemen of your county having thought fit to make use of the castle, of which the commonwealth had no further use, as a magazine, and as it is the estate of Sir Cheny Culpeper, a gentleman well affected to us, no prejudice should be done to it by the garrison, nor by any others, but now great spoil is made in several ways about it, as well to his ponds, fish, swans, as otherwise. We therefore desire you to take care that neither by yourself, nor any of your garrison, nor any others while you continue there, any prejudice

Hosted by Google

be done as aforesaid, and that you suffer Sir Cheyney Culpeper, or any one he shall appoint, from time to time to view the place, and see whether any such spoil be done as aforesaid, by whom also we may be certified what obedience shall be given to what is hereby required. [*I.* 96, *p.* 178.]

May 13. Whitehall. Council of State to the High Court of Justice. Enclosed are some informations concerning Ralph or Sir Ralph Skipwith, now prisoner in the Tower; and as we conceive him a fit person to be proceeded against according to law, we desire you to give order for bringing him to trial. [*I.* 96, *p.* 178.]

May 13. Whitehall. Council of State to [Chas.] Walley. Thomas Fell, M.P. and one of the justices of great sessions at Chester, having gone to Chester for performance of a service of great importance, we have thought fit that the whole charge which he shall be at, both in his journey there and back, and during his stay there, should be defrayed by the public. Pay him such sum as he shall intimate to you to have been expended by him in that service, and upon signifying to us what has been paid, order shall be given for repayment, out of the exigents of the Council. You have already our directions concerning the defraying the charge of other Commissioners employed with Mr. Fell, during their stay at Chester, upon the service appointed to them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 179.]

May 13. Whitehall. Council of State to each of the three Generals at Sea. We know that the enemies are restless in their designs, and among other practices, purpose to destroy our ships by fire, in secret manner conveyed where it may produce its effect. To prevent this, take special care to search all persons who shall come aboard your ships, and narrowly observe their deportment while they are there, that they may not bring anything for such ends; and especially have a care that your gunners and mates are men upon whom you may confide, and that no strangers be suffered in the powder room upon any pretence whatever. Give notice of this to all the captains and commanders of ships in the service that are nearest to you, and to whom you may best communicate the same. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 179-180.]

May 13. Ordnance Office. **74.** Certificate by the Ordnance Officers to the Ordnance Committee, that 19 open and 35 close waggons, 24 tumbrils, and 250 horse harness are ready for the train of artillery in Scotland, and that the other particulars ordered will be ready by the 26th inst. [½ *page.*]

May 13. Coventry. **75.** Petition of Wm. Foster, master, Rich. Gibbins and John Older, wardens, and four members of the Fellmongers' Company of Coventry to the Council for Trade, that nothing may pass to impede them in their trade, and that they may have further time to prove,—in answer to a complaint that fellmongers are buyers, and engrossers of wool, and therefore wool buyers,—that the fellmongers generally, and those of Coventry in particular, buy skins

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

with the wool on, and buy all sorts of wools in fleece or otherwise and sell them again, at home or in fairs and markets, and have done so time out of memory. [1 *page.*]

May 13. The Reason, Downs. **76.** Michael Farmer to Mr. Turner, of the Navy Office and of Bayley's Place, Tower Hill. The Reason having arrived in the Downs last Friday, on her way to London, her six months' service having almost expired, our captain went aboard the admiral, Colonel Popham, who certified that we must continue out three months more, and go with him either upon the coast of Flanders or Ireland. Our ship is in as good condition as she was at Woolwich, except victuals, but whether she is to carry 50 men again I have not heard, as our captain has gone ashore.

I will deliver the General a book when I can get aboard of him, and enclose a sea book for musters for you, framed according to the plan adopted by Mr. Maplesden.

The reason so many of our men were discharged at Cadiz was that five of them were put on board the prizes taken at the Rock in the Lisbon Road, and convoyed home by the Lion and the Hopeful Luke, with the rest of the prizes taken by the State's frigates, some of which we were in chase of, and at the taking; and although they were swift of sail, I boarded them first, and think a part of them should fall to our share, being taken in our sight. We fetched up divers Flemings in our coming home, and made them come on board our ship, but could not make prize of any of them.

We were commanded by Capt. Penn to put in at Vigo, and convoy home a French prize of 24 guns, partly laden with wheat for Lisbon, and were going to take in the rest in the Western Seas when she was taken, and was sent to Vigo, with orders to stay there until we came from Cadiz, where we unladed our provision; but when we arrived there, she had been gone six days for Cadiz.

The prizes taken before we came to the fleet were:—

A ship with tobacco and sugar from Brazil.
A Frenchman with corn.
A Flemish hoy with corn.
A Dutchman from Lisbon, bound for Barbary.
A Jersey ship with poor John and stockings, whose men left her and ran ashore.
A Fleming, laden at Genoa with piece goods, and bound for Lisbon.
A Dutchman, with corn for Lisbon.
A Sattee, with figs and pilchards for Lisbon.
A Fleming with corn and coal for Lisbon.
A Frenchman taken at Cadiz, laden with linen and pepper, and a good store of pieces of eight in plate.
Another Fleming taken at Cadiz with the Frenchman, but discharged.

My service to Major Thompson. [1 *page.*] *Enclosing*

76. 1. *Muster of the officers and men of the Reason, since* 13 *Dec.* 1645. [1 *sheet.*]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
May 14. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Robert Thorpe, of Hull, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

2. Sir Wm. Masham, Sir Jas. Harrington, Sir Hen. Mildmay, and Sir Jno. Trevor to consider the charge of finishing the garden, and what they allow the parties employed they are to verify upon oath before the Barons of Exchequer, and thereupon the money to be paid by Mr. Frost, out of the money for the use of Council.

3. The petition of Sir Thomas Culpepper referred to the Committee of Examinations, and if there be nothing against him but ordinary suspicion, they are to bail him upon the usual conditions, with security of sufficient persons.

4. Mr. Love to write Col. Rich. Norton that Council desires to confer with him.

5. Thomas Tregonwell to attend Council next Saturday.

6. Sir Thos. Middleton to enter into a bond in 10,000*l.*, with two sureties in 5,000*l.* each, to appear when summoned, act nothing prejudicial to the present Government, and not suffer any use to be made of his house, called Chirk Castle, to the disservice of the commonwealth.

7. The business of the militia to be considered next Friday.

8. The instructions for Scotland to be considered next Saturday after the Barbadoes business, and the Lords Commissioners of the Seal and the Lord Chief Justice to be specially desired to attend.

9. The petition of Peter Banard and others referred to the Admiralty Committee.

10. Liberty to be given to the wife of Col. Slaughter to visit her husband, the keeper taking care that she does nothing prejudicial.

11. The business of Hall, of Southampton, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

12. The wives of Hugh Massey and Hen. Potter to have leave to visit their husbands in the Tower, upon the same terms as the ministers' wives.

13. The petition of the wives of the commander and others of the Tiger frigate referred to the Admiralty Committee.

14. 20*l.* to be paid to Mr. Bayes for pains and charges in coming up to Council to give an account of the business of Scilly.

15. The petition of Major John Villiers referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

16. Order upon the petition of Thos. Carey and Jas. Marchant, on behalf of themselves and the inhabitants of Guernsey, that Council leaves the matter to be determined upon the place, according to the custom of that island, and refers it to Col. Bingham; in case they cannot conclude the business there, they are to make their appeal to Parliament or Council. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 131–133.]

May 14. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commander-in-Chief of Dover Castle. Council being informed of a design carried on in Kent by some disaffected persons, ordered several of those persons to be secured for preventing the carrying out of it, and amongst others, as we

Hosted by Google

understand by a petition presented to us, Arnold or Walter Breames, a youth of 14 years, has been secured instead of another person of the same name, and of more ability to do prejudice to the commonwealth, and is now in Dover Castle. We enclose Breames' petition, and if you find his case to be as expressed, discharge him without delay, and use your best endeavours for the apprehension of the other person of that name, and securing him according to former order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 180.]

[May 14.] **77.** Petition of Robert Thorpe to the Admiralty Committee, for a command in this summer's expedition, or a letter to Gen. Deane for his preferment. Has testimony of good service from Judge Thorpe, Sir Thos. Witherington, John Rushworth, Col. Overton, Aldermen Rakes and Rogers, &c., mostly living in Hull; also several warrants for going master of second-rate ships, and was so well affected that he had a letter of marque against the Irish. [¾ *page.*]

May 15. Order in Parliament, that the Council of State be empowered for the present to give a commission to Lieut.-Col. Kelsey to be governor of Dover Castle, and that they send to the Lord General to send him a commission. [*I.* 89, *p.* 39.]

May 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Sir Jacob Ashley to have the liberty of the Fleet.

2. The business of the prisoners of Kent to be considered to-morrow.

3. Sir Thos. Peyton and Thos. Harflet to be examined to-morrow.

4. Liberty to be given to Major-Gen. Skippon to speak with Sir Jacob Ashley, prisoner in the Fleet.

5. The security to be taken for Sir Thos. Middleton by Mr. Frost.

6. Also the security for Mr. Edwards, prisoner in the Gatehouse.

7. Sir Hen. Mildmay to report to the House that, on consideration of the present state of affairs, Council thinks the House should continue the billet money and additional pay for the soldiers two months longer.

8. To write Mr. Bradshaw at Hamburg acknowledging his letter, approving of his diligence, and desiring him to continue it.

9. The letter of the Lord General, desiring a supply of medicaments and surgeons, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to send the persons and the commodities mentioned to Scotland.

10. The Ordnance Committee to confer with Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood concerning the removal of some of the forces now in Lovingland to other places, where they may be more capable of doing service.

11. Mr. Scott to report to the House the paper from the public Minister of Portugal, with the last paper sent to him by Council.

12. The Committee of Examinations to examine John Brinsley, preacher at Yarmouth, now attending Council on informations against him.

13. The letter of Col. Jermy to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, as to building a fort at the mouth of the pier at Yarmouth on Gerlestone

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

side, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are also to consider of a fit engineer for that work, who may be established to view all the garrisons.

14. The Committee of Examinations to report the case of Edw. Moldsworth and Thomas Humphrey. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 134, 135.]

May 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners county Oxford. Upon the occasion of building a citadel in Oxford, there was advanced by Col. Kelsey, at the desire of Council, 300*l.*, for which he was to have interest until the principal should be repaid, by an order of Council of 8 November 1650. As such 300*l.* should have been paid to him some months since, and he has occasion for the money, we desire you forthwith to order the treasurer of the money raised for defraying the charge of the late militia of your county to pay it, with interest from 8 November last to the day of payment, and with all expedition, he being commanded to service in parts remote from your county. [*I.* 96, *p.* 181.]

May 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Colonel Ingoldsby. Upon consideration of letters from Scotland, we find it necessary that your forces should march to Major-General Harrison without any delay, the service requiring expedition. All things necessary for your doing so are taken care for; use all possible diligence to march up to him. [*I.* 96, *p.* 181.]

May 16. Order in Parliament,—on report from the Council of State by Sir Hen. Mildmay of the necessity of considering the continuance of billet money and additional pay to the army in England and Ireland,—that such billet money and additional pay shall continue two months longer, from the time it is to determine by the former order; also the pay for led horses. The Council of State to consider how this charge may be retrenched.

That the Council of State consider, upon occasion of the departure of the Portuguese minister, how those merchants and others of our nation now under restraint in Portugal may be set at liberty, and take the best and speediest means they can in order thereto.

Order—upon report from the Council of State on the paper sent by them to the Portuguese minister on the 13th inst., with his reply thereto, which were this day read,—that Parliament is not obliged by any demands, propositions, or resolutions on their part, in the transaction between them and the said minister.

That a pass be granted to the Portuguese Minister to depart out of the territories of this commonwealth within 14 days, and that the Council of State prepare the same, to be signed and sealed by Mr. Speaker. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 39–40.]

May 16. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To write the trustees for the late King's goods to remove the statues at St. James's House to some other place, that house having to be made ready for quartering Col. Berkstead's regiment.

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651. May 16. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

2. Sir Thomas Peyton to have the liberty of the Fleet, on taking the engagement.

3. Sir Thomas Peyton to be discharged from imprisonment, and repair to his house in the country, on bond for 4,000*l.* himself and two sureties in 2,000*l.*, that he will appear upon summons, take the engagement, and act nothing prejudicial to the present Government.

4. Thomas Harflet to be discharged, on a bond of 1,000*l.* with two sureties in 500*l.*, upon the like conditions.

6. Sir John Mayne to be discharged on bond of 2,000*l.*, with two sureties in 1,000*l.*, that he will appear on summons, act nothing prejudicial, and not repair into Kent for six months without leave.

7. Sir John Mayne to offer to Council a place which he chooses to reside in, provided it be not within the city of London, or late lines of communication, or in Kent.

8. Col. Samuel Sandys to be discharged on a bond in 2,000*l.*, with two sureties in 1,000*l.* each, on the usual terms, and that he will reside in Oxfordshire.

9. Col. Sandys' horses to be restored to him.

10. Col. John Booth and Col. Phillip Wenman to be committed to the Tower for high treason, and kept close prisoners until their examination is finished.

11. Mr. Milton to repair to the public Minister of Portugal, and desire a list of such persons as he wishes to carry with him as his retinue, that the same may be affixed to his pass.

12. The report of Mr. Cooke to be heard next Monday, and the members of Council to attend.

13. The Admiralty Committee, upon the order of reference from Parliament, to consider how the merchants and others of this nation, now prisoners in Portugal, may be set at liberty, upon the departure of the envoy.

15. The petition put in by Mr. Wilkes from Major.-Gen. Harrison referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

16. The business of the Militia and of Barbadoes to be taken up to-morrow.

17. To write the Militia Commissioners of co. Bedford approving of their diligence in that service.

18. The Admiralty Committee to examine the matter of fact concerning the frigates taken at Scilly, and what encouragement should be given to the soldiery about the taking thereof; the letter about it to be sent to that Committee.

19. The letter from Col. Birch of the 13th inst. referred to the Admiralty Committee.

20. The business of bullion to be considered next Friday.

21. Geo. Townsend to be bailed on bond of 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, on the usual terms.

22. Anne Podge to be bailed.

23. The three letters of Lord Deputy Ireton, from Kilkenny, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

May 16. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

24. The Irish and Scotch Committee to allow Alice Ridghill, grandmother to the child of Thos. Ridghill, now prisoner for Parliament in Jersey, a sum not exceeding 5*l.* for maintenance of the child, for performance of which she is to give security to the Committee.

25. The petition of Col. W. Dingley referred to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood and Mr. Salwey.

26. The petition of Andrew Burrell referred to the Admiralty Committee, and Col. Thomson desired to take care thereof.

27. The said Committee, in pursuance of the order of Parliament, is to consider the letter from the states of Holland and West Friezland, and confer with the Admiralty Judges, and such others as they think fit concerning it. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 135–140.]

May 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield. Having received sufficient security from Sir Thomas Middleton to appear when summoned, and not to suffer any use to be made of his house, called Chirk Castle, to the prejudice of the commonwealth, and to be of good behaviour, and he having also taken the engagement, the garrison in his said house is to be withdrawn, and we desire you to give order accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 182.]

May 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Harrison. We have received yours from Preston, and again given order for those forces appointed to march to you to use all expedition, and we have appointed eight troops of horse under Col. Rich to lie about Leicester, to be ready to answer any emergency that shall offer itself, of all which you will receive more particular information from Lieut.-General Fleetwood. [*I.* 96, *p.* 182.]

May 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. By the enclosed from the Lord General, you will see the great want there is of surgeons in the army in Scotland; for supply, agree with eight or ten able and honest surgeons and their mates, at a certain allowance, for three months or longer, as occasion shall require; and for their pay, either give directions, or report to Parliament, that they may be paid according to such agreement as you shall make with them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 183.]

May 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Rich. We have thought fit, in order to securing the Midland parts, that you should march down to Leicester or Nottingham, and lie in the parts thereabouts, with three troops of horse of your own regiment, Major Horsman's, Capt. Brewster's, Capt. Sydenham's, Capt. Moody's, and the dragoons of Capt. Laurence, and Capt. Chaplain. Disperse yourselves so as to be ready to answer any emergency, and keep up a constant correspondence with Major-General Harrison, and from time to time advertise us of the state of affairs there, so that you may with expedition receive such orders as may be required. [*I.* 96, *p.* 184.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
May 16. Ordnance Office. **78.** Certificate by the Ordnance officers to the Ordnance Committee, that they have treated with the artificers for 200 horse harness at 12*s.* each ready money, to be delivered in a fortnight. [½ *page.*]

May 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Warrant to be issued for two horses to be sent to Lord Ambassador St. John in Holland.

2. The committee formerly appointed to consider of the necessary fire and candle for the guards to consider what is now desired by them.

6. To write the Navy Committee to give order for victualling the fleet of Sir Geo. Ayscue for three months, that they may be ready to prosecute such designs as Council shall order.

7. The Ordnance Committee to take care that the guns, arms, and ammunition belonging to the State, and now in Nottingham Castle, are brought up to London, on the slighting of the castle.

9. To inform Capt. Downes that Council will proceed no further in his business.

10. The paper given in by Lord Commissioner Lisle, concerning the Isle of Jersey, referred to the Committee for Jersey.

11. The business of Henry Stuart to be considered next Monday, after Mr. Cooke's business, and special warning to be given to the members of Council to attend.

12. The paper presented to Council concerning the lieutenancy of Dover Castle referred to the Commissioners of the Great Seal, who are to speak with Lord Chief Justice Rolle, and offer what they judge fit to be done next Monday.

13. The papers concerning Col. Cobbe to be brought to Council next Tuesday.

14. The Committee for the Woods to consider what timber is fit to be allowed for repairing the lodges in Windsor Forest; Lord Commissioner Whitelock added to that Committee.

15. The proposal given in to Council, concerning the payment of all monies to Major-Gen. Harrison, for payment of arms and ammunition, referred to the Ordnance Committee, who are to consider what the profits of the place of Lieutenant of the Ordnance have been and are, and report by Saturday.

16. The letter of Col. Sydenham, from Carisbrook Castle, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to consider his desire for an Ostend sloop, now in Portsmouth, for the service of the Isle of Wight.

17. Capt. Farr to be committed close prisoner with the serjeant-at-arms, for treason in corresponding with the enemies, and for plotting the subversion of Parliament and the present government.

18. The petition of Banastre Maynard, with the papers annexed, referred to the Law Committee.

19. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how money may be supplied for the emergencies of Council.

20. The paper given in by the Attorney-General, containing the

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

names of persons in Norfolk who are to be secured there, to be sent to Col. Wauton, who is to take care that it be done with care and secrecy. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 140–143.]

May 17. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Col. Salmon, Governor of Hull. We have received yours intimating that you have provided two companies to march according to a former order, and considered what you say was done by the Lord General upon his march into Scotland, as to respiting the order for the marching of entire companies with officers out of your garrison, upon which we conceive it fit that the 100 men which are to go to Scarborough should be an entire company, and commanded by officers of whom you have good assurance, in regard that place is of so great importance; but for the other 100 men which are to go with Col. Bethel, we leave it to you to send them as a commanded party, with what officers you think fit, that the garrison committed to your care may not suffer through the want of officers; and we desire that, upon receipt hereof, you will give order for their speedy march to the service to which they are designed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 185.]

May 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Middlesex. There were letters sent you for raising 119 horse out of the militia horse of the county, but there are still 13 wanting. The Commissioners of Westminster and the Hamlets allege they have sent in their proportion, according to what they used to bear in other public charges, viz., the Hamlets a fourth part, and Westminster a fifth; we cannot therefore judge where the defect is, but the service to which they are appointed requiring great expedition, we desire you to meet forthwith with the aforesaid commissioners, and adjust among yourselves the proportions, and take care that the whole number may be complete, and give account thereof to us next Monday, or inform the committee of Council for Scottish and Irish affairs on Tuesday at 8 a.m. at Whitehall, if you are not then ready. [*I.* 96, *p.* 186.]

May 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Ordnance officers. There are lying useless at Farringdon Castle, co. Oxon, 2 demi-culverin drakes, 1 sacker, and 1 falcon, all brass; let them be brought with all speed to the Tower. [*I.* 96, *p.* 186.]

May 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governors of the respective Garrisons, Forts, and Castles. We must have some account of the state of the garrisons for ammunition, that provisions may be made proportionably to their wants; send up an account of what ordnance, ammunition, and other military provisions are in your custody, what supplies you have had, what issues you have made thereout, and by what order, since 1649. [*I.* 96, *p.* 187.]

May 17. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Desborow. There have been numerous and tumultuous meetings of ill-disposed people in and about Gillingham Forest, and under other pretences, there may be

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

occasion taken to begin some dangerous insurrections; order that a troop of horse be forthwith quartered near those parts, to prevent the meeting of people upon any pretence, in such numbers as may disturb the peace. [*I.* 96, *p.* 187.]

May 18. Carisbrook Castle. **79.** Account, by Col. Wm. Sydenham, of carriages and wheels required for ordnance at Carisbrook, Cowes, and Sandown Castles, Gurnard, Nettlesheth, and Carey Scone Forts, Brinbridge, and Yarmouth; total, 28 carriages, and 48 pairs of wheels; cost, 365*l.* 10*s.* With request that the Council of State will supply them, and will allow an Ostend sloop, now at Portsmouth, to be manned with 20 men, and employed off the Isle of Wight, for its use and security. [1¼ *pages.*]

May 19. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Law Committee to consider what is fit to be prepared, in order to have some account taken of all dwellers or lodgers within the late lines of communication, to prevent the continuance of dangerous persons about town.

3. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to send four troops of horse to Major-Gen. Harrison, and order the quarters of the rest of the horse that are to continue in these parts, that they may be brought together with speed, if occasion requires; also to consult with the Irish and Scotch Committee thereon.

5. Whereas Col. Samuel Sandys was, by order of Council, not to depart out of the limits of Oxfordshire without special license, and was not to go into Worcestershire, Council thereby intends that that he shall not go out of Oxfordshire without special occasion, to be made known to and approved by four justices of peace of that county, and then he may not go into Worcestershire.

6. Major Edw. Savage, of Worcestershire, to be discharged on bond of 500*l.*, with two sureties in 250*l.* each, on the usual terms.

7. Also Thomas Tregonwell on a bond of 2,000*l.*, with two sureties in 1,000*l.* each.

8. Lord Windsor to give a bond in 4,000*l.*, with two sureties in 2,000*l.* each, to appear before the Council upon summons, and not to do anything prejudicial to the present Government.

9. Lord Windsor to have liberty to continue in town for two months, for dispatch of some business of concern.

10. Col. Daniel Boulton to be committed to the Tower, for treason in attempting to join with the enemy.

11. Col. Wm. Rinking to be committed to the Tower, and John Upenhoffe, his servant, to the Gatehouse, for assisting the enemies.

12. Lieut. Rich. Rosse, Thos. Browne *alias* Anthony, and Humphrey Fradsham, to be committed to the Gatehouse for like treason.

13. John Bransteed to be committed to the Fleet upon suspicion of like treason.

14. Rich. Joyner and Marcellus Rivers to be committed to the Fleet for like treason.

15. Also Hen. Woodfield, Jas. Vaughan, and Sam. Meade to the New prison in Clerkenwell. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 143–145.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasurers-at-War. We have given directions to Lieut.-General Fleetwood to send four troops of horse to Major-Gen. Harrison; take order that they be provided with pay, so that nothing may hinder their expeditious march; let the troop of Bedfordshire also be presently provided for. [*I.* 96, *p.* 188.]

May 19. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Thomas Birch. Wm. Duckenfield at Liverpool certifies that Capt. Sherwin has taken and brought in thither Capt. Bradshaw, whose actions, both in piracies and other treasons, are well known by many in those parts. Take his examination, and send him to the county gaol of Lancaster, to be safely kept in order to his trial, and also take order that some may be bound over to prosecute, and witnesses to testify against him. [*I.* 96, *p.* 188.]

May 19. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Mytton. Capt. Sherwin has taken Capt. Bradshaw at sea, and brought him to Liverpool; you well know his actions, both at sea and about Carnarvonshire and Anglesey. We have given order for his trial; write to such persons in those parts as you judge fittest, to examine witnesses concerning him, and to transmit such examinations to Council, that further order may be given for proceeding against him. [*I.* 96, *p.* 189.]

May 20. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Dorothy Booth to be permitted to repair to her husband, Colonel Jno. Booth, prisoner in the Tower, and remain with him there.

2. John Child, of Northfleet, Kent, to be discharged on bond of 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, on the usual terms, such bond to be taken by Col. Twistleton or Mr. Parker of that county.

3. The Committee for Examinations to examine Sir John Boys, and report his case to-morrow.

4. Mr. Durie to proceed in translating Mr. Milton's book, written in answer to the late King's book, and Mr. Frost to give him such fit reward for his pains as he shall think fit.

7. To write Major Robinson, Governor of Dunster Castle, to search Mr. Prynne's chamber and study for papers and writings prejudicial to the State, and send them up to Council.

8. Dr. John Bastwick to attend the Committee of Examinations, to be examined upon informations against him to Council.

9. Lord Wenman to have liberty to speak with his brother, Col. Philip Wenman, prisoner in the Tower, and to administer supplies to him for his maintenance there, provided it be within the hearing of the Lieutenant of the Tower, or such as he shall appoint.

10. John Anlabie, Lieut.-Col. Salmon, and Col. Christ. Legard to send for Mr. Micklethwait, and examine him upon the matter alleged against him in the paper sent down to them, and if needs be, to send for the persons who testified against him, and confront them

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 20. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

with him; and if they find cause, to secure him, and give an account of the business to Council.

11. John Tregonwell, senior, of Milton Abbey, co. Dorset, to be discharged from imprisonment, Council not finding anything proved against him.

12. The petition of Col. Jno. Heaton referred to the Committee for Scilly; Mr. Bond to take care thereof.

13. Mr. Paulet to be discharged, on bond in 1,000*l.* with two sureties in 500*l.* each, on the usual terms.

14. The like for Geo. Vane.

15. Col. John Shalcross to be discharged on like bond in 1,000*l.* with two sureties in 500*l.*

16. To write the Army Committee to take care that the soldiers in the garrison of Poole may be supplied, notwithstanding there is not any governor established.

17. The instructions for the Militia Commissioners to be considered to-morrow, and the Members of Council that are in town to attend.

18. Order to be sent to the keeper of Newgate to bring Thos. Talbot to the Committee of Examinations at 2 p.m.

19. Col. Dove to attend the said Committee at the said time, concerning the examination of Thos. Talbot.

20. 20*l.* to be paid to Mr. Vaux, for so much expended by him in removing soldiers out of Whitehall.

21. Lord Grey, Sir Jas. Harrington, Mr. Goodwin, Mr. Scott, and Lord Commissioner Lisle to be a committee to consider of some fit person to take care of the cleaning of Whitehall, and what salary shall be allowed, and to take informations of any persons offered for that employment.

22. Declaration that Council will not take notice of any person who by patent was appointed to any office in Whitehall, during the time of the late king.

23. The Admiralty Committee to consider of some fit persons to be presented to Council, out of whom a commander for the Garland is to be chosen.

24. The petition of John Jefferson referred to the Committee of Examinations, who are to discharge, bail, or continue him in prison, as his cause deserves.

25. Dr. Walker to prepare a commission for Lieut.-Col. Kelsey to be Lieutenant of Dover Castle, according to the usual powers.

26. The business of Henry Stuart at Scarborough to be considered to-morrow, after the Militia instructions.

27. Mr. Frost to subscribe a bill of exchange of 500*l.*, drawn by Major-Gen. Desborow, and the treasurers-at-war to provide the money, it being payable at 12 days' sight.

28. Mr. Frost to certify that Monsr. René Augier served the Parliament of England as their agent at Paris, from Nov. 1644 until six months since, when he was recalled; and that by his many good services he made his affection to the commonwealth apparent. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 145–151.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 20. Whitehall. Council of State to John Anlabie, Lieut.-Col. Salmon, and Col. Christopher Legard. We send you a paper of examinations concerning some miscarriages of Thomas Mucklethwait, a preacher near Hull; send for him and any witnesses that can testify against him, and confront them with him, and if you find cause, secure Mucklethwait and certify us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 189.]

May 20. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. To the end the forces in Scilly may be supplied with provisions, they should have three months' pay before hand, out of which their provisions may be bought, and we have written Major General Desborow to take order accordingly. This advance may be made by advancing one months' pay on account to the three regiments out of which those forces are drawn, viz., Sir Hardress Waller's, Col. Heane's, and Col. Bennett's, who may, out of the same, advance the three months' pay to those companies that are in Scilly; you are therefore to confer with the treasurers-at-war, and give effectual warrants for advancing this pay to the said regiment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 190.]

May 20. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Of the six weeks' pay ordered to Capt. Pury's company, upon their withdrawing from the garrison of Bristol to be shipped for Ireland, there was a fortnight's pay advanced by Col. Scroop, as Capt. Pury had but a warrant for one month's pay upon that six weeks' muster; order the remaining fortnight's pay to be paid to Col. Scroop for his reimbursement. [*I.* 96, *p.* 190.]

May 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Desborow. Lieut.-General Fleetwood having given order to Capt. Pelham, Capt. Starke, Major Duckett, and Capt. Brotherick to march towards those parts for some service, we desire you, in their absence, to order such other troops as you think fit to attend the Militia Commissioners of cos. Dorset and Somerset, for conducting recruits to Ireland, or such other services as those troops would have done if they had not been called thence. [*I.* 96, *p.* 191.]

May 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Cols. Geo. Twistleton, Jno. Carter, Hugh Price, and Thomas Mason, and to Hugh Courtney, Esq. There being 180 men deficient of the 500 you undertook to raise and send to Col. Jones, now one of the Commissioners for Ireland, for recruiting Col. Hewson's regiment there, and for which money was paid to Col. Jones, and left by him in Wales for defraying the charge thereof, we desire you will hasten the sending away of such men, and return an account with all speed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 191.]

May 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. Thomas Tregonwell having given security to appear before Council when summoned, and to be of good behaviour, we have thought fit that he be discharged; forbear executing the warrants for his apprehension, and return him the horses you have seized. [*I.* 96, *p.* 192.]

May 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Robinson, Governor of Dunster Castle. By informations received, we conceive there is a correspondence held with the enemy by Wm. Prynne; search his chamber, study,

Hosted by Google

and trunks, and all other places within his power, for papers, letters, pictures, or whatever else is prejudicial, and seal them up and send them to Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 192.]

May 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Desborow. Being informed by Major Robinson, Governor of Taunton and Dunster Castle, that the forces in those garrisons are not sufficient to preserve them for the service of the State, we desire you to consider those places and the forces in them, and in what you find them defective, to make a supply, so that the governor may be able to give a good account thereof. [*I.* 96, *p.* 193.]

May 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Desborow. As some one should be appointed to take charge of the town of Poole, until the business concerning Lieut.-Col. Read and Major Scutt, referred to your examination, be heard and determined, think of some fit person, and return his name to Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 193.]

May 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. Upon consideration of the charges against John Tregonwell, of Milton Abbey, co. Dorset, and his answer thereto, and the testimony given on his behalf, we have thought it fit that he be discharged from any further attendance, and such of his horses and arms as have been seized are to be returned to him. [*I.* 96, *p.* 194.]

May 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Twistleton and Mr. Parker, of Gravesend. Upon some information received, we thought fit to restrain the liberty of Major John Child of Northfleet; but upon considering his petition, we are inclined to discharge him on security; you are to take his recognizance in 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, to appear before Council when commanded, and to be of good behaviour. [*I.* 96, *p.* 194.]

May 21. Order in Parliament that the Council of State give audience to the resident of the Grand Duke of Tuscany, as often as there shall be occasion, and that Sir Oliver Fleming, master of the ceremonies, acquaint him with this order. [*I.* 89, *p.* 41.]

May 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The Admiralty Committee to consider how the money appointed to be sent to the army in Scotland may be safely sent thither, and to report to-morrow.

4. The informations against Lieut.-Col. Bowles, Capt. Hugh Grove, and —— Peckover, and their examinations, to be delivered to Col. Dove, who is to make further enquiry into fact and certify.

5. Mr. Frost to tell the messenger from the Portugal envoy that, Parliament having sent him a pass for his departure, Council cannot receive any further papers from him, but such as are addressed to Parliament.

6. Mr. Love to prepare a report,—to be brought in to-morrow to Council, and afterwards reported to Parliament, if Council approve

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

May 21. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

it—concerning the settling of the Militia Commissioners in the several counties of England, and giving them powers to do service.

7. The business of Hen. Stuart to be considered to-morrow.

8. The petition of John Mallen referred to the Admiralty Committee.

9. Also the petition of Simon and Henrique de Casseras, merchants of Hamburg.

10. The business of Kent to be considered next Friday, as also the petition of Sir Thos. Palmer.

11. The Committee of Examinations to take bail of Jane Doud, by two sureties entering into a bond for her that she shall appear before Council on summons, and not do anything prejudicial to the present government.

12. The letter from Edw. Cater, Thos. Arnold, and Jno. Rush, Militia Commissioners for co. Hereford, referred to the Council of War.

13. —— Charleton to be discharged from the Gatehouse, on a bond in 1,000*l.*, on the usual terms. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 151-153.]

May 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Mr. Cole, co. Lincoln. Your proposition for raising some voluntary horse in the county, to be ready without charge to the State for preservation of the peace, has been considered, and we have ordered that a commission should be issued to you for enlisting a troop of well affected persons with fit horses for the service. The Council looks upon your offer as tending much to the advantage of the service, and thanks you for your readiness; proceed with all expedition to finish this business, that in case there should be any occasion for action, the assistance of your troop may not be wanting for the preservation of the peace of your county. [*I.* 96, *p.* 195.]

May 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of London. Council taking notice that the business intrusted to you by the late Act of Parliament, for impressing of soldiers for Ireland, is not as yet put into effectual execution by you,—though all other directions and provisions on the State's part are given order for,—inform you that an account must be given to Parliament, if neglect or delay be used therein, and therefore desire you to expedite that affair, wherein the service is highly concerned, and the season of the year calls for dispatch. [*I.* 96, *p.* 195.]

May 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasurer for the Revenue of Paul's. Upon the order of Council made some time since, forbidding the carrying away of the stones about Paul's church, some of those formerly sold to John Downes are stopped; it is not intended that the order should be an impediment to the delivering of such of them as were sold to Downes before the said order, but for prevention of the carrying away or making sale of any of the said stones for the future. [*I.* 96, *p.* 196.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Committee for regulating the Universities. The enclosed petition is not proper for our cognizance, but being informed of the merit and good affection of Mr. Eaton, we send it to you, with our recommendation that such augmentation may be given him as may be an encouragement and motive to others to endeavour to deserve well of the commonwealth. [*I.* 96, *p.* 196.]

May 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Popham. We send the enclosed letters, one from Robt. Beck, commander of the Merchant Adventure Frigate, and another from Ostend of the 15th instant [to Mr. Wallop], and desire you to enquire after the masters of the ships that were under the convoy of Capt. Beck, or any of their ships' companies or passengers, by whom the true state of fact may appear; and upon examination, if you find cause, call Capt. Beck before a Council of War, and try him for his default, and certify us thereon. [*I.* 96, *p.* 197; *I.* 19, *p.* 151.]

May 22. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To write the mayor of Guilford that Council approves what he has done in securing John Parson, and to desire him to bind over prosecutors and witnesses to appear at the next assizes.

2. Sir Hen. Mildmay to report Mr. Cooke's business to the house next Tuesday.

3. The petition of Thos. Winterley, mariner, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to send for the offender, that he may be proceeded against.

4. The petition of Eleanor and Hester Andrewes referred to the Admiralty Committee.

5. The Admiralty Committee to consider what further victuals should be prepared for the Barbadoes fleet, and report, and prepare a letter to the Navy Commissioners, to be signed by the Lord President in the name of the Council, to procure those provisions.

6. Mr. Frost to pay Capt. Morris 100*l.* for good service in Scilly.

7. 20*l.* to be paid to John Bayes, to enable him to return to the fleet before Scilly. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 154–155.]

May 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Hen. Baldwin, mayor of Guilford. We have received the examinations concerning John Parson of Guilford, and approve of what you have done, and desire you to bind over the prosecutor and witnesses to the next assizes. [*I.* 96, *p.* 197.]

May 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasurers-at-War. The Success, Capt. Butler Noades, being now ready in Tilbury Hope, the 100,000*l.* for the army in Scotland should be put on board of her and sent to the Frith, with the Vanguard in her company, which will also be speedily ready. Send the money aboard by a ketch; we enclose orders for receipt and carriage. [*I.* 96, *p.* 197.]

May 23. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Duke of Richmond to be further examined by the Committee of Examinations, and he to be enjoined to attend them

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

May 23. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

to-morrow at 8 a.m., when they are to make a speedy report to Council.

2. To write the Lord General that Council dispatched Dr. Wright and Dr. Bates to him immediately, on receiving news of his indisposition.

3. Sir Arthur Hesilrigge to move the House that the election of fellows in Magdalen College, Oxford, be deferred until the end of September, there being some persons concerned therein who are now in Holland with the ambassadors, and who will thereby be necessitated to come over, although very useful there; for which reason the ambassadors have desired that the said election may be deferred.

4. The Admiralty Committee to prepare such ships as they think fit to be sent towards the Sound. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 155–6.]

March 23. **80.** Articles of agreement between Admiral Blake and Col. Clarke, Commanders-in-Chief of all the forces by sea and land in or about the isles of Tresco and Bryar of the one part, and Sir Jno. Grenville, Governor of the isles of St. Mary and Agnes, in Scilly, on behalf of His Majesty on the other part, touching the condition of the latter islands, as also all the castles, forts, &c., thereto belonging.

That the islands and Castle of St. Mary and Agnes, with all the fortifications, 50 barrels of powder, with match proportionable, two-thirds of the shot, and all the ordnance that was found there upon the arrival of Sir Jno. Grenville to the government, shall be delivered to such person as the contracting parties shall appoint, for the use of Parliament, on Monday, 2 June next, by 10 a.m., wind and weather permitting, or at any time before, if Sir Jno. Grenville shall think fit, notice being given to Admiral Blake and Col. Clarke thereof.

That on Saturday the 24th inst., they or four such persons as they shall appoint, may have passes from Sir Jno. Grenville to come to the said islands of St. Mary and Agnes, or to any other island thereto belonging, to take an inventory of all such ordnance, &c., and upon the mutual signing and concluding these articles, there shall be a full and final cessation of arms, and all attempts of hostility or surprisal on either side; but all officers and soldiers of either party shall keep their respective guards and quarters.

That all the inhabitants and soldiers of the said islands may enjoy liberty of person, and such benefit as before of their estates, leases, grants, and privileges of fishing and fowling, with all their immunities and customs, without restraint, tax, or imposition whatsoever, they submitting for the future to the Acts and orders of Parliament; and if any of them desire to remove, passes shall be granted them and their families, with full liberty, without any oath or engagement, to transport themselves, their money, goods, &c., to what places they think fit, at any time within nine months after the surrender; and that the merchants residing there shall have the like liberty to stay or depart with their goods and merchandise.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 23. The owners, farmers, and inhabitants of the isles of Bryar, Tresco, St. Martin, and Samson, as well fishermen and others residing in Sir John Grenville's quarters, except such as have borne command under him, shall have quiet possession given them of their former habitations and privileges.

That Sir John Grenville, the governor, with all officers and soldiers by sea or land, commissioned or reformed, civil or military, clergy, gentry, and others residing in the said isles of St. Mary and Agnes, with their money, plate, and merchandise, together with their arms and horses, with beat of drums, sound of trumpets, colours displayed, and matches lighted at both ends, and all the rest of the powder, ammunition, and utensils of war, with the ordnance not excepted in any other articles, together with all the victuals and provisions, and particularly the corn and wine, shall, at or before the said day of surrender, be embarked to be transported in the ships and vessels belonging to Sir Jno. Grenville, or any under his command, and in one other vessel to be provided by Admiral Blake and Col. Clark, if need shall require, with furniture and mariners, and safe passes and protections; and that all the English and strangers, officers and soldiers, with their arms, ammunition, provisions, bag and baggage, be transported to Galloway in Ireland.

If Sir John Grenville, or any other now under his command, think fit to leave servants in the said islands, not exceeding eight, with the charge of any of his household stuff, ships, or goods, they shall be protected for nine months, and shall have leave and passes within that time to transport themselves to such places as Sir John Grenville shall appoint. All sick and wounded persons left in the islands after the surrender may have due care taken of their recovery.

That no ship or vessel belonging to Sir John Grenville, and now abroad upon employment, shall molest, trouble, or do violence to any of the ships, boats, or goods belonging to any of the commonwealth of England; and in case any vessel be taken by any man-of-war or other vessel appertaining to the said islands, the same shall be restored, with all their goods and merchandise, and the persons be set at liberty; and that no ship of war or other vessel as aforesaid shall molest or trouble any ship, bark, boat, or other vessel, during the time that they are on their voyage, or otherwise.

That upon conclusion of these articles, the present hostages on both sides be returned, and that Col. Buller and Geo. Iremit be given as hostages for performance of the articles on Sir Jno. Grenville's part.

That all prisoners on both sides, particularly Cols. Axtell, Sadler, and Le Hunt, also all prisoners in any particular relation to the islands of Scilly, now within the custody of Parliament, taken at Tresco or elsewhere, and not yet disposed of, and particularly Theodore Carey, Col. Freeman, Major Floyd, Capt. Jno. Wharton, and Mr. Arthur, be upon the rendition of the place set at liberty, and as belonging to these islands, have the benefit of all these and the ensuing articles.

Hosted by Google

1651.
May 23. That an Act of Indemnity be procured from Parliament, to all the persons comprehended in these articles, for all acts committed in time and place of war, to be effectual in all the Parliament quarters for 12 months ensuing the surrender, and that they shall be protected from all actions or arrests, upon any cause, debts, or pretences whatsoever, that meantime they may quietly pursue their affairs; and all officers, reformed or commissioned, and gentlemen shall have free liberty to travel about their business, with their horses, swords, &c., in any of the Parliament quarters, they acting nothing prejudicial to Parliament.

That all the aforesaid persons, at any time within 12 months, shall have free liberty to repair to their several country quarters, and there peaceably abide, and enjoy their estates, without restraint of liberty, oath, or engagement, and all sequestrations made against any of their estates shall be forthwith declared void, without any composition, and it shall be no prejudice to their friends to receive, relieve, or entertain them; and if any of them desire to make sale of their estates, they shall have the said 12 months' time for effecting thereof, and passes freely to withdraw from the Parliament quarters, with their families and goods, when they please within that time, and particularly Sir Jno. Grenville, who may go to His Majesty, and return with his servants and friends, not exceeding seven in number, with their horses, swords, &c., to England, or any of the Parliament quarters, at any time within the said 12 months, and there abide or dispose of his or their estates.

That Admiral Blake and Col. Clarke shall, on the 30th inst., pay 1,000*l.* to Sir Jno. Grenville, for certain great ordnance bought by him, as also for other considerations already agreed upon.

That in case His Majesty shall not otherwise dispose of Sir Jno. Grenville, he shall, at any time within the said 12 months, have liberty by himself, his officers, and friends, to raise a regiment of 1,500 men in Ireland, and with the warrant of Parliament and let-passes, transport them for the service of any foreign prince or state that may not be prejudicial to the interest of the commonwealth of England.

That Col. Rosecarrock, Col. Rich. Thornhill, and Lieut.-Col. Robinson, Major Madherne, Capts. Thos. Amy, Thos. Lawes, Andrew Cornway, Jno. Gellard, Christ. Turner, and Wm. Holdeste, also Cannor, Andrew More, Thos. Griffin, Nich. Jourdan, merchant, Jas. Welch, and Philip Rochested, merchant of Wexford, who are now absent and employed in the service of these islands, shall equally enjoy the benefit of these articles; and in case any of them be taken prisoners by any of the Parliament officers, they shall be restored, and the soldiers, merchants, mariners, and passengers discharged and indemnified.

That if any officers, soldiers, or others comprehended in these articles shall break or violate the same, it shall extend only to that particular person so offending, and not be charged on any other of his party.

That if any person comprehended in these articles shall act any-

Hosted by Google

thing prejudicial to the commonwealth of England, he shall lose the benefit of these articles.

That an Act of Parliament shall be procured by Admiral Blake and Colonel Clarke, for confirmation and ratification of these articles. [*In the handwriting of Sec. Nicholas's clerk.* 7¼ *pages.*]

May 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. William Slaughter, prisoner in the Gatehouse, to have liberty to see his sister, Mrs. Pitts, as also a physician and divine.

2. The petition of Barnaby Crofford, merchant, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

3. Mons. de la March to give in a copy of the petition formerly exhibited by him against Major Harrison, late Deputy Governor of Guernsey.

4. Mr. Leman, Mr. Love, and Col. Purefoy added to the committee constituted the 28th ult., for releasing prisoners.

5. The petition of John Peacock referred to the Committee of Examinations, who are to proceed against him as they see cause.

6. The petition of Rich. Blake referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

7. The letter of the Commissioners in Ireland, with the account from Waterford, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

8. Also the letter from the Commissioners of Somersetshire of the 21st inst.

9. The Committee for Barbadoes to consider as to putting Capt. Morris into some fit employment.

10. Order that George Gage, late prisoner in Newgate, having had liberty from Council to be abroad upon bail, upon the undertaking that he would effect the full liberty of Mr. Bushel and Mr. Beare, prisoners in Portugal, his bail are now to return him prisoner to Newgate, and the keeper is to receive and keep him upon his former warrant, in order to his trial according to law.

11. The Duke of Richmond to be bailed on bond in 10,000*l.*, with two sureties in 5,000*l.* each on the usual terms.

12. Order that it be considered next Monday whether the Duke of Richmond shall continue to reside in Kent or not, for six months to come.

13. The charge against the Duke to be transmitted to the Commissioners of Sequestrations and Compositions, who are to proceed thereupon according to the ordinances and Acts of Parliament for such cases. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 156–158.]

May 26. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

3. The letter of the Militia Commissioners for co. Worcester, as to impressing men for Ireland, referred to the Irish Committee, who are to prepare letters to such commissioners to complete their number, as also to the commissioners for the city of that county to send their proportion.

4. Two wagons to be allowed to Col. Ingoldsby's regiment, being part of those which are to go to Scotland, to be added to the train

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

May 26. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

there, and which are to be paid distinct, for so long as they shall remain with that regiment distinct from the army; and afterwards, when the regiment shall be joined with the army, they are to be paid with the rest of the train of the army.

5. Lord Grey, Sir Gilbert Pickering, Mr. Challoner, Col. Purefoy, and Sir Jno. Trevor, to be a committee to consider how Signor Amerigo Salvetti, resident from the Grand Duke of Tuscany, shall have his audience, and to consult with Sir Oliver Fleming thereon.

8. The petition of Major Thos. Rippon referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

10. Sir Arthur Hesilrigge to report to Parliament Council's opinion that, in regard of the Lord General's relapse and present indisposition, and the nature and sharpness of the air where he is, he be desired for his health to remove to some part of England, until he is sufficiently restored to return to the army, he disposing meantime of the management of affairs there to such as he shall think fit. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 159–161.]

May 27. Order in Parliament that the election of the fellows into Magdalen College, Oxford, be deferred until 1 Oct. next.

That the Council of State take care that notice be given of this vote for deferring the election accordingly.

That the report from Council concerning Mr. Cooke be made to the House to-morrow.

That in regard of the Lord General's relapse, he be desired to remove to England, &c., as above, No. 10.

That the Council of State send this vote to him. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 41–42.]

May 27. Council of State. Day's Proceedings.

1. Sir John Trevor, Col. Fielder, and Sir Wm. Brereton, to be a committee to take care for the removal of the statues from James's House to Whitehall Garden, and to confer with Mr. Carter concerning them.

2. A fortnight to be allowed for removing the statues in James's House, in order to quartering the soldiers there.

3. Jeffery Palmer to have liberty to come to London in Trinity term, and continue here 20 days.

4. Richard Egerton to have liberty to come to London for one month.

5. John Shalcross to have liberty to continue in London for one month, to settle his estate, and the order of Council for seizing and securing his estate to be taken off, unless there be some other cause for continuing it.

6. The Committee for Examinations to take care that Sir Wm. Brockman and Jas. Newman, prisoners in Dover Castle, be speedily examined and a report made, that further order may be taken concerning them.

10. Mr. Thomason to be bailed, on bond in 1,000*l.* with two

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

May 27. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

sureties in 500*l.* each, on the usual terms, after taking his oath as to the truth of the examinations that have been taken.

11. Col. Purefoy added to the Admiralty Committee.

12. The said committee to inform themselves how the business now stands of the Plantations of Maryland, to which Lord Baltimore pretends; also how that business stands in Parliament, in order to the patent for that plantation, and to report next Thursday; Col. Purefoy to take care thereof.

13. Sir Hen. Mildmay to report the letters of the Queen of Bohemia to the House.

14. The French letters brought from Capt. Titus, and delivered to Mr. Frost, to be translated into English, and brought to Council next Friday.

16. To write the Army Committee that, as Major-Gen. Harrison's brigade are in a remote place from where their pay arises, they be taken care of, and pay provided for them.

17. The Committee for Whitehall to consider what allowance should be made to Edw. Jolley and Edm. Winstanley, for keeping the galleries.

18. The petition of Sir Thos. Abdy, Bart., Sir Arth. Ingram and others, with the writings annexed, concerning the draining of the level of Hatfield Chase, referred to Mr. Challoner, Mr. Darley, Mr. Say, Mr. Lister, Alderman Allein, and Sir Wm. Brereton, who are to report what they think fit for Council to do therein.

19. Mr. Frost to prepare, out of the letters from Hamburg, a narrative to be presented to the House of what has passed between that Senate and the Company of Merchant Adventurers of England, as also a letter to be sent to the Senate from Parliament, if they see fit.

20. The petition of Jacques de la Vaigne referred to the Admiralty Committee.

21. Wm. Rhett, minister of South Okingdon, Essex, to give security by a bond in 500*l.*, with two sureties in 250*l.* each, on the usual terms.

22. The petition of Thomas Smith referred to the Admiralty Committee.

23. The Admiralty Judges to consider the petition of Anne and Mary Paulet, with the paper annexed, and certify whether the matter is ready for a grant of letters of reprisal.

24. Woodgate, who was sent from the Holland Ambassadors, to attend Council to-morrow.

25. The petition of Capt. Robert Joseph to be read to-morrow at Council, when Mr. Say will be present. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 161–165.]

May 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Blake. We have received your letters by John Bayes, and dispatched him to you with further directions from the Admiralty Committee, to whom the affair was referred. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 198.]

May 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Liverpool. Upon return of the examinations of the prisoners at Chester, Council caused those

Hosted by Google

concerning Wm. Ashhurst and Jno. Bradshaw, of Bradshaw, to be read, and they are to be bailed on recognizances in 1,000*l.* each, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, to appear before Council when summoned, and to be of good behaviour. This being done, they are to be set at liberty, and if any horses or arms have been taken from them, they are to be returned. [*I.* 96, *p.* 199.]

May 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Ayscue. Upon receipt hereof, you are to repair to the Scilly Isles with your squadron, and there receive a supply of victuals, which we have ordered to be brought to you, and our further orders for your employment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 200.]

May 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. Parliament considering your present want of health, which it is conceived might receive advantage by your return to England, have passed an order therefor, and desired it to be sent to you. [*I.* 96, *p.* 200.]

May 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Geo. Lutterell, of Dunster Castle. It has been some prejudice to you that your house has been continued a garrison, and we are willing you should be freed from it, so that the commonwealth may be assured from danger. We doubt not but you will be careful to keep the place from surprise by the enemy, in respect of your interest in it; but that we may be able to give the commonwealth a good account of it, on the removal of the garrison, you must enter into a recognizance, before two justices of the peace, with two sureties, that you will not suffer any use to be made of Dunster Castle to the prejudice of the present government; which being done, we have ordered Major-Gen. Desborow to draw off the men there. We had information of designs upon your castle, which was the reason of our putting a guard there; and having now put it in this way, we expect you to be careful of what concerns the interest of the public. [*I.* 96, *p.* 202.]

May 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. We received yours recommending Lieut.-Col. Joseph Hunkins as governor of Poole, and desire you to commit that place to his care, until you have, according to our former order, determined the business concerning the late governor, and certified us thereon, so that further order may be taken for settling that government. As to Mr. Lutterell's house, if he enter into recognizance not to suffer any use to be made of Dunster Castle to the prejudice of the commonwealth, you are to draw off the 20 men there, and bring them to Taunton, and let both those and the rest of that garrison be quartered within the castle. The county gaol of Devon is much incommoded by Col. Legg and Col. Slingsby being there, with their families, the gaol not being able to serve for the custody of the prisoners of the county and the said families. You are therefore to dispose of Col. Legg and Col. Slingsby to some other fit place of security, that the gaol may be more at liberty for the prisoners. [*I.* 96, *p.* 203.]

May 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. The fleet appointed to go under Sir George Ayscue having been ordered to other service

Hosted by Google

than that for [the Barbadoes, for] which they were first appointed, and having spent a great part of the victuals prepared for their former voyage, that they may be enabled to carry on such great service as they shall receive order for, we desire you both to pursue our orders for the victualling the ships of the commonwealth that are of that squadron, and to order the owners of the merchant ships of the squadron, to revictual those ships for three months, and send the victuals forthwith to Scilly, where we have appointed Sir George Ayscue to take them, and receive further orders from Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 204; 19, *p.* 162.]

May 27. Whitehall. Council of State to James Powell. There is great want of officers to take charge of the impressed soldiers for Ireland, at the several ports where they are to be shipped, as most of the officers sent over from Ireland to raise and conduct recruits have returned with their recruits to Ireland, whereby the officers at each port must entertain conductors to command and take charge of the men, to be paid at such rates as the officer in chief at each port shall agree with them. You are hereby authorised, out of the money assigned you for paying and transporting the said impressed soldiers, to pay to such officers as Col. Geo. Cooke shall entertain for conductors such sums as he shall certify to be due to them, and their acquittances thereupon shall be your discharge. With note of like letters to Hugh Courtney, Chas. Walley, Jno. Tucker, Jonas Watmouth, and Jno. Bond. [*I.* 96, *p.* 205.]

May 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Parliament having charged several sums upon the receipts and treasuries of the commonwealth, for payment of the forces in England and Scotland, Council have treated with the treasurers-at-war for the speedy preparing of 143,000*l.* for that purpose, of which they have now 100,000*l.* ready towards two months' pay for the forces in Scotland, from 27 Jan. last. Parliament having now appointed that the money applicable to the army shall be issued out by warrants from the Army Committee, you are to grant your warrant to the treasurers-at-war forthwith to deliver to Capt. Butler Noades, commander of the Success, 100,000*l.*, to be transported to Leith, or other the head-quarters of the army in Scotland, to be there issued out by warrant of the General, for payment of his forces and the charges incident thereto; also a warrant for payment of the 43,000*l.* residue to such person as Council shall direct, for provisions contracted for the use of the said forces, and incident charges, as also for payment of carriages, conductors, and other extraordinaries necessary for the service aforesaid. [*I.* 96, *p.* 206.]

May 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Morris. Being informed of your good service in taking the islands of Scilly, which are now reduced, we have ordered 100*l.* to be given you as a gratuity; and that you might have it to make use of to the best advantage, in respect of the voyage you are bound upon, we desire you to take up the money there, of any you can procure it from, and draw your bill of

Hosted by Google

exchange upon Mr. Frost, secretary to Council, payable 10 days after sight; and with that bill send back this letter, and it shall be accepted and paid within the time. [*I.* 96, *p.* 207.]

May 27. Ordnance Office. **81.** Ordnance officers to the Ordnance Committee. The profits of the place of lieutenant of the ordnance were heretofore as follows, viz.;

His fee by patent of 100 marks a year, with the house in the Minories, and all orchards, gardens, &c., thereto belonging, worth 140*l.* a year.

His wages upon the quarter books 72*l.* a year, and to his two clerks 80*l.* a year, and sometimes 20*l.* a piece more, for extraordinaries for land service; 20*l.* a year also for wood and paper; and 6*d.* in the pound out of all monies paid by him to artificers &c., which, in times of action, came to 1,500*l.* a year.

What the present lieutenant of ordnance receives of the said allowances we know not, and therefore refer to his paymaster to certify thereon. [1 *p.*]

May 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Committee of Examinations having reported that they have examined Thos. Cooke, prisoner in the Tower, and read the following papers, viz.:—The examinations and confessions of Cooke, concerning Col. Jno. Booth, the Levellers, Dr. Dorislaus' death, Col. Layton, Lord Finch, the treaty with the late King at the Isle of Wight, and Sir Jno. Gell and Mr. Prynne; foreign affairs; designs of the Presbyterians; letter from the Duke of Buckingham to Cooke, deciphered, with the original in characters; information against the Duke of Richmond; instructions for ——— June 12, 1650, subscribed Charles R; and Cooke's further information touching several persons:—Council order that the same be reported to the House.

Council having also read an order of Parliament of yesterday, whereby the report concerning Mr. Cooke is to be made this morning, order that the following papers be also delivered to the house with the others, viz.:

Eleven papers which were first delivered by Cooke to the committee, being a digest of the former.

Three other papers of characters and ciphers, which he alleges to be between the King of Scots and the Dukes of Buckingham and Hamilton, taken with Berkenhead.

The Committee also reporting that they have received another paper concerning divers persons and things, but not being satisfied, re-delivered it to Mr. Cooke to review, and Mr. Cooke having given in another paper in lieu thereof, Council, in respect that the same paper is part of the matter to be reported, order the same to be so reported, and the former papers, which Cooke says are in his chamber in the Tower, are to be forthwith fetched, and delivered to Sir H. Mildmay, who is to make this report.

3. The gentlemen of Kent now prisoners in the Fleet to be dismissed, on bond of 1,000*l.* each, with two sureties in 500*l.*, on the usual terms.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

4. The Committee for Examinations to meet to-morrow by 7 a.m., to proceed upon bailing the gentlemen of Cheshire and Lancashire.

5. The letter of Major-Gen. Desborow referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to prepare a warrant for payment of the 500*l.* therein-mentioned, the bill of exchange having been accepted by order of Council, and being now overdue.

6. Sir John Munson to have liberty to remain in town for six weeks.

7. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. York that quartermaster Matthew Naylor, apprehended by them by order of Council as an enemy, having been represented to be a friend, they are to examine the matter, and if they find it as stated, to discharge him.

8. Sir John Trevor, Mr. Leman, and Col. Purefoy to be a committee to consider the money in Col. Twisleton's hands, intended for the quarters of Col. Venables' regiment, and for what use it may be most proper in reference to the country; the petition of the gentlemen of Shropshire, and Col. Twisleton's letter to be sent them.

9. The petition of Evert Janson referred to the Admiralty Committee.

10. Humphreys to be discharged on security in 500*l.* on the usual terms, and his papers to be delivered up to him.

11. The sturgeon taken in the Thames, and brought to Council by the fishermen, to be carried by them to the Lord Mayor.

12. The prisoners sent up by Col. Jermyn to be put into the custody of the Serjeant at arms, in order to their being made use of by the Commissioners of the High Court of Justice; and the officer who brought them up to be paid his charges.

13. The Committee for Examinations to order the Governor of Dover Castle to examine Charles Braems, and return the examinations to them, that they may report to Council, and further order be given.

14. Order upon the petition of Hen. Blyth, and a certificate concerning him from the Excise Commissioners, that Samuel Cust and Mr. Tilson take his recognizance in 500*l.* on the usual terms, and thereupon he is to be suffered to continue at Boston; the said referees are to examine the whole matter against him, and certify to Parliament.

15. Mr. Love to report to the House concerning the instructions for the Militia Commissioners in the several counties, leaving out the article as to enlisting soldiers.

16. The instructions for the Lords Ambassadors in Holland to be taken up to-morrow.

17. The Admiralty Committee to meet to-morrow by 7 a.m., to be informed from Capt. Bishop of some things relating to the safety of the ships, and he is to have notice to attend at the same time.

18. So much of the letter produced by Mr. Scott as relates to the fleet with Prince Rupert, and to other maritime intelligence, referred to the Admiralty Committee. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 165–170.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
May 29. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Sir A. Hesilrigge to report the letter from Major-Gen. Lambert to the House, as also the copy of another from Scotland,

2. The letter from the Governor of Nottingham Castle referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

3. The examinations from the Governor of Nottingham Castle referred to the Committee for Examinations.

4. The Admiralty Committee to take care that two good ships are sent from the squadron now with Col. Popham to Goree, to attend the directions of the ambassadors in Holland, and they are to prepare a letter to be signed by Council, to be sent to him to this purpose.

5. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Oxford, desiring them, in pursuance of a former order for sending recruits of horse to Scotland, to raise 20 horse and deliver them to Solomon Brookes, quartermaster to Capt. Croke's troop.

6. To enclose the order of Parliament made concerning the deferring of elections in Magdalen College in the next packet to the ambassadors in Holland.

7. The letter from the Governor of Mersey Island, with the paper enclosed, referred to the Ordnance Committee.

8. The petition of Mr. Brinsley referred to the Committee of Examinations.

9. Also the petition of Sir Jacob Ashley, that he may be sent for and examined.

10. The sisters of Col. John Booth to have liberty to speak with him, in presence of the Lieutenant of the Tower, and the profits of his estate to be allowed him for maintenance, until other order be taken therein.

11. The bill given in by Joseph Otway to be paid by Mr. Frost.

12. Order that—a warrant having been issued by authority of Council for securing Col. John Boys, by whose petition Council is now informed that incivilities were committed by seizing and taking away horses and other goods, contrary to their intention; and Col. Boys having been examined by Council touching the matter charged upon him, and taken the engagement, and given security to appear when called upon, as also to be of good behaviour,—he is to be set at liberty, and all persons who have taken anything from him, or have any horses, arms, writings, or any other goods of his in their possession, under colour of the said warrant, are to deliver them up to him; in case of refusal the colonel is to apply to any justices of the peace of Kent, who are to do him justice. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 171–172.]

May 29. Whitehall. Council of State to the Justices of Peace of Kent. Upon pretence of a warrant of Council, issued for securing Col. Jno. Boys of Kent, several persons have taken horses, arms, and other goods of his, contrary to the intention of Council; and the colonel having been examined, and given security, as also taken the engagement, we have thought fit to take off his restraint, so that he may return to his dwelling. When he repairs to you, and informa-

Hosted by Google

tion has been given of those who have taken or detained his horses, arms, writings, &c., do him speedy and effectual justice. [*I.* 96, *p.* 207.]

May 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Order—upon petition of Geo. Turner, prothonotary of the Common Pleas, that John Alford may be examined notwithstanding his restraint, either by the examiner going to him, or his being brought to the examiner,—that he be brought to him in safe custody, and being examined, be returned to his restraint.

2. To write Major-Gen. Desborow, enclosing the petition of Geo. Vane, and to desire that if the bond mentioned was only for his appearance, it may be delivered him, as he has made his appearance before Council.

3. The petition of Thos. Churchman, Joshua Fowler, and others of the Clothworkers' Company referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to send for the master and wardens, and demand whether the money suggested in the petition was actually lent to Parliament.

4. Mr. Milton to translate the petition of Alderman Dethick, and the letter of Council to the Spanish ambassador, into Latin, that it may be sent to the ambassador according to former order.

5. The letter of Robert Beake from Coventry referred to the Ordnance Committee.

6. John Brinsley, preacher at Yarmouth, to be dismissed from further attendance upon Council, and remitted to his charge as preacher.

8. The Admiralty Committee to take care that some shipping be appointed to ply between Portland and the Isle of Wight, for defence of the trade of those parts.

9. Geo. Chappell, commander of the Peter and Jane, to be permitted to go with the said ship to Portugal.

10. The letter of Capt. Pearce of the Providence referred to the Admiralty Committee.

11. The letter of Robert Bennett and other Militia Commissioners for co. Devon referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to prepare a letter for their further direction in carrying on the press in that county.

12. To write Mr. Haworth at Manchester, approving of what he has done in the execution of his office concerning Matthew and John Blacklock, and that they are to continue where they are until further order.

13. The letter of Major-Gen. Harrison from Lancaster referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to give directions therein.

14. The money for the waggons to go to Scotland, with the instructions, to be delivered to such person as the Irish and Scotch Committee shall direct, any former order notwithstanding.

15. The surgeons' chests and mates to be sent in the same ship in which the money goes for Scotland.

16. Sir James Harrington to report the letter of the Commissioners in Ireland to the House.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

17. To send to the Warden of the Fleet, to bring Sir Jacob Ashley before the Committee of Examinations to-morrow at 9 a.m.

18. Mr. Browne, gunfounder, to have protection from being pressed for such servants as he shall send a list of, as necessary for making guns for the service.

19. The like protection to be given to the servants of Messrs. Thomson, Pennoyer, and Judd, powder makers, on giving in a similar list.

20. The petition of Lieut. Wm. Broadhurst referred to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood and Mr. Scott, who are to confer with the officers who have signed the petition, and do what they think fit.

21. Lord Chandos, having been examined, is to have the liberty of the Tower, but notwithstanding he is to be kept in safe custody.

22. The money formerly ordered to be paid to Mr. Thelwall, and not put upon any particular cash, appointed to be paid out of moneys in the hands of Mr. Frost, for Council.

23. The letter of Col. Venables referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

24. Also the letter from Kent as to impressing soldiers.

25. Also the petition of William Hawkins, merchant. [*I.* 19, *pp.* 173–176.]

May 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Butler Noades, commander of the Success. There being 20 surgeons' mates and 10 surgeons' chests to be sent to Scotland, for the army there, you are to receive them on board, and transport them to Leith, and lose no time. [*I.* 96, *p.* 208.]

May 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Popham. Among other prisoners now in Jersey, we have had special recommendations of Godfrey and Beckett, for their exchange; you are therefore to cause the same to be done with speed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 208.]

May 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield. Complaint has been made of contempts and abuses committed by officers and others, against our orders to you for withdrawing the guards put into Chirque Castle, and relating to the person of Sir Thos. Middleton, whom—after his examination, taking the engagement and giving security,—we thought fit to dismiss, and to leave his house free. We must ascertain the truth, and therefore authorise you and the other justices of peace for Denbighshire to examine the allegations, and send us a certificate; meantime to cause our order to be put in execution, if not already done. If you find the complaint against Corporal Edw. Lloyd verified, secure him in Denbigh Castle for such audacious contempts, until further order. Return us the answers of the three commissioners complained of, who instructed the captain of the guard to disobey our order; the enclosed will inform you of the nature of the complaints; use it as you see cause. [*I.* 96, *p.* 210.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

May 30. Kendal. **82.** Ger. Benson, Roger Bateman, and John Archer, to Sir Hen. Vane, sen. The bearer, Capt. Hen. Warde, coming from Darneton Fair, Durham, on the 19th inst., was robbed of 80*l.*, and very sorely wounded near Barnard Castle. He has been and still is a very faithful man to Parliament, and hazarded his estate in their service; we therefore recommend his condition to you, and desire you to afford him your best assistance in obtaining some recompence for his damage, according to statutes in such case provided. [¾ *page.*]

May 31. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Order, on consideration of what has been laid before Council concerning Col. Norton, and his answer thereto, that he be discharged from further attendance.

2. When Mr. Love makes his report concerning the instructions to the Militia Commissioners, he is to inform the House that the Act for the Militia of Westminster determines on 7 June, and to request them to continue that militia, as also those of the Hamlets and Southwark.

3. Sir Jacob Ashley to be bailed, on security in 1,000*l.* with two sureties in 500*l.* each on the usual terms, when he can return to his residence in Kent until further order.

4. Instructions to be sent from the Committee of examinations, in the name of the Council of State, to fit persons to examine the rest of the prisoners of Kent, and discharge them on bail or otherwise, as they find cause.

7. To look whether the instructions for the Commissioners who are to go to Scotland are with Council, or stand referred to the Scotch Committee.

8. A duplicate of the letter formerly sent to Kent about pressing soldiers, and appointing conductors, they having money for that purpose, to be sent to Rochester by Monday.

9. Col. Popham's letter referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to confer with Dr. Walker, and prepare what is fit.

10. The Admiralty Committee to take care that the men of the Post bark of Holyhead, lately taken and carried prisoners to the Isle of Man, may be exchanged.

11. Sir Jas. Harrington, Sir John Trevor, Mr. Say, Mr. Bond, and Sir Wm. Masham to examine the charge against Capt. Vaux, and report. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 1–2.]

May 31. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Blake. We have received Mr. Bayes' letters, and sent him back to Scilly, and furnished Major-Gen. Desborow with money for carrying on the works there. We have also ordered the Navy Commissioners to cause the fleet under Sir Geo. Ayscue to be revictualled, and ordered him to repair to Scilly to receive the same on board, and to proceed upon his voyage, according to former instructions. We desire you to use your best endeavours for reducing what remains to be there taken in. [*I.* 96, *p.* 211.]

May 31. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Ayscue. We wrote you by way of Milford Haven to go to Scilly, and receive your victuals, and further

Hosted by Google

orders of Council; and now desire that upon receipt of the same on board, you depart forthwith. [*I.* 96, *p.* 211.]

May 31. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Gen. Desborow. Having considered the business of Scilly, and how willing Col. Heane was to have gone on that service, Council conceives it might promote that service, but as you are nearer the place, and better know Lieut.-Col. Clarke, we leave it to you whether it were not best to employ Col. Heane on this service. If you concur, deliver the enclosed to him; if otherwise, return it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 213.]

May 31. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. Conceiving your presence in Scilly, to command the forces, might much promote that service, we have written Major Gen. Desborow to desire you to go thither, and take the command and follow his orders therein. [*I.* 96, *p.* 212.]

May 31. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. For fear the post may miss Desborow, we send you a duplicate of an important letter, to deliver if he come into those parts. [*I.* 96, *p.* 212.]

May 31. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Gen. Lambert. You desire Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to come down to his command, but considering that the charge of all the forces in these parts is upon him, he cannot be spared with safety until he can find some one else to be assistant to the Commissary General, in the command of the horse. [*I.* 96, *p.* 213.]

May ? **83.** Instructions as to the duties devolving upon the following officers of Ordnance. The Master General. The Lieut.-General. The commissary having charge over the ships for leaguers and marches. The commissary or overseer of the draught horses and drivers. The waggon master and drivers for the army. The commissary for victuals on the march, and a leaguer. The carpenters, smiths, and wheelers. The coopers. The basket makers and ryseworkers. The harness, cordage, and collar makers. The matroses. The pioneers, or labourers and eveners of the ways. The provost. The surgeon. [25 *pp.*]

June 1. Leopard, Naples Road. **84.** Capt. Hen. Appleton to the [Navy Commisrs]. This is a copy of the two letters I sent you, one from Zante, left with Capt. Badiley there, the other by the Spy head for Bristol, from Messina, where I anchored with the Mary Rose, and Agreement. I left the Bonadventure to convoy the Agreement to Zante, and then to go with the Mary Rose for Cyprus. I took the Constant Warwick with me to convoy the Smyrna ships, the Mary and Levant merchant, which I saw safe in Serigo, and sent some of our men with them, to provide provisions for our three ships against our coming to Smyrna.

We went with the Richard and William for Cyprus, and before we left, the Mary Rose arrived; I then ordered the Constant Warwich to convoy her and the Richard and William for Scanderoon, and to meet me again at Smyrna. When I arrived, I found the Bonadventure there, but not any victuals provided for us, and no

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

leave could be granted but from the Imperial Court, which order came to the Bashaw on 6 April, when we had leave for some provisions, but not to serve our voyage.

On 10 April, we sailed from Smyrna to Jackamoy point, and that night our counsellor Britain sent me a letter that there was a chouse come from the Grand Seignior at Constantinople, to procure our ships to convoy their fleet for Candia. I gave them a friendly denial, and departed with our three men of war, the Sampson, Phœnix, Mary, and Levant merchant, all richly laden, for England and Leghorn. Near Serigo I met with the Elizabeth frigate, Capt. Reaves, convoy for the William and Thomas, bound for Smyrna.

On 29 April we arrived at Zante, and found three English ships lading, and as they would be ready in six days, I left the Warwick to bring them to Messina after me. Since we left Messina, we have taken two small French sattees, one of which I have made sale of in the Arches near Rhodes, as she was much trouble to bring from Cyprus; the other I have with me here, and in her 40 sacks of cotton wool.

I sailed from Messina 20 May, with the Bonadventure, Sampson, Mary, Levant merchant, and Phœnix; having received a letter from the merchants of Naples, that a great quantity of rich goods lay ready there for England, I thought it best to go for Naples with the Constant Warwick, Sampson, Levant merchant, and the Pilgrim which came from Venice, and sent the Bonadventure, with the Mary, for Leghorn, so that they might be ready at my arrival there. We have taken in some beverage wine and fish for our voyage home, and the merchant ships have taken in all the goods that are ready here for England.

At our departure from Messina, the Constant Warwick, which I left at Zante to convoy the Defence, Ann Pearcie, and Eagle, arrived, and the next day, the three Zante ships, with the Phœnix from Smyrna, very richly laden, parted our convoy near Stromboli for England, without giving me any notice; I could have fitted one of our men of war in six hours to go with them. I wish the Phœnix with the rest safely home, as they run a great risk. I have had notice of five French men of war being abroad. We shall set sail from Leghorn this evening, wind and weather permitting. [1½ *page.*]

June 2. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. 200*l.* to be paid to Major-Gen. Harrison, for emergencies for his brigade, out of moneys for the use of Council.

3. All letters directed to Council, having no other matter in them but as regards magazines, to be referred to the Ordnance Committee.

5. The business of keeping up or demolishing the garrisons to be considered next Friday.

7. Randolph Bird to be discharged, on bond in 200*l.* with two sureties in 100*l.* each, on the usual terms.

8. Declaration that Council does not hold it fit that Randolph Bird should continue his habitation at Gravesend any longer, but remove thence within two months.

9. To write Col. Purefoy and the rest of the Militia Commissioners

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 2. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

for co. Warwick to send for and examine Sir Clem. Fisher and his brother Francis Fisher, and if they see cause, to take bail of Sir Clement in 2,000*l.* for himself with two sureties in 1,000*l.* each, and his brother in 1,000*l.* with two sureties in 500*l.* each, with the usual conditions.

10. Mr. Frost to pay 100*l.* to Edw. Woodgate, for performing good services, out of the money in his hands for the use of Council.

11. Jeremy Baynes to be bailed on bond in 200*l.*, with two sureties in 100*l.* each, on the usual terms.

12. The Committee of Examinations to send for John Hall, mentioned in Jeremy Baynes' examination, examine him and report.

13. The cases of Ballard and Walker, with the papers relating thereto, referred to Col. Berkstead and Mr. Barnes, justices of peace for Middlesex.

14. Declaration that Council having taken security of Geo. Thomason, of London, stationer, for his appearance and good abearance, think fit that he be in the same condition as he was at the time of their order for securing his estate, and that he be permitted to enjoy the same, any letter from hence notwithstanding, and that intimation hereof be given to the Commissioners for Sequestration.

16. The letter of the Navy Commissioners of this date, concerning the Peter and Jane bound for Portugal, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to compare it with the petition and papers formerly given in by the merchants concerning that business.

17. The Committee of Examinations to take bail of John Daniel, he having petitioned Council for freedom and leave to remain within this nation, of which they are to consider and report.

18. The petition of Garret Johnson, master of the Blue Unicorn of Amsterdam, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

19. Also the petition of Alice Ridghill to procure some fit exchange for him.

20. The Attorney-General to give an account to Council next Saturday in what readiness he has the proofs against the London conspirators.

21. The Committee of Examinations to consider the charges against such as are in restraint both in the north and west, Kent, and other places, and such as they find fit they are to bail, with security in convenient sums, and report such as they do not think fit to bail.

22. The petition of Sir John Oglander referred to the Committee of Examinations.

23. Major Butler's troop not to be mustered under any other name than his, until further order.

24. Mr. Hubbard's letter, with the paper enclosed, [referred to Lord Chief Justice Rolle, the Attorney-General, and Mr. Love.

25. The Committee of Examinations to examine Sir Gilbert Gerard upon a letter sent to him, and he to be continued in custody of the serjeant-at-arms until further order.

Hosted by Google

1650. VOL. XV.

June 2. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

28. The recognizances taken by Capt. Bishop of Hen. Edwards to be vacated, he having entered into a bond at Council with Mr. Frost, for his appearance upon summons, and good behaviour.

29. Sir Gilbert Pickering to inform himself of the case of Mr. Tresham, prisoner in Newgate, and report, when Council will take his petition into consideration.

30. The report formerly ordered to be made to the House by Col. Wauton, on behalf of Viscount Loftus, to be made by Mr. Darley.

31. The petition of James Lampriere referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to report what should be done for his relief.

32. The petition of John Barwick referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to send for Barwick, examine him, and report.

33. The Attorney-General to draw up a declaratory Act for driving all priests and Jesuits out of the nation, in which a certain time is to be set by which they are to be gone out of the land, or to be liable to a penalty. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 3–7.]

June 2. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. On the enclosed petition of Lieut.-Col. Read, late Governor of Poole, we think the third person approved by Council to be governor there should be in the government before any progress be made in the examination of that business, that the proceedings may be carried on with more equality, the persons to be produced as witnesses living under the government of the town. You are therefore not to proceed until such third person be actually in the government, and then go on with all expedition, and return an account. [*I.* 96, *p.* 214.]

June 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Sequestration Commissioners, cos. Cheshire, Derby, and Stafford. We formerly gave order for seizing and securing the estate of John Shalcross, but having since taken off such seizure, we desire you to do so, and set free his estate, unless there shall be some other cause for continuing it under security than the order of Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 214.]

June 2. **85.** Thomas Violet to the Committee of the Council of State for removing the obstructions in the Mint.

According to your directions, I represent several ways how the service of the Mint may be done better than now, and save many hundred pounds a year paid to officers, besides employing able men who have skill in holding correspondence with foreign mints and merchants, and by that means will be vigilant to take all advantages for bringing treasure into the nation.

1. The inexperience of the present officers,—as the masterworker, warden, and comptrollers,—who have not been brought up in those ways, is one of the principal occasions of the obstructions of the Mint, for great quantities of foreign gold and silver are imported and exported, and never brought into the Mint; and by these means the merchants drive a trade inwards and outwards, and never pay

Hosted by Google

1651.
June 2. excise, or customs, as they bring in gold and silver 'customs' free openly; but when they transport it without license, it is sent away privately.

2. The place of masterworker of the Mint was formerly in possession of some goldsmith, and the reason was apparent, for he was to melt the silver and gold, and deliver it to the provost of moneyers, and the masterworker was to be skilled both in melting and making money, and so must be an artist and fit for that place.

But in King James and the late King's time, courtiers and gentlemen got the office of masterworker, as Sir Edw. Villiers, Sir Randall Cranfield, Sir Robert Harlow, Sir Thos. Ailesbury, Sir Ralph Freeman, and others, who, not being artists, were forced to get a goldsmith for their melter, and that was Sir John Wollaston, who is originally by that place under the masterworker, and the latter ought to appoint whom he pleases to melt the silver and gold for money, to make the best and cheapest contract he can for the State. The mischiefs thereby accruing are—

3. The master workers, Sir Thos. Ailesbury and Sir Ralph Freeman, were reduced for the profits of their office, only to take 500*l.* a year, and to account with the late King for all surplusage. Sir Edward Villiers, Sir Randall Cranfield, and others formerly had the same office, when almost all the profits of the Mint were annexed, and some years it was worth 5,000*l.* or 6,000*l.*, but the late King hearing thereof, reduced it, and only allowed the masterworker 500*l.* a year, to be paid out of the profits of the Mint only; at this time Alderman Wollaston's place was only looked upon as an inferior one of 20*l.* or 30*l.* a year, and neither the King nor the Council ever knew the value, or you may be sure they would never have let the servant have a place worth above 1,500*l.* a year, and the masterworker be tied up to 500*l.* a year fee. The place of melter was also so inconsiderable, in the eye of the State, that there was never a grant made of it under the Great Seal, and he was always held as an inferior clerk under the masterworker; but such blind bargains have been and are daily made, when the State puts ignorant officers into places they do not understand, upon the recommendations of friends.

4. From 1630 to 1646, 900,000*l.* a year was coined in silver, and Mr. now Sir John Wollaston had allowed for waste of melting 16 grains a lb. troy, which is 2*d.* on every three lbs. by tale; in 16 years, 14 millions of silver were coined in the Tower, and Sir John received 50,000*l.* for his waste in melting silver in the Mint; if the bargain had been contracted with him by knowing men, he would have done it for half the money, and thus much the State has lost, through the ignorance or knavery of the officers of the Mint, who would make such a contract with an inferior man, for then his fortunes were very weak; and by these means Sir John has raised himself to be an alderman, and to this day enjoys the same rate.

5. I offer to bear all the waste in melting silver in the Mint for the allowance of 10 grains the lb., almost ½ of the price Sir John has.

Hosted by Google

1651. June 2. I will resume the place of melter and master worker in one, for they are but one place; and for that service I shall demand but 120*l.* a year, and the master worker has 400*l.* a year allowed, so that the State will save by my discovery nearly 2,000*l.* a year, as they have paid the melter and master worker from 1630 to 1646. And if by my industry the Mint flourishes again, I ask but 120*l.* a year fee, as the master worker, which is not much above half the allowance you give Sir John for waste of melting the silver, and I will undertake to do it for 10 grains' waste, while he has 16 on every lb.

6. It is no marvel, when the public contracts are managed in this manner, that the common stock is wasted, and private persons grow so rich. By reading the transactions in Queen Elizabeth's time, I find she would quickly apprehend these advantages, and employ those of experience in such places, and made strict inquiry to know the secrets of all places and their profit, so that she did not give them blindfold, and rewarded highly all such as could serve her in these secrets. One instance, amongst many others, is remarkable; that she made one Carmarthen, an inferior clerk in the Custom House, comptroller of her farmers and customers, upon discovering that her farmers and great officers were making juggling bargains, to cozen her in her customs; and by Carmarthen's discovery, she made customer Smith double the rent he had formerly paid her, and ever esteemed Carmarthen, and protected him in his place of comptroller, to her dying day, though much against her treasurer Burleigh's will. The same countenance the State ought to give now to those that serve them in this kind, or they will have no service done.

7. The moneyers of the Mint,—finding a Frenchman coming in to work by a new way, seeing the Mint daily decay for want of work, and many of the coiners brought to great poverty for want thereof, and observing many obstructions arising for want of skilful officers to act in their behalf, whereby they are left destitute as sheep without a shepherd; and being informed almost every week that great quantities of gold and silver are imported, but never brought into the Mint, and the moneyers having had their working houses in the Mint, some plucked down and burned up by soldiers and others, and others so defaced and ruined that they will not be repaired for many hundred pounds, and every day the Mint is coming to more ruin and no care taken to prevent it; also seeing that the warden, master worker, and comptroller are not skilled in holding intelligence from foreign parts concerning the bringing in of money, nor in their places—have divers times desired me to assist them in setting right all these things, as by my former actions among them, they found no man in London but myself that could understand every part of their business, to set them to rights, and show the way for regulating their fellowship of moneyers. Many of them have freely offered, if I would undertake the care of their business, and hold intelligence to bring them in gold and silver to be coined, they would allow me one halfpenny the lb. weight out of their wages for all gold and silver they shall coin, either by the mill, after David Ramage's way, or otherwise. My suit therefore to you is that you will confirm and approve the same, and then I will be at the

Hosted by Google

1651. charge to keep the intelligence to cause money to be brought to the Mint.

8. If you approve of my making weights to weigh gold and foreign coin, I will expose them all to sale in the Mint, and make them, and only expect $\frac{1}{6}$th of the clear profit for my pains, attendance, and keeping servants to expose them to sale within the Tower, and I conceive the clear profit of this will, for many years, make above 1,000*l.* a year to the State. This will make in all 3,000*l.* a year, and I make no question of setting the Mint going, if you pass the Act against transporting gold and silver. If I find you do anything upon these propositions, I shall then lay open things of greater advantage and profit, and make a discovery how the State may manage the business to save many score of thousands of pounds in the year, by their customs and excise. Every 100,000 lbs. of silver costs the subject 3333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* coinage, and the State pays 2,400*l.* for workmen, coals, tools, and officers' fees; so in every 100,000*l.* coinage, the State now gets about 930*l.*, clear of all charges. [$3\frac{3}{4}$ *pages.*]

June 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Notwithstanding the order made yesterday, referring the business of the Peter and Jane to the Admiralty Committee, Mr. Frost may yet give out the order of Council made 30 May last, wherein the master of that ship was permitted to return to Portugal with her.

2. Order upon the petition of Barnaby Crofford, merchant, and the report from the Admiralty Committee, that it shall not be prejudicial to him to repair to Portugal.

3. The Committee for Examinations to order that Sir Edward Rodney be bailed in 1,000*l.* for himself, and two sureties in 500*l.* each, on the usual conditions.

4. The Committee for Examinations to send for Cols. Booth and Weynman, prisoners in the Tower, and examine them.

5. Col. Philip Weynman to have liberty to have his servant come to him, notwithstanding his close imprisonment in the Tower.

6. Lord Beauchamp, now close prisoner in the Tower, to have the liberty of that place, and so much to be signified to the Lieutenant.

7. Also John Belasyse, now close prisoner in the Tower, to have the liberty thereof.

8. To write the Lord Ambassador of Spain to write Archduke Leopold, in favour of the English merchants who have lately lost their goods upon the coast of Flanders, near Nieuport, for restitution of the goods, but no mention to be made of their value.

9. The report sent to Council by Dr. Walker, concerning the ships run aground at Nieuport, to be returned, and he desired to confer with the Admiralty Judges, and prepare a letter from Council to the Lord Ambassador of Spain, and bring it to Council on Thursday.

10. The auditors of imprests to audit the accounts of all the officers belonging to the ordnance office, and forthwith report the same to Council, that some course may be taken for payment of arrears due to them.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

11. Major-Gen. Harrison, Col. Fielder (?), and Col. Birch, to cause a view to be taken of Lancaster Castle, to see whether it be so far demolished as to be untenable, according to former order.

12. The petition of Rich. Chiverton and others referred to the Admiralty Committee.

13. The petitions of such gentlemen as have been secured in Lancashire and North Wales, and are not in the list of names reported this day, to be brought in next Thursday.

14. The Committee of Examinations to send for Samuel Buff and Thos. Atkins, of Boston, co. Lincoln, prisoners in the Gatehouse, examine them on the charge against them, and report, that order may be given therein.

15. The resident for the Duke of Florence to have his audience next Thursday, in the chamber of the Council of Trade, and Lord Grey, Sir Hen. Vane, Lords Commissioners Whitelock and Lisle, Mr. Challoner, and Sir Hen. Mildmay to be a committee to give him audience.

16. Sir Oliver Fleming to give notice hereof to the said resident, and bring him to the said audience.

17. Lords Commissioners Whitelock and Lisle, Lord Grey, Sir Hen. Vane, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Challoner, and Mr. Carew to be a committee to consider of the manner of giving audience to public ministers of foreign princes, and to offer to Council what they judge fit to be done.

20. The petition of John Bancroft referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to give direction therein.

21. The petition of Mary Fletcher referred to the Attorney General, who is to take care that the commonwealth may not suffer by the arrest now laid upon her, and that such relief may be given her as the law will allow.

22. To consider, the first business next Thursday, how Henry, the third son of the late King, shall be disposed of to some other place than the Isle of Wight.

23. The petition of Charles Benyon, purser of the Hector, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

24. Mr. Allein to report to the House that Council, on intelligence of designs of the enemy to land men in the Isle of Lovingland, or at Yarmouth, think an engineer should be sent down to view Yarmouth Pier, and other places thereabouts, to find out the fittest places for some fortifications to be made, to prevent the landing of foreign forces; and recommend that Lieut.-Col. Roseworm, who has done considerable service to the commonwealth, be appointed for that service, and have 8*s.* a day allowed him upon the establishment as engineer, and 2*s.* for a clerk; and that if the House agrees, he may be presently dispatched. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 7–10.]

June 3. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord Fairfax. We wrote you last week to furnish a coach with six horses for two doctors, whom we desired to go down to visit Lord Gen. Cromwell, he being sick in Scotland, and

Hosted by Google

are informed with how great readiness you gave that accommodation, which, being so seasonably done, to supply that exigency, we return you the thanks of Council for it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 215.]

June 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Kent. We hear by a petition of complaints against Capt. Robt. Joseph, whereby much discontent has been raised in that county. Examine such as can testify therein on both parts, and cross-examine such as the captain shall desire, and transmit the evidence to Council for their further order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 215.]

June 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Essex. Of the horse proportioned upon your county, as part of the 3,000 horse and 1,000 dragoons raised out of the militia, there are 26 wanting; send in those horse forthwith to Major Beard, that being made up his just numbers, he may be the better able to do the service for which they are appointed. As the other forces of the Militia are not now in being, there is the greater need that those appointed for the public safety should be completed to their full number, which we recommend to your special care. [*I.* 96, *p.* 216.]

June 3. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. Some ordnance having been embezzled from Portland Garrison, you are to speak with Lieut.-Col. Joyce, the governor there, and inform yourself of the whole particulars, and signify the same to us, that order may be given for its recovery. [*I.* 96, *p.* 216.]

June 3. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Harrison. Your letter to Major Salwey, concerning Majors Barton and Mercer, has been read at Council, and 200*l.* ordered to be paid to you out of the exigent money of Council, for their pay and for contingencies. As it will be very difficult to have money in this manner to continue that pay, and as all those forces are now put into an established way, take care, in naming any future officers, that the above-named Majors are not left unprovided for. [*I.* 96, *p.* 217.]

June 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Collectors of Prize Goods. Upon the petition of Jaques de la Vaigne, of the Greyhound of Dieppe, appointed to guard the fishermen trading between that port and England, and taken in Hastings Road by Capt. Geo. Haward, being chased in there by two Ostenders, we have thought fit that the said ship with her apparel should be discharged, and the captain permitted to proceed in his employment without interruption, he not molesting any vessels of this commonwealth; discharge her, and permit the captain to proceed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 217.]

June 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. We have for some time had under consideration the sending of commissioners into Scotland, with instructions for improving the lands there under the power of this commonwealth, for the benefit thereof; but we conceive it not so convenient in this conjuncture of time to publish the necessary

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

instructions. We therefore send thither Mr. Desborow, who, with Mr. Saltonstall already there, may receive and put in execution such directions as you think fit for the present to give them, until it be thought seasonable to send public instructions; and we desire that, out of the emoluments arising by their employment, you allow them such encouragement for their pains as you think fit. [*I.* 96, *p.* 218.]

June 5. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Archer of Clapham, minister, to have liberty to speak with Wm. Jenkins, prisoner in the Tower, without interruption, or without the presence of the Lieutenant of the Tower, or any from him.

2. Wm. Farr to have like permission to speak with his brother, Capt. Farr, prisoner in the Tower, and so much to be signified to the Lieutenant.

3. The Attorney General to make his report to Council next Monday, as to the proofs against the conspirators of London.

4. An instruction to be propounded, and added to the report to be made by Mr. Love for the Militia Commissioners, to secure the arms lately raised by the militia in the several counties, in safe places or safe hands.

5. Col. Wm. Barton to be bailed in a bond for 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, on the usual terms.

6. Also Richard Drake on bond in 400*l.*, and two sureties in 200*l.* each.

7. Sir Wm. Masham and Major Lister to be a committee to go forth and take the examination of Mr. Welsh, now without, and report the same to Council.

8. Sir Thomas Palmer to be bailed, on a bond for 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.*, upon the usual conditions.

9. Major Ennis to be discharged from imprisonment.

10. The report concerning Sir Rich. Price referred back to the Committee for Examinations, who are to dismiss him if they find nothing more against him than contained therein.

11. Hum. Edwards to cause the trunk belonging to Mrs. Welsh, lately come over from France, to be opened and searched in his presence, and give an account thereof to Council, and take security for her appearance before a committee to-morrow.

12. John Foot to have 20*l.* for good service, and Mr. Frost to pay it.

13. Mr. Scott to make a report to Council next Wednesday of what he has concerning Lady Carlisle.

14. The business of the Resident of Florence to be heard next Tuesday.

15. The letter of the Lords Ambassadors in Holland to be copied out and sent to Major-Lieut. Lambert, as also to the Committee for examinations.

16. The letter from Col. Deane to be reported to the House by Mr. Bond, with the report formerly ordered for Capt. Moulton to be made Commissioner of the Navy, and Master Attendant at Portsmouth.

17. An extract of the letter of the Lords Ambassadors, with the papers enclosed, to be reported to Parliament by Sir Hen. Mildmay.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

June 5. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

18. The letter of Lieut.-Col. Clarke, concerning Scilly, to be reported to the House by Sir Hen. Mildmay.

19. The letter of Mr. Prynne, directed to Nich. Love, and brought by him to Council, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

20. Mr. Clarke, now brought up prisoner, to be put into the custody of the Serjeant-at-arms, until further order, and Mr. Frost to pay the charge. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 11–13.]

June 5. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Popham. We wrote you last week to send a ship to Holland, to bring back the ambassadors, but do not know whether the Constant Warwick has returned there or not. If you have not sent any ship, dispatch two at once to receive those ambassadors and their retinue. Inform us what you know of affairs in those parts, so that upon consideration thereof, you may receive further order for disposing of the ships now with you, at or before Dunkirk. [*I.* 96, *p.* 219.]

June 5. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Surrey. We wrote you to cause a number of men to be impressed in your county; this has been put in execution in some parts, but not in the the west division, as there are no commissioners resident there. Repair thither, and put the Act of Parliament in execution, and cause the full number of men apportioned upon that county to be completed, and the men forthwith dispatched. [*I.* 96, *p.* 219.]

June 6. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The letter from Geneva of 18 April referred to the Admiralty Committee.

2. The petition of the merchants concerning the John trading to Guinea, and intending to touch at Barbadoes in her return, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

3. 50*l.* to be paid to ———, of which 20*l.* is to be paid to his wife and 30*l.* to himself, for his good services.

4. To write the Lords Ambassadors in Holland, enclosing copy of the intelligence sent out of France concerning Jersey, and the like to Colonel Bingham.

5. Mr. Darley to signify to Col. Bethel that Council accepts his excuse for not marching with the 500 men, and Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood is to be acquainted herewith, that he may appoint some fit person to their command.

6. Mr. Allein to speak with the Army Committee about that part of Major-Gen. Harrison's letter which concerns the pay of the brigade, that care may be taken for their pay to be with them 14 days before their month expires, so that they may have wherewith to subsist, in that wasted country where they are. The other part of the letter, concerning the sending of guns to him from Newcastle, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

7. To write Major-Gen. Harrison giving him notice of what is done herein.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

June 6. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

9. Sir Hen. Vane and Sir Arthur Hesilrigge to speak with Mr. Scott concerning the business represented by him to Council, and report to-morrow.

10. Sir Rich. Price and Major Ennis to be discharged from imprisonment.

11. The petition of Evan Vaughan, postmaster in Ireland, referred to the Irish Committee.

12. Order that—whereas Dudley Wild, Gualter Breames, Geo. Bowers, and Edw. Symons were going down to Kent, and were seized in their passage by the Governor of Tilbury Fort, as suspicious persons, and sent up to Council, and have been examined by a committee which reports that there was nothing found against them,—they be dismissed further attendance on Council. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 13–15.]

June 6. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. We have received your letter and information that Scilly is in possession of this commonwealth. That place has been several times very costly, both in reducing it and the mischief done by it, while it was in the power of the enemy, and it very much concerns the State to have it in safe hands and a good posture. Send the names of some persons fit for that government, that we may choose one, and that Lieut.-Col. Clarke may have leave to return, according to his desire and yours. There is a listing of horse in cos. Dorset and Somerset for the Scotch King; now that Scilly is taken, you can dispose to those parts some of your forces which have been quartered far west, as you judge fit for the service and safety of this commonwealth. [*I.* 96, *p.* 222; *I.* 20, *p.* 14.]

June 6. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Lambert. We enclose copy of a letter from the Ambassadors in Holland, containing (besides other occurrences of the posture of our affairs there), some of great concernment in order to the safety of the person of the Lord General. The Commonwealth is highly concerned in it; therefore take special care that the troops may be reviewed, and a strict observation taken of all that have put themselves into the service, who have come from beyond seas, or are not well-known; for we conceive you may have sufficient numbers of honest known men to fill up your troops, without taking in men unknown or doubtful. We believe this care has not been wanting in you, yet we would not be so far wanting in our duty as not to recommend it to you in a most especial manner. Take notice that the isles of Scilly are now all in our power, the isle of St. Mary with the castle in it, after the taking of Tresco and Bryar, being yielded upon articles. This we had by an express from that place, which arrived yesterday. It was to be delivered on Monday, the 2nd inst., hostages being given for performance when the messenger came away. [*I.* 96, *p.* 220.]

June 7. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Love, Mr. Lister, Mr. Say, and Mr. Darley added to the committee appointed last year for Whitehall; and it is to consider

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 7. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

what should be allowed for fire and candle for the guards in Whitehall, which was expended last year, and report.

2. John Scott, prisoner in York Castle, to be discharged, upon his own recognizance in 100*l.* on the usual conditions; and upon taking the engagement, he is to be set at liberty, his recognizance and engagement to be certified to Council, and this to be signified to the justices of peace for that county.

4. The petition of the owners and laders of the ships Jonathan and Sea Flower referred to the Admiralty Committee.

5. The petition of John Bird referred to the Committee for Examinations to consider and report.

6. The petition of Sir Thomas Palmer to be laid aside.

7. The letter from the Lord General of the 3rd inst. to be reported to the House by Sir Hen. Vane.

8. To send Sir Jas. Harrington a report, with a letter from the Commissioners in Ireland, ordered a week ago.

9. Col. Joseph Vaughan to be committed to the Tower for the same offence as Sir Matthew Brand.

10. The papers at the Committee of Examinations, prepared for the trial of Mr. Love, to be delivered to Mr. Attorney, to proceed to such trial in the High Court of Justice.

11. Mr. Attorney, and the rest of the counsel of the commonwealth to peruse the papers concerning Mr. Love, prisoner in the Tower, prepare all things for his trial in the High Court of Justice, and do their duty on behalf of the commonwealth.

12. The close imprisonment on Mr. Love taken off, in order to his trial in the High Court of Justice.

13. The Committee of Examinations to report next Thursday their examinations concerning Bird, late searcher at Gravesend.

14. Col. Fras. Lassells added to the gentlemen appointed to take care for making Mulgrave Castle untenable, and the commission to be sent to him.

15. Order that John Ashburnham may apply to the justices of peace for a license to travel into the West, they observing the rules appointed by the Act. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 16–17.]

June 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Bingham. There has been a petition presented to Council from Peter de Beauvoir, an inhabitant of Guernsey, representing what has been done by Joshua Gossalin, also an inhabitant there, against him, by way of recrimination for his complaining here against him for his misdemeanors and miscarriages. As the persons concerned are residents there, and the matter more fit to be examined there, we enclose the petition, and desire you to examine the parties, and return their depositions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 224.]

June 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Wm. Constable. Understanding from the Governor of Hereford that the garrison there is in want of powder, you are to make such supply as you judge fit, as also to the garrisons

Hosted by Google

of South Wales, and certify to Council, that the same may be returned to you again. [*I.* 96, *p.* 225.]

June 9. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To write the Governor of Rye to deliver back to the Frenchmen the boats taken by Capt. Hart, and all belonging to them in his hands.

2. To send for Capt. Hart to know for what cause he took the French fisher boats, and if he cannot show cause, then he is to restore all he took from them, or give satisfaction.

4. The petition of Capt. Withering referred to the Admiralty Committee.

5. Also the petition of Roger Jones, master of the Expedition.

6. The Irish and Scotch Committtee to consider how the moneys appointed by order of Parliament of 20 May last, to be paid to Viscountess Ranelagh, may be settled and paid.

7. The letter from the Governor of Carlisle of the 4th inst. referred to the Ordnance Committee.

9. Col. Birch's letter from Liverpool, of the 6th inst., as to money disbursed by him, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, to consider whence the same should be paid, that warrants may be issued accordingly.

10. The letter now read to be sent in answer to that from Col. Holland, about his giving security, upon which he was to have been bailed.

11. The letter of Col. Birch from Liverpool of the 6th inst., as to taking off the customs for goods sent to Scotland, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

14. The report from the Irish and Scotch Committee, concerning the demolishing of Nottingham Castle, approved of, and orders issued accordingly.

15. Mr. Fielder to ask Mr. Caryll whether he will accept the place of preacher to Council, in the chapel at Whitehall, on each Lord's day in the afternoon, and report his answer.

17. To answer the petition of William Heveningham, Vice-Admiral of Suffolk, that Council leaves it to him to take such course as the law allows, for clearing the State's right to certain goods which were put on shore upon the coast of Suffolk.

18. The petition of Wm. Heveningham, Vice-Admiral for Suffolk, that Dr. Clere Talbot may be his deputy, and William Sheepley his registrar, referred to the Admiralty Committee to inform themselves whether these persons are fit to be entrusted with those employments, and report.

19. Upon representation of Col. Holland's desires to be freed from entering into a new recognizance, having already given security in a greater sum upon a former occasion, or to have up that security, Council, in respect of the charge now depending against him, does not hold it fit to discharge the former recognizance, which there may be cause to put in suit, in case the same be forfeited, as is informed;

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 9. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

and they also declare that the Colonel, being now in restraint upon new matter, must enter into a bond with sureties, according to the late order of Council directing the same, if he desires to make use of that order in relation to his liberty.

20. John Loving, gent., prisoner in the Fleet, to be further examined by the Committee of Examinations.

21. Also to have the liberty of the Fleet, provided he be kept safe.

22. The Committee of Examinations to examine the informations against Capt. Peacock and Mr. Savadge, prisoners at Gloucester, and order as they judge fit.

23. The petition of Mr. Thorold referred to the Committee of Examinations, to order or report.

24. Capt. Bough and Capt. Atkyn to be bailed on bonds of 600*l.* each, with two sureties each in 300*l.*, on the usual conditions.

25. Bridges, prisoner at Carlisle, to be bailed by Col. Fitch, himself in 200*l.* and two sureties each in 100*l.*, on the usual conditions. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 18–20.]

June 9. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. The Ann sloop at Portsmouth, lately taken from the enemy, having been condemned as prize in the Admiralty Court, Council have thought fit that she be forthwith repaired, rigged, and fitted for sea, and delivered over by inventory and indenture to the Governor of the Isle of Wight, or whom he shall appoint to command her, for the service of that island. [*I.* 96, *p.* 225.]

June 9. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Whetham, Governor of Portsmouth. The place of master attendant, for which you recommend Capt. Batten, is already bestowed upon Capt. Robt. Moulton, senior, but the party you recommend may be hereafter considered for such employment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 225.]

June 9. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Rye. Certain fishermen of Calais, who had a protection from Cols. Deane and Popham, have been taken by Capt. Johnston, and brought into Rye, and the boats are now there; you are forthwith to deliver the boats and all the things therein to the owners, so that the men may follow their employments. [*I.* 96, *p.* 226.]

June 9. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Thos. Poulton, Governor of Nottingham Castle, Thos. Comble, Mayor of Nottingham, Robert Reynes, John Martin, Wm. Drury, Wm. Richards, and John Mason. We have received your letter as to the demolishing of Nottingham Castle, and leave it to you to see it effectually done within 14 days, so that the castle and all the outworks and fortifications be altogether demolished before 10 November. We are content that Major Poulton have all the materials for his own use, he paying Daniel Judd 12*l.* for his charges in sending some persons to view the castle on behalf of the

Hosted by Google

commonwealth; and for whatever any of you do herein, you shall be indemnified against whosoever may pretend anything against you for this cause. [*I.* 96, *p.* 227.]

June 9. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. You will see, by the enclosed extract of a letter from the Governor of Carlisle, the necessity for a surgeon's chest for that garrison; we recommend to your care the providing and transporting it forthwith. [*I.* 96, *p.* 228.]

June 9. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Johnston. Certain fishermen of Calais, who had license from Cols. Popham and Deane to fish without interruption, have been taken by you, and the boats brought into Rye. We have ordered the delivery of the boats, and you are to signify why you took those boats, against the Generals' license, and cause such goods to be restored as have been embezzled, so that the poor men may follow their calling, being otherwise very inconsiderable men. [*I.* 96, *p.* 228.]

June 9. Whitehall. Council of State to the Sheriffs of London and Middlesex. We have been informed, by the certificate of the Lord Mayor and Recorder, and of Alderman Kenrick, that three of those who lately robbed Lady Armyne were apprehended, prosecuted, and convicted by James Isam, Thos. Swetenham, and others, for which there is 30*l.* due to them by Act of Parliament, to be paid by the sheriffs of the county where the same is done, which reward has been a great motive to men to prosecute and take such offenders, and has been a discouragement to wicked persons to make such attempts, and a great means to preserve the peace. Such as do those good services should have all encouragement, and seeing it is not money out of your purse, but money which you are to account for and pay, we recommend and desire you, according to the directions of that Act, to forthwith pay the said 30*l.* to the persons mentioned in the said certificate. [*I.* 96, *p.* 229.]

June 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The committee to whom the business of Scilly was referred to take care for exchange of the prisoners at Jersey, and for some relief for them meantime.

2. The same committee to consider the paper given in by Mr. Darley concerning Mr. Ridghill.

3. Two blank commissions to be sent to Col. Bingham, for lieutenants of foot for his own and Capt. Lacie's companies.

4. Lady Hartop, Mrs. Davers, and Mrs. Stocke, sisters to Thos. Cooke, to have liberty to speak privately with him in the Tower without interruption, until further order.

6. Mr. Stiles, late minister at Hull, to have liberty to repair thither for the ordering of his family there, and continue for one month, but not to go there before 1 July next.

7. Sir John Trevor, and the committee formerly named for removing such of the statues from James's House as were appointed for White-

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

hall Garden, to let the trustees and contractors for the late King's goods understand the minds of Council for the removal of the rest of the statues, that the places where they are may be fitted for quartering soldiers.

9. The Irish and Scotch Committee to send for the officers of a foot company lately quartered at Barnet, concerning whom Mr. Leman can give information, and examine them concerning their company taking free quarter, and take such course as they shall judge fit for their offences.

10. The information given in this day, in reference to sea business, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to give such orders as they think fit, and take notice that the business be put under secrecy, and not communicated to any but such as are to be employed in it. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 20–22.]

June 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Fitch, Governor of Carlisle. We have received your letter concerning Bridges, your prisoner; he is to be bailed on recognizance in 200*l.*, with two sureties in 100*l.* each, in the usual terms; this done you are to set him at liberty, if he is in restraint for no other cause than what is expressed by you. [*I.* 96, *p.* 230.]

June 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the [Commissioners of the] High Court of Justice. In pursuance of the power given to this Council by Parliament, we have appointed that Christopher Love, prisoner in the Tower, and Mr. Gibbons, prisoner in the Fleet, be brought to trial before your court; and we desire you to send for and proceed against them according to law and justice, when you judge fit. [*I.* 69, *p.* 230.]

June 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Luke Robinson, M.P. James Chomley is coming to dwell at Whitby, and is ill affected; it is conceived that his being there, having an interest in the workmen and servants about the alum works, being persons generally of a mean and mercenary condition, may bring danger to the peace and quiet of those parts. Send for and examine him as to his intention of coming thither, and if you conceive his being there will occasion danger, take his recognizance with two sureties not to come within 20 miles of Whitby, without special leave of Parliament or Council, and signify to us what you shall do herein. [*I.* 96, *p.* 231.]

June 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Committee for London. Marcellus Rivers, prisoner in the Fleet, has committed many outrageous acts of violence upon the keepers while he has been there, and has endeavoured to break out of prison; he was formerly in one of the Counters in London, and examinations were then taken by the Militia Committee, which we wish to peruse; send either the originals or authenticated copies of such examinations, for Council to use as they see fit. [*I.* 96, *p.* 232.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Ayscue. We have ordered a supply of victuals to be put on board your ship, that you may proceed on your voyage; return with your fleet to Plymouth, to take in such provisions, and continue there till further orders from Parliament or Council, which you will receive before your victuals are all on board. [*I.* 96, *p.* 232.]

June 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commanders-in-Chief at Newcastle. We lately gave Col. Rokeby license to transport a number of Scotch prisoners to France, and he, conceiving that he might obtain leave for transportation of some horses for his own use there, caused some to be brought to Newcastle, but being informed the leave would not be granted, did not ship them. We are informed, by the petition of Lieut.-Col. Johnson, his agent here, that the horses have since been seized and detained by you, which seizure would more properly have belonged to the Customs' officers, whose work it is, if the horses had been shipped; you are therefore forthwith to cause them to be redelivered to Lieut.-Col. Johnson, that he may dispose of them in England for the use of the proprietors. [*I.* 96, *p.* 233.]

June 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Thos. Poulton, Governor of Nottingham Castle, Thos. Camble, Mayor of Nottingham, and Robert Reynes, John Martin, Wm. Drury, Wm. Richards, and John Mason. Having given order for demolishing Nottingham Castle, and being informed that there is a great quantity of brass and iron ordnance, arms, ammunition, &c. belonging to the commonwealth, which will likely be embezzled if care is not taken, let them be sent by water to Hull, and thence to the Tower at London; also let other provisions not mentioned in the account, which may be serviceable to the State, be sent, with an inventory, so that the officers of the Tower may know what they are to receive. [*I.* 96, *p.* 234.]

June 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Committee for Examinations to peruse the list of the serjeant's men, and consider which are to be continued, not exceeding 12, and which discharged.

3. To write the generals and all other commanders and officers of the fleet that Parliament having given a pass to Joas de Guiamaras, to return home to Portugal, they are not to molest or interrupt him or his retinue.

4. John Jethell to be committed prisoner to the Tower upon the same terms as Sir Mathew Brand and the rest.

5. The gentlemen late committed to Dover and Leeds Castle, Kent, by warrants of Council, to be bailed on bond, with sureties in such sums as the Committee of Examination think fit, with the usual conditions.

6. The business of garrisons to be considered to-morrow.

7. The Committee for Examinations to send for some persons in custody of whom they have a list, and examine them concerning matters depending before them, and report their examinations, that some order may be given.

Hosted by Google

1651. June 11.

VOL. XV.

COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

8. The business concerning Lady Carlisle to be taken up next Friday.

9. The petition of John Waldram referred to the Admiralty Committee.

10. The Committee for Examinations to inform themselves of all persons lately committed by order of Council in the western parts of England or elsewhere, and of what is laid to their charge, and if they find nothing against them for which they may be longer detained, to order that they be bailed on bond in reasonable sums; such as they shall find guilty of any crimes they are to report to Council, for further order.

11. The petition of Humphrey Frodsham referred to the Committee for Examinations.

12. The petition of Catelyne Van Schelvergen referred to the Admiralty Committee.

13. Edw. Torleton, prisoner in the Gatehouse, to be discharged.

14. The keeper to be requested to use him well with reference to fees.

15. The petition of John Hendrys referred to the Committee to which Mr. Jolly and Mr. Winstanley's petitions are referred, where Sir Jas. Harrington has the chair.

16. The petition of Wm. Colbie, prisoner at James's house, referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to bail him in reasonable sums.

17. Sir Hump. Bennett to be discharged, on bond in 2,000*l.* for himself, and two sureties in 1,000*l.* each, with the usual conditions; also giving Council some places besides his own county, in one of which he will reside as Council shall make choice, for 6 months.

18. The petition of Dick Janson, of Middleburgh, merchant, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

19. To write the Commissioners of Haberdashers' Hall to certify Council how much the two-fifths allowed by them to Lord Strange, son of the Earl of Derby, amounts to.

20. The petition of James Waynwright referred to the Irish Committee, who are to appoint where the payment of the money may be made to him.

21. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Sir John Trevor, Alderman Alleyn, and Mr. Challoner to be a committee to go from Council to the committee of Parliament for Whitehall, to acquaint them with the case of Mr. Milton, in regard of their positive order for his speedy remove out of his lodgings in Whitehall, and to endeavour with them that Mr. Milton may be continued where he is, in regard of the employment which he is in to Council, which necessitates him to reside near Council.

22. The same committee who were appointed to send down the physicians and apothecary to the Lord General to consider what is fit to be allowed them for their pains in that journey, and report.

23. The physicians to be sent for to attend Council to-morrow at 5 p.m.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

24. To write Col. Carter to take care that the persons mentioned in his letter of 25th May, for having fallen upon some soldiers in a violent way, be secured until the next general sessions for the county, and to bind over the prosecutor and witnesses to appear against them, and to let him know that the judges of the circuit will be written to, to call upon the case.

25. To write the judges who are to go upon the circuit to call upon the business of the insurrection at Llanvulterig at their next sessions for that county, and to give an account to Council of what they do therein.

26. The petition of Capt. John Baskett, governor of Cowes Castle, referred to the Ordnance Committee, to consider where the money may be had for him which he has disbursed in securing the castle, and his particulars of wants.

27. The Committee for Examinations to send for Messrs. Jackson, Nolton, Robinson, Cawton, Blackmore, Herrick, Haviland, Watson, Cranford, and Cawdry, Col. Souton and Lieut.-Col. Jackson, in safe custody, and examine them concerning their share in the London conspiracy, and report to Council.

28. To write Col. Birch enclosing the petition of the daughters of the Earl of Derby, and desire him to certify the manner of their usage since they have been in the garrison of Liverpool. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 22–26.]

June 11. Whitehall. Council of State to Alderman Dickinson [of York]. Understanding by the petition of Rich. Sheerburne, of Dunmoe, co. York, that he has been imprisoned for some time in York Castle, for merely going above five miles from his habitation, according to the Act, we conceive it fit, as he has petitioned us for his liberty, to let him be dismissed, upon his own bond in 200*l.* for his future good behaviour. [*I.* 96, *p.* 235.]

June [11.] **86.** Resolutions of the Clothiers, Staplers, and Fellmongers, according to an Order of the Council of Trade of 14 May 1651. At their meeting on the 15th, they chose four men out of each company, and appointed to meet again the 29th, to consider of expedients for regulating buying, and selling wool, and agreed,—

1. That it should be desired that the export of wool, sheep and lambs' skins, fullers' earth, and clay, be felony in the merchant or owner, confiscation of the ship to the mariners, and forfeiture of the value of the goods to any who have knowledge and fail to inform.

2. That none use the trade of buying and selling of wool but such as have served seven years' apprenticeship thereto.

3. That fellmongers be allowed to buy and sell fell wool of all sorts, as belonging to their trade.

4. That all deceit and abuses in the winding and making-up of wool, either in the winder or grower, shall be punishable.

It was further resolved by the fellmongers that for the encouragement of clothiers, some strict penalty should be inflicted, to prevent any but clothiers and such as convert it into other manufactures,

Hosted by Google

June 11. buying fleece wool of the same year's growth before 1 Aug., and fell wool before 30 Sept.

That none should buy and sell fleece wool but such as should alter the property of the same, but this was objected to by the staplers.

That which the fellmongers desired, and was excepted against by the clothiers and staplers was concerning the buying and selling of fleece wool, with the proviso to alter the property, and to be limited in the time as above stated, and to make it fit for several manufactures.

Another meeting was held on 10 June, but only the staplers and fellmongers attended; and this gives occasion to the fellmongers to desire the Council of State to seriously consider their former proposals, and their undoubted right of buying and selling fleece wool as well as fell wool,—with reference to the second and third article in the Act by which the Council of State are empowered to sit,—together with the petitions of the several growers. [1 *page.*]

June 11. **87.** Certificate of Andrew Cater, Edw. Taylor, and Geo. Rookes, wool staplers to the Council for Trade. According to your order of 14 May last, we met with the clothiers and fellmongers to consider the matter referred to us, but the wool growers wholly declined meeting with us; and as the clothiers and fellmongers do not fully concur with us and the rest of the society of staplers, we certify as follows:—

1. That for advance of the clothing trade, the transportation of wools and fullers' earth should be prohibited under severe penalties.

2. That whereas there are a great number of jobbers and broggers in this nation,—who are neither clothiers, staplers, nor fellmongers, but of other professions, as drapers, innkeepers, tailors, joiners, tanners, &c., who buy great quantities of fleece and fell wool, by reason whereof much is engrossed by them, and the clothiers and the clothing trade much prejudiced,—it should be provided that no person, not being either a clothier or manufacturer of wool, stapler, or fellmonger (excepting the wool grower who may have liberty to sell the wool of his own growth) shall directly or indirectly buy or sell any fleece or fell wool, of the growth of this commonwealth, under a fit penalty.

3. That it is properly the trade of a fellmonger only to buy wool fells and sheep skins, and to pull the wool off the skins and sell the fell wool, as also to make the sheep skins into leather; and it does not belong to the trade of a fellmonger to buy any fleece wool, yet many fellmongers buy and sell great quantities thereof, and it is therefore left to your Committee as to how far they shall be limited therein.

4. It is the proper and ancient right of staplers to buy and sell the wool of the growth of this commonwealth, they being a necessary party in relation both to the wool growers, clothiers, and manufacturers of wool both of the old and new drapery, the staplers being an ancient corporation, and having constantly used their trade of buying and selling wool, and having no other means of livelihood.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

5. As divers clothiers and manufacturers of wool have wholly left off their own trade, and become buyers and sellers of wool, although not manufacturing any part thereof, no clothier or manufacturer who shall not actually continue or keep his trade of clothing or manufacturing should buy any wool whatsoever, under a fit penalty.

6. As there is great abuse and much deceit used in the winding and making-up of fleeces of wool with lambs' wool, refuse wool, cott, tar, tail locks, hinder shanks, clay, dung, cumber, and other trash, as also by branding and marking sheep with pitch, and frequently in places where the wool is finest, whereby the fleece becomes more weighty, to the deceit and loss of the buyer, it should be provided that no person should wind or make up any fleece wool before the same is sufficiently washed, or wind up any fleece wool wherein any lambs' wool, refuse wool, &c. are put, as also that all growers of wool shall, at or before the shearing, cut off all the brands or pitch marks from the wool, under a fit penalty. [1⅛ *page.*]

June 11. Cambridge. **88.** Patent by Edw. Montague, Earl of Manchester, chancellor of the university of Cambridge, granting to Thos. Fettiplace, medical student, after examination by Francis Glisson and Rob. Eade, M.D.s, the right of practising medicine wherever he pleases. [*Parchment, Latin, unsigned.*]

June 12. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Jekell to be respited from going to the Tower until to-morrow, and to be examined meantime by the Committee for Examinations, and Mr. Archer, the minister, to be permitted to speak with him.

2. The petition of John Richards referred to the Admiralty judges, who are to report to Council what they think fit to be done.

3. The Committee for Law business to consider how commissions may be forthwith issued for the trial of maritime offenders, and Mr. Frost to look out such papers as he has concerning such prisoners.

5. The representation concerning the wrongs done to the merchants of this commonwealth by the King of Spain's ministers, and especially at the Canary Islands, to be reported to the House, and a letter prepared to the King to be offered to the House, if they shall think fit to write in that behalf.

6. The Committee appointed to consider the price of wines to bring in something next Monday, and Mr. Frost to put Mr. Say in mind thereof.

7. The business of demolishing Scarborough Castle referred back again to the Irish and Scotch Committee, and all former orders concerning it suspended.

8. To write the Governor of Dover Castle, enclosing a copy of the information against Wallop and Rogers of Dover, and to desire him to examine them, and return the examinations to Council.

9. Col. Sowton, Lieut.-Col. Jackson, and Ralph Robinson, minister, to be committed to the Tower for the same cause as others who were secured for having a hand in the London conspiracy.

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

June 12. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

10. Mr. Leman to remind the Army Committee to send a physician and some apothecaries to the army, there being great want of them, so many being sick.

11. The business of the garrisons to be considered to-morrow.

12. Dr. Wright and Dr. Bates to have 200*l.* each for their pains in going to Scotland, by order of Council, to visit the Lord General at Edinburgh, in his late sickness, to be paid by Mr. Frost out of the money in his hands for Council.

13. 40*l.* to be paid by Mr. Frost to the apothecary who went with the doctors to Scotland for his pains.

14. Order, upon the petition of Arthur Jackson, clerk,—praying that in regard of his great infirmities, Council will not send him to prison, but accept bail for his appearance,—that bail be taken of him on bond in 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, on the usual term.

15. The petition of the gunners and officers of Hurst Castle recommended to the Revenue Committee; Sir Hen. Mildmay to care of this business.

16. The letter of Col. Fenwick from Berwick referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

17. A patent to be prepared for John Mathews to be porter to the Mint, in the room of John Denbie, deceased, and with the same allowance. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 27–30.]

June 12. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Oxford. We wrote you to send 100 horse out of your county to Scotland, but only 80 were sent; you are to send away the remaining 20 with all expedition. [*I.* 96, *p.* 235.]

June 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Rich. Robinson and Ralph Rymer, Justices of Peace for co. York. John Scott petitions that he has been detained in prison at York for some months, for going above five miles from his habitation, contrary to the Act for confinement of delinquents, and that by his long imprisonment, he is reduced to such want that he is now put into the dungeon or lower gaol, amongst the common prisoners, by reason of which his condition is very miserable. Send for and examine him as to the cause of his commitment, and if you find the cause only what is herein-mentioned, discharge him, on taking the engagement, and entering into his recognizance in 100*l.* to appear before Council when summoned, and to be of good behaviour; and return such recognizance and engagement, when executed, to Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 236.]

June 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Bingham, Governor of Guernsey. Certain soldiers of Guernsey garrison, now in prison at Jersey, have been very faithful both in service and in prison. Keep them on the musters till they can be discharged, and meantime see that moneys are sent for their subsistence. [*I.* 96, *p.* 237.]

June 13. Council of State. Day's Proceedings.

2. The petition of Nich. Lobell and Jas. Row referred to the Admiralty Committee.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 13. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

3. Jean Bernard of France, servant to Sir Wm. Davenant, prisoner in the Tower, to be discharged from his imprisonment in the Gatehouse, if it is only for not going as a soldier to Ireland when impressed.

4. The articles of Scilly to be considered next Tuesday, and the members of Council to have notice to be present.

5. To send to Dr. Walker to attend Council next Tuesday.

6. The letter from Lieut.-Col. Clarke from Scilly, and the whole matter referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to consider it to-morrow, when Capt. Hatsell is to attend; the order of Parliament made this day, for examining the defect of provisions in the ships sent to Scilly, also referred to the said Committee.

7. Dr. Goddard to have 100*l.* given for his care and pains with the Lord General in his sickness.

8. Dr. Goddard to be recommended to the Universities' Committee to be made master of a college, and Sir Hen. Vane is desired to acquaint them that Council, in consideration hereof, have given him a smaller sum than they would have done, for his care in the Lord General's sickness.

9. Edw. Seymour, prisoner at Exeter, to have leave, upon Mr. Wallop's desire, to go to Holcomb Regis, with some officer to take charge of him, and to remain there 8 or 10 days, for dispatching some business concerning Mr. Wallop.

10. The letter of Wm. Disney from Chester, of the 10th instant, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to prepare letters and orders necessary for carrying on of that service.

11. Mr. Carter to take care that room be made in Scotland Yard for laying of such timber as shall come from Marylebone Park to be carried by water to Deptford and Woolwich.

12. The Committee for Examinations to examine Francis Wilford, sent up by Col. Wauton, and report, and the Colonel's letter and the examinations enclosed to be sent to the said Committee.

13. The letter of Major-Gen. Desborow from Plymouth, of the 10th instant, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

14. The letter of Anth. Archer, from aboard the Merchant frigate, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

15. The wives of Lieut.-Col. Jackson, Major Sowton, and Mr. Robinson, minister, now prisoners in the Tower, to have liberty to speak with their husbands, in presence and hearing of the Lieutenant, so that they may supply them with necessaries.

16. The letters from Rye of the 10th instant, with a French commission enclosed, referred to the Admiralty Committee. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 31–34.]

June 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Popham. We wrote you to send two fit ships to Holland for bringing away the Ambassadors, whose time of continuance there expires about the 23rd instant; if not yet sent, send them forthwith, that the Ambassadors may not want means of transportation, when the time is expired. [*I.* 96, *p.* 237.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
June 13. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Being informed by the physicians who were lately sent to visit the Lord General that there is a great want of physicians [surgeons] and apothecaries there for the Army, and that provision should be made for sending some qualified persons to take care of its health, we recommend you to take order therein. [*I.* 96, *p.* 238; 20, *p.* 31.]

June 14. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Five pounds to be allowed for removing the statues at James's House to a more convenient place.

2. The petition of Sir Rich. Norton, Bart., referred to the Committee of Examinations, who are to examine what is against him and report.

3. Next Wednesday appointed for considering what may be done by Council for ordering the militia forces, so that they may be useful for the security of the nation.

4. The petition of Sir Gerard Lowther, Sir Paul Davies, and Sir Robt. Meredith, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee to consider what power Council has to dispose of the 50,000*l.* upon delinquents' estates, and what is fit to be done.

5. Capt. Farr to be brought before the Committee for Examinations next Monday, to be examined concerning the London conspiracy, and they are to report the same to Council the same day.

6. Mr. Cockayne to have liberty to have free discourse with Mr. Robinson, now close prisoner in the Tower, by himself, and so much is to be signified to the Lieutenant of the Tower.

7. The Committee for Examinations to discharge Dr. Swadling from imprisonment, upon such terms as they think fit.

8. Mr. Frost to consider the bill of Rich. Stevens, one of the serjeant-at-arms' deputies, for keeping Dr. Swadling some months, and to make him reasonable allowance.

9. Mr. Frost to pay 500*l.* to Mr. Carter, surveyor of works, on account, to be employed about the repairs of Whitehall, the Mews, and Somerset House, in pursuance of the order of Parliament of May last.

10. Col. Berkstead to bring to the Committee for Examinations the examinations taken by him concerning Mr. Meredith.

11. Order upon some informations sent from Scotland against Tobias Swinburne, B.C.L., of York, for holding correspondence with the enemies,—on which he was apprehended and brought before Council, and, being examined, denied what was laid to his charge, or that he has in any way acted directly or indirectly against Parliament, since his composition with them, and he having also taken the engagement, and certificate being made by Dr. Micklethwaite, of Yorkshire, justice of peace, and well affected, on behalf of Swinburne, and giving just grounds of suspicion against Tobias Swinden, a minister near York, who has been in Scotland—that Swinburne be discharged.

12. To answer concerning the Gabriel, that Parliament referred it to Council, and they to the Admiralty Judges and Advocate, to state the matter of fact, who report that the cause is not before them in the Admiralty Court, but that there was an information in the Court

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 14. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

of Exchequer, exhibited by Edward Deavers, one of the Deputy Commissioners for the Customs, that he had arrested the said ship at Topsam, co. Devon, as forfeited for bringing six pipes of wine of the growth of France from beyond sea, contrary to an Act of Parliament in that behalf; and that it was certified out of that court that the said ship was not yet recovered as forfeited, and that by the said Act, the forfeitures are to be recovered in any of the courts of record at Westminster, and that Council finds the cause to be in its proper place in the Court of Exchequer, where the petitioners may expect speedy justice.

13. Fifty prisoners of war of the enemy, now in the several gaols of London, Winchester, Yarmouth, &c. to be released, on parole to go for Jersey, to procure the exchange of so many of our men now prisoners there; and 25*l.* out of the tenths of prizes, to be equally distributed to them, to carry them to Jersey, and to be paid by the collectors for prize goods to Capt. John Clarke, who is to see it distributed amongst them. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 34–38.]

June 14. Whitehall. **89.** Authority by Sir Jas. Harrington and Thos. Challoner on behalf of the Mint Committee to David Ramadge, to make some patterns as broad as a shilling, a halfcrown, and a 20*s.*-piece of gold, in a mill; and, if he can, with letters round the edge, or otherwise, according to Queen Elizabeth's pattern of mill money, or any other medals or pieces he has; so that the Mint Committee may see his several pieces, and consider what is fit to be presented to the Council of State, as the most handsome way of making money for the commonwealth. [*Copy,* ⅔ *page.*]

June 16. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

3. Capt. Ralph Farr to be committed close prisoner to the serjeant-at-arms, for the same cause as he was committed to the Tower, and his brother to have leave to speak with him, as he had at the Tower.

5. The Lieutenant of the Tower to send the following prisoners to the High Court of Justice, or to any of the counsel of the commonwealth who send for them, viz., Major Alford, Hen. Potter, Major Adams, Arthur Jackson, and Jo. Jekyll.

6. The commission prepared for the Governor of Dover Castle approved, and to be fairly written, and signed and delivered.

7. The letter of Major-Gen. Harrison from Penrith referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

8. The Committee for Examinations to send for Mr. Paunceforth and Mr. Kilburne, who are to bring with them their books containing the proceedings of the late High Court of Justice, that the committee may be satisfied concerning the sentence given by that court upon certain persons who are still in restraint; and the said committee is to report to Council what they find hereupon.

9. The letters of Sir Geo. Ayscue, from Plymouth, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

10. Also the letter of Capt. Pierce.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 16. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

11. The letter of the Governor of Portsmouth referred to the Ordnance Committee, who are to hasten their report concerning that garrison.

12. Mr. Scott to manage the business of intelligence, both at home and abroad, for the service of the State.

13. John Belasyse to have liberty for three days to go abroad, with such keepers as the Lieutenant of the Tower shall appoint, for dispatching affairs relating to his family, and so much to be signified to the Lieutenant of the Tower.

14. The Committee for Examinations to send for and examine Dan Boulton, prisoner in the Tower, and report the case to Council.

15. The petition of Thom. Cowld, late commander of the Paradox frigate, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

16. The petition of Louisa, wife of Jno. Houston, for a pass granted.

17. The letters and papers from Ireland to be reported to the House to-morrow by Mr. Scott.

18. The report concerning Col. Slaughter to be made by the Committee for Examinations to-morrow.

19. The Gift of God, surprised by Capt. John Johnston, commander of the John, and brought into Portsmouth, to be restored to the owners, with all her tackle, money or goods, and her commander permitted to proceed in his fishing employment.

20. The French vessel of Dieppe, called the Bear, John Mosier commander, lately taken by the ships Friendship and Eagle, employed in the service, to be discharged, with all her tackle, and two guns, &c., and the commander permitted to proceed in his employment. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 38–41.]

June 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Popham. We have seen your letter to Sir Hen. Vane, certifying the state of those parts [about Dunkirk] and that there is no great likelihood of any of the enemy being transported thence [for England], but only some pirates there likely to come out. Therefore dispose of your ships as may be best for the service, leaving there such only as shall be fit for keeping in the said pirates, that they may not come forth to infest those seas and interrupt trade. [*I.* 96, *p.* 239; 19, *p.* 38.]

June 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. We gave order to Col. Popham to victual the Unity and Reason, two merchant ships formerly in the States' service, for six weeks, for better enabling him to prosecute a service of concernment; and as that was done, we desire you to sign a bill upon the treasurer of the Navy for payment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 239.]

June 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Bingham. Thos. Ridghill, a prisoner in Jersey, who was intercepted by the enemy upon some service he was employed in by direction from Council, has lain there 18 months, and is in great want of clothes and means of subsistence; deliver 10*l.* to Capt. Jno. Clarke, out of the contingent money, to

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

carry with him to Jersey, for supply of Ridghill, which he is to lay out for or give to him, or else return to you. [*I.* 96, *p.* 240.]

June 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for cos. Kent, Oxon, Salop, and Chester. Sometime since, we gave direction for the speedy impressing and marching a number of men from your country to the water side for Ireland, yet none have arrived at the appointed port. It will be a great disadvantage if that service, which has been thus far carried on with many difficulties, and at great charge, should now, when this summer's vigorous prosecution might promise a good account, suffer by any neglect. The many garrisons already taken, and those which we hope will be reduced this summer, will much lessen the number of the marching forces, and without a supply of men, will necessarily be a great impediment to their action. Take care speedily to execute the directions sent, and let those impressed not be maimed, or by age unfit for service, but able men and well clad. In order to the guarding of them to their port, give timely notice to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, at Somerset House, where and when you desire the convoys, that they may be appointed; also give notice to the Commander-in-Chief, or the State's agent at the port from whence they are to be shipped, of the time they will probably be there, that provision may be made for their transportation.

P.S. for Kent only.—Do not defer this business in expectation of other directions than already given as to the conductors, for as all other counties and places have sent their men with their own conductors, we expect you should do the like, having guards of horse assigned for assistance therein. [*I.* 96, *p.* 241.]

June 17. Order in Parliament that the letters from the Commissioners of Parliament in Ireland from Dublin be referred to the Council of State, who are to take care for sending the Bibles and Primers desired. [*I.* 89, *p.* 42.]

June 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The business of Scilly to be considered next Friday.

4. After the business of the garrisons has been disposed of to-morrow, to consider as to adding some forces to Major-Gen. Harrison's brigade.

6. The desire contained in Major-Gen. Harrison's letter, for 40 horse to carry ammunition, with pack saddles, and large coverings of leather for the same, as also for a commissary of the horse and stores, and 10 men to look after them, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

7. The Countess of Carlisle to be bailed on bond in the same sums as formerly, to remain at ——— and not depart above five miles from thence, and not come within 20 miles of London, without leave from Parliament or Council of State; and to appear before Council within six days after summoned, and meantime to act nothing prejudicial to the present government; this to continue until Parliament or Council give further order.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

8. Sir Rich. Norton to be bailed on bond in 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, on the usual conditions, and the Justices of Peace for co. Hants to be written to for that purpose.

9. Order on the examination of Mr. Blackmore, that as he had not dealt clearly, and as Council expect more full and positive answers, the Committee for Examinations call him before them to-morrow, re-examine him, and report to Council in the afternoon.

10. Col. Slaughter to be committed to Newgate, for treason in bearing arms against Parliament, and there to be kept in order to trial.

11. The petition of Mr. Pitman to be read to-morrow. [*J.* 20, *pp.* 41–43.]

June 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners. We sent you orders for speedily impressing men in your county, and sending them to the waterside to be transported to Ireland, but are informed by our agent at the port that there are only ——— as yet sent, and that ——— of them are so unfit for service that they were returned as deficient. Proceed with impressing what will make up the full number allotted upon your county. Also to the same effect as that of July 16. As the speedy sending of recruits is of great concernment to the finishing of that war, we recommend it to your speedy and effectual execution. [*J.* 96, *p.* 242.]

June 17. Whitehall. Council of State to Dr. Micklethwait, Justice of Peace for co. York. Council has just grounds of suspicion against Tobias Swinden, a Minister from Scotland, and therefore desires you to send for him, and take his recognizance in 500*l.*, with two sureties in 200*l.* each, to appear before Council within 14 days, to answer to what is charged against him, and you are to certify such recognizance to Council. In case he refuses or delays, commit him to the gaol at York, and certify your proceedings. [*J.* 69, *p.* 243.]

June 17. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. Council having lately answered your bill of exchange drawn upon them for 500*l.* upon account for hiring ships, boats, and other incident charges for the service of Scilly, by the condition of which place they conceive that charge is in a good measure, if not totally, saved, and the money remaining in your hands; therefore as there is 1,000*l.* to be paid to make good the articles of Scilly, we desire that, for so much as will be wanted to make up the money already in your hands to 1000*l.*, you take up money there by exchange, and charge the same upon Council, by your bill payable at 8 or 10 days', and we will take order that the same be punctually paid. [*J.* 96, *p.* 243.]

June 17. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. There are prisoners at Plymouth who came from Scilly, and who, if continued there, will prove a charge; discharge them forthwith, according to directions from Col. Popham. [*J.* 96, *p.* 244.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. The brigade under Major-Gen. Harrison is in great want of surgeons' chests; see that two are forthwith sent to Newcastle, and take care that pay be provided for a surgeon and two mates, for those two chests, to be nominated by Harrison, he knowing some fit for that employment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 244.]

June 17. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Harrison. We received yours from Penrith, with an account of the present posture of your forces and with some particulars desired by you for the service, which, with your desire for horses for carriage of ammunition, we have referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, and for the surgeons' chests, we wrote the Army Committee.

We wrote you concerning the sinking of the pay of thetwo majors with you, who were not put upon the establishment, and desired you to think of some way for doing so. If you return one of them to be colonel, and another to be major of one of the new regiments which you are to make up there, it will be a good expedient for bringing them upon a certain establishment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 245.]

June 17. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Col. Baynes, surveyor at Salisbury or Clarendon. Council having occasion for your presence on Friday next, you are not to fail being present, under the penalty of the forfeiture of your bond for appearance when summoned. [*I.* 96, *p.* 246.]

June 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Trustees for sale of the late King's goods. Among other rooms appointed at St. James's for quartering the soldiers of Col. Berksteads' regiment, there is one which has some statues; and as Council has assigned 5*l.* to pay the expenses of their removal, you are to think of some other room in which they may be put, until sold; let the heads and frames upon which they formerly stood be brought into the Long Gallery at Whitehall, and put where they formerly were, until they are sold also. [*I.* 96, *p.* 246.]

June 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Committee. When the Scilly Isles were taken, two frigates, the Michael taken at Tresco, and the Peter at Bryer Island, were found there; they being fit for service, let order be given for fitting and victualling them for six months. The Michael shall in future be called Tresco, and the Peter, Bryer, after the islands from whence they came, and have one 24 and the other 16 guns put on board. [*I.* 96, *p.* 247.]

June 17. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Birch, Governor of Liverpool. We [thank you for yours] approve what you have done about the ship that brought Greene back [from the Isle of Man], and desire you to detain it, and the persons and things that came in it, until further order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 247; 20, *p.* 41.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
June 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The bill of exchange of Capt. Lewis Morris, drawn by Mr. Frost for 100*l.*, accepted, being in pursuance of an order of Council bestowing it on him for service at the Isle of Scilly.

2. The petition of Gregory Gamble, of Wisbeach, referred to the Committee for discharged prisoners, where Mr. Say has the chair.

3. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider as to furnishing 200*l.* to Col. Bingham, for exigencies in his government of Guernsey, and to order that 100*l.* thereof be issued by him for relief of the soldiers, prisoners in Jersey.

4. The petition of Peter Thayth referred to the Admiralty Committee.

5. The petition of George Pitman, minister at Frendsbury, referred to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood and the Council of War, who are to send for Capt. Harrison and the rest of the soldiers therein mentioned, examine the business, proceed against the offenders according to justice, and certify Council. While the matter is under examination, the Lieut.-General is to take care for the safety of Upnor Castle, of which Capt. Harrison is governor.

6. Geo. Pitman, minister at Frendsbury, to cause Mr. Salmon to be prosecuted according to law, and a letter to be written to Mr. Parker to send for Salmon, and examine him and the witnesses against him, and bind over both prosecutor and witnesses to the next assizes, that he may be effectually prosecuted.

7. Mr. Pitman to be left to his further course against him at law as to the particular wrong done to himself.

8. Mr. Blackmore to be bailed on bond in 400*l.* for himself, and two sureties in 200*l.* each, with a similar condition to that of Mr. Jackson, the minister.

9. The petition of Mrs. Rose O'Neale referred to the Committee for Examinations [struck out].

10. The business of the garrisons to be considered to-morrow.

11. The frigate built by Mr. Pett to be called the Pearl, and Capt. Roger Cuttance to be commander; that built by Mr. Taylor the Primrose, and John Sherwin to be commander; that built by Mr. Shish the Nightingale, and Jacob Reynolds to be commander; that built by Mr. Graves the Mermaid, and Rich. Steynor to be commander.

12. Sir Matthew Brand, close prisoner in the Tower, to have the liberty thereof, but not to be permitted to speak with any of those persons who are committed there for having had a hand in the London conspiracy.

13. The Navy Committee to give a bill of store to Lieut.-Col. Jackson, for his household goods, he being to pass into foreign parts.

14. The petition of Jas. Decio, Paul St. Clair, and Jas. Weeres referred to the Admiralty Committee.

15. The petition of Major Erasmus Purling referred to the Committee for Scilly, who are to consider what should be reported to

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

Parliament on his behalf, and whether he may not be further useful in services yet to be done.

16. Council taking notice of the many good services performed by John Milton, their secretary for foreign languages, particularly of his book in vindication of the Parliament and people of England against the calumnies and invectives of Salmasius, have thought fit to declare their resentment and good acceptance of the same, and that the thanks of Council be returned to Mr. Milton, and their sense represented in that behalf.

17. The petition of the workmen employed in repairing Tilbury fort, with their account and the report thereupon, recommended to the Revenue Committee, to take care that the men be paid what they have disbursed for repairs; Sir Hen. Mildmay to take care of this business. [*Also certified copy, Vol. XV., No.* **90.**]

18. Upon the petition of Lieut.-Col. Jackson, of whose service good testimony is given, Council thinks his desires for shipping and transporting his goods into Germany, customs' free, should be recommended to the Navy Committee, whom he is to attend for their order therein, and Col. Thompson is to afford him assistance for such order and dispatch there.

19. Council having received a good character of the fidelity, valour, and ability of Lieut.-Col. Jackson, who is now about to transport himself into Germany, where, by reason of his former acquaintance and knowledge of the language, he may be of good use in point of intelligence, recommend Mr. Scott to employ him as he shall see fit, and to advance sums requisite for his encouragement.

20. The petition of John Gibson referred to the Admiralty Committee. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 43–47.]

June 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Augustin Skinner, Jno. Baker, Chas. Bowles, and Peter Pett. You will see by the enclosed petition what has been represented to Council concerning the miscarriage of several persons against the minister at Frendsbury. We have taken order for proceeding against the soldiers here, and desire you to send for Salmon, named in the petition, and examine him and the witnesses produced, and proceed against him as the offence deserves, and bind over the witnesses to prosecute at the next county assizes [of Kent]. [*I.* 96, *p.* 248.]

June 19. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Law Committee to meet in the chamber where the Committee of Examinations usually sits on Monday, to consider what laws are in force concerning the trial of marine offences, and report to Council what obstructions hinder it; the Admiralty Judges and Baron Thorp to attend.

2. The petition of Wm. Hargrave, late commander of the Roebuck, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

3. Thomas Cooke and Col. Jno. Booth, prisoners in the Tower, to have liberty to go to the church in the Tower, with their keepers.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 19. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

4. The Admiralty Judges to issue process according to law against Robert Clarke, to put in better bail to answer what is against him in that court, notwithstanding he is in the service of the commonwealth.

7. The petition of Geo. Clarke, prisoner at St. James's, referred to the Committee of Examinations.

8. To write the King of Spain, noticing the former letter sent to him, and to demand justice upon the murderers of Mr. Ascham, and that Parliament have recalled Mr. Fisher to give them an account of what he has done there, and to desire him therefore to dismiss Mr. Fisher, and afford him a guard to the water-side.

9. Col. Fielder and Sir Jno. Bourchier added to the Ordnance Committee.

10. Lady Penelope Derham to have liberty to visit her brother, Col. Philip Wenman, in presence of the Lieutenant of the Tower, or his deputy.

11. 500*l.*, out of the 50,000*l.* appointed by Parliament from the sale of delinquents' estates to be for the supply of the garrisons, to be paid, after sums already charged thereupon, for repair of the garrison of Portsmouth.

12. Mr. Bond, Sir Jno. Bourchier, Sir Wm. Brereton, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Sir James Harrington, Major Salwey, and Major-General Skippon, to give thanks, in the name of Council, to Mr. Cressett, Mr. Humphrey, Mr. Sparrow, Nath. Andrews, and the rest that signed a petition, and also to receive what further propositions they have to offer, that may be fit for Council to do, to bring the matter of that petition into effect for the service.

13. To answer to the petition of Major Thorold that, on consideration thereof and of the examinations taken of him, Council has ordered that he shall not repair to or come within five miles of Boston, co. Lincoln.

14. Capt. Bishop to attend the counsel to-morrow at the High Court of Justice, to perform services required of him.

15. The Committee for Examinations to send for Cavanagh, prisoner in the Gatehouse, and examine him and report.

16. The catalogue of garrisons referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, to consider which are fit to be demolished, and report as they shall come to any resolution.

17. Order, on the case of Lieut.-Col. John Jamet, that he be still continued in prison upon the former warrant, and that a special charge be given to the keeper to take care he be safely kept, being a very dangerous person.

19. Anne Tillesly, widow, to be committed to the custody of the serjeant-at-arms, till further examined.

20. An allowance of 12*l.* a year to be made to Ambrose Leech, for keeping one of the galleries in Whitehall Chapel, to be paid quarterly by Mr. Frost, out of the exigency money. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 47–50.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XV.

1651.
June 20. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The letter of Will. Low from Liverpool, of the 14th instant, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

2. The letter of Major-Gen. Harrison from Appleby, of the 16th instant, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

3. To answer to the letter of Col. Duckenfield, from Duckenfield, of the 13th instant, that Council leaves it to him to make his abode at his own house for recovery of his health, he putting the charge of that place into such hands as he can confide in, and will be answerable for. Also that the persons committed at Chester for having had a hand in the conspiracy with the Earl of Derby, who will not accept of their liberty upon the terms offered by Council, are to be continued in prison.

4. The business of Hamburg to be considered to-morrow.

5. To answer to Alderman Langley and Mr. Limmerie, that when Council receives letters of advice concerning his charging money upon them, they will take care that his bill of exchange is accepted and paid.

6. Order, upon the petition of Cornelius Heerlzes, that they putting in good security in the Admiralty Court to land the horses in the Isle Statius, and not in any of the islands belonging to this commonwealth, or in hostility or rebellion with them, shall then have liberty to proceed on their voyage.

7. The petition of Wm. Fowler, Muster Master of the fleet, with the papers annexed, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

8. The ships Amity, Tresco, Brazil, and the Malaga merchant to go towards Barbadoes.

9. Four ships more to be appointed to that service, and sent in a convenient time after those ships are gone.

10. To write Col. Philip Jones, acknowledging his from Swansea, and his care in the business, and to desire his opinion whether some of the most notorious of the rebels in Wales may not have justice done upon them there at the next sessions, and meantime to take care that all be secured.

11. The petition from the Earl of Westmoreland, that the soldiers now quartered in his house in Bartholomew Close may be removed, so that he may have it for his own use, referred to Col. Berkstead, to consider whether he can remove them to such quarters as are providing for them; and he is to acquaint Council with what he shall do herein.

12. The letter of Col. Sydenham, of the 18th instant, referred to the Ordnance Committee.

13. To look out Mr. Maynard's papers by Monday, and send them to Lord Commissioner Whitelock.

14. The letter of John Tooker, from Appledore, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

15. Direction to be given to the Lieutenant of the Tower to take care that Sir Abraham Shipman and Major-General Reinking,

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

June 20. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

prisoners in the Tower, be supplied with a convenient diet, Council being informed that they are not able to feed themselves.

16. The Committee for Examinations to examine Major-Gen. Reinking, and give order for taking off his close imprisonment, if they see cause, and likewise order the release of his servant, a prisoner in the Gatehouse.

19. The paper subscribed by Major Purling and Capt. Hatsel, concerning the defective provisions sent for Scilly, and also that signed by Denis Gauden, in answer thereto, to be both reported to Parliament when the business of Scilly is reported.

20. The petition of Robert Lambert, prisoner in the Gatehouse, referred to the Committee for Examinations. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 51–54.]

June 21. Council of State. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Irish and Scotch Committee to confer with the Ordnance Committee concerning paying 10,000*l.* out of the Excise on credit of the sale of delinquents' lands, for part satisfaction of the debt due to gunsmiths and artificers, for goods delivered to the use of the State; and to consider the form of the warrants to be given for that purpose, and bring them to Council.

2. The petition of Thomas Pott, mariner, master of the John and Thomas, referred to the Admiralty Committee to give order as they see cause.

3. Also the petition of Antonio Fernandez Carvagall.

4. 10*s.* a man to be allowed to Captain Morris, above what has been already allowed him, for carrying his troop into Scotland.

5. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to order Capt. Morris to march his troop forthwith, and not to take free quarter in any place, or permit any of his troop to do so.

6. The petition of the inhabitants of Aldborough, Suffolk, referred to the Ordnance Committee.

7. Rice Vaughan to have liberty to speak privately with Col. Joseph Vaughan, now prisoner in the Tower, notwithstanding his close imprisonment, and Mrs. Frances Vaughan to speak with him about his household occasions.

8. The Committee for Examinations to send for Col. Vaughan, prisoner in the Tower, and further examine him on Tuesday.

9. The petition of Stephen Estwick, alderman of London, referred to Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Scott, Major Salwey, Mr. Goodwin, and Mr. Allein.

10. The petition of Robert Harlow to be sent to Sir Wm. Constable, who is to certify Council the state of that business.

11. Sir Hen. Mildmay to make the report to the House as to finding money for encouragement of the brigade which appeared in Hyde Park last November.

12. The door opening out of Mr. Vaux's lodging in Whitehall into the street to be forthwith walled up, and directions given to the Surveyor of Works to see this done.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

June 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

13. The charge given in against Mr. Vaux referred to a further examination.

14. Mr. Vaux to be required not to intermeddle with any business above stairs in Whitehall, upon any pretence whatsoever. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 55–57.]

June 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for county Oxon. There being a quantity of backs, breats, and potts in Oxfordshire, that were provided for the militia, and now lie in such a manner that dangerous use may be made thereof, cause them to be got together, and laid up in the citadel of Oxford, until further order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 252.]

June 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for county Worcester. There being moneys due to Col. Dingley [as he alleges] for service in that county, examine that business, and certify the state thereof to Council, and also what money is remaining in that county that was raised upon the late Militia Act, whereupon further direction may be given. [*I.* 96, *p.* 253; *I.* 20, *p.* 54.]

June 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Portsmouth. The Peter, belonging to Peter Thayth, fisherman of Calais, has been seized by Capt. John Johnson, commander of the John, who has taken away the sails, tackle, nets, and other fishing instruments, and brought her to Portsmouth, where she now remains. Council has ordered the same to be restored, and Johnson to answer for his contempt of the Generals' orders. Upon receipt hereof, deliver up the bark to Thayth, that he may follow his affairs according to the Generals' license. [*I.* 96, *p.* 253.]

June 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. Hearing that Taunton is an unfit place for the imprisonment of Mr. Prynne, give order for his removal to Pendennis Castle, to be there kept upon the same warrant as at Dunster Castle and Taunton, until further order; while he is there, he may have liberty to go to the public ordinances of God's worship, if he desire it, and you are to certify us what you do herein. [*I.* 96, *p.* 253.]

June 23. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Thomas Cowle, late commander of the Paradox, recommended to the Navy Committee.

2. Col. Fielder to acquaint Mr. Caryll that Council has thought fit to call upon him to succeed Mr. Owen in the work of the Ministry at Whitehall, with the same allowance, and the Committee at Whitehall are to appoint him some rooms there.

3. The Ordnance Committee to order what is necessary for the present repair of the house in the island at Plymouth, in such a way as they judge necessary, with as much care as may be to save charge.

4. The committee for sending away the two physicians and the apothecary to the Lord General to approve of the apothecary's bill, and to give order for its payment.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 23. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

5. The letter of the Lord General of the 17th inst., from Edinburgh, to be reported to the House by Sir Hen. Vane.

8. Mr. Salwey to move the House that the letters of Lord Willoughby in the House may be so disposed of that use may be made of them in the proper place for the service, and that such other letters and bills of exchange as are in the possession of Council may also be disposed of in like manner.

9. Mr. Scott to inform the House of the intelligence letters received from South Wales, concerning the late insurrection there, and to offer it to their consideration how the offenders may be proceeded against, as it is supposed common juries will do nothing against them.

10. The Committee for Examinations to hear from Col. Rich what he has to say concerning the Norfolk prisoners, and report.

11. Mr. Scott to report to the House the letters of advice from Ireland, and to suggest the considering the qualifications concerning the Irish, that they may be finished.

12. Warrant to be given to the Admiralty judges to grant letters of marque to John Hallee, according to the opinion given by Dr. Walker upon examining his case, which opinion is to be transcribed and sent to them with Council's warrant.

15. Sir Hum. Bennett to be allowed to reside at Baberham, co. Cambridge, and not to go above five miles from thence.

16. The petition of Anth. Walsh, prisoner in the Gatehouse, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

17. The petition of Samuel Bathurst referred to the Admiralty Committee.

18. The examinations taken against Rich. Meredith referred to the Committee for Examinations.

19. Lieut.-Col. Jamet to stand committed as formerly, and the Committee for Examinations to send for and further examine him, and hear what security he can offer to Council, in case they shall be inclined to take bail.

20. The Law Committee, except the Attorney General, to meet at the Council-chamber to-morrow. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 57–60.]

June 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Upon complaint against Lieut. Col. Read, then Governor of Poole, it was recommended to the Lord General to give a commission to Major Scutt to be Governor; but upon occasion of some recrimination against him, Council thought neither of them should be governor until the business should be determined, and Major-Gen. Desborow was to have the matter heard by a council of war, and meanwhile a third person was to be put into that government. As Lieut.-Col. Hunkins has been put in until the matter is disposed of, give order that he be entered upon the muster for that place, and paid in that quality till the settlement of this business. [*I.* 96, *p.* 254.]

June 23. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Fitch. Our intention concerning Bridges was that you might accept of any kind of sureties, but seeing he

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

can procure none, and that it is to little purpose to keep him still in restraint, take his own recognizance in 500*l.*, upon the usual conditions, and discharge him. [*I.* 96, *p.* 254.]

June 23. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. We have referred your letter from Plymouth to the Ordnance Committee, to take care for the repair of the house in the island. We wrote you to discharge the prisoners, and our intention was that they should have been disposed of according to directions from General Blake; however by some mistake, General Popham's name was in the letter. Dispose of them according as you have heard from Col. Blake. For the 1,000*l.* to be paid upon the articles of Scilly, you are to charge the same upon Council at a convenient date, and care shall be taken to make payment of your bills. [*I.* 96, *p.* 255.]

June 23. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. We formerly wrote you to put a third person into the place of governor of Poole, until the business of Lieut.-Col. Read and Major Scutt was determined, that they might be upon equal terms in examination of witnesses, wherein several of the garrison of Poole are to be produced; but as Major Scutt has been mustered as governor there, we have written to the Army Committee to cause Lieut.-Col. Hunkins to be put into the roll, and paid as governor until further order. As the cause has been some time depending, by reason of your employment in the West, order some of your officers, if you cannot attend the business yourself, to give a speedy hearing and dispatch to it, that where innocency is, it may be cleared, and the garrison settled. [*I.* 96, *p.* 255.]

[June 23.] **91.** Petition of Thos. Could, or Coull, late commander of the Paradox, to the Navy Commissioners, for redress against the fraudulent conduct of Thos. Goade, his purser, who owes him 13*s.* 6*d.* for his charges. [1¼ *pages.*]

June 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. Two brass pieces now in Poole, with their equipage, to be delivered to Col. Bingham, to be carried over to Guernsey.

3. Mr. Frost to search for and bring before the Law Committee the letters and examinations concerning prisoners taken at sea, that order may be given, upon view of the lists, who should be tried, and how the rest may be disposed of, for easing the country.

4. The Admiralty Committee and Generals at Sea to certify to Council what they have to lay to the charge of any such prisoners now in restraint, and what exchanges they have made, or propose, of these prisoners for any of the Parliament party.

6. The Lion to be brought into harbour, and the Admiralty Committee to give order in it.

7. The business concerning Sir Thos. Bendish to be considered next Friday, and the papers referring to it to be looked out.

8. In respect of the present state of affairs, to consider to-morrow what is fit to be done for securing the arms in the several counties,

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

and in the hands of such as cannot well be trusted with them, and Mr. Love to bring the papers that were appointed to be reported to the House concerning the militia.

9. The petition of John Musgrave, on behalf of himself and others, with the order annexed, having been considered, in regard that the Act for the militia is now at an end, and none for the present empowered as Militia Commissioners in the counties mentioned in the petition, Council conceives it is not needful to examine anything in relation to those whose trust is now determined; and for informations of delinquency against them, the Commissioners for Sequestrations at Haberdashers' Hall have power to give order therein, to whom the petitioner is referred. Touching the private petitions, Council does not find it seasonable for any such addresses to Parliament, in respect of their other pressing business of public and extraordinary concernment.

10. The paper given in by Capt. Vernon referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 61–63.]

June 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Rich. Bradshaw, resident at Hamburg. You write how little you have been able to do in procuring justice on him that attempted to assassinate the company's minister, or surprised and carried away our merchants, the commonwealth being scorned with a mock justice, and as little done in procuring our merchants their rights. There have also been disputes as to the respect due to this commonwealth in your person. It had been better for them to preserve a right understanding with us; you have not failed in making frequent applications for justice. We now desire you to return, to give us fuller information, on which we will take further resolutions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 256.]

June 24. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for county York. On order for the apprehension of Quartermaster Naylour in your county, another person of the same name, and a friend to the commonwealth, has been taken by mistake; discharge him, and use your endeavour for apprehending the other. [*I.* 96, *p.* 257.]

June 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Thos. Walsingham, Vice-Admiral of Kent. The enclosed petition of the fishermen of Stroud having been presented to Council, you are to call a court of the Vice-Admiralty, and do what is agreeable to law and justice. [*I.* 65, *p.* 257; 20, *p.* 62.]

June 25. Order in Parliament—on report from the Council of State by Mr. Scott, of the letters of Rowland Dawkins and Col. Phil. Jones, at Swansea, concerning the late insurrection in South Wales,—that Phil. Jermyn, Justice of the Upper Bench, Major-Gen. Harrison, Sir Wm. Constable, William Littleton, Hen. Herbert, Col. Phil. Jones, Thos. Wogan, Mich. Oldsworth, Nich. Lechmore, Luke Hodges, Rich. Aldworth, Hump. Edwards, Hump. Mackworth, Thos. Mytton, Jno. Eltonhead, serjeant-at-law, —— Clerk, serjeant-at-law, John Norbury,

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

Bussey Mansell, Edw. Pritchard, Sylvanus Taylor, Jno. Price, Rowland Dawkins, James Philips, Wroth Rogers, Sampson Lort, Jno. Nicholas, Edw. Herbert, John Williams, Thos. Watkins, Jno. Gawler, Jenkin Franklin, Hen. Morgan, Fras. Blethin, Rice Williams, John Herbert, William Botterell, and John James, be added to the High Court of Justice, and be empowered to put in execution the powers contained in the several Acts of Parliament, empowering the said High Court.

That the Council of State, when they see fit, upon the information they have or shall receive, touching the late rebellion in co. Cardigan, give direction for such of the above named commissioners to go into those parts, and put in execution the powers of the said Act in reference to the persons in this rebellion, as they find fit. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 43, 44.]

June 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The propositions presented to the Council by Col. Humfrey, Col. Sparrow, Mr. Cressett, and others, approved.

3. Mr. Love, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Bond, Sir John Trevor, Mr. Gurdon, Mr. Say, and Mr. Darley, to be a committee to consider the petition of Philemon Stephens, Warden of the Stationers' Company, and to send for him before them, and confer with him concerning what is alleged in his petition, and report what should be done for prevention of the evils therein mentioned; Mr. Love to take special care thereof.

4. The petition and other papers of Signor Bernardi, concerning the Consulate at Genoa, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to send for Mr. Moyer and others who have subscribed the certificate, and confer with them what should be done, and report.

5. The Lords Commissioners of the Great Seal added to the Committee to consider what was fit to be added to the Act concerning blasphemy, the care of which was specially referred to Mr. Love.

6. The letter of Col. Birch to Mr. Frost from Liverpool, with the bill of exchange enclosed, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to consider where the money may be paid within the days given, and report.

7. The Admiralty Committee to consider what is to be done on the intelligence Mr. Scott has received, which he is to communicate to them to-morrow.

8. Elizabeth, wife of Hugh Massie, to have liberty to go to her husband in the Tower, and continue with him; and if she will not remain, to speak with him in presence of the Lieutenant of Tower, or such as he shall appoint.

9. The instructions for the militia approved, and to be reported to the House by Mr. Love.

10. Mr. Scott to acquaint the commissioners at Haberdashers' Hall, as to the goods seized of Capt. Titus, that they may dispose of them according to instructions.

11. Propositions tendered to the Council of State in reference to

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XV.

June 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

the voluntary subscriptions for raising horse and dragoons, according to an order of Council of the 19th inst.:—

1. That the subscribers may nominate officers to be approved and commissioned by the Council of State.

2. That they may have power to draw out and exercise as often as they think fit.

3. That all such as shall be listed, and thereby obliged to attend this service, may, upon certificate of three of the commissioned officers, be freed from any other service.

4. That this engagement being voluntary may last only for the next six months. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 63–65.]

June 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Popham. We send you the enclosed intelligence, and desire that for prevention of mischief, you take the James, Lion, President, and Reserve with you, and sail to the height of Berwick; if you meet with the Vanguard and Success, take them also, and put over towards Gottenburg and the Sound, and if you find any such fleet there, or sailing towards England or Scotland, give notice to Col. Deane, and use your best endeavours to prevent their landing any forces or provisions of war in England or Scotland; signify to us what you discover, and expect further orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 258.]

June 26. **92.** Act for making the river Wye navigable from Guildford in Surrey till it runs into the Thames at Waybridge. [*Printed*, 5 *pp.*]

June 26. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. Rowland and Samuel Wilson, and Martin Broadgate to have liberty to transport 800 quarters of wheat to the Isle of Teneriff, they importing a like quantity of foreign wheat.

3. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to report to the House that the Lords Ambassadors sent over to the States of Holland have returned.

4. Next Saturday morning appointed for hearing the report of the said Ambassadors, the members of Council to be present.

5. The Admiralty Committee to write Nehemiah Bourne, commander of the Speaker, to take on board the ammunition which shall be delivered to him by Jos. Drake, storekeeper at Hull, transport it to Scotland, and deliver it to the Commissary of the artillery train at Leith, for the use of the army.

6. The petition of the ordnance officers referred to the Ordnance Committee.

7. The petition of Alvin Mason referred to the Admiralty Committee.

8. The remonstrance presented to Council by the merchants trading to Spain, of grievances in their trade at the Canaries, to be reported to the House by Lord Commissioner Whitelock, with the opinion of Council that a letter should be written to the King of Spain concerning it.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

June 26. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

9. Mr. Carew to report to the House Council's opinion that, for the safety of the Scillies, Lieut.-Col. Hunkins is a fit man to be governor, and to request that the Lord General may be written to, to give him a commission.

10. To send to Mr. Willis at the Star Chamber, to deliver to Mr. Frost all the writings he has belonging to the Safety Committee, or to the State, and a warrant to be drawn for that purpose.

11. Order upon the petition of divers well affected persons in Low Lindsay, co. Lincoln, that Council approves their offer, and appoints commissions to be given to Robert Stone to be captain of the troop, John Cock jun. lieutenant, John Lupton cornet, and John Dawson jun. quarter-master.

12. Mr. Frost to pay 50*l.* to Major Rich. Faulconer, as a reward for service in giving intelligence to Council of great concernment.

13. Mr. Scott to report to the House Councils' opinion that it would much conduce to the public safety, and to the satisfaction of the well affected, that the bill that has been some time in the House, for relief of well affected tenants against malignant landlords, be speedily passed.

14. To report to the House Council's opinion that 10,000*l.* should be charged upon the receipt of Haberdashers' hall, next in course after the 10,000*l.* charged for the supply of the stores, for repairing of such garrisons as shall be thought necessary to be continued, the works of many being much decayed, and no money allowed for repairs.

15. Mr. Milton to carry to the Spanish Ambassador the letter written to him on behalf of Alderman Dethick.

16. The petition of William Bentley, printer, referred to the Committee to whom the business concerning him was referred yesterday.

17. The postmaster at Southwark to attend the Secretary of Council to-morrow. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 65–68.]

June 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for London, Essex, Suffolk, Norwich and Cambridge. The persons mentioned in the enclosed list having enlisted as recruits in Col. Fenwick's regiment in Scotland, and afterwards deserted, that their example may not be an encouragement to others, issue your warrant for apprehending, and sending them to the next garrison, to be proceeded against by a Court Martial, or otherwise disposed of as we shall think fit. [*I.* 96, *p.* 259.]

June 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of the Isle of Wight. By the account of your stores in the Isle of Wight, we see the state of your magazine to be such as may supply the wants of the several forts and castles in that island, and you are therefore to issue such provisions as shall be necessary for supply of their defects. [*I.* 96, *p.* 259.]

June 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Hull. There are unserviceable arms in your stores, both for horse and foot, which, if sent up

Hosted by Google

to the Tower, might be made useful at a small charge. When the provisions are brought from Nottingham Castle to Hull, in order to their shipment for London, let all such arms be sent with them, and an account thereof sent to us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 260.]

June 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners at Goldsmiths' Hall, Having issued a warrant to you for payment of 240*l.* to Vicountess Ranelagh, in pursuance of an order of Parliament of the 20th ultimo, as the time of the ending of her former pension has long since elapsed, we desire you to advance her 100*l.* for her present occasions, and pay her the residue as it shall become payable in course. [*I.* 96, *p.* 260.]

June 26. **93.** Report of the Committee for Trade appointed by the Common Council of the City of London, to the Council of Trade appointed by Parliament. Upon considering the petition of the freemen of the City trading in wool, for redress of abuses practised by the Society of Staplers, we inquired into the foundation and nature of the staple, and the privileges pretended to by that Society, and heard certain of the principal staplers, and perused the Acts and records produced in defence of the same; and we are of opinion that, though the staplers formerly had a legal being, it is now expired, at least as to the commodity of wool, inasmuch as the transportation thereof is now forbidden, for which only or chiefly they were constituted a society, and we do not now conceive them at all necessary, but in many respects disadvantageous, as being the principal cause—

(1.) Of the dearness of wool, and consequently of cloth, for they, brogging and buying between the grower and clothier, and engrossing the greatest part of the wool, do not sell it to the clothier but at their own rates, or for a quicker and better market, transport it into foreign parts;

(2.) Of the badness of the cloth, for the staplers buying wool of several countries and sorts, as Northern and Western, pasture and fallow, sell the same mingled and compounded to the clothier, who, not discovering nor able to single or separate again the different wools, makes up a bad and ill-conditioned cloth, that mixed wool not working alike in regard of its different qualities, as is affirmed by persons of skill and experience therein;

(3.) Of discouragement and destruction to clothing and the woollen trade, for by the staplers' engrossing and dear selling, the clothier is rendered unable to buy; by his transportation, cloth is made in Holland and other parts of English wool, and is become cheaper there than can be made here, and transported thither, (they being furnished with all hands necessary to the finishing thereof), and by the insufficient cloth, made of mixed wools, the manufacture of England is much disparaged beyond seas. Hence multitudes of people who, by making of cloth and the woollen trade, would be maintained, are left without means of livelihood; our workmen are enticed or enforced beyond seas to become teachers or servants to strangers in the art of clothing (which until lately has excelled in

Hosted by Google

England only) and foreign commodities, which were the exchange for cloth, are now procured with much more disadvantage to us. Many other like evils were obvious to us, but the above are sufficient reasons for showing that the staplers are unnecessary and disadvantageous. [2 *pages.*]

June 26. **94.** Note of the substance of a dispatch delivered by Lord Taaffe, and collected out of letters and papers sent by the Marquis of Clanricade.

First, the state of the kingdom represented by the marquis was such that, notwithstanding the assistance of money, arms, and ammunition already received by means of the Duke of Lorraine, amounting in value to 20,000*l.* English,—deducting the charge of those who negociated for it, and the loss in exchange,—yet without further speedy and considerable supply, his lordship absolutely despairs of being able to defend what yet remains unconquered by the rebels, unless, by the success of his Majesty's arms in Great Britain, the rebels be compelled to withdraw such part of their forces out of Ireland as will disable them to prosecute their conquest.

Secondly, the treaty with the Duke of Lorraine's Minister (in the conduct whereof his lordship has given eminent proof of his unalterable loyalty, of a high and affectionate sense of His Majesty's honour and interest, and of his great judgment, whereby that treaty is brought to this pass). His lordship has already received the aforesaid sum, or is secured of it to his satisfaction. For the Duke of Lorraine's security for what he has or shall further lay out, he is to have as caution the City of Limerick, the town of Galloway, the Castle of Athlone, and the port of Sligo, now under his Majesty's obedience, and Waterford and Duncannon port, now in the hands of the rebels, when they are recovered. For the conditions of further supplies, the marquis has authorized Lord Taaffe, Sir Nich. Plunket, and Geoffrey Browne to treat with the Duke of Lorraine, yet directed by instructions to proceed no further therein, nor make any conclusion but such as they shall be directed to in writing, under the hands of the Queen, his Royal Highness, and the Marquis of Ormond, or under the hand of some one fully authorized by the King in that behalf.

In the agreement already made, care is taken for preservation of his Majesty's sovereignty and the subjects' property in the places engaged, and for the full restitution of them, on repayment of what shall be laid out.

Both the dispatch from the Marquis of Clanricade, and the letter from Sir Nich. Plunket and Mr. Browne to his Majesty and the Marquis of Ormond, express the necessity of a speedy supply to be endeavoured, by the immediate prosecution of the treaty with the Duke of Lorraine, unless some more effectual way shall be directed by his Majesty and His Royal Highness; and if any such shall be, the repayment to the Duke of Lorraine for what he is already out will be a necessary beginning. [2 *pages.*]

Hosted by Google

June 27. Order in Parliament that the Council of State report next Wednesday touching the transactions of the embassy to the Netherlands.

That the report from the Council of State, as to the counties being in a watchful posture, be made by Mr. Love next Wednesday.

That the Council of State prepare a letter from Parliament to the King of Spain, concerning redress of the grievances of the English merchants, and Mr. Speaker sign and seal it.

That the Council of State make choice of a governor for the Isles of Scilly, and authorise him to take charge thereof. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 44–45.]

June 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The letter from Gloucester of the 24th inst. referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

2. Also the letter of Major-General Desborow from Plymouth, of the 24th inst.

3. The bill of exchange from Major-Gen. Desborow for 800*l.* to be accepted.

4. The petition of Col. John Mildmay referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

5. The petition of John Price referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to give order therein.

6. The letter of Major-General Harrison, from Appleby, of the 23rd inst., referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

7. Answer to be given to Col. Birch that he may keep the securities he mentions until he comes to London.

8. The letter of Major-Gen. Harrison to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

9. The petition of Major Robert Thomson referred to the Admiralty Committee.

11. Blank commissions to be made out for lieutenants, cornets, and quartermasters to the two troops of Captains Barker and Courtney.

12. Geo. Clarke to enter into a bond in 400*l.*, with two sureties in 200*l.* each, to appear upon summons, be of good behaviour, and reside at Swanswick, near Bath, co. Somerset, his former place of abode, and being in the condition of a delinquent, not to remove from thence above five miles, without such license as is directed by the Act. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 68–70.]

June 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The Committee of Examinations to examine Arschott's letter to Sir Gilbert Gerard, and report to Council.

3. The 40*l.* ordered to be paid to the apothecary that went to Scotland to be disposed of as the committee which had the care of that affair thinks fit.

4. The bill of charge of the doctors' and apothecary's journey to see the Lord General approved, and the money to be paid by Mr. Frost.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XV.

June 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

5. The report made by the Ambassadors to the United Provinces of their transactions there approved in every part, and the thanks of Council returned to them for it. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 68–71.]

June 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Blake. We received yours from Plymouth, and approve of what you have done concerning the prisoners [taken at Scilly], and Parliament has confirmed the articles made concerning the render of the Scillies. You are not to dispose of yourself to any further service until order from us, which will be shortly sent. [*I.* 96, *p.* 261 ; 20, *p.* 69.]

June 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Popham. We wrote you to take with you certain ships and sail to the height of Berwick, and thence over to the Sound. When you arrive there, if you find no cause for continuance, return to the Downs, and give us notice. [*I.* 96, *p.* 261.]

June 28. July 8. **95.** Petition of Edw. Daniel, and 11 other well-affected Eastland merchants residing at Dantzic, to the Council of State. We acknowledge with all thankfulness your care in watching over the safety of our commonwealth, and rejoice in that impartial act of justice, in visiting the iniquity of blood, oppression, and tyranny upon the heads of the greatest contrivers of our miseries, and freeing us from bondage, together with your constant endeavours in asserting the liberties of the commonwealth, which caused us to address you in July 1650, declaring our grievances by the town exacting pretermitted customs from us, and threatening our expulsion, which we are not able to repel or avoid, unless there be some regulation amongst us. We understand that we lie under a cloud in your apprehension, by reason of some public ministers sent here by the Scottish King, as Cochrane, Culpeper, and now Crafts, with whom divers of the Scottish nation, who are great traders for London, as also some of our own body, have been and are overmuch conversant, to our no small prejudice, who have stood by the cause of God in your hands in the worst of times, with the hazard of our lives and fortunes, adhering to that act of justice which has caused us to suffer in our estates and persons, having hitherto never had the opportunity to publicly demonstrate ourselves until the arrival of Mr. Benson, who knows how ready we are to test our fidelity to our present State. [2 *pages.*]

We acknowledge your late letter to the Dantzic government on our behalf "in regard of the constitution in Poland by Crafts obtained," with a mandate for the one-tenth of our estates, but by this letter we hope to be protected from violence.

We beg that the engagement may be tendered to our body, so that the commonwealth may be enabled to discover their real from their pretended friends; that you will debar all Scots, malignants and foreigners trading from England to Dantzic; will consider the great obstructions of trade to that place, and take care that no East-

Hosted by Google

land commodity be imported or exported but in English bottoms, so that the navigation of the commonwealth which now, together with the trade, decays, may not only be maintained but increased. [2 *pages. Original signatures.*]

June 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The Committee for Examinations to send for Col. John Booth and Col. Philip Wenman next Wednesday, and take their examinations.

3. The bonds sent up from Col. Duckenfield referred to the Committee for Examinations.

4. To send to the Lieutenant of the Tower to bring Col. John Booth and Col. Philip Wenman before the Committee of Examinations on Wednesday next.

6. Lieut.-General Fleetwood to order the troops of Col. Rich to advance northwards as there shall be occasion, provided that they go no further than Nottingham or Newark until further order.

7. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Mr. Love, Mr. Lister, Mr. Cawley, the Lord President, and Sir Gilbert Pickering to be a committee to consider the names of those who are to be commissioners for the instructions now to be sent to the several counties.

8. The letter from Col. Blake, from aboard the Phœnix in Plymouth Sound, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

9. To write Col. Birch to secure the arms found by him in Bradshaw Chapel, and carry them to Liverpool.

10. Sir Hen. Vane to report to the House the letter of Sir Thos. Tildesley and that of Browne.

11. Also to report the informations which Council have received concerning the motions of the Scotch army, and to suggest whether it be not necessary to renew the order of Parliament of 25 Sept. 1649.

12. The letter of the Commissioners from Dublin of the 25th inst., and that from Sir Charles Coote of the 20th, with the paper of articles for the rendition of Athlone enclosed, to be reported to the House by Mr. Love, in case he finds that the same be not written to Mr. Speaker, and he is to send back those letters to Council.

13. The letter of John Tooker from Barnstaple, of the 27th inst., referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

14. Also the letter from Salop of the 28th inst., to which the committee are to prepare such answer and give such directions as they see cause.

15. The letter of Mr. Robinson from Scarborough of the 26th inst. referred to the Admiralty Committee.

17. Capt. Lewis Morris recommended to Sir Geo. Aiscue for employment.

18. To appoint a governor for the Scillies to-morrow.

19. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider what horse of those which are in the West, under Major-Gen. Desborow, may be drawn into these parts.

20. The letter of the Commissioners from Dublin of the 14th inst., concerning clipped money, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XV.

June 30. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

21. To write Sir Arth. Hesilrigge to furnish Major-General Harrison with 500 backs, breasts, and potts, out of the stores in those parts, or in any other way.

22. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider the letter of the Lord General about recruits, and the provisions of Chester.

23. Commission to be given to Col. John James for listing volunteers in co. Worcester.

25. The petition of Roger Mattack, Robt. Walker, Thos. Shapcote, and Geo. Potter of Exeter, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

26. Geo. Belasyse having formerly had liberty to go out of the Tower for three days, for dispatch of business of concernment to himself, which he could not settle in so short a time, two days' further liberty to be granted. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 75–78.]

June 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Stephen Humphreys at Chichester. George Clarke, who was sent up hither, having been examined, and given bond to appear before Council when called upon, and to be of good behaviour, has been set at liberty; you are therefore to deliver up the horses that were taken from him. [*I.* 96, *p.* 262.]

June 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. [Rob.] Stone, of Lincolnshire. According to your desire, we send you a commission for yourself and three subordinate officers, for a troop of volunteer horse, and doubt not but as you made this free offer of your service, which is very acceptable to Council, so you will use all diligence to get them in readiness for the service of your county, it not being the intention of Council that those horse should be employed otherwise than for the service and safety of that county. [*I.* 96, *p.* 262; 20, *p.* 75.]

June. **96.** "Memoir of what is passed in Capt. Peter Giesling's affairs, in service of His Majesty of Great Britain." Capt. Peter Giesling, of the St. Peter of Jersey, sailed from Dunkirk last May, and came to Ostend with a Denmark prize, laden with deals and baulks, coming from Norway and bound for England, which he sent to Ostend, and kept the master and one other who was bound for Dover, and another master for 110*l.* sterling,—the price of his ship which he sold him,—until the money was paid. While Capt. Giesling was upon the road, a Parliament ship arrived, who pursued him so close that he was almost forced on shore, and the governor, seeing him in such a strait, sent to desire him to enter the haven with his man-of-war. The next day he was examined, and though nothing was laid to his charge, they took away his commission, and committed him to prison, put soldiers on board the man-of-war, set the men to be ransomed at liberty, and put all the company on shore, and thereafter made sale of the victuals on board. We made known our unjust detainment to the Admiralty, and desired, since they had nothing to lay to our charge, to have our man-of-war and prize released, and our men to be ransomed restored, which was referred to the Fiscal, who pretended that, since our man-of-war was rigged

Hosted by Google

out from Dunkirk, and the captain and most of his company were inhabitants there, we ought to be looked upon, without any regard to the commission, as enemies, and therefore desired that the man-of-war should be confiscated for the use of the King. We replied to this that although Dunkirk was an enemy's port to those here, it was a neutral port to us, and that since it was the pleasure of the King of France to permit us to make use of his havens, it did not belong to them to question from where we were set forth, since they could say nothing against the commission, and that the owners were known to be subjects of his Majesty [Charles II.] and not inhabitants of Dunkirk as alleged by them, though if they were, the times being changed, and they reduced to the subjection of the King of France, it would be more to their honour to serve a neutral prince, than to serve against their own; and though they were French, the commission annuls all acts of hostility, as long as they are in His Majesty's service; but to this no answer has been returned.

With the names of five captains detained by the Admiralty at Ostend, upon pretence that they were no subjects of the King of England. Endorsed "Memorie van Mr. Gordans." [2¼ *pages.*]

June ? **97, 98.** Acknowledgment on payment of a fine of 200*l.* in the Court of Common Bench at Westminster, by Nicholas Saunderson and Jno. Pickering, plaintiffs, to John Reyner and Joan his wife, defendants, of the claim of the former to the moiety of the manor of Hemelhemsted, with the court baron, courts leet, royalties, &c., of Hemsted, Hemelhemsted, Bovington, and Flamdine [co. Herts]. [*Parchment,* ½ *page,* 2 *copies.*]

VOL. XVI. July—Dec. 1651.

July 1. Order in Parliament that the Council of State give power and instructions to such persons within the several counties in England and Wales as they shall think fit, for preserving the peace of the commonwealth, and preventing tumults, insurrections, and invasions. [*I.* 89, *p.* 45.]

July 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Goodwin, Challoner, Say, Gurdon, Col. Thompson, and Sir Hen. Vane to be a committee to examine the business of Capt. Robert Joseph, and receive informations and report to Council.

2. The petition of Thomas Horth and Company referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to report thereupon.

3. Also the petition of the merchants trading to Biscay.

4. To answer to the petition of John Glanford that the matter is not cognizable before Council, and they leave him to his remedy at law.

5. The petition of John Philpot referred to the Admiralty Committee to give order.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

July 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

6. The ship Poole merchant, seized by Capt. Hurley, captain of a private man-of-war, on his return from Barbadoes, to be set at liberty, and restored to the owners, Council being satisfied that she began her voyage thither long before the Act was passed prohibiting trade with that and the other islands in defection to the Commonwealth.

7. The business concerning a governor for the Scillies to be considered to-morrow, and Mr. Carew to desire Mr. Moyle and Major Martin to attend.

8. The petition of Thomas Stanley, of Rochester, referred to the Committee of Examinations, to examine the party, and if they see no cause to detain him longer in prison, to take his bail, and give order that his mare be restored.

9. The petition of Hen. Woolfall referred to the Committee for Examinations.

10. The petition of James Wainwright referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to report what should be allowed him for the corn therein mentioned, as delivered for the army in Ireland.

11. The petition of John Meare referred to the Admiralty Committee. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 78–81.]

July 1. Whitehall. Council of State to the Mayor and Recorder of Bridgwater. We have received the petition signed by yourselves and other inhabitants, concerning the malignity and disobedience of John Norman, preacher there, tending to the danger of that place, and the articles annexed. You are to call him before you and tender the engagement, and if he refuses to subscribe, you are then to give him notice to leave the town within ten days, and not to come within ten miles of it without special license of Parliament or Council of State; and if he will not conform thereto, you are to commit him to prison until he has entered into a recognizance in 500*l.*, with two sureties of 250*l.* each, to obey the aforesaid order. If he takes the engagement, you are then to prosecute the said articles before the Committee for Plundered Ministers, to whose cognizance offences of that nature most properly belong; and the articles being there proved, you need not doubt but that committee will do the Commonwealth speedy justice against him. [*I.* 96, *p.* 263.]

July 1. Whitehall. Council of State to the Sheriffs. You are to give notice to the gentlemen mentioned in the enclosed instructions to meet you on the 20th inst., to arrange as to putting them into execution, and give us notice of your proceedings herein, and which of those named failed upon being summoned to attend this service, which is of such great importance for the public peace and safety. [*I.* 96, *p.* 265.]

July 1. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners at Goldsmiths' Hall. As there are several proportions of clothes, ammunition, &c., to be made for the army in Ireland, towards that charge we appoint 6,000*l.* for

Hosted by Google

exigencies, 8,000*l.* for clothes, and 500*l.* for bibles for the soldiers, to be paid out of the balance of the 50,000*l.* to be raised upon the lands settled on trustees for Irish affairs. Issue a warrant for payment of such sums to John Jackson, treasurer at the excise, whom we have appointed to receive the same, to be issued according to our directions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 266.]

July 1. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Twisleton. In the present state of affairs, we have agreed upon the enclosed instructions to be sent to the several counties, to be put into execution by the persons therein named, and desire you to give notice, by the most speedy means you can, to the sheriff of each of the six counties of North Wales, and require them to give notice to the commissioners to meet at the time appointed for putting the same into execution. With note of like letters to the sheriff of each of the four northern counties; to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge, and to Col. Phil. Jones, Governor of Swansea, for the six counties of South Wales. [*I.* 96, *p.* 268.]

July 1. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governors and Commanders of Garrisons. By information received from Scotland, we find that the enemy is in motion, and the army of the Commonwealth drawn together and attending them, and we expect there will be a speedy action. The eyes of all their party among us are intent upon it, and they have disposed their designs so as to appear upon any such occasion, either to seize upon places of strength, or to break out into insurrections. You are therefore to be especially vigilant, both of that garrison committed to your trust, that it may not be surprised, and also to observe their other motions in the parts adjacent, and give them all the impediment you can, and signify to Council what you observe, that further order may be taken to prevent mischief. [*I.* 96, *p.* 269.]

July 2. Order in Parliament that the Council of State send for the Deputy Governor of the Merchant Adventurers' Company at Rotterdam, and take notice from Parliament of its good acceptance of their respects and civilities to the Lords Ambassadors from Parliament to the Assembly of the States General of the United Provinces, and acquaint him therewith, and by him communicate the same to the said company.

That the whole matter of the report made by the Lords Ambassadors, and the several papers, be referred to the Council of State, to consider what is fit to be done therein, and to report, as also to send back the said papers to the clerk of Parliament, to be entered and kept with the records. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 45–46.]

July 2. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.*

1. Order—on information of the weekly issuing out of unwarranted pamphlets and printed papers, pretending to be intelligence, contrary

* From this day to 8 August there are no entry books extant of the Council of State's daily proceedings.—ED.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

to the late Act against unlicensed and scandalous books and pamphlets, and for better regulating of printing, the care of the execution whereof is specially recommended to Council,—that Col. John Berkstead, by such persons as he shall think fit to entrust, cause seizure to be made in London and Westminster, and all places within the late lines of communication, of all such unlicensed books and pamphlets, and the parties offending to be prosecuted according to justice and the tenor of the said Act. The said colonel shall constantly take an account of his agents in writing of their proceedings, and make certificate thereof once in 14 days, or oftener if there be occasion, to Council, for their further direction.

2. Lord Ambassador Strickland to report to the House that Council have received informations from several parts of this nation of the scandalous carriage of divers ministers, in contemning the Acts and orders of Parliament, prescribing days for fastings and thanksgivings, and in several ways venting their disaffection to the present Government, to the ill example of others, and hardening them in their ways of malignancy, whereby the peace of the nation is endangered in many places, and preparations made for actions of sedition and rebellion. Also to request Parliament, for prevention of such evils, and punishment of the offenders, to give like power to some fit persons in the respective counties of England and Wales as is given to the Committee for Plundered Ministers, to receive informations concerning the miscarriages of ministers in this kind, and to take the parties' answers, and examine the matter upon oath, and proceed touching the removal or ejection of such persons, according to justice and their demerits, and to place other orthodox and fit persons in their room. [*I.* 20, *pp.* 81, 82.]

July 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Our desire to have Col. Bingham and Major Barrett Lacie's company for Guernsey mustered and paid as of Col. Heane's regiment has, through variation of affairs, been changed; and in order to a present important service, we have appointed two companies of Col. Bingham and Major Lacie's to be put into the account of Col. Bennet's regiment, and so to be mustered and paid, and Col. Heane's regiment to remain entire, and be so accounted and provided for, any former directions notwithstanding. [*I.* 96, *p.* 270.]

July 2. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Harrison. We have ordered payment to you of the 200*l.* appointed you for the incident charges of such officers as you think fit to continue, and who cannot well be brought on to the establishment; and your agent has orders for receiving of the money. [*I.* 96, *p.* 271.]

July 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. Parliament having by their order referred it to us to choose a governor for the Isle of Scilly, we have made choice of Lieut.-Col. Hunkins, and desire you to send him a commission. [*I.* 96, *p.* 271.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

July 3. MINT COMMITTEE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Order that Peter Blondeau bring in all the pieces he has milled, and do not dispose of any except to the chairman of the Mint Committee. [¼ *page.*]

2. That the Moneyers and Peter Blondeau propound what the charge of making the presses or engines for coining 10,000*l.* in silver weekly will amount to.

That the Moneyers see the indenture of the several sorts of moneys, and set down the rate at which they will do the same by the pound weight, and report on Wednesday next. Also, that they deliver in what they will take for keeping the engines in repair, by the year, or by the pound. Signed by Sir Jas. Harrington. [½ *page.*]

July 3. Ordnance Office. **3.** Certificate by Geo. Payler, Jno. Falkener, J. White, and Wm. Somerfield, ordnance officers, to the Ordnance Committee, of the sums due to artificers named, upon debentures and certificates for provisions contracted for by the late Ordnance Committee, and brought into the stores, as also for those which have yet to be brought in. [6 *pages.*]

July 3. **4, 5.** Certificates by [Auditor Collins] that according to orders of the Whitehall Committee, he has examined the bills of disbursements of George Vaux, jun., under housekeeper of Whitehall, for cleaning, for the year 1649, and his demands of allowance, total 108*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*, but he knows not whether such sum is payable by order of the Committee or Council of State. Dec. 18, 1649. Also similar certificate for the year ending 25 June 1651, the disbursements amounting to 114*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*, being 6*l.* more than usual, because of 120 loads more soil carried away. [2 *pages.*]

July 3. **6.** Copy of the latter certificate. [1 *page.*]

July 3. Murray House. **7.** Miles Woodshaw to Lord Conway. I sent your letter to Mrs. Roper, and if there is anything to be given for the book, I shall not fail to give it. Your drawers are bigger than those you had last year. I have delivered your watch to Mr. East. I cannot say what the charge of your lodgings in the Savoy will be, but it will not be much. If you will send word what dagger you mean, I will forward it next week. I have not paid for the news books, but will do so weekly. I shall receive your money next week; what shall I take out of it towards my own account, as I shall be unwilling to meddle with any without order, and rather than disfurnish you, would have none as yet, though my necessity is much, for I now am a prisoner in Murray House, St. Martin's Lane, for the following matter.

Sir Barnaby Scudamore, Mr. Glascock, and Dr. Donne were apprehended by a warrant from the Council of State, and I, passing by them towards your lodgings, and saluting them, was charged by the messenger to assist him in the execution, which I did, though you may conceive with some reluctancy; and when I was at the prison, I was put in amongst the rest, although not comprehended in their warrant, nor anything objected against me. I have peti-

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

tioned, and hope I shall have my liberty this week. The warrant was to take all in Mr. Glascock's company, of which I am sure I was none, but I perceive those who were taken were not those that were expected.

I have sent Mr. Heath's bond, and desire you will sign it before the time is out. I believe you may make what bargain you please. My mind is scarce at liberty, and I must therefore desire your excuse. [1 *page.*]

July 4. **8.** Note of the names of several freeholders, &c. at Long Newton, and of the lands they possess, viz.: Robert Thope, Anth. Fewler, Ralph Collens, Mr. Tunstell, minister, Sir Hen. Vane, Christopher Hall, Rich. Dobbins, and Wm. Merrington; also that Ralph Collens, the bailiff, has promised that next time Sir Hen. Vane comes to Raby, he will bring him the particulars of every farm and freehold. *Endorsed "concerning Mr. Cole, Jn. Cole, and myself," with notes relating to Mawfield, dwelling-house, &c.* [¾ *page.*]

July 5. Whitehall. Council of State to the High Court of Justice. Hen. Potter, prisoner in the Tower, and Colonel Slaughter in Newgate, should be tried by the High Court of Justice; therefore we desire you to proceed against them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 272.]

July 5. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Hawarden Castle. We have received yours desiring leave to answer the commands of the Lord General by repairing to the army in the field for some months, and give the license you desire, provided you put the garrison at Hawarden Castle in the hands of some sufficient person for whom you will be answerable, to be kept for the service of the commonwealth until your return. [*I.* 96, *p.* 272.]

July 5. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Thomas Honeywood and Col. Cooke. You certify the dismantling the town of Colchester, and desire the taking away of the charge of the garrison there; dismiss the forces put into Colchester until it was made untenable, but as there are still some designs on foot in that county against the peace, keep a vigilant eye upon any such motions, and do your best for preventing the effects thereof. [*I.* 96, *p.* 273.]

July 5. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Popham, General of the Fleet at Sea. Upon intellegince received since your departure from the Downs, we think fit that you should return with your fleet forthwith to the Downs, where you will receive further orders from us by an express. [*I.* 96, *p.* 273.]

July 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Compositions. Having examined John Rockett, a minister of co. Notts, touching practices against the State, and understanding that the county sequestrators have sequestered his estate, disposed of his goods, and let out his lands, which course all tends to his undoing, while his cause has not yet been heard, and not knowing by what warrant they thus

Hosted by Google

act, we desire you to satisfy yourselves therein; if this carriage towards him be not upon grounds of proof before, then order restitution of what is already taken from him, and stay proceedings until further order from you, who shall be acquainted by us in due time with what relates to the execution of your trust herein, so far as may concern us to give you notice of the same. [*I.* 96, *p.* 274.]

'July 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Committee for Plundered Ministers. You have before you John Rockett, a minister of Nottinghamshire, a prisoner under our warrant, and under examination touching practices against the State, which business is not yet determined, and until his discharge, we cannot see how he can attend to manage his defence elsewhere. We give you notice, and desire that he may not suffer prejudice with you whilst he is our prisoner, which we the rather mention because we have received good assurance of the man's penitence, and willing recognition of his deviations in some late transactions laid to his charge. [*I.* 96, *p.* 274.]

July 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lords Justices of Assizes and gaol delivery at Winton. Being solicited on behalf of Benjamin Rudiard, now prisoner in Winton, on information of conspiracy against the State, we desire you to send to the Militia Commissioners for co. Hants to cause him to be proceeded against to trial, if there be cause, or otherwise to dismiss him on bond in 600*l.*, with two sureties in 300*l.* each, to appear before Council within six months if summoned, and to be of good behaviour meantime. [*I.* 96, *p.* 275.]

July 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Trustees and Contractors for sale of the late Kings' goods. We desire you to order some hangings and other necessaries to be delivered to Wm. Legg, wardrobe keeper, for a room near the chapel, appointed for the use of the Committee for Examinations. [*I.* 96, *p.* 275.]

July 8. Whitehall. Council of State to Luke Robinson. You certify the escape of Denton the pirate from York gaol, and think the gaoler should answer for it. Order his prosecution at the assizes, that he may be punished for his offence, whether it be negligence or wilful, and let a fitter and better-affected man be put in his place. Former attempts to remove him have failed, but this must be carried through. We have written to Baron Thorpe about it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 276.]

July 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. The fleet under Sir George Ayscue having been diverted to other service, much time has been spent, and the seamen will expect further pay before they proceed on their voyage. Let them have three months' pay, and get it ready, that they may not have to wait for it when their provisions are ready. [*I.* 96, *p.* 276.]

July 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Assessments in Lewis Rape, Sussex. Notwithstanding our former letter desiring you would assess and give out duplicates for collecting 265*l.* 8*s.* 9*d.*, which was short assessed within Lewis Rape, upon the assessment

Hosted by Google

for Ireland by ordinance of Parliament of 16 Feb. 1647–8, you have delayed to do it, to the prejudice of the public service, which calls for getting in all supplies for Ireland; we again remind you, and expect it to be done before 31 July, or you must appear before us to give an account of your neglect.

With note of like letter to the Commissioners for Assessments in Bramber Rape, Sussex, for 264*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.* [*I.* 96, *p.* 277.]

July 8. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Ayscue. We approve your staying the two ships you mention, and hope you will soon be ready to sail, and therefore their continuance for so short a time can be no great prejudice. We find you have written the Navy Commissioners for supplies; we had ordered them to use all diligence to supply what had been spent of that which was first furnished, and have written them again. [*I.* 96, *p.* 278.]

July 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. Sir Geo. Ayscue writes us that he has written you for a supply of some necessaries for the prosecution of his voyage, in which we have ordered him to proceed with all expedition. Use all diligence in furnishing him therewith, and with what else the Admiralty or Navy Commissioners shall direct, and certify us in what condition the provisions for him are, and when they will be ready to be delivered on board, that we may know when we may expect he will sail. [*I.* 96, *p.* 278.]

July 8. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Foach. Having received informations against Sir John Boys, he was sent for and examined, when it was thought fit he should be discharged upon bail, and order was given that the things taken from him, upon his apprehension, should be redelivered to him. As we are now informed, by his petition, that you have seized some horses of his, and as we do not know of any cause for such seizure, since his discharge, certify us thereon; and unless there has been some cause subsequent to such discharge, restore what you have so taken, or certify us if you have discovered that he has done anything tending to a breach of the peace. [*I.* 96, *p.* 279.]

July 8. Ordnance Office. **9.** Certificate by Geo. Payler, John Falkener, J. White, and Wm. Billers to the Ordnance Committee, that they have surveyed the brass piece at Whitehall, and find her to be a bastard bore, between a three-lb. bullet and a minion of $3\frac{1}{4}$ inch bore, exceedingly foul, and altogether unserviceable, and that she will not admit boreing to a minion. [$\frac{3}{4}$ *page.*]

July 9. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. As 36 pieces of brass ordnance, demi-cannon, and culverin, are needed for the four new frigates now building, and warrant has been given to the ordnance officers to deliver to you all the brass, and unserviceable brass ordnance in their custody, towards casting them, you are to contract with some person to receive the same, and proceed with expedition in the casting, that the frigates may not be retarded for want of the guns. [*I.* 96, *p.* 280.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

July 9. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Skippon. Parliament having thought fit to lay down the militia in the several counties, and the forces upon the establishment being drawn northward, to be ready against all events, it would be necessary for the public safety, and a very acceptable service to us, if well-affected persons would voluntarily enlist their horses, and mount them with men who may be confided in, whereby they might be ready for defence of the Parliament and these parts, against any design tending to the interruption of the public peace.

We have therefore written to the several militias of London, Westminster, the Hamlets, and Southwark, to propound the same to such as they think fit, and to receive their voluntary subscriptions. You have already made some beginning in this kind, and knowing your interest to be great, both in the militia and among people most likely to promote the work, we recommend it to you to put forward the service. Voluntarily listing will be the more useful by how much expedition shall be used in the several militias; certify us of what is done, that order may be taken for the command thereof. [*I.* 96, *p.* 280.]

July 9. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for London, Westminster, Southwark, and the Tower Hamlets. To the same effect as the preceding. Also Council's meaning herein is not to impose this service upon any, but leave it to every man's freedom, not doubting but the well-affected and able will be willing to put themselves into such a posture, by this voluntary listing, which will be of little or no charge to them, as may enable them both to serve the public and preserve themselves against any designs of the enemy. Signify this to such within your limits as you judge fit, and receive their voluntary subscriptions, and certify their number to us, whereupon further order will be taken for the command; and use all expedition. [*I.* 96, *p.* 281.]

July 9. **10.** Order of the Mint Committee that the moneyers have six weeks to give in their answer, according to a former order of the 3rd inst., as to how much they will make the English money for by the pound.

That they also give in their answer how they will undertake the other charges by the pound, for the gold and silver mentioned in the second proposal of the Frenchman. [*Copy,* ¼ *page.*]

July 10. Order in Parliament that 10,000*l.* be charged upon the receipt of Haberdashers' Hall, next in course after the 10,000*l.* charged for supply of the stores, for repairing such garrisons as shall be thought fit to be continued, and that the said sum be paid to such person as the Council of State shall appoint. [*I.* 89, *p.* 46.]

July 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Mayor, Aldermen, and Common Council of Newcastle. Capt. Geo. Phillips, master of the Deliverance, who has deserved well, not only for his good affection, but in a particular service of transporting hay to Scotland, upon such terms as, by the

Hosted by Google

1651. precedent, became of much advantage to the State, is nevertheless debarred by you, in his return voyage, in lading his ship with coals, from such place and in such manner as would be beneficial and lawful for him. We desire that he may not be so hindered, or longer retarded in his said voyage. [*I.* 96, *p.* 282.]

July 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Hutchinson. Certain books and papers of the Privy Council to the late King were left at Nottingham, when, having set up his standard, he went thence, and are now in possession of John Horth or John Bower, who were clerks to the committee there; send for and examine them about such books and papers, and if found, send them up to Council, safely packed, and give special charge that there may be no embezzlement of any part thereof. [*I.* 96, *p.* 283.]

July 11. Order in Parliament that the Council of State grant a pass to Sir John Grenvile, to pass up and down in England, without doing anything prejudicial to the State.

Order in Parliament that the Council of State examine the account of the money laid out by Col. Willoughby for defence of the Thames, in the time of the insurrections in Kent and Essex, and of other moneys due to him from the State, and consider how the same may be paid. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 46, 47.]

July 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Committee. When the fleet under Capt. Penn was set forth to sea, the Council of State, for the better prosecution of his service, gave him letters of credit to take up money abroad, where he should have need, and to charge the same by bill of exchange, which he has done; and as some of those bills are daily expected, you are to accept them, and order punctual payment, that the credit of the commonwealth may not suffer for want of a like supply in time to come. [*I.* 96, *p.* 283.]

July 11. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Rich. Onslow, Mr. Duncon, and Mr. Westbrooke. There was a proportion of men appointed to be impressed out of the several divisions of Surrey, but none are raised in the west division, by reason of the want of commissioners there. As you have power and interest in those parts, we desire you to assist such other gentlemen of the county as shall come thither for that service, that what is remaining of the number to be raised in that county may be completed with expedition, and sent away to their service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 284.]

July 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. Order the Constant Warwick to be washed with expedition, victualled for six months, and sent to the Downs, where she will receive order for service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 284.]

July 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the Revenue Committee. A petition has been presented to us from Mr. Augier, late agent in France, with an order of Parliament of 5 February 1648–9, for payment of his arrears, both ordinary and extraordinary. The petition states that, being much in debt for want of payment, he was put into prison, where he now

Hosted by Google

is, and actions are daily brought against him, and he has no money to pay or even to subsist. The honour of the commonwealth must needs suffer, if he miscarries for want of the money which the Parliament so long since expressly ordered; we recommend the case to you specially, and desire you to order the money to be speedily paid, the same having been long since expressly charged upon the revenue. [*I.* 96, *p.* 286.]

July 11. Whitehall. Council of State to Att.-Gen. Prideaux. Several Jesuits and priests are lurking about the city, whose main employment is designing and doing mischief. The bearer can give you further information; take his examination, issue warrants, and cause proceedings to be taken therein. With note of a letter to the Recorder of London, to the same effect. [*I.* 96, *p.* 286.]

July 11? **11.** Warrant from [the Recorder of London?] to John Cooke and John Vesey to make diligent search for Hen. Moore, Hen. Hurlston, *alias* Ellyott, John Towsend, *alias* Rookwood, Fras. Ireland, *alias* Dutton, Geo. Labourne, *alias* Beadley, Wm. Walgrave, *alias* Fowler, —— Lusher, —— Hayes, Fras. Parrott, Wm. Harrison, John Cole, and Wm. Morgan, Jesuits and priests, keep them in safe custody, and bring them before the Council of State. Also to seize all Popish and superstitious books, libels, letters, massing stuff, and relics of Popery and superstition whatever. With writ of assistance. [¾ *page.*]

July 12. Whitehall. Council of State to the Sheriff of Lincoln. There have been several riotous and tumultuous gatherings of persons about the commons at Epworth, under some pretence, which meetings ought not to be suffered, but proceeded against as the law directs, that by the punishment of some, others may be deterred from like attempts. Especially in such times as these, a more diligent care ought to be taken to prevent such meetings of the multitude, that may make use of other pretences to begin insurrections, and carry on designs to the interruption of the public peace. Keep a watchful eye upon the confluence of people on any pretences, and use the power of the law that has been placed in your hands, to preserve the peace. If you find that not sufficient, desire the assistance of the forces nearest to you, who are hereby ordered to give you such assistance that dangerous consequences may be prevented, and delinquents brought to condign punishment; the people nevertheless, for such wrongs as they may have cause to complain of, being left to prosecute their pretences in a peaceable manner, and in a due course of law, where they may have right without making themselves judges in their own cases, by such exorbitant and irregular courses. [*I.* 96, *p.* 287.]

July 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-General Desborow. Having settled Lieut.-Col. Hunkins as Governor of Scilly, we have ordered him 600*l.* to supply the garrison with provisions, and 300*l.* for building and other contingencies, of which we have paid him 200*l.* here, and for the other 700*l.*, we desire you to write to Lieut.-Col. Clarke at Scilly, that out of the proceeds of the provisions first sent from London, he pay Hunkins that amount in money and provisions, and

Hosted by Google

take his receipt. You are to receive an account of the proceeds of such provisions from Col. Clarke, who will receive orders to furnish you with it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 288.]

July 14. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Col. Clarke. To the same effect as the preceding. [*I.* 96, *p.* 288.]

July 14. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Having drawn forth the forces at Scarborough, with their Governor, into the field, and committed the charge of that place to Capt. Southeron, you are to order 4*s.* a day to be added to his pay during his continuance in that charge. [*I.* 96, *p.* 288.]

July 14. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Poulton. There are some ordnance and shot still remaining in Nottingham Castle, which ought to have been sent with the rest to Hull; take care that they are sent thither by the first convenience, so that they may be brought up with the rest to the Tower, or otherwise disposed of as we think fit. [*I.* 96, *p.* 289.]

July 15. **12.** Order of the Council of State that the petition of the inhabitants of Brecon, against Mr. Jones the Recorder, is a matter fit for the recognizance of the Indemnity Committee, before whom they are to prosecute their complaint. [½ *page.*]

July 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Murford, Governor of Southampton. Having considered the business of Sir Wm. Courtney, we have thought fit that he be discharged on security in 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, to appear before Council when summoned, be of good behaviour, and not remain in any place in co. Hants. Take this security and send it up to Council, and discharge him. [*I.* 96, *p.* 291.]

July 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor, Assistants, and Company of Eastland Merchants. Several members of your company, and others of this nation employed as factors at Dantzic and other places in the Baltic, have not taken the engagement, and yet enjoy the same benefit of trade here as others do. The cause probably is that it has not yet been tendered to them. You are to send the engagement to all your company and factors, tender it to them to subscribe, and return to Council the roll of their subscriptions, and the names of those who refuse to subscribe. [*I.* 96, *p.* 291.]

July 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Wm. Penn. We hear by several letters that Rupert has come out of the Straits, and taken several ships from the Spaniard and others, and has also lately appeared before Lisbon. We earnestly wish that you had had good intelligence of the course held by Rupert, that you might have been close after him; use all diligence to inform yourself where he is, and pursue his fleet with all the effect you can, both to prevent his present depredations, and put an end to his piratical courses. We hope you will find means to give us frequent intelligence of your proceedings, &c. [*I.* 96, *p.* 292.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

July 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Sequestrations, Haberdashers' Hall. The Countess Dowager of Denbigh heretofore deserted the Parliament quarters, and went to Oxford, with the late king's wife, and afterwards went with her to France, where she has of late turned Papist, and professed herself such, and has some estate in England, the rent of which is sent to her. Inform yourselves of the true state of the fact, and proceed against that estate according to the ordinances of Parliament, and the power given to you. [*I.* 96, *p.* 292.]

July 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Ayscue. The enclosed letter contains an instruction for some service to be done by you in the voyage upon which you are going, which you are not to open until you have gone twenty leagues to the westward of Scilly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 293.]

July 17. Whitehall. Council of State to John Jackson, treasurer at the Excise Office. By our warrant of the 25th ult., we authorised you to advance 10,000*l.* upon the credit of the 21,000*l.* which you are to receive of the Excise Commissioners, next in course after the 350,000*l.* formerly charged, in part of the 400,000*l.* secured upon the receipts of the Excise on the sale of bishops' lands, which 10,000*l.* was appointed for the payment of provisions of war sometime since delivered, and is to be repaid you out of money arising upon the sale of delinquents' estates. To the end that, upon the repayment of the said 10,000*l.* to you, there may be evidence on record to cut off all future claim to these debts, take the receipts of the persons mentioned in our several warrants, that upon repayment, they may be transmitted to the Lieutenant of the Ordnance to be there recorded. [*I.* 96, *p.* 293.]

July 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for the Assessments for Ireland in Canterbury. Understanding by the agent for Kent that upon the ordinance of 16 June 1647–8 that there is 263*l.* in arrear in that county, whereof 200*l.* is chargeable upon Canterbury, which has not yet been assessed, as the affairs of Ireland require the speedy getting in of all money appropriated for that war, you are to speedily assess the said 200*l.*, and give out your duplicates for its present collecting, that the money may be hastened into the Treasury. [*I.* 96, *p.* 294.]

July 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

13. Order that Sir James Harrington be desired to make his report concerning the affairs of the Mint on Wednesday next, the first business. [½ *page.*]

14. That the committee where Sir James Harrington has the chair, examine what charge the commonwealth is at for the officers and servants at Whitehall.

That all the orders of Council concerning Mr. Vaux be copied out and delivered to the said committee. [⅔ *page.*]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

July 19. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Ayscue. We have written Major-Gen. Desborow to furnish you with 60 barrels of powder and with match, and as we suppose, they and the rest of the provisions are by this time on board; you are to take the first opportunity to set sail according to your instructions, without waiting for other directions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 294.]

July 19. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. Sir Geo. Ayscue being in want of powder and match, supply him with what he requires out of the stores at Plymouth, but not exceeding 60 barrels, and resupply that garrison out of the stores at Scilly. As we hope Sir Geo. Ayscue will be ready to sail, order the supplies desired, that he may not lose time. [*I.* 96, *p.* 295.]

July 19. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Ayscue. We sent you this week a letter which you were not to open until you came 30 leagues to the west of Scilly, but for some reasons now moving us, we desire you to send back that letter without opening it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 295.]

July 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Mayor of Hull. There are three persons in your prison for marine offences, and it will be more convenient to try them here by the Admiralty judges than to send commissioners and appoint judges to do it there; send them to London by the next ship, and signify the same to us, that we may give order for securing them and proceeding against them. We enclose a warrant to be delivered to such commander as shall receive them, to transport them hither. [*I.* 96, *p.* 296.] *Enclosing,*

1. *Warrant to any commander in the service that shall come to the port of Hull and be bound to the Thames, to receive the three prisoners, and bring them to London. Whitehall,* 19 *July* 1651. [*I.* 96, *p.* 296.]

July 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Ordnance Officers. The Pearl frigate is ready to take in her guns, and the rest of her provisions; take care that the guns are put on board with expedition; the Navy Commissioners have received order to use all diligence in shipping the provisions, that she may be fit to receive the commands of Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 297.]

July 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. To similar effect. [*I.* 96, *p.* 297.]

July 21. London. Levant Company to Sir Thos. Bendish. We received your letters and the paper subscribed by Berkley, Evans and Ridley, pretending a joint interest in the 7,000 dollars formerly charged to our account, of which business, having written by the Sampson, we expect a reply, and until then respite any determination.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

July 21. We marvel that, to those large sums expended by Paul Haggat in his journey to Smyrna and the Castles, an addition of 600 dollars should be made by that factory; you should have opposed this extravagancy, or any other tending to the Company's charge, else it is vain for us to expect a freedom from engagements, if they assume a liberty to vote away our moneys at their own pleasure, which is a course we cannot admit. To prevent their presumption in future, let our late orders of 10 March, providing against this exorbitance in disbursing the company's money, be strictly observed; also such former acts as concern the due collection of our duties there, mentioned in our letters of 10 Dec. and 6 Feb. Do not permit those named by you or any others to evade payment, especially upon such cloths as have not paid us here, upon which, if they belong to freemen, not only the present duties, but what the proprietor owes upon the balance of his account is to be made good; and if they belong to interlopers, the factor receiving them is to pay double consulage and double impositions. If fair means will not move them to comply, they must be compelled.

Sir Hen. Hyde, and those factors who abetted him, may in time be sensible of their miscarriage. We commend your forwardness in endeavouring to compose differences there, being sorry that, by the insolent demeanour of some of the factors, you have still cause of complaints, which we hope will, by your further care, vanish away. As to petitions to you, it may have been a necessary custom in matters wherein appeals to England or other formalities of law are requisite, in which cases there has never been any exception thereto, only in that point of the factors' employment of the Company's Janizaries, to assist them if needed.

Touching factors omitting to send their principals' returns, we shall not prescribe any other remedy than we have already done, for your prohibition of them to vote in courts there.

The difference between Barnardiston and Davies we named in our last, which may direct you a way for raising money upon extraordinary occasions there, wherein we have been little beholden to Mr. Abney, our late treasurer, who has shown much perverseness, and especially in his demeanor on board the William and Thomas, where he needed not have urged our order, which was given him only as a motive of frugality against the extravagant expenditure of powder, and not to restrain the nation from expressing their civil respect to a person of that quality, upon so extraordinary an occasion. What you write touching the renewal of the capitulations may be of good use, and we should be very glad it lay in our power to help our ships from serving the Venetians, a thing expected there. We have done our uttermost, both with the State here and by other means, to withdraw them from that employment, whereof many are come away already, and those few that remain are engaged by force. Urge these arguments to the Turks; we would be as willing as they, if we knew how, to debar our ships from that service.

The intention of the Dutch to settle a factory at Smyrna is occasioned by our disturbances, which have given them encourage-

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

ment; we hope they will not beat us off from the trade, especially if it please God to give us a settlement here at home. Touching your sequestration of 242 dollars due from us to Robt. Frampton, and 1,278 to Giles Davies, for money lent us towards the expense caused by them, we find that their principals here, viz., Wm. Vincent, Geo. Smith, and others, claim an interest in those moneys, and therefore let the same no longer be sequestered as the estate of those two factors, but restored for their said principals' use.

You will have heard from Aleppo that the Flower de Luce, on her return from thence to England, was surprised by four Turkish men-of-war of Tripoli, and set out by the Basha, and subjects to the Grand Seignior; complain thereof to them, as violating the capitulations and course of commerce, and use all possible means for reparation. [*Levant Papers, Vol. IV., pp.* 174–176.]

July 21. London. Levant Company to Spencer Bretton, Consul at Smyrna. Thanks for your industry in freeing yourself from the troubles attempted by Mr. Hyde, and composing the differences which occasion these disturbances, in promoting of which so many of that factory had so great a hand, and thereby put us to a chance for our trade, and forced a vast expense; they have but little reason either to justify themselves, or to expect favour from us in regard of their fines, nor have we any reason to remit them. We approve the motives you have used for getting in our dues, and what you have done in reference to the silk, and for clearing our debts; expedite the payment of our bills of exchange, for want whereof many of our society are exceedingly injured. We have received Mr. Barnardiston's account; you understood by our last what provision is made for supply of his office in future.

Stand out in case of avanias, or suffering ships to be forced into the Turkish service, which are matters of that nature that we cannot give any positive rule, but must refer them to your prudence, with consent of the factory. We may receive disadvantage by the Flemings' incroachment upon that trade, but hope to be able to maintain against them, if we get a settlement here; meantime we know not how to remedy it.

Touching the factors' plea of exemption from payment of leviations, we do not know of any such custom, or of any reason for it; nor why, if the trade requires an extraordinary charge, they should be freed, we paying all ordinary duties besides, as well as they; therefore they must not be dispensed with, the condition of our trade not permitting it, and our engagements and debts calling for all the assistance possible. We are indebted at Aleppo, as well as at other places, but Aleppo having its own charge, we cannot burden it further; but for this point, as also your proposition for appointing a limited sum to be yearly paid there towards the charges at Constantinople, we have made a good provision in our orders already sent.

We have not thoroughly perused the Constantinople accounts; meantime, if you find any books of account of Sir H. Hyde remaining there, you are to send them hither, his brother having frequently

Hosted by Google

demanded them of us. We are sorry for the said accident to Wm. Bailey, and for the occasion of it, and for the ill carriage of some of that factory; but the list you desire of all the apprentices and servants at that place, and by whom they are employed, we are not well able to give, and should rather desire the like from you of all the English there, and by whom employed, with a note against such as unworthily demean themselves, by which means we shall be able to deal with their principals here, either for their better behaviour, or removal from thence. [*Levant Papers, Vol. IV., pp.* 177, 178.]

July 21. London. Levant Company to Thos. Harby, marine factor. We received yours with the cargazone of the Employment, which safely arrived long since. Your charges out of England were ordered to be made good to you by the Council and treasurer there, and we believe ere this 160 dollars have been paid you in full of that account.

Touching the pretence of masters of ships and their company of being exempt from the payment of our duties, we know of no such priviledge, nor any reason for it, nor do we understand the intent of such as refuse to enter their goods in your books, unless to evade payment of our dues; do not give way in any of these particulars, either by omitting to take a perfect register of goods, or by conniving at the loss of any of our dues. You are to have necessary repairs done to our houses. [*Levant Papers, Vol. IV., pp.* 178, 179.]

July 21. London. Levant Company to Henry Riley, Consul at Aleppo. We have received your letters, as also the accounts of Mr. Pennington, the late Treasurer; see them registered in Cancellaria, where they may remain upon record. As for the manner of auditing them (which we formerly prescribed to be by the Consul and four of the ancient factors) it may be hereafter done by the Consul and two, three, or four of the ancient factors.

We are glad that we continue free of those exactions formerly taken upon money and silk, and we hope the trade will not be any more burdened with them, but a more exact observance had of the Hattecheriff and capitulations; we doubt not your care in what concerns the support of our trade, now that it is surrounded with so many difficulties, both by sea and land.

Touching an interest claimed by those of Constantinople in the said Hattecheriff, we refer you to our last; we have written the Ambassador at Constantinople to the same effect, and after we have had some consultation thereon with Mr. Barnard, now here, you shall hear further; meantime, as the charge of your minister's diet is defrayed out of your purse, we order you a gratuity of 300 dollars for the first year. [*Levant Papers, Vol. IV., p.* 179.]

July 21. London. Levant Company to Thos. Dobson at Zante. You relate a design of Chancellor Hyde to proceed against you criminally, on pretence that you had entertained one that had not *prattique:* how this company is concerned therein we cannot understand, much less that you should pretend to expect your charges expended therein from

Hosted by Google

us. If you are guilty, 'tis your own fault and not ours, and if not, your own innocence may secure you. As we have no interest in this business, you need not trouble yourself to send us your account, nor us to write to the ambassador. [*Levant Papers, Vol. IV., p.* 180.]

July 21. London. Levant Company to Wm. Garway, at Zante. We notice the testimony given by you of Dr. Bazire, and have consented that half a livre per mille be levied, during the Company's pleasure, upon the currants exported from both those islands, towards his maintenance. This will be an indifferent compensation, and bear proportion with, if not exceed, our allowance to ministers in Turkey, of which you are to acquaint him. [*Levant Company, Vol. IV., p.* 180.]

July 21. London. Levant Company to Saml. Boothouse. By yours of 19 Nov., and the enclosed attestation, as also by the relation of Mr. Bowyer here, we observe the undue proceedings of Thomas Browne, in applying to the protection of the Dey for avoiding payment of what he owes to the estate of Wm. Haines, deceased, and Hugh Norris, and have expressed our sense and opinion thereon by a letter lately sent him, as also our expectation of such compliance as may vindicate his reputation. [*Levant Papers, Vol. IV., p.* 181.]

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Messrs. Major, Cromwell, and Hildersley, justices of peace for co. Hants. The fort at Christchurch, Hampshire, remains undemolished, and there are guns mounted in it, without any guard, which may be of ill consequence to the peace of your county, and give an opportunity to the enemies to put their destructive designs in execution, their disaffection wanting no greater encouragement than the advantage of such a hold. Take special care that the said fort be totally demolished, and the guns removed to the garrison of Poole. We recommend this to you as a service of concern; return an account of what you do. [*I.* 96, *p.* 298.]

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Nathaniel Rich. We have instructed the Commissioners of co. Notts and other counties to secure all arms in the county, so that no ill use may be made of them. They have desired, in case they need assistance, that it may be given them by the horse under your command in those parts. If they make application to you, give them assistance necessary to enable them to pursue our directions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 298.]

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Harrison. We have received yours as to the disposal of your forces, and that you were about going to head-quarters, and intimating what you had done in giving encouragement to some well affected in Lancashire, Staffordshire, and North and South Wales, to enlist and be ready to suppress any insurrections at their own charge; we approve thereof, it being very reasonable that those whose fidelity and willingness to preserve themselves and the public peace at their own charge should not be left without the means to do it, so as it may not lay a foundation of further charge to the public. [*I.* 96, *p.* 299.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Rich. Bradshaw, Resident [at Hamburg]. You were informed last week by a letter from Mr. Frost that a ship should be sent to transport you hither; we have now ordered the John frigate to attend you, and desire you to put yourself in such a posture that, when she arrives, she may not be delayed, but return for other service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 299.]

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. We received yours concerning the garrison of Poole, and ordered the two companies there to be removed, and the place secured by such means as you think fit. Remove those companies, and put in others to secure it, and commit the charge to such commander as you shall think fit, until the controversy depending about the government thereof is ended, or Council give further order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 300.]

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Leicester. We approve your account of what you have done in pursuance of the instructions sent you, as also concerning two of your county that were present at a shooting match between some of the counties of Northampton and Notts; such meetings in these times give cause of suspicion, and may be made use of to begin insurrections. It will be a means to prevent any such attempts when they find you upon the watch, and ready to suppress their first appearance, which we recommend to your care for the future, whereby you will serve the public, and provide for your own safety. [*I.* 96, *p.* 300.]

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. As Lionel Copley, now prisoner at the Mount, is to be removed to Exeter Castle, you are to give order that he be brought there in safe custody, and safely kept until further order from Parliament or Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 301.]

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasurers-at-war. Capt. Jas. Jennings, of Commissary-General Reynolds' regiment, in coming to England under a license from the Lord Deputy, to fetch his wife and family to live with him in Ireland, was taken prisoner at sea, carried to Scilly, and there kept prisoner three months, and as he had 200*l.* in value taken from him, he is not now able to take his family over, and desires a supply out of his pay. Furnish him with 40*l.* on account, to be taken out of the first money to be sent to Ireland for pay of the army there, so that he may be enabled to return to his charge, and carry over his family. [*I.* 96, *p.* 301.]

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Deputy-Governor of Berwick. We approve your good service in breaking a knot of moss troopers, who had committed many murders upon our people, and commend your diligence, and doubt not but, having found what good service may be done against these barbarous thieves and murderers, you will inform yourself of their haunts, and take all opportunities to root out and destroy them, that the highways may be cleared of them, and be more safe for continuing the intercourse between that garrison and the army. [*I.* 96, *p.* 302.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Trustees and Contractors for sale of the late King's goods. Parliament having passed an additional Act about the sale of the said goods, and reserved 10,000*l.* worth more for the use of the State, Council have appointed a committee to view them and make a selection, which they will begin to do with speed. Until then, forbear selling any part of such goods, that the State may be served with what is more proper for their use. [*I.* 96, *p.* 302.]

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Notts. We have sent you a new paper of instructions, with the names of those you certify as dead left out; also a letter to Col. Rich, to assist you in pursuance of such instructions, if there be need; but we would not have those horse worn out unnecessarily, and you are therefore not to make any use thereof, unless you find you cannot do the work without assistance. [*I.* 96, *p.* 303.]

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Bennett. As Pierce Edgecombe is to appear before us, take his bond in 400*l.*, with two sureties in 200*l.* each, to appear before us within 14 days, and let his restraint be taken off, to enable him to come to town. [*I.* 96, *p.* 303.]

July 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the High Sheriff of co. Essex. We have received the examinations and papers concerning the business of Elshot and Lincoln, whom we look upon as infamous and dangerous persons, deserving to be proceeded against with the utmost severity; and that they may be forthcoming, take care that they, being now in Colchester prison, be safely and strictly kept there. [*I.* 96, *p.* 304.]

July 22. **15.** Note that the arms of Geo. Toulnson, of Lancaster, justice of the peace and of the quorum for the co. Lancaster, are, Or, on a cross azure, five pairs of pistols in saltier of the first; and for his crest, on a helm, a chapeau, gules, turned-up ermine, an arm and hand armed, holding a broken sword, all proper, mantled gules, doubled argent. [1 *page.*]

July 23. Whitehall. Council of State to —— Draper, Governor of Oxford. We have received yours concerning the state of the citadel in your garrison. Finding the work is not finished, although it has already been a greater charge than was at first expected, before we give any further directions, inform us what sum will be requisite for finishing it, and that you will undertake to see it done, when we will give such order as we judge best. [*I.* 96, *p.* 304.]

July 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Ordnance Officers. The Primrose, Nightingale, and Mermaid frigates will very soon be ready to take in their guns and the rest of their provisions, so that they may be fit to receive the commands of Council for their service; take care that the guns are put on board with expedition, as we have given orders to the Navy Commissioners to ship the other provisions with all diligence. [*I.* 96, *p.* 305.]

Hosted by Google

July 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. To the same effect as the preceding, *mutatis mutandis*. [*I.* 96, *p.* 305.]

July 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Rich. Bradshaw, Resident at Hamburg. Having thought fit to employ the John upon other service, we have appointed for your transportation the Happy Entrance, a better ship, being of 40 guns; she brought back the ambassadors from Holland; you will consequently now know to what ship you are to apply, when she comes into the Elbe. [*I.* 96, *p.* 306.]

July 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Col Popham. We had appointed the John to convoy certain ships to the Sound, and then to go to Hamburg and bring Mr. Bradshaw, Resident there, to England; but the John having been since appointed, with the Tresco, to another service, the Happy Entrance is to be employed for convoy of ships to the Sound, and for bringing back Mr. Bradshaw; you are to give orders accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 306.]

July 24. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Sequestrations and Compositions at Haberdashers' Hall. Having met with some packets of letters from the East Indies to that company here, one of which appears to be written by Fenne, a malignant, to Sir Andrew Cogan, a delinquent, to whom he consigned some goods, we send you that letter, but have returned the packets to the company, with an order to send you such letters, advices, invoices, and papers as may concern Cogan, Fenne, or any other delinquents, that you may use them on behalf of the State. [*I.* 96, *p.* 307.]

July 24. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor and Company trading to East India. Your letters coming from the Downs being visited by Col. Gibbons, we found one directed to Sir And. Cogan, delinquent. We return you the letters, but let all concerning Fenne or Cogan be sent to the Sequestration Commissioners, and advertise them of any goods coming over from the Indies or elsewhere to delinquents. [*I.* 96, *p.* 307.]

July 25. **16.** Order in Parliament that 1,000*l.* be forthwith provided for repairing Dover harbour, and that the Navy Committee pay it to the warden and assistants, or Commissioners, whose acquittances shall be a sufficient discharge. [$\frac{2}{3}$ *page.*]

July 25. Order in Parliament that Phineas Pain, the messenger who brought the letters from the General, have 50*l.* as a reward, and the Council of State are to take care for payment.

That the Council of State speedily consider the business touching the slighting the inland garrisons, according to the former order of reference to them, and give an account thereof with all expedition.

That the Council of State give directions to the Navy Commissioners to make sale, by the candle or otherwise, of all decayed and unserviceable ships, boats, provisions and stores, now in any of the storehouses and yards belonging to the Navy, and pay the money arising thereby to the Treasurer of the Navy, to be issued by him as the Navy Committee shall direct, for the use of the navy.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

That the Council of State prepare a letter of thanks to be sent to the Lord General from Parliament, and notice to be taken therein of Parliament's good acceptance of the great service of Major-Gen. Lambert, and the rest of the officers; such letter to be signed by Mr. Speaker, and sealed with the Parliament seal. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 47–48.]

July 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. As we have ordered some of the forces with Col. Rich, now about Nottingham, to march towards the north, according to an order given him by the Lord General, for the supply of those midland parts in their absence, you are to send two troops of your regiment to Newbury, and then send to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood for further orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 308.]

July 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Nath. Rich. You are forthwith to march towards Scotland, with the five troops of horse and two troops of dragoons, as ordered by the Lord General, and leave the rest of your forces about Leicester, to observe orders from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. [*I.* 96, *p.* 308.]

July 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Att.-Gen. Prideaux. We gave commission to Evan Vaughan for setting up two post barks between Milford Haven and the head-quarters of the army in Ireland, for better holding correspondence between those places, which he has set up and maintained for 14 months, and has only received 132*l.* for six months thereof. For the remaining 8 months he should be allowed 200*l.*, in regard of his great expenses, and you are to pay the same out of the post office income. [*I.* 96, *p.* 309.]

July 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Sutton Hospital. The bearer, Peter Mayo, late quarter-master to Capt. Beaumont's troop in Col. Tomlinson's regiment, being disabled from service or getting his maintenance, through wounds received in the service, we desire you to receive him into your hospital upon the first vacancy, and allow him all privileges allowed to others in like kind. [*I.* 96, *p.* 309.]

July 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Ayscue. We approve what you have done as to hiring the ship, and have no further direction to give you in order to your voyage, which we recommend to the good providence of God, to bless and give you success. We have received, by an express from the Lord General, the good news of a considerable victory against part of the Scotch army on Fife-side, and enclose you some prints by which you will see the goodness of God, and which may both give you encouragement, and some terror to the enemy; but they will perhaps believe nothing but what may harden them in their destruction. [*I.* 96, *p.* 310.]

July 26. Whitehall. Council of State to Luke Robinson and John Anlaby. We have received a desire from Lieut.-Col. Salmon, governor of Hull, for repairing the north block house, and some other decayed places of that garrison; that we may be the better able to do as shall be most

Hosted by Google

for the advantage of the State, we desire you to survey the said defects, and send us your opinion as to what is fit to be done, with an estimate of the charge, when further order will be taken. [*I.* 96, *p.* 310.]

July 26. Whitehall. Council of State to Chief Justice Littleton, Chief Justice Bulstrode, and the justices for the grand sessions of the three counties of Wales. There have been tumultuous risings in some parts of North Wales, in which some soldiers were murdered, who were going for Ireland, and many others beaten and wounded, and this has been done twice, by persons some of whom are apprehended, and are now in prison in the garrison of Conway. We recommend the same to you, that it may be thoroughly examined, and the offenders effectually proceeded against. [*I.* 96, *p.* 311.]

July 26. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. John Carter. We have recommended your letter to the justices of the grand sessions, to cause the matter to be thoroughly examined, and the offenders proceeded against; and in order thereto, you are to take the examinations of the prosecutors and witnesses, and bind them over to the next great sessions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 311.]

July 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. Being informed that there has been some design lately carried on in Lady Windham's house in Dorset against the peace, and that some papers may be found there of concern, in case a search be made, and that some persons are privately lodged there who may justly be suspected of carrying on the said design, we desire you to repair to the said house, with such assistance as may be necessary, and search for all papers relating to the commonwealth, and for all suspicious persons, and secure them, and send an account to Council, that further order may be given. [*I.* 96, *p.* 312.]

July 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Robert Bruster, Col. Robt. Jermy, and Fras. Brewster [justices of the peace]. We have received your paper, and as we hold it fit that the matter thereof should be thoroughly examined, we desire you to send for such as can give evidence, and take their examinations upon oath, as also the answer of Sir John Wentworth and Sir Butts Bacon, and send the same to us for further order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 312.]

July 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the mayor and aldermen of Portsmouth. Being informed that the poor very much increase in your town, and that no care is taken for their employment or relief, which, being a garrison of such great importance, may be endangered by such a number of poor, whose necessities may be wrought upon by such as have designs upon that place,—we desire you to take that business into your special care, and see that, according as the law has provided, those people be employed and relieved, that no inconvenience may come to that garrison for want thereof. [*I.* 96, *p.* 313.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.

July 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the governor of the garrison at Portsmouth. To similar effect. We enclose a letter to the mayor and aldermen of your town, which you are to deliver, and certify us how they proceed in the business; also take care so to order the soldiers of your garrison that the poverty of the place may not be increased by any occasion thereof. [*I.* 96, *p.* 313.]

July 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the justices of peace for the west division of Surrey. The enclosed charge being presented to us against Oliver Barlow of Chiddingfold, we desire you to examine the matter, and if you find cause, to bind him over to answer it at the assizes, and take care that it be there prosecuted with effect, and that witnesses and prosecutors be also bound over. If Mr. Diggle, rector of Chiddingfold, is examined, he can give information in this business. [*I.* 96, *p.* 314.]

July 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Popham. We lately gave order for the John to convoy the ships appointed for the Eastland, but that ship being diverted to other service, we gave order that the Happy Entrance should be sent in her stead. Having now received the enclosed from Capt. Robert Moulton, we leave it to you to send some other ship more fit for those parts, and sufficient for the services to be done. [*I.* 96, *p.* 314.]

July 28. **17.** Account by Commissary Phipps of arms, ammunition, and stores remaining in Wallingford Castle. [2 *pages.*]

July 29. Whitehall. Council of State to the mayor of Nottingham. We approve what you have done concerning Lawrence and Allacre, as also what has been done by Mr. Neville; if upon further examination you see cause to continue them in restraint, they are then to remain in the county gaol, until delivered by due course of law; but if you find no cause for such detention, take their recognizances in 400*l.* each, with two sureties each in 200*l.*, to appear before Council when summoned, and to be of good behaviour. [*I.* 96, *p.* 315.]

July 29. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. The enclosed petition having been presented to us, we desire, if the matter be as is therein stated, that you deliver up the bonds to the petitioners, as also the swords and belts; but if otherwise, certify us the true state of fact, and send up the bonds, as also the swords and belts, that Council, having the whole matter before them, may do therein as they find cause. [*I.* 96, *p.* 315.]

July 29. Whitehall. Council of State to the Revenue Committee. We recommend the enclosed petition to you, and desire that money may be provided for making the repairs therein mentioned. [*I.* 96, *p.* 316.]

July 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Ayscue. The enclosed letter from this Council will give you directions for some service to be performed by you, but which you are not to open until you be 30 leagues to the west of Scilly, when you are to prosecute the instructions therein. [*I.* 96, *p.* 316.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

July 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow, at Plymouth, or to the Commander-in-Chief there. The enclosed to Sir Geo. Ayscue, being for a service of consequence, we recommend it to you to deliver it to him if he is still at Plymouth; if he has gone to Falmouth, you are to send it to him; if he has left there, return it by the first opportunity. [*I.* 96, *p.* 316.]

July 30. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. We are informed of the great inconveniences and mischiefs upon this commonwealth by the freedom of trade driven into Scotland by the Dutch, who not only bring unhealthful brandy, wines, and other strong waters, but also soap, French wines, and all sorts of grocery and other commodities, for which they pay little or no customs, and as they also pay little customs at home, and sail cheaper, in regard they have now no enemy at sea, they get the main trade into their own hands, and beat out the English; and there being not much commodity of the growth and production of that place to return from thence, money is transported to a very great amount. As all these commodities may as well be furnished by the people of this nation from hence, where the commonwealth has received custom from them, and the money received would be returned hither, and kept within the commonwealth, we judge it would be of great advantage to forbid the importation of any goods into Scotland by the Dutch, whereby also, besides the inconveniences above mentioned, all colour will be taken away from them of giving supplies to the enemy of any provisions of war, which they now lade aboard their ships, with bills of lading for Leith, to show if they be examined at sea, but if they do not meet any of our ships, they easily put into the enemy's ports; whereas if they had not that pretence to Leith, all their ships taken would be prize, by reason of their goods being contraband.

We communicate this to you, before such a prohibition is made, that we might not do that which you should judge prejudicial to the army; for all necessary provision being made here, and seasonably sent thither for the subsistence of the soldiers, we conceive they will not be much concerned in that of trade, that rather concerning the Scots, who are the buyers and retailers, and whose malignancy is such, notwithstanding all the favours they have received from you, and the protection under which they live, that they will buy nothing of the English if they can have it of the Dutch.

Whatever may seem to be wanting by prohibiting them will be furnished by our own merchants, of better commodity and at cheaper rates, when they shall have an assured market by the exclusion of the Dutch, whose constant practise in their trade is, by underselling for a time, to beat out competitors in trade, and then repair their losses by what proportion they please, when they have the market alone. We give you notice hereof as a mischief to the commonwealth, to which a remedy should be applied, which we conceive will be done without the least inconvenience to the army. [*I.* 96, *p.* 317.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

July 31. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. As we have special reasons for using the 2,000 men who were appointed for Jersey on other service, we have appointed Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to give you an order about it, which you are to put in execution. [*I.* 96, *p.* 318.]

July 31. **18.** Propositions by Edw. Barker, for the supply of arms, viz., 150 cases of pistols at 15*s.* 6*d.* a case; 200 matchlock muskets at 9*s.* 6*d.* each; 100 snaphance muskets at 11*s.* 6*d.* each, and 1,000 backs, breasts, and potts, at 16*s.* the suit. A moiety of the arms to be delivered into the stores at the Tower within 14 days, and the other moiety by 1 Sept.; payment for the first moiety to be made 1 Sept., and for the latter 1 Oct. If his propositions are accepted, he desires an order that his receipt may bear the date of his first delivery; also an order for proving his pistol and musket barrels. [¾ *page.*]

July ? **19.** Miles Woodshaw to Lord Conway. I have sent you by the carrier 25*l.*, with a note of the disbursement of the other 5*l.* I sent your letter which Jack had to Mr. Frederick, but he cannot meet with the man who was to have it. Your tinder-box is done; what shall I give Wilkinson for it? I sent you three letters by Jack, one from my Lady, and two from the young ladies, whom I left in good health, and they would be glad to hear from you. I desire to know your pleasure concerning the goods, as I must remove them next week. I went to Sion to speak to Mr. Hunt, but he was out; I am sure there is room enough for them; excuse my going without your leave, the Colonel assures me he will give you satisfaction for taking me with him. I have also sent you a small pot of pills from Mr. Joanes [*Damaged*, 1 *page.*]

Aug. 1. Order in Parliament that liberty be given to the Council of State to take some foot soldiers into pay, not exceeding 4,000, besides officers, to be added to the establishment, and continued for three months, or such shorter period as Council shall think fit, to make a body to take the field; and the Army Committee to take order that pay be assigned them.

That such money of the Public Treasury as is in the power of the Council of State to dispose of be employed towards the pay of these 4,000 foot, and that for so much as shall fall short, they are to consider where and how the same may be had, and report.

That the money collected in the several counties by virtue of the Militia Act, and remaining in the collectors' and treasurers' hands, be paid to such person as the Council of State shall appoint, to be disposed of towards defraying the charges of the said 4,000 foot.

That the Council of State demand from the late Militia Commissioners in the several counties an account of the money remaining in the hands of the said collectors and treasurers, and that such commissioners be required to give a true account thereof.

That the Council of State use for the service such arms and trophies as lately belonged to the militia, and which they have already secured, or have power so to do by former order of Parliament. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 48, 49.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 1. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for cos. Norfolk Suffolk, Isle of Ely, Salop, Chester, and Lancaster. That there might be forces ready against all emergencies, we have given order to Col. Wauton to raise a proportion out of the late militia of your county, to be taken into pay for three months; they should be armed with the arms belonging to the said militia, which were to be secured by our late instructions sent to you. Give Col. Wauton your best assistance in arming those forces with all expedition. [*I.* 96, *p.* 318.]

Aug. 1. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Wauton. Upon considering the present state of affairs, we have thought fit there should be a moving body of 7,000 foot loosened from other services, and ready to attend such as they shall receive commands for from Council; for effecting thereof, you are authorised to raise 10 new companies of 100 men each besides officers, out of the late militia forces of cos. Norfolk, Suffolk, and the Isle of Ely, to be taken into pay for three months.

Take order that five of your old companies, to be taken out of such garrisons as you think fit, presently take the field under Major Blake, and in their place, put five of the new companies, and join the other five to the old, and march these 10 companies to the northern parts, according to orders from Lieut.-Col. Fleetwood. These newly levied men should be armed out of the arms in those counties formerly belonging to the militia, for which end we have written the Commissioners there; such arms to be restored after the three months' service.

As this business requires expedition, we recommend it to your best diligence, and desire to hear of your proceedings. Also send up the names of those you judge fit for commanding the newly-raised forces, that, being approved, commissions may be issued to them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 319.]

Aug. 1. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield. To similar effect. Confer with Col. Birch and Col. Mackworth, and raise 10 new companies of 100 each, out of the late militia forces of cos. Lancaster, Chester, and Salop, for three months; six of the old companies, viz., four out of Chester, one out of Liverpool, and one out of Shrewsbury, to be forthwith drawn into the field, and six of the new companies put in their place in the garrisons; such six old companies and four of the new, under a lieutenant and a major, to march forthwith for Scotland, [*I.* 96, *p.* 320.]

Aug. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Birch and Col. Mackworth. To similar effect, and to assist in raising these new companies, it being a thing that is to be dispatched with all expedition, for a service of special concern. [*I.* 96, *p.* 321.]

Aug. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. We sent you direction to receive orders from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood for marching of your men that were appointed for the service of Jersey for some land service, but have since thought fit that the said design of Jersey should proceed, and you will receive orders from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. But as the

Hosted by Google

rumour already spread abroad of the giving over of the said voyage will be much to the advantage of it, by putting them at Jersey into security, let that opinion be nourished as much as it may, and meantime proceed effectually with what secrecy you can, to make all necessary provision for carrying on that work, that all may be ready to receive the orders of the Lieut.-General. [*I.* 96, *p.* 322.]

Aug. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. We have had often iterated intelligence of the designs of the Duke of Lorraine against Ireland; he has already sent considerable sums, and is still in treaty with the Popish Bishop of Ferns, Taaffe, Browne, and Plunket, sent from the Irish, about sending more forces to their assistance; the thing has long been in agitation in Rome, and that design for the Catholic cause will receive furtherance from others who will not appear in it. As many men are transported thence into Flanders, and other parts, and you are solicited for license for such transportation,—considering the thing not to be without danger, those men being like to recruit the regiments of the Duke of Lorraine, or perhaps to be put into garrisons, whence old and experienced soldiers may be drawn forth to transport into Ireland,—we give you intimation, and leave it to your care to prevent the transportation of the men. We have given intimation of this affair to the Lord Deputy of Ireland. [*I.* 96, *p.* 323.]

Aug. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to Quartermaster Gen. Hugh Courtney, Governor of Beaumaris. By your and other informations, Council are satisfied of your diligence in the charge committed to you of the island of Anglesea, and especially recommend you to have a watchful eye lest any attempt come from the Isle of Man, although the constant going out of the hand of God against that party in Scotland will be a sufficient discouragement for those of Man to attempt anything. The matter of pay, mentioned in yours, Council has referred to a committee, and upon their report will consider the same. [*I.* 96, *p.* 324.]

Aug. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Thomas Birch, Governor of Liverpool. We have received yours from Liverpool. As to the first part, we consider it not fit, as affairs now stand, that you should leave the country, and therefore desire you to remain there. Leave the persons you mention in the condition they are till further order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 325.]

Aug. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the late Militia Commissioners in all the counties of England and Wales. By the late Militia Act, you were authorized to assess within the county, to the proportion of one month's pay for the army, to be disposed as by order from Council. Parliament has, by their order of the 1st. inst., required Council to demand from the late commissioners in the several counties an account of the monies, and what remains in the hands of the collectors, treasurers, &c., of which you are required to give a

Hosted by Google

true account to Council. We signify this to you, and desire you, within 14 days, to send a true account of what has been assessed by virtue of the aforesaid Act, and what has been expended for that service, and in whose hand that is which remains, that you may receive some further order from Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 325.]

Aug. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Pyne. We approve of what you have done as to the disposing of that multitude, and desire you to continue a watchfulness to prevent danger by any such meetings; also what you have done as to Mr. Lye, the preacher, whom we desire you to send for, and tender him the engagement; if he should refuse to subscribe, require him to depart from the town within two days, and not to come nearer than 10 miles, and not to preach in any market town within that county [Somerset], without special leave from Parliament or Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 326.]

Aug. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. There is some service for five companies of Col. Berkstead's regiment, which are to consist of 1,000 private soldiers, besides officers, to which they are appointed under the command of Lieut.-Col. Cobbett. Let there be 14 days' pay advanced to Cobbett for them, according to the allowance of billet money and additional pay of the guards for the Parliament and city, and let their muster be returned to you by the muster master, who has received orders therefor; they are to be ready on Wednesday next. Let them not be retarded for want of that money. [*I.* 96, *p.* 326.]

Aug. 5. Order in Parliament that the Council of State take care that such provision be made for the Scotch prisoners in Durham Castle, while there, as is fit for prisoners of war, and that Council take care for the disposal of them as they shall think fit. [*I.* 89, *p.* 49.]

Aug. 5. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir George Ayscue. We gave leave to the freighters of the Virgin frigate to sail along with the fleet bound for Barbadoes to trade there, according as you should direct, upon which the vessel was laden and prepared to attend the fleet; but by reason of the long diversion of the said voyage, the commodities with which she is laden are perished. We therefore desire you to dismiss the ship, that she may be unladen, and we have given them liberty to lade her again for their intended voyage, if they think fit. [*I.* 96, *p.* 327.]

Aug. 6. Order in Parliament that 200,000*l.* be charged upon the remainder of the money to come in by sale of the fee farm rents, after the monies already charged thereupon by Parliament or the Council of State, for pay of the forces in England, Ireland, and Scotland, until 20 October next.

That there be charged upon the grand excise, out of the second 400,000*l.*, and the 80,000*l.* upon the security of bishops' lands, 100,000*l.*, for the use of the navy, and that the same be appropriated to the pay of the above-mentioned forces, till 20 October 1651.

Hosted by Google

That 83,396*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* be charged upon the receipts of Goldsmiths' Hall, in course next after the 20,000*l.* lately charged for the above mentioned forces, until the said 20 October.

That the Council of State order the several sums charged upon the several receipts by these votes to be paid, and their order, and the receipts of persons authorised to receive the same shall be a sufficient discharge to the respective commissioners and treasurers, for payment.

Order upon the report by Lord Commissioner Whitelock from the Council of State, of the usefulness of the office of records in the Tower of London, that the Master of the rolls for the time being have the care and superintendence of the records there.

That Wm. Ryley be the clerk, under the Master of the rolls, in the said office, to look to the records there.

That 200*l.* a year be allowed him for himself and under clerk.

That the house adjoining the said office, called Bowyer's House, be appointed for his dwelling as formerly.

That the said clerk shall from henceforth take only 2*s.* 6*d.* for every search, in lieu of 10*s.* formerly taken.

That the said 200*l.* a year shall commence from 24 June last, and the Council of State are to consider where it may be charged, and report.

That the said clerk be required to make a perfect calendar of all the records in the Tower, and return the same to the clerk of Parliament, to be kept amongst the records of Parliament. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 50–51.]

Aug. 6. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. In order to execute orders from Council for performing of some service, you are to clear out the forces under your command in Weymouth, and deliver possession of the town unto such forces shall come to you, with orders from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. [*I.* 96, *p.* 327.]

Aug. 6. Madrid. **20.** Geo. Fisher to the Council of State. I intimated in my last of 12 July that I should depart the next day, which I did for Malaga, as the place where I was assured to have the soonest and safest conveyance; but on arrival, I heard that in Cadiz Bay there were certain of the Parliament frigates bound home with two prizes, whereupon I dispatched an express to Cadiz, that Capt. Hall might stay for me, and started for Cadiz to embark on him; but he sailed the day before I arrived at Malaga, so that had I come to Cadiz directly, I could not possibly have reached him. They expect the rest of Capt. Hall's squadron here from the Straits daily, on whom I intend to embark, and meantime I am in the house of Gabriel Hill, in Cadiz, who does our general business, and is well affected. The governor gives me four soldiers' officers to attend me for my security. I have no promise of the chastising the men in prison for Mr. Ascham's death, and unless fear makes them, they will never do it. [1 *page.*]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Popham, general of the fleet. There is still a design against Lovingland, to be executed from Flanders or

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

those parts by the Duke of Lorraine. From Holland, Zealand, and Ostend, there are supplies sent to the Scots, although we have no account of any of them that come into the hands of our men-of-war. Order such ships as are not under particular order for other service to play up and down, so as best to prevent the mischief, and what orders you give, require an account how they are executed, that the shipping may not lie in harbour, and spend victuals unprofitably, but attend diligently the service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 328.]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Committee. Mr. Burrell, who is now building a ship for the State, is in straits through want of money, and asks some supply. We desire all expedition should be used for finishing the ship, and as a means, recommend you to furnish him 50*l.* by way of imprest, whereby all pretences may be taken away of a slow proceeding, and the ship be reasonably made ready for the service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 328.]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Bristol. You have received orders from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood for marching two companies under your command to a rendezvous by him appointed. We hear from Scotland that the enemy's army is marched southward, with intention for England, and though we doubt not but the Lord General from our army in Fife, which is in very good condition, will have forces on their rear, yet we desire you to hasten the march of these companies to the rendezvous, that they may be ready to execute such orders as the exigency of affairs requires; and that no prejudice may come to the commonwealth in the absence of those forces, take into their place those of the late militia to be depended on, and let those be drawn forth with all expedition, and certify their march to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, that he may give further orders.

With note of like letter to the Governor of Southampton for two companies, to that of Taunton for one, to Col. Philip Jones for three, and to Sir Wm. Constable for one. [*I.* 96, *p.* 329.]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge. We hear from Scotland that the Scots are marched southward, with intention to come to England whilst our army is on the other side of the water; and though we doubt not but our army in Fife, being in good condition will be with what expedition they can in their rear, and that you will raise what forces those four counties afford to give all impediment you can to their advances, if they should enter England, yet we desire you to use all diligence, that you may have the better ground to require the country to rise for this service.

We have written to the Militia Committees of cos. York, Lancaster, Chester, Derby, Notts, and Salop, to draw to a rendezvous for orders to be sent from Parliament or Council, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, or Major-Gen. Harrison. We have also ordered Col. Gibbons' regiment, and 1,000 of Col. Berkstead's under Lieut.-Col. Cobbett, and 800 horse, to march with expedition to Newark; there is also a regiment to march from Col. Wauton to Stamford, and one from Col. Duckenfield to . . . . all which will be speedily ready to join the forces with Major-Gen. Harrison, and check the Scots, till some

Hosted by Google

forces from the army be upon their rear. We inform you of this, that you might know the state of our forces in those parts. You are informed of Major-Gen. Harrison's forces. [*I.* 96, *p.* 330.]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Wauton. The Scots' army is taking the opportunity of ours being in Fife, and marching southward. Major-Gen. Harrison is about Berwick, with 4,000 horse and dragoons. We have written to the militia northward to draw what horse and foot they have to a rendezvous in their several counties, ready for orders, and wish you to order the regiment we wrote about to march with speed to Stamford, the rendezvous formerly appointed, to be there in readiness for further orders from Parliament, Council, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, or Major-Gen. Harrison.

The army now in Fife will soon be on their rear, yet we thought it fit to have what force we can ready to join Harrison, and give impediment to their advance; use your best diligence. We hope their march southward will tend much to shorten this work, and would use all means in this conjuncture to promote it; we again recommend this particular to your utmost care. With note of like letter to Col. Duckenfield, for his regiment to be drawn to Uttoxeter. [*I.* 96, *p.* 331.]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. From late intelligence received, we thought fit to cause the regiment of Col. Gibbons, and 1,000 of Col. Berkstead's to march northward, and as they must have waggons, we have furnished them with money for them, and desire you to allow them waggon masters, and surgeons' chests, and to let Col. Gibbons' regiment have a fortnight's pay in advance, for their better subsistence on their march; and dispatch them without delay. [*I.* 96, *p.* 332.]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Henry Cannon. Upon receiving into your charge the government of Dover Castle, we imprested you 200*l.* for repairs; that they may be carried on, pay the remainder of the said sum in your hand to Lieut.-Col. Kelsey, now governor, that he may proceed whilst the season of the year permits. [*I.* 96, *p.* 332.]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Committee of the Militia of cos. York, Lancaster, Chester, Salop, Stafford, Derby, and Notts. That Scots' army, which ours could not provoke to fight in Scotland, is now marching towards England, taking the opportunity of the main body of our army being in Fife; and though the army with the Lord General in Fife will soon be in their rear, we desire you, for preservation of the county and to give impediment to the enemy, to draw together to some convenient rendezvous what forces of horse and foot you can of the late militia there, to be ready to join Major-Gen. Harrison's forces already there, and such as we have appointed to march to him, and to execute orders from Parliament and Council, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood and Major-Gen. Harrison. Use your best diligence that all may be done with expedition. Your charges in this work Parliament will reimburse. We hope that

Hosted by Google

this march of theirs southwards will tend very much to shorten this work, and that you will put forth your utmost endeavours in this conjuncture. All commanders, officers, and soldiers in the late militia, and other persons concerned, are hereby required to execute your commands herein, and you are to certify to Council the names of all such as you shall find refractory in this service. Have special care to seize, disarm, and secure dangerous and disaffected persons, and to suppress every the least motion tending to disturb public peace, wherein you are to consult and pursue your former instructions, and present exigencies of affairs, so as nothing on your part may be wanting tending to the prevention of such mischiefs as the enemies of the nation's peace have plotted or shall practise against it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 333.]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governors of the several garrisons. To similar effect. The Scots' army is marching southward. There is a party on this side them will be able to impede their march, and if need be to fight them, and the Lord General will send a sufficient force seasonably upon their rear. As their party here will not fail to do their utmost in this conjuncture to execute any designs against garrisons, the better to countenance and give advantage to their cause, we recommend you to have a more especial watchful eye over your garrison, and all the people in it, as well guards as others, and to observe all applications made from any, and to whom and for what, that you may prevent the execution of any designs the enemies may have upon it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 334.]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Harrison. We have received yours giving notice of the Scots' march southward; details of proceedings taken thereon, as in the preceeding letters. We thought fit to give you notice, that you may know whither to direct your orders, as you shall have occasion to make use of the forces sent, for the public safety. God will still appear in this work with His own arm to save, to whom it is alike to deliver by many or few, and when He pleaseth, without the help of man. We desire to hear frequently of your own and the enemies' motions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 335.]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Thomas Birch. We hear from Scotland that the enemy's army is marching southward. We doubt not that if they can make their impression so far, they have an eye upon that county [Lancashire], as conceiving themselves to have a great party there. Take special care of the garrison of Liverpool, whence there are some to be drawn out, by order of this Council, to make up a regiment, for which we gave orders to Col. Duckenfield. Draw into the garrison so many of the late militia forces, such as you can confide in, as may keep the garrison in safety, and for the better security of the place, and other service upon those coasts, you are hereby authorized to give such orders and directions to any commanders of ships in the service of the State, now in the harbour or that shall come thither, as you shall judge may be most for the service of the public, and they are thereby required to give obedience to your said orders.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Perhaps upon this march of the Scots southward, something may be attempted from the Isle of Man, over which you must keep a watchful eye, and make use of such shipping for preventing thereof, if you find any such intentions or attempts. [*I.* 96, *p.* 336.]

Aug. 7. The James, Downs. **21.** Col. Edward Popham to the Navy Commissioners. Having received information from you that there were several vessels laden with provisions at Portsmouth, that were only staying for a convoy to conduct them hither, I sent the Dragon frigate on that service, but when she arrived, there were not any victuals shipped, nor any vessels to take it in, so that the Dragon was forced to take it on board, and brought it here, where it yet remains. I stayed the convoy for the Straits here, expecting the ships which are hired to carry the provisions for Capt. Penn's squadron, until a special order came from the Navy Committee for their sailing, which they did last Tuesday. The contractors for victualling the navy wrote me to ship 27,520 lbs. of bread from Dover, in whatever vessel I should think fit, the shipping provided at London not being able to take it in, but the ships were gone before their letter came to hand, and therefore it must be shipped in some vessel that comes from London, or be left behind, unless the Admiralty Committee sends a convoy with it, and then the convoy may take in that proportion of bread. I know of no ships belonging to the State fit for this service, unless it be the Garland, which is now at Hull. Let the enclosed be conveyed to the contractors. [1 *page.*]

Aug. 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Cosins and Mr. Falconbridge to attend Council to-morrow at 8 a.m. to give information.

2. The petition of Thos. Davis referred to the Treasurers at Ely House.

3. The petition of Shirley Wilts, master of the Seaport of Aldbrough, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

4. The letter of Col. Duckenfield of the 15th instant referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, and especially to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, to consider what letters are to be written in pursuance thereof, and report to-morrow.

5. The petition of James Salter, gunner, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

6. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider what is fit to be done with Leeds Castle, for taking charge of that garrison, and with the magazine of the county [Kent], and to report.

7. The paper of Thomas Catrow, craving satisfaction for repairs at Tilbury Fort, referred to Sir Hen. Mildmay, Sir Wm. Masham, and Mr. Challoner, who are to report where the money may be had for payment thereof.

8. The petition of the four shipmasters who were to carry 1,000 soldiers to Scotland referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

9. The translation of a paper written in answer to MacDowell referred to Sir Gilbert Pickering and Mr. Strickland, to consider whether it be fit to be printed, and if so, in what manner. [Sir Wm. MacDonnell ?, *see p.* 31.]

10. Order—on a report from the Admiralty Committee represent-

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

ing that 2,950*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.* is due to the owners of the Discovery—that such sum be paid according to the proportions mentioned, excepting the proportions due to Plunkett, or any other delinquent. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 1–2.]

Aug. 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. The Lady of Jersey, of five or six guns, was taken by some ships of Sir Geo. Ayscue's squadron, and sent to Scilly. As she is fit to be employed about those islands as a man-of-war, you are to equip her accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 338.]

Aug. 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of the several counties on the way to Stafford. We hear from Scotland that the Scots' arms could by no means be provoked to fight in Scotland, and upon our army's marching into Fife, where they now are in good condition, they marched southward with the intention of coming to England, upon the borders whereof there is a good party with Major-General Harrison, and others appointed to rendezvous to join with him, to give them impediment in their van, and we doubt not but a sufficient party of the main army will be speedily upon their rear. We also hear that the Scots have no great opinion of this their design, but prosecute it because they have no other game to play; and yet to make the best they can of it, they have sent their agents into several parts of England, to stir up their party, with commissions to their confidents to give them command. You are therefore to have frequent meetings, and have a watchful eye upon any that comes into your county to make application to any of the disaffected party, and such as you have just cause to suspect, you are to disarm and secure. Also be careful to suppress the first tendency towards insurrection, and to that end you are hereby empowered to raise and call together any part of your forces of the late militia, being such as you can confide in, the officers and soldiers whereof are hereby required to receive and obey your orders; and you are to certify to us the names of such as you find refractory, as also what you do for the safety of your county. [*I.* 96, *p.* 339; 21, *p.* 6.]

Aug. 8. Whitehall. **22.** Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. Two of the 10 ships proposed are not yet ordered. As there is good timber in Woolwich dockyard, let Chris. Pett, shipwright there, build one of them, 110 ft. by 32 ft., and 13 ft. deep, to hold 40 guns. [¾ *page.*]

Aug. 9. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Committee for Examinations to consider the petition of Saml. Put, in behalf of Rich. Legge, and if they find cause, to take off the restraint laid upon his ship.

2. Warrants for passing ships to Scotland with provisions without customs to be signed by the Lord President, without any special report.

3. Mr. Scott added to the Mint Committee, and the proposition for making farthings referred to the said committee; Mr. Frost to attend them.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 9. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

4. 1,008*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.* due to Mons. Augier for his services as Resident in France to be paid by the Revenue Committee; in pursuance of an order of Parliament of 5 February 1648–9.

5. The petition of Col. John Fealan, with the paper annexed, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, to consider a further reward to him for good services in the recovery of Scilly.

6. The petition of John Regmorter and company referred to the Admiralty Committee.

7. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to order the continuance of Capt. Wilson at Dover, any former order notwithstanding, and also to order Col. Gibbons to put 100 private soldiers into his regiment, instead of that company, in answer to the petition of divers well-affected persons in Dover and Sandwich.

8. The representation of Mr. Wollaston, concerning the Tower and the stores therein, referred to the Ordnance Committee, who are to consider how the stores may be supplied, and report; and the Ordnance officers and Mr. Wollaston to attend the committee thereon.

9. The Committee for Examinations to send for Mr. Case on Monday, and let him know that his petition has been read, but his representation has not been seen, and to examine him further concerning the conspiracy in which he is engaged, and inform him that he is at liberty to make an answer as he shall think fit, but he is not to prescribe to them what use they shall make thereof, they being only to prepare the business to be offered to Council.

10. The Ordnance Committee to examine what has been disbursed by Capt. Bowerman in the Isle of Wight, about making up a breach made by the sea near Sandown Fort, he alleging that 50*l.* has been laid out.

11. The disposing of Henry, son of the late King, now in the Isle of Wight, to be considered next Wednesday; all orders made in reference to his going beyond the seas to be looked up, and also the order of Parliament to that purpose. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 2–4.]

Aug. $\frac{9}{19}$. Paris. N. N. to * * * *

The news of the Parliament's forces overthrowing the King's army in Fife has much surprised the Louvre, they having heard much of the hopeful position of the King and his forces. The Queen [Henrietta Maria] is unusually troubled by it, she taking the affairs of Scotland the more to heart, because she was the principal actor of the King's going thither, and the contrary faction of royalists impute the ill success to her. Yet they are not out of heart, for they say the King's forces, being well able to deal with the Parliament army remaining in Lothian, will overcome them, and march into England "where, if they could but once set their foot, all would go "well afterwards." [*Ext. French corresp.*]

Aug. 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. Order to be given to Capt. Spencer and Capt. Kiffen, by the Lieut.-General, to list what well affected people they can at Theobalds and the parts adjacent, to be ready for service.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

3. The letter read to be sent to the Lord Mayor, with a copy of the letter from Scoutmaster General Downing (?), to be published at Paul's this forenoon.

4. Warrants to be signed for the messengers to go by water to day for public service.

5. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, on conference with Sir Wm. Constable, to take care of what shall be necessary for the safety of the place, in reference to what has been offered to Council by Sir William.

6. Mr. Scott to write General Popham to send some ships to Ostend and Dunkirk, to watch for any ships that may come out thence to cause trouble, and to send two ships to lie near Lovingland, to prevent danger there by the landing of forces.

7. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to send orders forthwith to Col. Heane, to march with the 2,000 foot and 200 horse now with him to Reading, where he will receive further order.

8. Warrant to be sent to the lieutenant of the Tower to keep all the prisoners in the Tower close prisoners until further order, any order to the contrary notwithstanding.

9. The lieutenant of the Tower not to suffer more than two persons that are strangers to be at one time in the Tower.

10. To desire the Lieut.-General to take care that Colonel Fortescue is apprehended on his way to town, and brought before Council.

11. Lord Beauchamp to be remanded to the Tower, on pain of forfeiture of his security.

12. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to write Major General Desborow to send up one troop more of his horse.

16. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to order Col. Gibbons' and Lieut.-Col. Cobbett's regiments to march to Northampton, and there expect further orders.

17. Col. Berkstead to recruit his regiment to 2,000, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood and he to agree of the manner. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 4–6.]

Aug. 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. By the enclosed print you see what intelligence we have from the North; we desire you to march forthwith to Reading, with three troops of your regiment, and leave the other three troops and the foot in the West, with order to obey the commands of Col. Blake, who will take care of those parts during your absence. [*I.* 96, *p.* 340.]

Aug. 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Blake. To like effect. We leave the care of those parts to you during Desborow's attendance upon us. Preserve the peace there, and command all the forces for that purpose, and send two of the ships with you towards the Isle of Man, to prevent the sending of any supplies to the King of Scotland, and to do what other service they have opportunity. [*I.* 96, *p.* 340.]

Aug. 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Wm. Lenthall, Speaker of the House of Commons. Having received a short letter from the Lord General, referring to a letter sent to you, and finding by the messenger that

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

the matter was of consequence concerning the Scots having marched into England, we thought it necessary, as you were at some distance, to open that letter, that according to what information we should have therein, we might be directed to such resolution as should be best for the public service, and having read it, we now send it to you by the messenger who brought it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 341.]

Aug. 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord Grey. Having intelligence that the Scots have entered England, we desire you to repair to Council forthwith, that they may have your assistance. [*I.* 96, *p.* 341.]

Aug. 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord Mayor. The enclosed letter has come by express from Scotland, and shows the progress our forces have made there, and that the Scotch army, which could never be brought to fight in their own country, have now left the same for lost, and are marched into England. You will also see in what posture our forces are; that St. John's Town has surrendered to us, and Stirling is no doubt before this also in our possession, and we hope the whole work is now near a good and happy end. We therefore desire that this may be published, that the people may be thereby stirred up to give God thanks for the great progress made in Scotland, and for the hopeful condition of our affairs. [*I.* 96, *p.* 341.]

Aug. 10. **23.** Reasons submitted by Thomas Violet to the Mint Committee to prove the necessity of making farthing tokens, and half farthings either of copper or tin, at such a full value that they should not be counterfeited abroad or at home, there being no advantage to be made of them but for payment of workmanship.

1. Money is the public means to set a price upon all things between man and man, and experience has sufficiently proved in all ages that small money is so needful to the poorer sort, that all nations have endeavoured to have it. Such small money was formerly commixed by some nations with silver to answer its true value, but it was subsequently determined by some of them to make it merely of copper, for the following reasons: viz., that a grain or two of silver, being commixed with copper, was waste of silver, as the refining of it out of the copper cost as much as the silver commixed therewith, and the colour of the copper being red, the commixture was not known upon sight.

2. There is therefore a reason in my first proposition for making farthings either of fine rose copper or of tin, without silver, for the accommodation of all sorts of people who buy or sell small wares; for that change being divided and subdivided, gives occasion that victuals and all sorts of small ware are divided, and accordingly proportioned, whereby the buyer receives a great commodity to have something for the least piece of coin, and the seller finds that light gains often make a heavy purse.

3. A plentiful supply of small pieces ministers means of frugality, where poor men can have a farthing or half farthing's worth, and are not constrained to buy more of anything than they stand in need of, their feeding being from hand to mouth.

Hosted by Google

1651. Aug. 10. 4. Many aged and impotent poor and others that would work and cannot get employment are deprived of many alms for want of farthings and half farthings, for many would give a farthing or half farthing who are not disposed to give a penny or twopence, or to lose time in staying to change money, "whereby they may contract a noisome smell or the disease of the poor."

5. Copper monies have been used in all ages, as may be seen to this day in the Roman antiquities, both before and since Christ's time, in the commonwealth of Athens, and that famous copper at Corinth held in such esteem now amongst antiquaries. When I was a goldsmith, I used to have great quantities of antiquities, which for the most part had been ploughed up in men's grounds, and had lain here in England ever since the time of the Romans. At this day copper money goes in France, Flanders, Holland, Rome, Venice, Geneva, Milan, Sweden, Norway, Denmark, and all Germany, and they make their copper money of such full value that many merchants have brought thousands of pounds of it out of Sweden, to sell to our braziers to make kettles in England, and have made a better return than the bringing of silver, gold, or other commodities of the country. Farthings may be made of tin at so full a value that the pewterer cannot sell you new pewter cheaper than the farthings of tin can be made, but to avoid adulteration with lead, or counterfeiting or clipping farthings, there must be an Act making it treason or felony at the least.

6. If you make farthings of tin, and have them justly assayed, and give them a full value, to be issued out at 15*d.* or 16*d.* to the lb. avoirdupois, then you make use of your own native commodity, and it will give employment to many of our own miners and tinners, will be a merchandise to be carried out at that value, and you will keep in the stock of the nation, which will be in some proportion expended in buying copper in Sweden, if you make farthings of copper.

7. A surveyor will be necessary to keep an account for the State, to see the metal assayed, and that the farthings are justly assized, and for that place I desire the fee of 1*d.* the lb. for all farthings that shall be made for the commonwealth and Ireland, or such a salary as you think fit; and every three months I will give an account to the Council of State of the quantity of farthings and half farthings made, the goodness of the metal, both copper and tin, the remains of what are not changed, and the names of those that took them, so that the State may know the quantities made.

8. If objectors would have pence, halfpence, farthings, and half farthings made with silver, I know by experience that almost all such are lost, as being of so little bulk, and being put with other coin, they slip between, and the silver generally comes to nothing; the inconveniency of putting silver in copper is shown in my first proposition.

9. My proposition for regulating the manufacture of farthings is to make the standard 84 pieces, with a liberty of sheer of two pieces, but not to exceed 86 pieces nor under 84 pieces in copper, which shall weigh 16 oz. avoirdupois, and which pieces, containing the weight and number aforesaid, shall be delivered out for 21*d.* the lb.

Hosted by Google

Aug. 10. to all that shall require them, at the Tower, half-farthings to be 200 to 204 pieces to the lb., and sold for 2*s.* 1*d.* the lb.

10. If the State make the farthings of tin, that can be done at 15*d.* the lb., and be cut into 60 to 62 pieces, and half-farthings 144 to 146 pieces, to be delivered out at 1*s.* 6*d.* the lb. A pound of copper farthings can be made for 4*d.* and the half-farthings for 8*d.*, the State finding the copper; the tin farthings for 4*d.* the lb. and the half farthings for 6*d.*, the State not being at any charge for tools, either for making or keeping them in repair. There will be 1*d.* charge per lb. weight for keeping a surveyor and assay master to keep an account of the whole business, and I desire that employment. The workman could not afford to make the copper farthings under 1*s.* 8*d.* the pound and 2*s.* per pound for the half-farthings; 1*s.* 3*d.* per lb. for the tin farthings, and 1*s.* 6*d.* for the half lb., and the 1*d.* for charge upon every pound weight; for as the State gets nothing, the thing should bear its own charge, and by this way we may have small change, which will be a great relief to all sorts of people that trade in small wares.

10. Some restrictions may be appointed for passing farthings, such as that they are not to go in payment upon bills of exchange, bonds, public accounts to the State, nor for rents; that no man should be compelled to take them in payment above 6*d.*, nor any labouring man or chapman above that sum in farthings for payment of labour; and that it should be left free to all, according to their necessity for change, to come and fetch their farthings at the Tower, or other appointed place, and an Act of Parliament should be passed, making it a felony to clip or counterfeit any of such coin. [3 *sheets.*]

Aug. 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. Mr. Bond, Challoner, and Darley, Col. Purefoy, Lord Commissioner Whitelock, Lord Grey, Col. Fielder, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Mr. Goodwin, Mr. Scott, and Mr. Carew, to be a committee to consider what is fit to be done for the safety of the commonwealth, and to report their opinions from time to time.

3. Lord Commissioners Whitelock and Lisle, Lord Grey, Lord Chief Justice St. John, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Sir Gilbert Pickering, and Alderman Allein to be a committee to go to the Common Council of London, at 4 o'clock this afternoon, to inform them of the invasion of this land by the King of Scots, the time and manner thereof, and also of the posture of the forces both in Scotland and England, as to prevention of the danger that may come thereby; and to move the City to do what becomes them at such a time for the common safety, wherein their own is included; and to that end to do their best for raising some considerable forces, to appear in a body for defence of the Parliament and City, in case the enemy should pass by our forces; and also to take care for the quiet of the city within itself, and to prevent any assistance being sent to, or correspondence held with the said King, or any of his party; and whatsoever else they judge to be for their own and the public safety.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

4. Power to be given to Sir Wm. Constable to raise a troop of horse in co. Gloucester, by seizing the horses of such persons as are suspicious and disaffected, which are to be mounted by persons well affected, and to be continued in pay for this present occasion, and no longer, after which the horses are to be restored to their owners.

5. Sir W. Brereton to report to Parliament to-morrow that the city of Chester have chosen Alderman Wright, a person who has not taken the engagement, in the place of a very friend to Parliament, now deceased, and to move that Mr. Wright be removed, and some person elected who is well affected.

6. Lord Grey to repair to Leicester, to do what shall occur to him to be for prevention of the Scotch army in their march, and for the safety of the commonwealth.

7. The committee appointed this day to take care of the forces to consider what ammunition should be sent to Chester, and in what manner, and report.

8. The said committee to consider what is fit to be done in order to sending Lord Grey into Leicestershire and Northamptonshire, for the safety of those parts.

9. The Lord President to desire Major-Gen. Mytton speedily to repair to the island of Anglesea.

10. Sir Wm. Constable to be empowered to disarm, seize, and secure all suspicious or disaffected persons in the county of Gloucester and parts adjacent, and in the city.

11. All proposals given in to Council and not yet answered referred to the committee appointed to take care of the forces.

12. Note to send to the keeper of Newgate to attend Council this afternoon.

13. The paper given in by Mr. Harrison referred to the Committee for Examinations.

14. A warrant to be issued for the 1,500 backs, breasts, and potts now shipped for Scotland to be brought back to the Tower.

15. Major Talbot and Capt. Wilthrope to be authorised to give passes for such horsemen as are fit to go out of town, during the general restraint laid upon all horsemen.

16. Commission to be given to Mr. Cleypole to raise a voluntary troop of horse in cos. Northampton and Lincoln.

17. Col. Thomson to move Parliament to-morrow that the several Acts whereby militia committees have been established in Southwark, the Tower Hamlets, and Westminster, being now elapsed, may be all renewed for sometime longer.

18. The Ordnance Committee to take an account of the arms formerly delivered to the use of the said forces, that Council may know where they are, and likewise to take an account of the 1,000 arms now delivered.

19. Mrs. Love to have liberty to go to her husband, prisoner in the Tower.

20. Lady Chandos to have liberty, with two servants, to go to Lord Chandos, her husband, prisoner in the Tower.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

21. A declaration to be published to all that come to drink the waters at Lewisham, Kent, to behave themselves peaceably, without tumult or misdemeanour, at their utmost peril.

22. The Lieut.-General to send a fit party of horse to prevent tumults at the waters at Lewisham.

23. Mr. Rushworth and Capt. Bishop to take care to maintain intelligence between Council and the armies, and, to enable them thereto, 200*l.* to be paid to Capt. Bishop by Mr. Frost, out of money for the use of Council.

24. Approval of what has been done by Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, in remanding Major Murford, with his two companies, to Southampton, for defence of that place.

25. William Ward and Mr. Cartwright, of Ayno, added to the Militia Commissioners for co. Northampton. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 6–12.]

Aug. 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord Mayor. Upon some important business of which you were in part informed yesterday, we think it necessary to have a Common council called this afternoon, to meet at four o'clock, when some members of our Council will attend, and offer some things to their consideration concerning the safety of the Parliament and city. [*I.* 96, *p.* 342.]

Aug. 11. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Ireland. We received yours, with the enclosures from Beausy, and thank you for your diligence in getting your forces together, for stopping the further advance of the enemy, until more forces come up to engage with them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 342.]

Aug. 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for cos. Middlesex, Surrey, Kent, Essex, Herts, Bucks, Beds, Northampton, Warwick, Leicester, Worcester, and Rutland. The Scotch army have given up their own country for lost, which they had not the courage to defend, but looked on while they saw one part after the other taken by our army, and took their opportunity (while our army was gone to St. John's, the principal town of Scotland, which we took after lying before it only one day) to march into England, with what was left of their forces that had not been destroyed by us, or run away, being about 11,000 horse and foot, and have left in Scotland neither face of authority nor visible force; they had no other course left them, and this course has not been taken without division in their counsels, and with despondency, their only hope being that they shall grow strong in England, with the conflux to them of their party here, of such traitors to the commonwealth as they have wrought off from their duty, and of others upon the old score of malignity.

The Lord General uses all possible diligence to march after them, with the body of his army, and has despatched Major-Gen. Lambert with 3,000 horse and dragoons to follow upon their rear, being resolved to march day and night until he comes up with them; and Major-Gen. Harrison, with 4,000 horse and dragoons, and such other

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

forces as can be got together in the northern parts on the sudden to join with him, is to be upon their van, so that we hope their march will be impeded, and the conjunction of their party in a good measure hindered, until the army may come up to them.

Nevertheless to prevent all resort to them, and to be ready against all events, in case they should have outmarched our forces, we desire you to raise all the horse and foot of the late militia of your county forthwith, and bring them to some rendezvous in your county, where they are to continue in readiness to suppress any insurrections in the county, or to join with the forces of Major-Gen. Harrison, or to put in execution any commands they shall receive from Parliament, Council, or Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. This service you are to promote with all imaginable industry, and without dispute and delay, for these endeavours of the enemy being broken, the greatest difficulty of the war in this island is at an end; but in case of negligence here, if the enemy should grow great in numbers by the access of his own party, and should put any affront upon any of our party, for want of a timely junction with them of other forces, it might be of dangerous consequence to the public safety. You are to daily certify us of the number you raise, and their place of rendezvous, that we may give you further orders with more certainty and expedition. [*I.* 96, *p.* 343.]

Aug. 11. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Harrison. We received yours from Newcastle with the enclosures; by ours you will see that we have written to all the counties you had written to, except those of North Wales, to be in readiness with what force they possibly could to receive your commands, and have now written to all the other militias in the way towards you, to be also ready. We have also caused Col. Gibbons' regiment, and five companies of Col. Berkstead's under Lieut.-Col. Cobbett, being a full thousand, to march to Northampton, to receive further orders, and have directed Col. Berkstead to make up his regiment to 2,000 again. Meantime some of the volunteer foot of London will help to supply the guard. We have appointed the three regiments of volunteers to rendezvous this week with Col. Berkstead's regiment, and the horse of the guard and some volunteer horse will make a considerable party. We have also sent for Major-Gen. Skippon to take care of the city, whom we intend this day to excite to a speedy and effectual levy for their own defence.

We have written Major-Gen. Desborow to march with three troops of his regiment to Reading, whither we have also appointed Col. Heane to come, with 2,000 foot, which will be convenient for Gloucestershire if there be occasion. The West is left to the care of Col. Blake, whom we have ordered to send two ships to the Isle of Man, to prevent any supplies or juncture of forces from thence with the Scotch king. Col. Popham has also orders to send ships to lie before Ostend and Dunkirk, to prevent the coming out of any forces from the Duke of Lorraine to make a diversion; as also some to Yarmouth, to prevent any landing there.

Hosted by Google

1651.

This is our posture, and what for the present we have been able to do; we shall continue to add what we can, being unwilling to be wanting in due care and providence, and leave all to the disposing of God who has hitherto helped us, and who, we doubt not, will appear to destroy those His enemies whose counsels He has darkened, and upon whom He has sent a spirit of confusion and giddiness. We approve your motion for mounting 400 or 500 men, and will use our endeavours to Parliament that provision may be made for them; meantime you may encourage and make use of them. Thanks for your extraordinary vigilance and activity in managing the great trust committed to you. [*I.* 96, *p.* 344.]

Aug. 11. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Thomas Birch. Thanks for your diligence and care upon this sudden exigence, in putting your forces in readiness to serve against this invasion of the Scotch king; we doubt not that before this you have received further directions from Major-General Harrison, and hope that, upon the juncture of the forces of those parts with those with him, you will be able at least to stop their further march, until the army comes up. With note of a letter to Col. Danvers, Governor of Stafford, to the same effect. [*I.* 96, *p.* 345.]

Aug. 11. Ordnance Office. **24.** Account by Geo. Payler, Jno. Falkener, Jno. White, and Wm. Somerfield, ordnance officers, of artillery and munition required for a train of six pieces of ordnance, with particulars of what are in the stores, and what are to be provided. [3 *pages.*]

Aug. 12. Order in Parliament,—on report of Mr. Stephens from the Committee appointed to withdraw an Act empowering several persons nominated by the Council of State to be of the militia for the several counties, to execute the powers granted by any Act, order, or ordinance of Parliament, for raising horse or foot for the service,—that the Council of State consider how the officers and others employed in the service may be paid, and present an Act for that purpose to the House.

That the Council of State issue such sums as they think fit for encouraging and paying such honest and faithful persons as voluntarily enlist in the three regiments of volunteers in and about London, under Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Major-Gen. Harrison, and Col. Tichbourne, for the service and safety of the commonwealth, in such manner as they shall think fit, as well respecting their former services as their present charges.

That the Council of State take care that the Act passed this day, and ordered to be printed and published, prohibiting correspondence with Charles Stuart and his party, is sent into the several counties, and there published.

That the vote of Parliament of August last,—directing that such money as was then in the hands of the several collectors and treasurers in the several counties, by virtue of the Militia Act, should be paid to such person as the Council of State should appoint, towards

Hosted by Google

defraying the charges of the 4,000 foot to be now raised,—be repealed. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 52–53.]

Aug. 12. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Col. Fortescue to be committed to the custody of the Serjeant-at-Arms.

2. The proclamation prepared to be reported to the House by Lord Commissioner Whitelock, that something to that purpose may be passed, if they think fit.

3. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to report to the House the effect of his negociation yesterday with the common Council of London.

5. The 1,000 backs and breasts, 1,500 potts, 1,000 long pikes, 1,000 snaphance and 500 matchlock muskets, shipped on the Thomas of London, to be returned to the Tower.

6. Opinion of Council—the Scots with an army having entered England, designing the ruin and conquest thereof, and bending their forces towards the southern parts, of which their chief aim is to make a prey,—that the former commissions grounded upon the late Militia Act, and which were in force before the expiration of the said Act, and which have been since granted by Parliament or Council of State, be renewed and continued in force until Parliament give further order. Also that the Militia Commissioners nominated by the Council of State throughout England or Wales be authorized forthwith to summon before them all the militia forces lately listed or raised in their several counties, whether horse or foot, with all their officers, to be drawn in one body to some rendezvous in each respective county, and that each person who finds horsemen or footmen furnish them immediately with a month's pay, the same to be reimbursed by appointment of Parliament, or by assessment, or otherwise.

All commissioners, commanders, officers, and soldiers to be required to do their duties herein, with all faithfulness and diligence, on pain of being censured enemies to their country, and such penalties as in that behalf shall be thought fit to be inflicted upon them by Parliament.

7. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to report to Parliament that the Council of State think the marching of the Scotish Army into England is not upon confidence, for when it was whole and unbroken, they could not be provoked to give battle to our army, or come out of their strengths to save their own country, which they saw taken in one part after another; and despairing of it, they have deserted it as lost. They are marched into England with this last hope, that from their own party of the traitors, there will be a great conflux unto them for their recruits and assistance, in which, if they should be disappointed, they will soon come to nothing, though they should have but weak opposition. And although Council find also, that, by the great diligence and care of the Lord General and his officers, the forces of this nation are disposed so as they cannot advance far before our force will be with them, and that there will be (through God's goodness) a speedy and thorough end of the

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651. Aug. 12. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

work, yet for better prevention of any such resort to them, and also for better preserving the peace of these parts, they offer the ensuing particulars to be passed by Parliament, viz.:

(1.) That all who excite or encourage any to join with the Scottish Army, or with any of their party here, or give them any counsel or assistance, or plot, or stir up any insurrection, or make any disturbance of the peace, or have in their hands any declarations, papers, or proclamations from the now Scottish King, not acquainting the Council of State therewith, or disperse any such, or do not inform and endeavour the apprehension of those who publish any such declaration or papers, shall, upon discovery, be apprehended and brought to trial before the Council-of-war, and, upon due proof of the fact, be adjudged to suffer death and forfeit, as in case of treason, and be executed accordingly.

(2.) That every person who shall discover any of the Scottish party, or any engaged in designs against this commonwealth, shall be indemnified, although they were in the same design, and shall have one-third of the estate of the offenders, when convicted and condemned.

(3.) That every person inhabiting or lodging within the late lines of communication do, on or before the ——— day of ——— next, give in a particular in writing under their hands of what ordnance, arms, or ammunition they are owners, and where and in whose custody it is, to the Militia Committee of those parts where he inhabits, or to the person appointed to receive the same, at the place where the said Militia Committee usually meet. And that no man presume to dispose of any such ordnance, arms, or ammunition, without special leave of the Parliament or the Council of State, under the penalty of ———

(4.) That no persons within the late lines of communication, who have been sequestered or in arms against Parliament, or have appeared in any action or design against them, not being now in the Parliament service, shall wear any arms whatsoever, until the ——— day of ——— next, ensuing, without special license from Parliament or Council of State, under a penalty of ———.

(5.) That all householders within the late lines of communication who keep lodgers shall give in a list of the names and conditions of their lodgers to the Militia Committee of the place where they inhabit, all such lodgers to be in their lodging by ——— at night, and not to stir out again before ——— in the morning and not to change their lodging before the ——— day of ——— upon penalty of ———.

(6.) That all masters of families within the limits of the late lines of communication keep their children and servants within their houses, or elsewhere at their several employments, in peaceable order, without tumultuous meetings, and that they be every night within their lodgings by ———, at the latest, and do not go forth of their lodgings before ———, at the soonest; which if they neglect, they shall be held guilty of any excess, misdemeanor, or other fault by the said children or servants committed,

Hosted by Google

1651. Aug. 12. VOL. XVI.

COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

and be responsible for the same. And if any of their sons or servants depart from their parents or masters, and continue so for twelve hours, their parents or masters shall declare their departure to the Militia Committee of the place, and give in writing their names and age, under penalty of being responsible for all misdemeanors committed by them during their absence.

(7.) That for the better putting in execution these orders, the Lord Mayor and the rest of the Militia Committee of the City, and also the Militia Commissioners of Westminster, the Hamlets, and Southwark be authorized to meet and sit daily, and to see the said orders put in execution.

8. The proposals of Col. Gibbons and the desires of Lieut.-Col. Cobbett referred to the Committee for ordering the forces.

10. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood and Col. Sydenham to put such person into the government of Hurst Castle as they think fit, whilst Lieut.-Col. Eyre, now Governor, is elsewhere employed, and then he is to attend the service of the regiment of foot in Wiltshire.

12. Edward Tooker, Edw. Middlecot, Francis Dove, and Richard Hill added to the Militia Commissioners for co. Wilts.

13. The Committee for ordering forces to consider what sum should be allowed for encouragement of the London Volunteers, in pursuance of the order of Parliament of this day, and where the money may be had, and report to Council with speed.

14. Capt. Badiley's letter from the James, of the 11th inst., referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to give such orders as they think fit.

15. Mr. Allein, Sir William Brereton, Col. Thomson, Mr. Lister, and Sir John Trevor added to the Committee appointed to consider what is fit to be done for the safety of the Commonwealth, which is to confer with the committees from the several militias, and receive their propositions, and report.

17. The postmasters about town to attend Council to-morrow.

18. Warrant to be sent to the postmasters in London and elsewhere upon the roads to keep a certain number of horses constantly in the house, to be ready on all occasions.

20. Sir Wm. Brereton added to the Ordnance Committee, and that Committee to take an account from the Ordnance Officers what guns are in the stores ready for a train of artillery; Sir William Brereton to take special care of this business.

21. To send to the Ordnance officers to attend the Ordnance Committee to-morrow by 7 a.m., to give them an account what guns they have in the Tower fit for a train of artillery.

23. To report to Parliament the proceedings of the Council of State on the Scots' invasion (as detailed in previous papers and letters). Also—

That Council has received letters from Major-Gen. Harrison, stating that he has written to the counties to be ready.

That from cos. Lancaster, Chester, Salop, and Stafford, Council is informed that they are putting the directions in execution with very

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 12. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

great diligence and cheerfulness, and order their affairs prudently and with good judgment.

That Council has good hopes from those letters that a considerable body of foot will be got together, to join with the horse with Major-Gen. Harrison, to impede the march of the Scots' army, until the body of our army comes up.

That by computation of the time of Major-Gen. Lambert's march, Council conceive he is now come up to the rear of the enemy.

That as Parliament was not sitting, Council held it necessary to send a Committee from themselves to the Common Council of the City of London, to inform them of the state of affairs, and to stir them up to do as became them in this exigency, of which message and return Parliament will be informed by the Committee employed.

Six blank horse commissions to be prepared and given to Lord Grey, for raising volunteers in cos. Notts, Leicester, and Rutland.

Lord Grey to have a commission to command the forces of cos. Leicester, Northampton, and Rutland, and to receive orders from Parliament, Council, and the Lord General.

200*l.* to be paid to Lord Grey, for his incident charges in this expedition.

The Irish and Scotch Committee to discharge the ships taken up for the service of Jersey, and prepare an instrument to that purpose to be signed by Council. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 12–23.]

Aug. 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. We appointed Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to write you to march with the 2,000*l.* foot with you to Reading, and now desire you to lose no time, and give us frequent notice of your motions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 345.]

Aug. 12. Whitehall. Council of State to the several Militias. Parliament having passed an Act prohibiting all correspondence with Charles Stuart, we have sent you several copies to deliver to the sheriffs, who are to proclaim the same in every market town in your county, as also at the county-court when held; we will shortly send you some more to be published in every parish. Use your best diligence that none may pretend ignorance thereof, and take an account from the sheriffs of this service, and certify us. Take care that some parties of horse be upon the road between the post stages, to secure the public packets, and examine such as shall ride post without warrant, as also to free the road from dangerous persons, by apprehending and bringing them before the magistrates.

We have also sent you an Act passed this day, giving you power to act in the militia, which you are to do daily and with vigour, as the exigency of affairs requires. Take care there be always at each post stage, two or three stout, discreet, and faithful horsemen, who may examine such as ride post without warrant, and assist such as ride upon the State's service, to see them furnished with horses without delay. [*I.* 96, *p.* 346.]

Aug. 12. Whitehall. Council of State to Thomas, Lord Fairfax. You have long before this heard of the Scotch army having entered England. They are

Hosted by Google

engaged in this desperate course by necessity, and their only hope is the recruit of their number and other assistance from their party here; that being prevented, the work against them cannot be either difficult or long. We are very well assured that you have not been wanting, out of the zeal and affection you bear to your country, to improve your interest in those parts, for the seasonable raising what horse and foot can possibly be got together, to assist against this army, which, being all that is left them, if it be destroyed, the difficulty of this war is over.

As they could never have undertaken such a desperate course as this is, but upon confidence to effect something of consequence by their correspondence and intelligence with their party, by getting some considerable garrisons into their hands, or otherwise, we desire you to have a special care of Hull, of which you are governor, now that Col. Overton, who is now Governor of St. John's town in Scotland, is absent. We give you this intimation in regard of the consequence of the place, not doubting but you have that and all things else in your thoughts necessary in this juncture for the common safety, and have by your influence contributed much to the preserving thereof. [*I.* 96, *p.* 347.]

Aug. 12. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for London, Westminster, Southwark, and the Tower Hamlets. You have been informed of the march of the Scottish army into England; their only hope here is the access to them of their party from hence, which we doubt not will be prevented by the forces both in the van and rear of them, who will intercept such as endeavour a junction; yet for the better prevention of the increase of their number, which are like to be most from about the city, we desire you to take order this night that all the horses, geldings, and mares, except those known as market carriers', waggon, dray, and cart-horses, that are within the limits wherein by the late Act you exercised the power of a Militia Committee, be seized, and either brought into some fit place within your limits, or sufficient security taken of those in whose custody they are, that they be not removed but by license from such persons as Council shall authorize. For the better effecting hereof, communicate with the rest of the militias within the late lines, and agree as to the time and manner of its execution. As it is a service of great concern to the preservation of peace in this conjuncture of affairs, we cannot doubt of your zeal and readiness herein, and for what you shall do in it, this shall be your sufficient warrant. Members of Parliament and Council will give in a list of their horses, and where they stand, a copy of which you are to return to Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 348.]

Aug. 13. Order in Parliament that the Council of State take care that the Act, with the instructions to the Militia Commissioners passed this day, be forthwith published and proclaimed by the sheriffs, in the several counties, cities, and places, within this commonwealth.

That the Council of State report the names of the persons to be excepted from pardon, in the qualifications for Ireland, on Friday next. [*I.* 89, *p.* 54.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 13. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Barnet appointed as a place of rendezvous for the forces to be gathered together in these parts, which are to rendezvous next Tuesday.

2. The letters brought to Council to-day to be reported to the House by Sir Hen. Mildmay.

3. The name of a fit person to be alderman of Chester to be sent to Sir William Brereton, that he may report it to the House.

4. The Lord President to send for Col. Fortescue, and examine him concerning the reports which he has made in the North of the greatness of the Scots' army, and give order for his close restraint; also to send for Mr. Dixon, the surgeon, and Mr. Inglish, the merchant, both Scotchmen, examine them, and if he sees cause, commit them. The Lord President to have the power of the Committee for Examinations in himself, at such time as the other members of Council shall be at Parliament.

5. A body of 8,000 foot and 2,000 horse to be drawn together for the immediate safety of Parliament, of London, and Westminster, and these parts, viz., out of the West, under Col. Heane, 2,000; Cols. Gibbons and Cobbet, 2,000; Col. Wauton, 1,000; Middlesex Regiment of Militia, 1,000; Essex Regiment, 1,000; Herts Regiment, 1,000; besides what may be got in and about London.

6. The horse to be three troops from the guard about town, consisting of 450; three troops from Major-Gen. Desborow of 450; Col. Humphrey's, 150; Capt. Smith's, 150; and two troops, with Col. Heane, 300; making together, 1,530; and these to be recruited to 150 in each troop.

7. The militia horse to consist of two troops of co. Essex, two of Bucks, two of Kent, one of Herts, and one of Beds, making 800, besides what will be got out of London.

8. The Militia Commissioners of cos. Leicester, Rutland, and Northampton to draw the forces of their counties to the several rendezvous, to receive orders from Lord Grey, and to send a month's pay with them.

9. Lord Grey to have power to enlist volunteer horse, and to assure them pay so long as they continue in service.

10. The committee for ordering the forces to consider of Lieut.-Col. Cobbet's making up his regiment to 1,200, to consist of 10 companies, for this present service.

11. In the absence of Major-Gen. Skippon, the eldest colonel to take care of the city.

12. The letter from the Lord Mayor and Recorder of London to Council, concerning the abuses in bear baiting, to be reported to the House, with the opinion of Council that some Act ought to pass for preventing like abuses.

13. The letter from Oxford of the 12th inst. referred to the Ordnance Committee, to give such supplies as they think fit.

14. The proclamation against corresponding with Chas. Stuart to be proclaimed to-morrow in the usual places in London and Westminster, with sound of trumpet and beat of drum, and notice to be

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 13. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

given hereof to the Lord Mayor to see it done in London, and to the serjeant-at-arms attending Council to proclaim it in Westminster.

15. The proposals of Mr. Cleypoole referred to the committee for ordering the forces.

16. Whereas there was an order made yesterday for giving Lord Grey six blank horse commissions for raising volunteers, Council now declare that the officers and soldiers of the said troops are to be enlisted by Lord Grey, with the approbation of the Militia Commissioners for the county in which any of the said troops shall be raised.

17. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider to-morrow how money may be speedily dispatched to the army with the Lord General, and report.

18. Lord Commissioner Whitelock and Col. Thomson to go forth and peruse the papers brought by Capt. Stevens from Stirling, and compare them with the articles of Scilly, and if they find he has done anything contrary to them, to report, that further order may be given.

19. Four blank commissions for foot companies to be delivered to the Militia Commissioners of Sussex.

20. Also to the Militia Commissioners of Surrey.

21. Also to the Militia Commissioners of Herts for volunteers.

22. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to write the Militia Commissioners for Oxford that Council finds no cause why Capt. Stevens should be detained here, and to desire them to have an eye upon him in his future carriage, and to take care of Oxford.

23. To write the Governor of Crowland to take care of that place, there being designs to surprise it by the enemy.

25. The committee for ordering the forces to prepare an Act, to be offered to Parliament, for paying militia officers and others employed in the several counties, in pursuance of an order of Parliament of the 12th inst. [*I.* 12, *pp.* 23–28.]

Aug. 13. Whitehall. **25.** Warrant by the Council of State to Edw. Dendy, serjeant-at-arms, to proclaim the Act prohibiting correspondence with Charles Stuart or his party, in the Palace Yard, Westminster, to-morrow at 11 a.m., by beat of drum and sound of trumpet, and afterwards to affix it on the doors at Westminster Hall, and other public places. [½ *page.*]

Aug. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Wauton. We ordered you to send a regiment of foot to Stamford, to receive further directions, and have now appointed a body of horse and foot, whereof that regiment is part, to rendezvous at Barnet on the 19th inst. Order your march so as to be at the said rendezvous at the time mentioned. [*I.* 96, *p.* 349.]

Aug. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. We gave you order to march with the three troops to Reading, and that they may be the better able for service; you are to recruit and make up as you march,

Hosted by Google

so as not to lose time, to 150 in each troop; if you find it necessary, two corporals may be added to each troop so recruited, to be mustered and paid so long as they shall be continued to those numbers. With note of like letter to the commander-in-chief of the forces that were with Col. Heane, to recruit those two troops to 150 each. [*I.* 96, *p.* 349.]

Aug. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of cos. Northampton, Leicester, and Rutland. We have commissioned Lord Grey of Groby to be commander-in-chief of all the horse raised in those counties; you are therefore to obey all his orders. We enclose the Act passed for reviving your former power, and desire you to put it into execution with all diligence and vigour in this exigency, and to give the forces you draw together a month's pay, according to the Act. [*I.* 96, *p.* 350.]

Aug. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord Mayor. Parliament having passed an Act prohibiting correspondence with Charles Stuart or his party, and referred the publishing thereof to us, we desire you to take order that the said Act may be solemnly proclaimed by beat of drum and sound of trumpet, to-morrow, at the Exchange, at the time the merchants usually resort thither, and at other places where proclamation used to be made, and afterwards to cause the same to be affixed in the most public places of the city. [*I.* 96, *p.* 350.]

Aug. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Harrison. We received yours from Ripon, and thank you for your diligence in your march, and hope you have received the van of the enemy, and that they will march but slowly, so that our army will seasonably come up to them; yet lest they might have been before you, and come with large marches this way, we thought fit to stay those foot that were appointed to Newmarket,—it not being possible to have them seasonably with you,—and with them and others, to make up a body in these parts, and have appointed a rendezvous next Tuesday at Barnet, where we have also appointed above 2,000 horse, besides other volunteers. Council sent a committee to the Common council [of London], to stir them up in this conjuncture to do what becomes them for their own and the public safety, and they are at present in a very good and complying temper, and ready to do anything they shall be directed to. We hope there will be a good appearance of their forces. There was an order given to all ships that should be upon those seas to receive orders from (you) for the public service, so that there was no want of direction in that particular. Care will be taken for encouragement of Col. Cradock and Col. Powell's troop, and consideration had of other particulars in your letters. [*I.* 96, *p.* 351.]

Aug. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for cos. Essex, Kent, Herts, Beds, and Bucks. The Scotch army, leaving their own country for lost, are marched into England, taking advantage of our army being as far north as St. John's Town in Scotland. They give out they are for London, and though all diligence be used to impede their march, until our army, who are marching with all speed after

Hosted by Google

them, can overtake them, yet lest they should get past our horse, who attend them both in the van and rear, we think it necessary to have a force here about London, ready for all occasions. We therefore desire you to send two troops of your militia horse, and a regiment of your foot, consisting of 1,000 men, to a rendezvous at Barnet, which we have appointed for Tuesday the 19th instant; and furnish them with a month's pay, which you will have means to reimburse, Parliament having passed an Act to revive your former powers, which is herewith sent. In this emergency of affairs, act with all diligence and vigour, and put in execution the instructions formerly given for preserving the peace of the country. With note that the letters to Essex and Herts are only to be for a regiment of foot, and that to Middlesex for a foot regiment 1,000 strong. [*I.* 96, *p.* 352.]

Aug. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord General Cromwell. We have seen yours to Sir Hen. Vane, as also to Council, from near Whittingham, and are confident you will lose no time to overtake the enemy. In what posture to the enemy the forces with Major-Generals Lambert and Harrison are, you will best hear from themselves. We have used our utmost diligence to put all things here into the best posture, and we enclose a copy of the report thereof made to Parliament yesterday.

Although we do not doubt but Harrison has got into their van, and Lambert has been already a day or two upon their rear, whereby they will be necessitated to make slow marches, until you shall overtake them, and that there will be a speedy and full end of that army, and thereby no great difficulty to finish what remains, we have yet,—for the greater security of these parts, and to discourage any of their party to make diversion or give disturbance to the public peace,—appointed a rendezvous at Barnet on Tuesday next, of 2,000 horse and 8,000 foot, besides what we may expect from the City of London and parts adjacent, and besides volunteers, which we did not reckon in the former account. We find the city in a very good and complying temper, and ready to act anything they shall be directed for the public and their own safety, and we conceive the party of the Scotch king will be afraid to show themselves. As to the money, care will be taken to send it to such place as you appoint, on return of the bearer; as we conceive you will have marched too far from Hull to receive it thence, we know of no strong place on the way where to lodge it until it may come to you. [*I.* 96, *p.* 353.]

Aug. 14. Order in Parliament—on the question that the Council of State be empowered to make use of such number of horses as they shall see cause, either out of the horses already stayed and secured in and about London, or others, as they shall think fit for the present service—that the several Militia Commissioners in the respective counties, be authorised to seize such a number of horses within their respective jurisdictions, for present service, as directed by the Council of State.

That the horses so seized shall be paid for.

That the Council of State be authorised to pay for the horses so

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

seized and used by their order, out of such of the public treasuries as they think fit.

That the letter reported to the House from the Council of State be sent back to them. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 54–55.]

Aug. 14. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To report to the House that Jonathan Ridge may be appointed alderman of Chester, in place of Alderman Wright, who was turned out by order of Parliament for being a non-engager; Sir John Trevor to make this report, in case Sir Wm. Brereton is not there.

2. The proposals from the City of London, with the letters from Major-Gens. Lambert and Harrison, to be reported to the House by Lord Commissioner Whitelock.

3. 1,000 foot to be mounted to go towards the army.

4. The Committee for ordering the forces to consider of the manner of mounting 1,000 dragoons, and of preparing commissions and instructions for the commander; Sir Wm. Brereton added to this committee.

5. The Militia Commissioners of London, Westminster, the Hamlets, and Southwark, to make a return to Council by 3 o'clock what horses they have of those which they seized that are fit for dragoons, except such as are already listed in troops for the service.

6. Whereas by appointment of Parliament, 4,000 foot are to be taken into pay by the Council of State for three months, and they have ordered 20,000*l.* for that purpose, charged upon the receipts of Goldsmith's Hall, next in course after the 60,000*l.* for the use of the navy; and whereas one of the regiments, part of the 4,000 foot, should be drawn out of several garrisons, viz., 200 out of Southampton, 200 out of Bristol, 100 out of Taunton, 300 out of South Wales, and 200 out of Gloucester, but the companies have been sent back to their several garrisons, there being no other forces raised in their stead,—it is ordered that in lieu of them, one of the three regiments of volunteers raised in London and parts adjacent, which is to consist of 1,000 men besides officers, be allowed pay according to a weekly muster, and that a letter be written the Army Committee, for warrants to the Treasurers-at-War to issue out the same accordingly.

7. Order that out of the monies appointed for contingencies, Mr. Frost pay 150*l.* a week upon account to Capt. Rich. Price, for the pay of the private soldiers of those two of the three regiments that are not upon duty, after the rate of 2*d.* a day each, towards their charge of frequent exercising in arms, and fitting themselves for service. And that the charge of trophies and other charges of the officers of the said regiments be referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to report to Council if they see cause.

8. 1,000 horse to be provided for dragoons, to be made use of as Council shall order.

9. The representation made by the Excise Commissioners, concerning the 36,261*l.* 18*s.* 8*d.* which lies in ready cash in the Excise office, to be reported to the House to-morrow, that their pleasure may be known.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 14. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

10. The several militia committees about London to appoint persons fit for viewing and pricing the dragoon horses, to be taken up within their jurisdictions, but which are not to exceed 6*l.* a horse.

11. Col. Purefoy to request the House that John Cleypole may be authorised to raise a troop of volunteer horse in cos. Northampton and Lincoln or elsewhere, to be paid according to the establishment of the army. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 28–32.]

Aug. 14. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. York. We received yours complaining of the piracies upon the coast, and have given all necessary orders for their suppressing, but it is not possible to prevent all their roving. If any of the ships continue in port too long, certify the offenders, and the time and place of their offence, and we will call them to account.

We have had intelligence that the Scotch king has entered England with an army, but have not one word of it in your letter; if you have had any notice of it, we cannot but expect you have done and will do your endeavours, according to the exigency of such an affair, and desire to be informed whether you have not heard of their invasion, and what forces you have raised for opposing them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 354.]

Aug. 14. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Mitton. The Scotch army having now entered England, and bending their course towards those parts where you have an interest, your presence there may be of use; repair forthwith to county Salop, and use your best interest there for raising a force of horse and foot for the service, in this present exigency. [*I.* 96, *p.* 354.]

Aug. 14. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Crowland. Among other intelligence we have of the enemies' counsels and designs, we find they intend to make some attempt upon the place where you are governor, and although such a particular is not likely to promote them much, yet it may cause some trouble to the public, besides the loss to the people of the place; we give you this information, and desire you to be specially watchful to prevent their bringing their designs into effect. [*I.* 96, *p.* 355.]

Aug. 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. Answer to be given to the letters from cos. Stafford, Chester, and Lancaster, approving their diligence, and desiring them to proceed with the greatest vigour to break bridges and stop passes, and to receive orders from Major-Gen. Harrison.

3. Warrant to be sent to Mr. Jackson to pay Wm. Mollins 1,100*l.* out of the 10,000*l.* which, by warrant of Council of 3 July last, was appointed to be advanced for a special service, to be now employed for buying 100 draught horses for a train for the army now to be brought together at Barnet.

Hosted by Google

1651.
Aug. 15.

VOL. XVI.

COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

4. Mr. Scott to report to the House the letters from Colonels Duckenfield and Danvers, with some intercepted letters of Duke Hamilton and Lord Wentworth.

5. To report to the House Council's opinion that Col. Gibbons' regiment should be forthwith mounted and sent towards the army, and to request them to give power to Council, out of the horses now seized in or near London, to take up horses to mount the said regiment, such horses to be priced, with the names of the proprietors of them listed, and tickets given for payment for them, if any of them shall be lost or spoiled.

6. The proposition of Sir Michael Livesey, for raising a regiment of horse and a regiment of foot volunteers in Kent, accepted, and be desired to repair into the country to put it into execution.

7. John Fagg to have license to take his four horses standing at the White Lion, Lambeth, to Sussex.

8. The horses of Francis Cole, servant to Mr. Leveson, now at the Mews, to be released, and a pass given him to go out of town.

9. The letter of Capt. Badiley, from the James in the Downs, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to give orders.

10. To request Parliament that Col. Cobbet's regiment of 1,200 men may be taken on to pay, according to the establishment of the army, for four months.

11. Mr. Banks, a tailor living near Mr. De Laune's house in Blackfriars, to be sent for to attend Council, and to bring the letter he received from Mr. Warburton in Cheshire, and also the boy who brought it to him.

12. The letter to the Militia Commissioners of Southwark, for raising dragoons, to be filled up with the proportion of 100 horse.

13. The seizure made by Lieut. Luddington about Deptford and Greenwich approved, and the horses taken by him to be brought up to the Militia Commissioners, that they may take such as are fit for the service of dragoons.

14. The Committee for the Hamlets to furnish 150 dragoon horses.

15. The Irish and Scotch Committee to prepare an account, to be sent to the Lord Deputy of Ireland, of the present state of affairs here, and after they have passed it, to bring it to Council, to be signed by the Lord President.

16. To report to the House that Council have thought fit, for the speedy enforcing of the brigade with Major-Gen. Harrison, to give order for mounting the regiment of foot commanded by Col. Gibbons, and for their marching to him with all expedition; and to request that this regiment may be paid as so many dragoons, for so long as they shall serve in that condition.

17. The Militia Commissioners for London, Westminster, the Hamlets, and Southwark, to be authorised to release some of the persons lately seized, on bond with good sureties, on condition that they appear before Council on summons; and as to those

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

whom they conceive to be dangerous and not fit to be discharged, they are to return their names, that further order may be given concerning them. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 32–35.]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. As three troops of six appointed for guard of Parliament and city are ordered for the marching forces, the remaining three troops of Capts. Kemp, Marjory and Evelyn should be made up to 150 each, and two corporals added; give order for their muster and pay accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 355.]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Danvers, Governor of Stafford, and the Militias of Cheshire. We have received yours, and though we have no order to give you, we let you know our satisfaction with your diligence in getting so speedily and seasonably so great a number together, and of your forward march with them, as also of the good affection in your county, in so generally appearing for the common defence and their own, against this invasion. We doubt not but, by this your readiness, your forces will have a share in the merit of this service, and this general manifestation of affection will be a discouragement to any further attempts against the peace of the commonwealth, when they find they will have so little contribution to their designs among ourselves. We hope that a few days will put an end to this business, and that we shall not have any great difficulty to finish what remains for settling of peace; but as the danger is somewhat near you, we desire you to send what force you can get ready, to join with your neighbours in Cheshire, and receive orders from Major-Generals Lambert or Harrison. [*I.* 96, *p.* 356.]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Birch. We received yours of the 12th, giving notice of the enemies' motion and of our forces, and wish the forces of that county [Lancashire] might have been ready both more timely and in greater numbers, to give the greater impediment to the march of the enemy; also that order had been sooner sent to any ships in the service on that coast, to take care to prevent supplies to the enemy from the Isle of Man, orders being long since sent to you therefor. We believe, however, that those which shall come from thence will partake of the ruin of such as they come to assist, and that the work will have a good and speedy issue. We desire you by every opportunity to inform us of the state of affairs there, both as to the enemy and our own army. [*I.* 96, *p.* 357.]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Worcester. We have been informed by Mr. Lechmore, one of your number, of the good posture of that county in this conjuncture, and of your great diligence to provide for the common safety and your own. Many other places have also shown good forwardness; had all done so, it would have been a great discouragement to future attempts, when the enemy saw all men so unanimously resolved against them. We approve what you have done in pursuance of

Hosted by Google

our former instructions, and doubt not but you have received our directions since sent; we shall not need to add anything further to excite you to put them in execution. We hope that this business will have a speedy end, and that God will settle peace in this commonwealth, but desire you nevertheless to use your utmost care and diligence meantime, in the execution of your trust. [*I.* 96, *p.* 357.]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for London, Westminster, Southwark, and the Hamlets. We have thought fit, in this present conjuncture of affairs, that 1,000 foot be forthwith mounted, that with greater expedition they might be able to execute commands; and for furnishing horses, we desire you, out of those lately seized by our direction or otherwise, to have in readiness at St. James's to-morrow at 3 p.m. —— horses, fit for dragoons, with bridles and saddles, to be delivered to Col. Gibbons.

And that in this exigency, all prejudice to particular persons may, as far as possible, be avoided, you are to appoint two persons of experience to value all such horses, and keep a list of their value, and the names of the proprietors, and give them a ticket for such horses, that they may receive pay for them within 20 days. Require the persons you so appoint to deal indifferently between the State and the proprietors, and to list none at above the rate of of 6*l.* per horse and bridle, Council conceiving that horses of that price and under will be sufficiently serviceable for dragoons. With note that the numbers are to be 500 for London, 200 for Westminster; for Southwark and the Hamlets not given. [*I.* 96, *p.* 358.]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Salop. Notwithstanding the invasion made by the Scotch army, and the danger drawing towards yourselves, there has not been that diligence and readiness to raise forces for defence that the exigency required of you, being neither stirred by your own danger, nor by the exemplary forwardness of your neighbours. In such a case as this of foreign invasion, you should not stay until you receive commands to preserve yourselves; use all diligence to redeem this slackness, and forthwith raise all the horse and foot you possibly can, and follow orders from Major-Generals Harrison or Lambert, and certify us who they are amongst the Commissioners that have not or that shall not diligently meet and attend this service, and who obstruct it, that Parliament may retribute them according to their merits, and be able to judge to whom they may for the future commit those affairs of the public which they wish carried on with effect and diligence. You will find sufficient authority by the late Act, and there can be no excuse for such a failure of duty, at such a time as this. [*I.* 96, *p.* 359.]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. We have thought fit, in this exigency,—for better security of the Parliament and city, and for drawing together a considerable body to a rendezvous, to be in readiness against all events,—that the regiment of Col. Berkstead, which (since the drawing out of Lieut.-Col. Cobbett with five com-

Hosted by Google

panies thereof containing 1,000) consisted but of five companies and not above 1,000, should be made up 2,000 men in 10 companies, and that Lieut.-Col. Cobbett should also make up his regiment to 1,200 in 10 companies. Give directions that they be mustered to these numbers, and pay appointed accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 360.]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for London, Westminster, Southwark, and the Hamlets. Being informed that you have secured several disaffected persons, we desire you to take a thorough examination of them, and such as you find evidently dangerous to continue under restraint; the others whom you believe to be disaffected, but yet want particular reasons for restraining them, you are to discharge, on security in such sums and with such sureties as you judge fit, to appear before Council when summoned, and be of good behaviour, and you are to certify the recognizances so taken to us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 360.]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Kent. Parliament having now revived the late Militia Act, and the other powers formerly given for that service, we send you a copy, and expect that you will speedily meet, and act vigorously in the prosecution thereof; and seeing there now remains no manner of scruple, we desire you to make up your regiments to their full number, and take care that such as are listed upon those regiments may be faithful men, and such as may be trusted with their arms, and that they be in readiness to receive orders from Parliament or Council. [*I.* 96, p. 361.]

Aug. 15. The Victory, Plymouth Sound. **26.** Col. Robert Blake to the Navy Commissioners. The Council of State have written me that, for easing as much as possible of the present charge in keeping several fleets at sea, some of the greater ships might be sent in; and although the squadron westward is very small,—a good part of them being several ways, as the Guinea, Tresco, Bryer, and Swan at Portsmouth, and the President and Nicodemus gone for the Isle of Man,—yet I have ordered the Vanguard to repair forthwith to Chatham, and have given directions to her commander to give you notice on his arrival in the Downs, that money may be ready to pay her off.

I have now only the Victory, Elizabeth, and Phœnix, and the latter is now at Portsmouth, where the Bryer is setting a new mast, and ordered to attend about Scilly; as she is but weak to lie in those parts, the season of the year considered, order such work as can to be done upon her there, whereby she may be better enabled to continue abroad. Council has also directed me to send the Agnes pinnace to attend about Scilly, but she is not fit for that employmen, being a poor small vessel, carrying one gun; I wish some other vessel might be thought of. [1 *page.*]

Aug. 16. Order in Parliament,—on report by Alderman Allein from the Council of State, on the petition of the Excise Commissioners—that the Council consider the particulars in the certificate, and

Hosted by Google

state the whole matter of fact, and report to the House; meantime the Excise Commissioners are required to forbear payment of any part of the 36,261*l.* 18*s.* 8*d.* until Parliament has given further order. [*I.* 89, *p.* 55.]

Aug. 16. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Passes to be granted for all the members of the Council and their servants.

2. Commissions to be given to those for whom Capt. Draper wrote on the 15th inst.

4. Commissions to be given to such volunteers of London as Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood shall name.

5. Capt. Banes to be added to the militia of Yorkshire, and to repair there and promote the service.

6. Ten colours to be provided by the Ordnance Office, for the five companies of Col. Berkstead and Col. Cobbet's regiments.

7. The Militia Commissioners of London to have power to discharge any horses seized, taking security of their owners that they shall be forthcoming for the service, and shall not be made use of against it, provided they be not the horses of any who are disaffected or delinquents, or who have not taken the engagement.

8. Mr. Carew added to the Ordnance Committee.

9. That committee to provide arms, colours, and trophies for the voluntary companies of London, as they see occasion.

11. The petition of Major Thomas Swift referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

12. The Admiralty Committee specially recommended to take an account of the present station of the ships, and to take care that a convenient strength of shipping be appointed to ply up and down about the Isle of Man; Mr. Bond to take care hereof.

14. The Governor of the Isle of Wight to send from his troop 20 horse to the Governor of Portsmouth, for security of Portsmouth and co. Hants.

15. The James *alias* the Exchange of Ipswich, lately brought from Kinsale, to be restored to the owners without charge or further delay.

17. The paper given in concerning the making provision for the safety of the Tower referred to the Ordnance Committee. [*Also Vol. XVI., No.* **27.**]

18. The warrant granted this day for six barrels of powder for Coventry to be made for match and bullet proportionably.

19. The desires of Col. Berkstead referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to prepare orders thereupon according as is desired.

20. To write to thank Col. Pyne for what has been done for the safety of those parts. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 35–38.]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for London. Parliament having this day passed an Act, empowering you to raise horses in the city, in such numbers as we shall appoint, and charge

Hosted by Google

them upon the citizens and other inhabitants, we desire you to raise 1,000 horse, and get them ready with all expedition. [*I.* 96, *p.* 361.]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Sydenham. For the better security of Portsmouth garrison, and the parts of Hampshire thereabouts, send 20 horse out of the troop in the Isle of Wight to the Governor of Portsmouth, with all expedition. [*I.* 96, *p.* 362.]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Whetham, Governor of Portsmouth. We enclose a letter to the Governor of the Isle of Wight, to send you 20 horse; transmit it to him, that the horse may be speedily sent. [*I.* 96, *p.* 362.]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for the several counties. We gave you directions for drawing forth some horse out of the militia horse of your county, in pursuance of an order of Parliament of 8 April last, for raising 3,000 horse and 1,000 dragoons, and signified that the residue drawn forth were to be disposed of as we should afterwards direct, since which we gave order for delivering the remainder of the horse to Commissary Phipps, for draught horses for the train, and notwithstanding this, there are some yet undelivered. Having at present an occasion for making use of train horses sooner than they can be had from the cities and counties where any remain undisposed of, we have taken care of their speedy buying here, and ordered that 9*l.* should be raised for each horse of those remaining, towards part of the charge of those bought here instead of them. We therefore desire you to raise for each of the——horse and arms remaining in your county 9*l.* of such persons as were to have found them, and to pay it to the receiver general of assessments of your county, to be by him paid to such as we appoint. With note that upon apportioning the 4,000 horse and dragoons out of the militia, there were reserved, to be disposed of as Council should hereafter direct: in co. Dorset, 1; Devon, 7; Huntingdon, 4; Exeter, 5; Bristol, 9; Merioneth, 8; Carnarvon, 13; Denbigh, 18; Anglesea, 8; Isle of Wight, 15; Southampton, 4; and Kent, 8; total, 100. [*I.* 96, *p.* 363.]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of London. As many of the horses seized by you may be released without prejudice, we desire you to dismiss such as do not belong to delinquents, or persons evidently disaffected, or such as have not taken the engagement, taking security of the proprietors that they shall not be made use of to the prejudice of the commonwealth, and shall be ready for service at any time for one month next. Also dismiss all horses listed in any of the volunteer troops in London or Westminster, or the parts adjacent. [*I.* 96, *p.* 364.]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Wm. Draper, Governor of Oxford. We are glad to find Oxford in so good a temper, and so sensible of their true interest, and so ready to appear to maintain it, and desire you to return thanks, in the name of Council, to the Vice Chancellor

Hosted by Google

and the rest who have showed so much readiness. We enclose the commissions you desired, and approve of the course propounded by you for the security of the place, which you are accordingly to pursue. [*I.* 96, *p.* 364.]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Kent. Having thought fit, for prevention of insurrections or tumults in these parts, upon the entering of the Scotch army, to order a rendezvous of forces on Tuesday next at Barnet, of which there was to be sent in from your county two troops of horse, we doubt not but you have already received orders from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, and have them ready to march. That there may be no defect in those forces, let timely orders be given them to march in their full numbers to the rendezvous at Barnet; then proceed to raising the regiments of foot, that they may be ready to secure the peace, and execute such other services as they shall receive orders for. [*I.* 96, *p.* 365.]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Herts. We received yours, and could have wished your regiment of foot had been ready for the rendezvous on Tuesday; but if not, have it ready at Barnet on Thursday, with your troop of dragoons. Although there is one troop of your county abroad in service, yet you will be well able to raise more horse in that county, which is so well furnished with them, and so many that are able to find them; use your endeavours to raise what you can for this exigency. [*I.* 96, *p.* 366.]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for London and parts adjacent. We desire that the horses which you have this day sent to St. James's for the mounting of foot may be again taken into your custody, and kept at the charge of the State, until you receive further order from Council for their delivery; and we will take care that the charge of keeping them shall be repaid to you. [*I.* 96, *p.* 366.]

Aug. 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The letter of Capt. Badiley of the 16th inst. referred to the Admiralty Committee.

3. William Morgell to have a *liberate* for his horses, according to his petition. [*I.* 21, *p.* 38.]

Aug. 17. Stoke. **28.** Charles II. to Sir Thos. Middleton. Lord Derby has acquainted me with your affections to serve me, and the bearer will let you know my condition, and the present opportunity to attempt the recovery of my rights, and my subjects' liberties. I desire and require you, upon this occasion, to declare and stir for me with all the power and interest you have, which I am satisfied is very great; assisting the Earl of Derby in the execution of his commission, which he is now about, and in any other way you can, advantage my affairs. This doing, you shall be sure of whatsoever he gives you hopes of from me, or shall promise you in my name. I desire you to send me speedy intelligence of the condition of North Wales, with what else you know that may concern my service. [*Copy*, 1 *page.*]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.
Aug. 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Frost to pay 5*l.* to Lord Grey's messenger, besides his travelling charges.

2. Also to give fit gratuity to Rowland Fankard, for his pains in hastening to Council with an account of the state of the army about Warrington.

4. The letter from Col. Blake of the 15th referred to the Admiralty Committee.

5. The letter from the Mayor of Devizes of the 12th inst., with the enclosed papers, to be reported to Parliament.

6. The letter of Col. Clarke from Plymouth, with the account of arms, ordnance, and ammunition delivered up by him to Lieut.-Col. Hunkins, referred to the Ordnance Committee, to be by them transmitted to the Ordnance officers, that he may stand charged with them in that office.

7. The Committee for Examinations to send for Burroughes, prisoner with the Serjeant-at-arms, and examine, and take bail of him, if they see cause.

9. The petition of Sir Hen. Carey referred to the Committee for Examinations, to take his bail if they see cause, or report.

10. Dr. Walker to take security of those that claim the ship St. Anthony, according to the value of the ship and goods, that they shall stand to the sentence of the judges before whom that business depends, and then the ship and goods to be delivered to the parties to whom they were adjudged by the sentence of the Admiralty Court.

11. Commissions to be granted to Col. Mason, Governor of Carnarvon, Col. Carter, Governor of Conway, and Col. Twisleton, Governor of Denbigh, for raising a troop of horse each.

13. To write the Militia Commissioners of 10 counties named, to draw what forces they can together, and send them to Daventry on Saturday the 23rd inst. to rendezvous; to put a week's pay into the pocket of the private soldiers, and to send the other three weeks' pay to the officers, and to take care that none be armed who have been in arms against the Parliament. [*See p.* 340, *infra.*]

14. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to consult with Major-Gen. Desborow, as to what forces are to be sent out of the West, and what to remain there for the defence of those parts.

15. The proposals of Col. Gibbons and Col. Cobbett referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, to give orders or report.

16. That committee to consider what money has been made applicable by order of Parliament to public affairs, and so to prepare it that it may be ready for the use of such services as Council shall think fit.

17. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood appointed Commander-in-Chief of all the forces now appointed to rendezvous at Barnet, Daventry, and St. Alban's.

18. The Militia Committees of London, Westminster, the Hamlets, and Southwark, to bring in to the Irish and Scotch Committee tomorrow a list of what dragoon horses they have taken up, and have ready the names of those of whom the horses were bought.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XVI.

Aug. 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

19. Col. Purefoy to request the House that order may be given to the Army Committee for payment of the troops which were recruited to 150 horse, according to the establishment of the army. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 39–42.]

Aug. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord Grey. Yours with the enclosed from Col. Danvers, informing us of the state of our army near the enemy, is the latest we have received from thence. We see your progress in the place where you are; though it does not answer the proportion of other places, we are satisfied you have not been wanting in diligence, and thank you for it, and for all your care of the public.

We find the usual affection in Leicestershire, and though we hope a speedy end now, this forward appearance will discourage any attempts by the enemy, in hope of the assistance of a party here.

The Lord General passed Tyne at Newborn, four miles from Newcastle, the 12th inst. and refreshed there the next day. He has eight regiments of foot, and two of horse with him, and had a store of provisions sent from Newcastle, which were bestowed upon him by the town. The soldiers march in such good order that there is no discontent in the county against them. On the 14th the Lord General quartered at Branspeth, and on the 12th they wrote from Stirling that the mortar pieces and guns were planted. We killed 30 of their men out of the great church steeple, and there is great hope of taking that place speedily.

On Thursday last Mr. Cradock had a rendezvous near Chepstow, where 6,000 horse and foot appeared. They have secured many of the gentlemen, and seized most of their horses in co. Monmouth.

We heard from Major-Gen. Harrison, on the 12th inst., that the enemy was drawing from Warrington, and probably would attempt upon them before the Lord General's coming up. It will be good for you and us to be in readiness for the enemy's entertainment, if he should be able to press on. [*I.* 96, *p.* 367.]

Aug. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to the several Militias. That you might not, at a distance from hence and from our army, be in the dark of the state of affairs, we give you this brief account of what is yet come to our knowledge. On Wednesday, Major-Gen. Lambert and Major-Gen. Harrison joined in Lancashire, on this side the river Ribble; on Thursday night they were at Bolton, and came on Friday to Warrington, where they viewed the 3,000 country foot who were come in to them, and who received them with all expressions of joy and resolution. The forces are above 12,000 horse, foot, and dragoons; their resolution was not to fight until the Lord General comes up to them.

The enemy lie between Preston and Wigan, and have no considerable accession from the country, and many of their own have left them. We could never hear that they were above 12,000 horse and foot, and we do not conceive there are so many, and they are under

Hosted by Google

much discouragement. The country flies from before them, and carries and drives away all they can from them.

The country rise everywhere very cheerfully, and those near our army come in continually to them. The Lord General passed the Tyne at Newborn, four miles from Newcastle, on Tuesday, and when he had passed, he stayed a day to refresh his forces, after their long marches, and had a store of provisions from Newcastle. On the night of the 14th, he quartered at Branspeth, and will hasten to them with great marches. We hope there will be a speedy issue of this business, but still desire you to use all possible diligence in pursuance of directions from Parliament or Council, of which, though there should be no use as to the exigency of this affair, yet it may prevent the like for the future, by giving this discouraging experience to the enemy,—that if they will again attempt to disturb the peace, they cannot expect much assistance from any of their party among us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 368.]

Aug. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to several Militia Commissioners. The Scotch army having entered England, and pressing forward southward, and not knowing whether they may not overmarch our army, the body of our foot being some days' march behind them, it is very unnecessary for the public safety to have such a body of horse and foot together as may resist the invaders, or at least give them some check until our army shall come up. We therefore desire that all the forces of horse, foot, or dragoons you can by any means get ready may in no wise fail to be at the rendezvous at ———— on ————, where we have appointed the forces of several other counties to be at the same time.

The safety of your county is best provided for in the safety of the whole, by the conjunction of forces to make a considerable army, and you are by no means to fail to have all your forces there at the time and place appointed, where you are to expect further order from Parliament, Council, or Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. If you need commissions for any new officers, grant them, and we will approve on notice thereof at the rendezvous. Take care that the men you send be such as have not been engaged against Parliament; procure a month's pay for every officer and soldier, and let every soldier have a week's pay in hand, and the other three weeks' paid to the field officers of the regiments, or captains of the troops or companies, to be paid out at the rendezvous. With note that troops from cos. Leicester, Rutland, Northampton, Warwick, Oxford, Lincoln, Bedford, Hunts, Worcester, and Bucks are to rendezvous at Daventry on the 23rd; and those from cos. Berks, Surrey, Sussex, Hants, Norfolk, Suffolk, Essex, Cambridge, and Kent to rendezvous at St. Albans on the 26th. [*I.* 96, *p.* 369.]

Aug. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Robert Pelham. There are many arms hidden in the house of Mrs. Rogers at Brianston near Blandford, known to be there by Thos. Samways and Thos. Stratton her servants, and Lady Banister has come thither from Kent, with one Roger Payne, probably on some ill design. Cause both Lady

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Banister, Payne, Stratton, and Samways to be apprehended and secured at Weymouth, and examined about these arms, and the lady's designs; if her ladyship give you bail in 5,000*l.* with good security to appear before Council within six days, you may then set her at liberty, but keep the others until further order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 370.]

Aug. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Hen. Vane, junior. In the present state of affairs, your presence and assistance would be very useful; repair hither with what speed you can. [*I.* 96, *p.* 370.]

Aug. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Mr. Powell. The Charles has lately arrived at Bristol from Ireland, and as there is an extraordinary occasion for ships to ply about the Isle of Man, where many of the enemy shelter, and thence give aid and assistance to the Scotch army now in Lancashire, you are to deliver the enclosed order to the commander of the Charles, and use your utmost diligence for hastening her forth to sea. [*I.* 96, *p.* 371.]

Aug. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord Grey. The Militia Committee of Leicestershire have put themselves in a posture to receive your commands; order all the horse, foot, and dragoons you can by any means get ready, in cos. Northampton, Leicester, and Rutland, to be at the rendezvous at Daventry on the 23rd, where we have appointed several other forces to rendezvous, and receive orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 371.]

Aug. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Generals Lambert and Harrison. We hope before this you have done service by retarding the march of the enemy, so that the Lord General may have leisure to come up to you. We have rendezvoused what forces we can get together at Daventry on the 23rd inst., and at St. Alban's on the 26th, besides some which we have appointed to meet to-morrow at Barnet. [*I.* 96, *p.* 372.]

Aug. 18. Nantwich. **29.** W. Oliphant and J. Ochterlony to the Magistrates, Constables, and inhabitants of the town of Nantwich. The town is hereby required, in His Majesty's name, to make payment to the commissaries, for furnishing shoes and other necessaries for the army, of 3,000*l.* between this and 5 o'clock to-morrow morning, of which they are not to fail, as they will answer the contrary. [*Copy,* ½ *page.*]

Aug. 19. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The Ordnance Committee to give order for taking, out of the stores in the Tower, arms and provisions necessary for the soldiers.

3. Some members of the Militia Commissioners of London to meet a committee of Council this morning.

4. Authority to be given to the several postmasters upon the roads to press horses upon this exigent, for dispatching intelligence.

5. Mr. Cawley to write the Militia Commissioners for Sussex to secure Geo. Clarke, as disaffected and dangerous.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XVI.

Aug. 19. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

6. The letter of Major-Gen. Harrison to be reported to the House.

7. Lieut.-Col. Roseworm appointed Engineer General of all the garrisons and forts in England, with 10*s.* a day for himself, and 2*s.* for his clerk.

8. Note that Mr. Edgecombe, of Mount Edgcombe, appeared before Council this day.

10. Three barrels of powder, with match and bullet, to be issued to the Militia Commissioners of Southwark, for the three volunteer companies of foot.

11. The order of Parliament referring it to Council to give order concerning the money which lies in ready cash in the Excise Office, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to speedily report to Council.

12. A commission to be sent to Col. Robert Blake to command in chief, in the absence of Major-Gen. Desborow, all forces in cos. Cornwall, Devon, Somerset, and Dorset.

13. To write Col. Wauton, now on his march with his regiment towards Dunstable, to march to Northampton.

14. Capt. John Browne appointed captain of one of the troops of dragoons to be raised out of the horse seized for the service of dragoons.

15. The Militia Commissioners of London, Westminster, the Hamlets, and Southwark, to take care that 80 of the horses for dragoons most fit for the service be chosen to be employed as draught horses for the train of artillery which is to march with Lieut.-General Fleetwood.

16. Capt. Miller, recommended by Major-General Desborow, to be captain to the other troop of dragoons to be raised out of the horses seized in and about London.

17. The Army Committee to be desired, in the absence of Major Blake, late Governor of Yarmouth, to give out their warrant for payment of the money for the forces of that garrison to Capt. Stane, until further order.

18. Mr. Cockayne to attend Lieut.-General Fleetwood as chaplain during this expedition.

19. Col. Thomson, in the name of Council, to thank Mr. Longland at Leghorn for lending Capt. Penn 1,000*l.* for the use of the Parliament fleet.

20. 300*l.* to be paid to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, for contingent services, out of the 9,380*l.* 11*s.* 10½*d.* ordered to be paid out of the Excise to the Treasurers-at-war.

21. Power to be given to the Lord President of the Council, in case any packets arrive in the night, to open them, and as he shall find they import, to give order for summoning a Council immediately. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 42–45.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord Mayor, Alderman, and Common Council of London. We gave you notice of the Scotch army having

Hosted by Google

marched into England, and found in you a great readiness to put yourselves into a posture for defence; the better to enable you thereto, Parliament has revived and passed several powers necessary to be put in execution by the Militia Commissioners of your city, and has this day passed an Act of which we enclose a copy.

As the Scots have passed the bridge at Warrington, and are pressing on southward,—although well attended with a good number of horse under Major-Generals Lambert and Harrison, who will take all opportunities against them,—we have appointed the forces of several counties to rendezvous in fit places, ready for a juncture with the major-generals. Notwithstanding this however, there should be a force in readiness for a reserve upon any exigency; we therefore recommend you to use all diligence to raise, by Friday next, as many foot regiments as you can, of trusty persons; we doubt not of finding in you a ready affection and a right judgment of what concerns your true interest and safety. [*I.* 96, *p.* 373.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Westminster, Southwark, and the Tower Hamlets. To like effect. Raise what foot you can according to the said Act, and bring them to a rendezvous, and signify the number to us; and raise what horse you can, and have them ready on Monday next, to be drawn out to such place as this Council shall appoint. [*I.* 96, *p.* 376.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for London, Westminster, Southwark, and the Tower Hamlets. Send one or two of your number to us at 3 o'clock p.m. to give an account what horse and foot you have ready, and sit constantly, so as to complete the number you are to raise, as the enemy is on this side Warrington Bridge. [*I.* 96, *p.* 376.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commander-in-Chief of Col. Wauton's regiment marching towards Barnet. Having appointed a rendezvous at Northampton, to which you should join the regiment marching with you, that you may not lose time, march the nearest way to Northampton with all speed, and receive orders from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, who will be upon his march between this and Newmarket. [*I.* 96, *p.* 374.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Wallingford. For the more speedy furnishing the citadel at Oxford with ammunition, we have ordered the Governor of Oxford to send to you for 10 barrels of powder, and match and bullet; deliver it without delay, the necessity of the place requiring dispatch. [*I.* 96, *p.* 374.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Oxford. As your citadel wants ammunition, we have written to the Governor of Wallingford to deliver you 10 barrels. Send the enclosed to him with speed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 375.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of Warwickshire. Major-Gen. Harrison has sent for some of your forces to come to Lichfield, and they were to be there to-day; we have since that

Hosted by Google

appointed your forces to a rendezvous at Northampton; but that there might be no interfering of orders, we have represented the case to the Major-Generals, and left it to them to make use of them there, or to leave them to come to the rendezvous. If you receive any further orders from the Major-Generals, follow them; but if they leave you to yourselves, follow the orders for coming to Northampton, or such other orders as you receive from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. We approve of your care for the safety of the counties, and desire that your whole force may be ready, as the exigency of affairs shall require. [*I.* 96, *p.* 375.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord Grey. We wrote you yesterday to rendezvous at Daventry; but as the Scots have passed Warrington Bridge, and are pressing southward, the rendezvous should be at Northampton on Friday. By no means fail being there; some of the forces from the army and from hence will join you; acquaint the Militia Commissioners, whose assistance will not be wanting in so pressing an affair. [*I.* 96, *p.* 377.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Several Commissions of the Militia, written to on the 18th. We wrote you yesterday to be at the rendezvous at Daventry on the 23rd, but as the Scots have passed Wallingford [Warrington ?] Bridge, and are pressing southward, the rendezvous must be at Northampton on the 22nd; fail not being there. With note that those appointed to meet at St. Alban's on the 26th inst. are to meet at Dunstable on the 25th. [*I.* 96, *p.* 377.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for cos. Cornwall, Devon, Somerset, and Dorset. In the absence of Major-Gen. Desborow, Col. Robert Blake is to have command in chief of all the forces in those counties, and we have given him a commission. You are therefore to obey his orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 378.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. You will see by the enclosed what we have been informed concerning the forces of Warwickshire, and what we have done thereupon; do therein what you judge fit. [*I.* 96, *p.* 378.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. By yours from Carrick Bridge of the 16th, we perceive you are hastening after the enemy, concerning whom, or the state of our forces with them, we shall not trouble you, as knowing you do not want daily information from those upon the place. We have not been wanting here to do our best, in the condition that things were in this conjuncture, there being then no militia power standing; what directions we have now given, you will see by the enclosed copy of our letter to Major-Generals Lambert and Harrison, and by the account of the rendezvous, which force is beside what we expect from the city, which will be 1,000 horse and some foot, besides 3,000 or 4,000 volunteers already formed, and some of them on duty. We hope the forces with the Major-Generals will impede their march, so that you may come up, or that with this

Hosted by Google

force, which we hope to have at Northampton, they being joined with them, will be able to engage the enemy, if they find it necessary to do it before you can come up. We intend to send the money to Northampton, as the fitest and safest place. [*I.* 96, *p.* 379.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Generals Lambert and Harrison. We hear by letters from Coventry that they have sent 500 foot and their horse and dragoons to Lichfield, as ordered. We had ordered them to rendezvous at Northampton, to join Fleetwood's forces, but if they will give you any advantage against the enemy, you may order them to join you, and use them elsewhere. [*I.* 96, *p.* 380.]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Generals Lambert and Harrison. By yours from Knotsford Heath, we perceive the enemy's march on this side of Warrington, and find that Lambert, in his letter to the Lord General, enclosed to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, speaks of marching to Sheffield, if the enemy should march after you, which we suppose no ways probable, for his interest and aim must be to speed hither, whither, if he could march without any impediment, besides the reputation of it, he must needs gain recruits, and further accession of strength; but you being upon the place, we may not, as to those with you, alter your directions, nothing doubting but you will have a care of the main, and be at Northampton, where we hope to have a good body of horse and foot with Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood on Friday, so as upon conjunction with those whom you bring, this proud enemy may be put to a stand. We doubt not but he marches on to his own confusion, nor will his rage be to any purpose, whilst the goodness of God endureth daily.

We have altered the rendezvous of the county forces, shortening the time, our purpose being to hasten the forces to Northampton as they come in, and there we shall have money in readiness for them.

We doubt the Lord [Lieut.?] General, without much time and pressure upon the country, cannot horse 2,000 foot, so you and we must rely upon what we can bring together at Northampton, which may take order with the enemy until the General come to join. We have sent an express to the Lord General, and a copy hereof. [*I.* 96, *p.* 381.]

Aug. 19. **30.** Petition of the merchants of the Intercourse, born in the 17 [united] provinces, and residing in the city of London, to the Council of State, to be discharged of the assessment of horses, contrary to their privileges. By virtue of ancient treaties between the Kings of England and the princes of the Low Countries, and their successors, for maintenance and increase of commerce, they have always enjoyed their privileges, and been excused from all taxes and payments whatsoever, and even from the begining of this Parliament until now, and the Merchant Adventurers heretofore residing in the several cities and towns of the Low Countries, and at present at Rotterdam, have likewise enjoyed the same privileges and immunities, by virtue of the said treaties. [$\frac{3}{4}$ *page.*]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 20. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Order,—for prevention of prejudice to the service, through the differences between Capt. Robert Joseph and his company, who are now to be drawn out to action,—that the captain stand discharged of his commission, and that Francis Cooper of Westram, recommended by some of the Militia Commissioners for an honest and fit person, be captain of the said company; notice hereof be given to the Militia Commissioners of that county [Kent], and to Robert Joseph, against whom this order is to be no prejudice, for enforcing the charge by his company now depending against him.

6. To draw up a warrant to prevent hackney men furnishing post horses, and that all that ride post do alight at the post house.

7. Whetstone, postmaster of Deal, to be sent for by warrant, to answer the matter laid to his charge.

8. The Navy Committee to take care that some well-affected person be appointed postmaster of Deal, in place of Whetstone, who has refused to despatch letters directed to Council, and also to place faithful men at the other stages, as postmasters between London and the Downs.

15. The 500 foot ready in Middlesex to march forthwith to the rendezvous, according to former appointment, and the regiment to be made up to 1,000, and to be ready to march on the 27th, as they receive directions from Council.

16. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how Capt. Browne and Capt. Miller, appointed captains of dragoons, may be furnished with horses out of those seized in and about London.

18. The information given in to Council from Yarmouth, concerning the spreading of false reports by a messenger of Council, referred to the Committee for Examinations. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 46–49.]

Aug. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Wm. Constable. We have written to the Militia Commissioners for South Wales, Monmouth, Hereford, and Wilts, to order all the horse, foot, and dragoons they can raise to rendezvous at Gloucester on the 25th, and receive orders from the Lord General, Major-General Lambert, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, or yourself; continue them there until you receive orders to the contrary. [*I.* 96, *p.* 382.]

Aug. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Twisleton, of Kent. By the order and commission enclosed, you will see what resolution is taken concerning the company in your regiment that has been under Capt. Joseph, which you are to cause to be executed. March with all expedition with your regiment to Dunstable, where we have appointed a rendezvous on the 22nd, and where the forces of the several counties will meet, and receive orders from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. [*I.* 96, *p.* 383.]

Aug. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Lambert. By a letter from Major-Gen. Harrison, from Leek in Staffordshire, we perceive you intend to march from thence to Pagetts Bromley, to join with the auxiliaries which you expect. None of our forces will be further than

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Northampton before the time of the rendezvous, except those from Warwickshire. We question not but you consider that the enemy, being left at large, may thereby march the faster, while they have no impediment, and will also have a greater opportunity to waste the country at their pleasure, and increase their number by the access of those of their party, and grow in reputation by the distance of our forces from them; all which should be prevented as much as may be.

We have written to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to hold constant correspondence with you, and ordered him to send such forces to you as he shall have with him, by way of conjunction with you upon any emergency, as he shall receive intimation from you. We can say nothing more, not having seen your letter to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, but conceive that you,—who are upon the place, and hold correspondence with the Lord General, and best understand the condition of your own and the enemies' forces,—will be able to direct your marches and proceedings to the best advantage. [*I.* 96, *p.* 383.]

Aug. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Kent. We have sent to Col. Twisleton a commission for Capt. Francis Cooper to command Capt. Joseph's foot company. We have directed Twisleton to march with his regiment to Barnet, or if the Lieut.-General shall be marched thence, to march after him. We have pitched upon Col. Twisleton's regiment for this service because it lies nearest; the other regiment remaining in your county you are to dispose of as may most conduce to its safety, and the preservation of peace. [*I.* 96, *p.* 384.]

Aug. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Lambert. We received at 12 p.m. yours from Leek of the 18th instant, wherein we have an account of the enemies' motion and your own. Fleetwood has marched to the rendezvous at Northampton, with Cols. Gibbons and Cobbett's regiments, and by corresponding with him, such use may be made of those regiments, and the rest of the forces appointed to rendezvous there, as you judge best. We were glad to find your apprehension of the enemy stealing back to Scotland, it being a thing we very much feared before; but now we find you of that opinion, we are well satisfied, as nothing doubting but you will have a vigilant eye upon that and all other of his motions, and if he shall endeavour to put in execution such a resolution, you will so attend him as he shall not be able to bring it to effect. We are very sensible of the cordial affection of the gentlemen and forces of Cheshire, and shall speedily signify it to themselves and Major-Gen. Harrison. [*I.* 96, *p.* 385.]

Aug. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Harrison. Fleetwood is now upon his march towards you, with a considerable body of horse and foot. We leave it to you who are on the place, upon correspondence with one another, to order the forces for a conjunction at such places as you shall judge to be most advantageous. We intended to request you to have a care as to the enemy retreating back to Scotland, and

Hosted by Google

the inconveniences which might thereby ensue, but perceiving that is in your thoughts as well as ours, we nothing doubt of your vigilance as to his march, either southward or northward. [*I.* 96, *p.* 386.]

Aug. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for South Wales, Hereford, Wilts, Monmouth. We sent you the Act reviving the former powers of the militia; we doubt not but you have heard of the Scots' march into England. They are well attended with a great body of horse under Major-Gen. Lambert, and there will speedily be a sufficient number of foot to join with them, whereby we hope there will be a speedy and good end of that business; yet to prevent any danger in those parts, we desire you to give order forthwith that all the horse, foot, and dragoons you have raised, or can raise within your county, may be at a rendezvous at Gloucester on Monday the 25th, where they are to continue until they receive orders from the Lord General, Major-Gen. Lambert, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, or Sir Wm. Constable. Use your utmost diligence herein, as being that which will very much conduce to the public peace and safety; cause every officer and soldier to be furnished with a month's pay, to enable them to continue out for the service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 387.]

Aug. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. Hearing from Major-Gen. Harrison of your withdrawing the Cheshire forces to Leek, by an order of Major-Gen. Lambert, we desire to see a copy of it, as we are much at a stand to know the right grounds of this distance of our army from that of the enemy, and are not a little troubled at the mischief which we fear the Parliament's friends must needs thereby suffer, besides the enemies' march not being impeded, and the danger of his accession of strength. [*I.* 96, *p.* 387.]

Aug. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Essex. We gave order for raising and sending your forces to the rendezvous at Dunstable on the 25th, and we now desire you to cause the rest of your three regiments of foot, which are not already marched, to march to the said rendezvous, or as they shall receive orders from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, and the rest of your horse and dragoons, which are not yet marched out of your county, you are to reserve there, for preservation of the peace; but the foot are to march with all expedition, we standing in most need of foot. [*I.* 96, *p.* 388.]

Aug. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Bucks. We have sent you letters to raise and send your forces to a rendezvous, but find by yours that you have only sent one troop of horse, and will have another to send, but no mention of any foot, of which we stand in most need. In this exigency, raise and send to the rendezvous one full regiment of 1,000 foot at least, besides officers. [*I.* 96, *p.* 388.]

Aug. 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. 500 foot of Col. Berkstead's regiment to march forthwith to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

2. Major Winthrope to appoint a troop of horse to be ready to observe directions given him from the Treasurers-at-war.

3. The militia of London to have power to give passes to market people, and such as repair to the city for trade, to come and go.

4. Major-Gen. Skippon to give order to all the forces, both horse and foot, raised within the late lines of communication, to come to a rendezvous on Saturday, which he is to order as shall be most for the preservation of the public peace.

6. Commissions to be given to Capt. Dendie for captain of a voluntary troop of horse to be raised in the city of Westminster, and for Joseph Frost to be lieutenant.

7. The letter from Major-Gen. Lambert to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood referred to the Ordnance Committee, who are to consider what provision is sent, and to give order for what remains to be sent away.

8. To signify to Col. Berkstead that Council has received his letter, but having already signified to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood the sending of those men, they cannot go from their order, and doubt not but he may make a supply by taking in others in their place.

9. The packet brought in this day from the Northern parts to be searched before the letters be delivered out.

10. To write the several counties through which the army is to march, to furnish them with all necessary provisions.

11. Lord Commissioner Whitelock, Mr. Carew, and Mr. Say to be a committee to draw a proclamation for proclaiming Charles Stuart a traitor, according to the debates had this day, and to bring it in to Council to-morrow, that it may be perused and reported to the House, if Council approve it.

12. The place of Capt. Burgess, under the Governor of Upnor Castle, to be kept for him until his return, he having to go forth to service.

13. Mr. Walker and Mr. Cromwell to repair to co. Hants, and they and the Militia Commissioners to take care that the forces of that county be drawn together to a rendezvous, and to give a speedy account of what numbers they have together, and expect the further order of Council.

14. The Committee that met the Militias of London to consider what encouragement should be given to the new regiment of horse raised in London, and to confer with the Militia Commissioners, who are to meet them at Whitehall at 8 a.m., and report to Council.

15. Major Salway and Mr. Scott to be a committee to draw letters to the Major-Generals, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, and the Lord General, in pursuance of the debates in Council this afternoon. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 50–52.]

Aug. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. Understanding by the enclosed that the enemy quartered the 19th inst. at Stone, and intended to be yesterday night at Lichfield, and that our own forces were on the 19th at Uttoxeter, and the Lord General at Manchester, we wrote to Major-Gen. Lambert, of which the enclosed is a copy. We desire you to write to him and order your forces as may be best

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

for the service, and for giving the enemy a check before he comes too near this place.

We have sent to Col. Twisleton of Kent, and to the two remaining regiments of Essex, to hasten after you. Those of Middlesex say they have two troops of 60 in a troop, and 500 foot, which they promise shall be at St. Alban's on Saturday. We have quickened them, as also all the rest, and given order to the Commissioners of co. Bucks to speed the raising of a regiment of foot. Mr. Holland has gone down, and will correspond with you. Mr. Scott says that one of the Buckinghamshire troops was completed to 100, and directed to Barnet, so that those you will hear of; the other troop is in good forwardness, and intends to be at Northampton to-morrow. The Essex Commissioners hope to have their forces at the rendezvous at Dunstable, and the train will be upon their march to-day.

The 300*l.* formerly ordered for contingencies we have made up to 500*l.*, which you shall receive by bills of exchange at Northampton, or so much in cash by the treasurers' wagons, which set out to-day. Care shall be taken for providing and sending some surgeons' chests, and we have sent to Heane to hasten with his six companies of foot to you, which may be near Abingdon to-night. Lieut.-Col. Clerk, with 12 companies more, is two days' march short of them, but of this Major-Gen. Desborow can inform you. We will endeavour to send you 500 of Col Berkstead's regiment with the train, and have directed Lord Grey to hasten to you with all speed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 389.]

Aug. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Lambert. You will see by the enclosed that the enemy is coming on apace, lying upon Stone on Tuesday night, and expected at Lichfield yesterday night, and that the Lord General was at Manchester, many miles short of them; but whether this is so or not is better known by you than us. You will think it requisite, if the enemy be so forward, to give him a check before he reaches too near London, knowing also how the rendezvous of our forces under Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood are appointed, and the messenger from him will inform you what force he has or expects. We leave it to you upon the place to take such counsels as you shall judge best. [*I.* 96, *p.* 390.]

Aug. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for York. We find that your forces are not in that readiness, nor in such numbers as the exigency of the affairs requires, and as we expected they would have been, in regard of your own danger, being so near the enemies' march. What can yet be done we desire you to do with all expedition, and recommend to your best diligence that one regiment of 1,000 foot, besides officers, be forthwith raised, by virtue of the late Militia Act, which is now revived, and be put under Col. John Bright, to whom we have sent a commission, and under officers nominated by him and approved by the Lord General, for all of whom we have sent blank commissions. Advance one month's pay to all the officers and men, as other counties do to the forces they raise; for provision of trophies,

Hosted by Google

advance 400*l.* on account to Col. John Bright, out of the money remaining upon the account of the last militia, if there be any, or else out of money to be raised on the present militia, and take order that nothing may hinder the most speedy raising of this regiment. If any difficulty arise, it may be adjusted afterwards, as shall be found most convenient. We again recommend the expediting of this regiment to your greatest diligence. [*I.* 96, *p.* 391.]

Aug. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Committee of London. We approve what you have done in pursuance of the Act of Parliament of the 15th inst., and our order for raising of horse and arms, and your accepting 20*l.* for providing a horse, arms, and a month's pay, and disposing of a good part thereof for that purpose, and the treasurer is hereby authorized to give tickets for repayment according to the Act, in like manner as for horses and arms in kind brought in. You are to raise 1,000 horse, besides the volunteers, and let no time be lost in getting them ready. As to the further disposal of the money brought in, no part thereof is to be laid out for any other purpose but as directed by the Act, and as you have already done, in providing horse and arms and the month's pay. [*I.* 96, *p.* 392.]

Aug. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioner for cos. Dorset, Devon, and Cornwall. The Scotch army, making great marches, has come as far as Worcester, and though our forces, now near a conjunction, will, we doubt not, put a good and speedy issue to this business, yet in this exigency, the forces of your county should be brought forthwith to a rendezvous, so as to be ready to suppress any insurrection, or appearance of any of the enemies' party for their assistance, accession to them, or making a diversion. And that your forces may be ready to receive such directions as we dispatch to you, sit constantly, and use your utmost diligence to promote the service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 393.]

Aug. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Winthrope. There being some money to be sent down to the army, for which there should be a convoy, order a troop of horse to be ready to march along with it, on directions from the Treasurers-at-war. [*I.* 96, *p.* 393.]

Aug. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. We now hear that the enemy quartered the 19th inst. at Stone, and intended to be at Lichfield last night. Our own forces being at Uttoxeter and the Lord General at Manchester, we wrote Major-Gen. Lambert, and desire you, on correspondence with him, to order your forces as may be best for the service, and for giving the enemy a check before he comes near this place. [*I.* 96, *p.* 394.]

Aug. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Berkstead. There being a train of artillery to march up to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, we think fit that for its guard, you draw 500 men out of your regiment to march with it to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, or otherwise, as they shall receive orders from him. [*I.* 96, *p.* 394.]

Aug. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for cos. Derby, Notts, and Leicester. We nothing doubt but you are very sensible

Hosted by Google

of how much the common interest and your own is endangered by this invasion of the Scots, and that you and all good patriots will contribute their utmost to the destroying and breaking of that army, by the conjunction of forces, and contributing what else is in your power. The army of the enemy make great marches, and that our forces may be the better enabled to prosecute them, if the Lord General or Major Generals, or any other of the Commanders-in-Chief stand in need of horses to mount the foot, give your best assistance in furnishing them with horses, or what else they need for the prosecution of this work, which will stand much to your own safety, and be a very acceptable service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 395.]

Aug. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. Orders have been sent you to march to Oxford, and though we doubt not but you are on your way, yet as the service requires expedition, we send this express to desire you to make all the haste you can to Oxford, and there receive orders from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. [*I.* 96, *p.* 395.]

Aug. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord Grey. We doubt not but you have had notice of the enemy's great marches, and prepared accordingly; march with all expedition, with all the force you have, to the rendezvous, or as directed by Major Gen. Lambert or Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood.

It seems the enemy intends for London, and it therefore concerns us that they have some check before they come too near. Give Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood an account of the way of your march towards him, and at what places you intend to quarter, and the time of your quartering, as near as you can. [*I.* 96, *p.* 396.]

Aug. 21. Whitehall. The Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of cos. Lincoln, Warwick, Oxford, Bedford, Hunts, Bucks, Worcester, Berks, Surrey, Sussex, Hants, Norfolk, Suffolk, Essex, and Cambridge. To the same effect. [*I.* 96, *p.* 396.]

Aug. 22. Order in Parliament, that the Lord General's letter be referred to the Council of State, to effect what is therein desired. [*I.* 89, *p.* 55.]

Aug. 22. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Col. Kendrick to complete his two troops of horse by to-morrow, and certify Council when he has done so.

2. Mr. Scott to write to Mr. Holland, and the rest of the commissioners of co. Bucks, thanking them for their diligence to raise their forces.

3. Instructions for Thos. Scott and Richard Salwey, sent by Council to the Commanders-in-Chief of the forces employed against the Scots' army now in England;—

(1.) You are to repair with all speed to Coventry, or wherever you understand the commanders-in-chief to be, and upon your arrival, to make your addresses to the Lord General, if he be then with the forces under Major-Gen. Lambert, or in his absence, to Lambert or any other commander-in-chief, and to let them know

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XVI.

Aug. 22. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

that Council, on consideration had of the present state of affairs, condition of the enemy, and posture of the forces, have sent you, for mutual communication and better understanding of the progress of affairs.

(2.) Tell them what course Council has taken in raising and ordering forces, and what debates had upon intelligence received from them and others, and confer with them at the Council of war or otherwise, how the forces may be best employed against the enemy; and when you have fully understood the state of affairs with them, and their thoughts and advice, make your speedy return to the Council.

(3.) It is of great importance to Council that, whatever is done by them in order to a general organization of the forces, a considerable party of horse dragoons be near, attending the motions of the enemy, as Council have this day written them; you are by conference and debate to press the same.

Additional instructions for Scott and Salwey:—

(4.) You are hereby authorised to open all letters you meet with directed to the Council of State, or any member thereof, if you think fit, and having read them, to reseal and dispatch them to Council.

(5.) You are also, if you meet with any of the Cheshire gentry, or any of the commanders of their forces, to let them know how great a sense Council has of their cheerful readiness to appear in such great numbers for defence of the public liberty, and to thank them for it in the name of Council, and also to intimate to them that you doubt not but Parliament, so soon as their affairs give leave, will take particular notice of such good service.

4. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how the two troops of dragoons now commissioned may be dispatched to present service, and report this afternoon how money may be had for them.

5. The letters of the Governor of Guernsey referred to the Admiralty Committee.

6. The 10 companies now on their march eastward from Exeter, commanded by Lieut.-Col. Clarke, to be ordered to march to Bristol, and remain there until further orders.

7. 40 more men to be added to Major Sanders' company at Exeter, for defence of the castle, and this to be reported to the House, that they may be added to the establishment.

10. Capt. Bray to be removed from Windsor Castle to Wallingford.

11. To report to the House that Council,—being informed by the Governor of Windsor Castle that Capt. Bray, prisoner there, committed from Parliament, is a person very dangerous to the peace and safety of that garrison, and more especially at this time, is very active to beget disturbances amongst the soldiers,—have thought fit to remove him to Wallingford.

12. Sir Wm. Lewis to be removed from Windsor Castle to Arundel Castle, and Sir John Clotworthy to Dover Castle.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 22. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

13. The business of the designed escape of Gibbons out of Newgate referred to the Committee for Examinations.

14. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider as to sending 2,000 men by sea to Col. Monk, as also the provisions desired in his letter.

15. To write the Militia Commissioners for the four northern counties to have their militia forces ready, and to apply them so that they may be assistant to the Governors of Berwick and Carlisle, for prevention of any correspondence between Scotland and the Scottish army in England.

16. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how Col. Bright, of Yorkshire, may raise a regiment of foot, and how they may be maintained when raised, and to report, that notice may be given him.

17. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. York as to the present state of affairs, and to quicken them in their care for the safety of their county, and in the raising of forces proportionable to other counties.

18. Mr. Frost to pay 200*l.* to Mr. Rushworth and Capt. Bishop, to enable them to carry on the business of intelligence.

21. Order that for furtherance of the service which the Militia Commissioners of London are upon, in forming and reducing their horse into troops to fit them for service, the said commission may issue sums not exceeding 800*l.*, out of such as come to their hands by virtue of the Militia Act, for completing the said troops, and making them able to march.

22. Lord Commissioner Whitelock and Mr. Love to inform Mr. Solicitor that as he is going into Hampshire, and the forces of that county are not in that forwardness that the present state of affairs requires, he is to stir up the rest of the commissioners to hasten that work.

23. Col. Twisleton to march with his regiment to Lieut.-General Fleetwood, and observe his orders.

29. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to report to the House the death of Col. Edw. Popham, late one of the generals of the fleet.

30. Lord Commissioner Whitelock and Sir Hen. Vane to go to Mrs. Popham from Council, and condole with her on the loss of her husband, and to let her know what a memory they have of his services, and that they will upon all occasions be ready to show respect to his relations.

31. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider what may be done by the Army Committee for payment of forces lately raised upon the establishment, without repairing to Parliament.

32. That part of the report from the Irish and Scotch Committee which concerns the dragoons, and what is fit to be done for those men employed about it * * * [*I.* 21, *pp.* 52–66.]

Aug. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Gen. Lambert. We find by letters received this day, that the enemy bends his course towards Worcester

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

and Gloucester, and that your forces are about Lichfield, which is a great distance from them; though we conceive your applying yourself so much this way is in order to your conjunction with other forces, yet we are of opinion that you, having so great a body of horse and dragoons with you, might be able to appoint a good party of them to march near the enemy, and lie as close to them as they may, to amuse them of your intentions, cause them to march close and slow, prevent their increase of forces by accession of any of their party, preserve our reputation and friends, protect the country, prevent their seizing the passes upon the Severn, and get the better intelligence from the enemy, both for your own direction, and to communicate to us, that we may take such resolution as shall be requisite. Yet this is not to hinder the conjunction of your main body with such forces as are marching to you; and that there may be the more full and clear communication of counsels between us and you, we have sent Mr. Scott and Major Salway to communicate the thoughts of Council to you. [*I.* 96, *p.* 397.]

Aug. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Cannon at Windsor Castle. Upon receipt hereof, march with your company to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, and join with the foot regiments of Bucks, and march with them, unless Fleetwood gives you other orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 398.]

Aug. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Whichcott, Governor of Windsor Castle, and the Militia Commissioners for Berks. We have ordered Capt. Cannon to march to Fleetwood, and for supply of that force, draw into the castle one of the foot companies now raised in Berkshire, they being such as you can be assured of, to continue until further order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 398.]

Aug. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. You being now nearer the Major Generals than we, will receive from them full information of the condition of our own forces, and where they are, and of the posture, motion, and condition of the enemy. Finding them bending towards Worcester and Gloucester, and our forces at some distance from them, we have written Lambert, and dispatched to him Mr. Scott and Major Salwey, who have orders to communicate with you what they shall do there, you being now so near them. We desire you, by frequent intercourse with them, to direct the whole affair as you judge best.

We have received your letter and enclosures, and referred it to the Irish and Scotch Committee to order provisions and send men, in all which no care will be wanting.

The Commissions for Col. Bright shall be granted, and the Irish and Scotch Committee shall consider how those forces shall be entertained, whether as of the militia or otherwise, and upon the return of their opinion, the commissions shall be issued out. We doubt not you have received ours of the 19th inst., giving an account of the state of our forces. [*I.* 96, *p.* 399.]

Aug. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. Note of the letters to Capt. Cannon and the Governor of Windsor. Lieut.-Col.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Clarke marched out of Exeter with his ten companies on the 24th, and as they could by no means come in time to the former rendezvous, they are to march to Bristol, where they will be as fit for receiving your orders, and will besides be of very good use in that place, as the enemy bends his course towards the Severn. [*I.* 96, *p.* 400.]

Aug. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. Col. Twisleton's. regiment being appointed to march to a rendezvous, and understanding that they were not as yet advanced, we sent for the Colonel, and find that,—through the sickness of his Lieut.-Colonel, and the suspension of Capt. Joseph, upon an information depending against him,—the orders have not been executed as to those two companies; and for want of trophies and other accommodations to enable him to march, there has been some discouragement in his regiment. For the latter, we have written the Militia Commissioners of Kent to furnish him, and he has gone down to hasten away his regiment, which we hope will be speedily upon their march. Order him as to his march towards you; and for the better enabling this regiment to perform service, take care, upon their coming up to you, to appoint an experienced Lieut.-Colonel, and a Captain for Capt. Joseph's company, the rest of the officers being inexperienced in martial discipline. [*I.* 96, *p.* 401.]

Aug. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Bowles, treasurer for the assessments in Kent, [and to the Militia Commissioners]. There is a considerable sum in your hands, on the assessments in your county for drums, trophies, &c. and there being a want of money to march Col. Twistleton's regiment, you are to pay him 200*l.* upon account. [*I.* 96, *p.* 402; 21, *p.* 64.]

Aug. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord Chief Baron Wylde, and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for Worcester. We have received yours of the 20th, and think you should detain you own forces, notwithstanding the former appointment made when the enemy was conceived to be bending his course this way. We have recommended Major-Gen. Lambert, who has a good body of horse and foot near Coventry, to have a special eye to the enemy's motions, and to the safety of your city, and hope that, by such as shall be appointed to retard the enemy's march, and the army which is designed to pursue and fight them, there will be a seasonable prevention of any intentions against you or other places. We approve your endeavours in your own defence, but not being upon the place, must leave it to you to discern what is fittest to be done in order to your safety, and to make such preparations as you shall judge requisite. [*I.* 96, *p.* 404.]

Aug. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Col. Clarke. Being informed that you began your march from Exeter eastward last Wednesday, we have now thought fit, on some information received, that you should march directly to Bristol with your forces, and follow such orders as you shall receive from Parliament, Council, or the Lord General;

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

use all diligence in your march, and signify to us when you think you shall reach Bristol. [*I.* 96, *p.* 405.]

Aug. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Col. Clarke. As it has pleased God to take General Popham out of this life, Gen. Blake must presently go to sea to take care of his charge, and we have written to Major-Gen. Desborow to appoint some to look to that business meantime, as the town of Plymouth is a very considerable place. We desire you, leaving the companies with you to march to Bristol, according to our last order, under such officers as are with you, to return in person back to Plymouth, and there expect orders from Major-Gen. Desborow. [*I.* 96, *p.* 402.]

Aug. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Blake. General Popham having lately died, you must forthwith go to sea in person, to keep those affairs in good order, and prevent any impressions that may be made on the seamen by misrepresentation of affairs. We have written to Major-General Desborow to appoint some fit person to take care of the West which we lately committed to you, and to Lieut.-Col. Clarke forthwith to return to Plymouth. You are therefore to put yourself on board, and take care of your charge, and give necessary orders to the rest of the fleet, taking care to prevent any supplies being sent from foreign parts to the King of Scotland. He is come to England with an army, because he could not longer subsist in Scotland, and by reason our army was far north in Scotland, and has marched as far as Salop, yet we have now such forces near that army as we hope will put a speedy end to the business. It will be convenient, for your better managing that affair, to come into the Downs as soon as you can settle matters upon those coasts. [*I.* 96, *p.* 403.]

Aug. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. Gen. Popham being dead, and Gen. Deane employed in the army, Gen. Blake must forthwith go in person to sea in this conjuncture; leave orders with such as you think fit to supply your absence, and if you write them to Mr. Frost, he will transmit them as directed. We have written Lieut.-Col. Clarke, who was ordered to come to Bristol with his ten companies, and began to march from Exeter on the 20th inst., to return to Plymouth, as some person fit for such service should be there when Blake goes to sea. [*I.* 96, *p.* 405.]

Aug. 23. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Committee of Examinations to write the Militia Commissioners of the western parts and elsewhere to secure persons judged dangerous, and those formerly secured and now out upon bail to be resecured.

12. Such letters as come to Council from the several counties, which only contain an account of the state of the county, to be answered with a letter of thanks, and encouragement to them to proceed in their duty for defence of the county.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XVI.

Aug. 23. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

13. Six barrels of powder with match to be allowed to the Militia Commissioners of Westminster, and a warrant to be sent for that purpose to the Ordnance officers.

14. Lords Commissioners Whitelock and Lisle, Mr. Attorney and Mr. Say to be a committee to consider the draft proclamation for proclaiming Charles Stuart a traitor, and the declaration of the said Charles Stuart upon entering into England with a Scotch army, and his letter to the city of London, and to draw up a proclamation to be offered to Parliament on Monday.

15. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider the state of the forces here for guard of the Parliament, and how they are commanded.

16. Capt. Foach to quarter in or near the Mews, and receive orders from Major Winthrop, until further orders from Council.

18. The Irish and Scotch Committee to order Col. Kendrick to bring up his two troops of horse for the guard of Parliament, and continue them here until further order.

19. Also to confer with Majors Winthrop and Briscoe, and give orders to-morrow to the forces about this town for preserving the peace of London and Westminster.

20. Col. Kendrick, lodging near Somerset House, to attend the Irish and Scotch Committee to-morrow by 7 a.m.

21. To write Capt. Charles Brooks to march with 30 horse, or send so many under a careful officer to Arundel Castle, and take Sir John Clotworthy, prisoner there, to Dover Castle, and deliver him to Col. Kelsey, the governor, to be kept until further order.

22. A like letter to be sent to Capt. Rich. Boughton of Sussex, to march with 30 horse to Windsor Castle, receive Sir Wm. Lewis, and convey him safely to Arundel Castle, and deliver him to Capt. Morley, the governor.

23. 45*l.* each to be allowed to the two captains that were to raise two troops of dragoons, one of them having raised 120 and the other 140 men, for charges in raising them, with which the said captains undertake to satisfy their officers and soldiers, and forthwith discharge them, to be enlisted in Col. Berkstead's regiment. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 66–70.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. By intelligence from the Major-Generals, we find that the Scots' army bend their march towards Worcester and Gloucester; and as it would be inconvenient for the forces of Sussex, Surrey, Hants, and Berks to march to Dunstable, we have given them order to march to Oxford with all speed, and there to expect your orders. As we would have no time lost by the forces of Norfolk, Suffolk, Essex, and Cambridge, who were also appointed to Dunstable, we think fit they should march to Buckingham; and as their coming to the rendezvous first appointed is very little out of their way to Buckingham, we have directed them, as they come to Dunstable, to march to Buckingham for your orders, unless they receive them before, in which case they

Hosted by Google

are to follow them, without regard to ours. We have also written Col. Heane to expect your orders for his forces at Oxford.

Note of the orders given for Col. Clarke and his 10 companies. All the alterations of forces made upon the intelligence of the enemy's march have been to the best of our judgments, to put them into the fittest posture to receive your commands, to which we have left them free.

Our messenger from hence found the regiment from Col. Wauton a little on this side of Newmarket on Thursday morning, and they showed great cheerfulness and alacrity to march against the enemy, and had resolved to be at Royston that night, and so to march on with all expedition. We enclose a copy of what we have received from Oxford. [*I.* 96, *p.* 407.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge. The Lord General desires 2,000 men to be sent him for carrying on and finishing the business of Scotland, and recruiting the forces there, while so many of the army are now in England. We cannot get them in these parts, while we are forced to raise all we can for prevention of mischief here, therefore desire you to raise 1,200 men in the four northern counties, whence no forces have marched against this invading enemy, and from which parts they are also now far removed, and to ship them from Newcastle with all expedition to Col. Monk. We know your power in those counties, and the trust conferred upon you; and desire you in this exigency to put it forth to the utmost, for the expeditious sending away of these recruits, of which there is very great need; we cannot make the supply desired without your sending this proportion; for the rest, we will do what we may to dispatch them from other parts. [*I.* 96, *p.* 409.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for the Western Counties. By reason of the uncertainty of the march of the Scottish army, we have not yet any such assurance of their intention, and the end propounded by them, but that they may perhaps endeavour to come towards the West; and though they are well attended with our forces, now near a conjunction, and will not be able to stay long anywhere but our forces will be with them, yet, lest they should anywhere slip by them, we desire you to have ready what forces you can in your county at a rendezvous, to receive orders for opposing the enemy, preserving the peace of your county, and preventing any risings of Charles Stuart's party, or any accession of mumbers to him. The better to preserve peace, you are to secure such as you know or have cause to suspect to be dangerous persons, and such as have been formerly secured and are now at liberty upon bail, in this present state of affairs, and until there be an end of this business, which we conceive will speedily come to a good issue. [*I.* 96, *p.* 409.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Somerset. To the same effect; also,—

All the troops and regiments that you raise are to be full, the troops of 100, besides officers, and the regiments of foot of 1,000;

Hosted by Google

such as are the weakest you are to reduce, and to recruit the others to their full number, so that we may have the service of full regiments and troops, and not be at greater charge than is necessary; for 'tis not the numbers of empty regiments and troops, but the full numbers of men that will effectually answer the end of raising forces for this exigency. [*I.* 96, *p.* 409.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield. We have taken care this night with the Army Committee that money shall be transmitted to you for pay of the forces mentioned by you; meantime take up what money you can for their present pay, and you will have a seasonable supply for repayment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 410.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Sussex. Capt. Rich. Boughton's troop not being so forward as the residue, it should be left in the county for preservation of peace; dispose of them for that purpose as you judge best, and see that the rest march away with expedition. [*I.* 96, *p.* 410.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. We suppose these letters will find you in Oxford, with the forces that marched with you; continue there with them until further order from Lieut.-General Fleetwood. Note of orders given to Lieut.-Col. Clarke. [*I.* 96, *p.* 411.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Bright. Upon a letter received from the Lord General, since he passed through that county, propounding that a commission might be sent to you for a regiment of foot, the rest of the officers to be nominated by you, and approved by him, we have sent the commissions to you, and written to the Militia Commissioners to expedite the raising of the said regiment. Use your best endeavours for it, and we will take care for your entertainment, when the month's pay for the militia shall be out. [*I.* 96, *p.* 411.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Bucks. We understand, by yours from Aylesbury, that you have dispatched two troops of horse to the rendezvous, according to our order, and are using your endeavours to raise the regiments of foot, which we doubt not will be with success, it being of great importance to the public service that it should be completed. Thanks for your seizing John Cresswell, and John and Thos. Willoughby, who pretended to be on their way to Northampton, and securing them as dangerous and disaffected persons; that you may not be further troubled with them, finding they belong to co. Northampton, we enclose a warrant to the sheriff of the county, to put them in the castle there; send them to him along with the warrant, that they may be secured. [*I.* 96, *p.* 412.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of Sussex, Surrey, Hants, and Berks. We ordered your forces to Dunstable, but as the Scots seem to bend their march towards Worcester, that rendezvous would be out of the way; therefore cause them to march with expedi-

Hosted by Google

tion to Oxford, and there receive orders from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, to whom we have written of the change of the rendezvous; but if you shall receive other orders from him before you come to Oxford, follow them, notwithstanding these. [*I.* 96, *p.* 413.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commanders of the Forces of Norfolk, Suffolk, Essex, and Cambridge. We doubt not but this will find you at the rendezvous; as the enemy seems to march towards Worcester and Gloucester, not knowing whether orders will be ready for you at Dunstable from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, and being unwilling you should lose time there, we desire you to march directly from Dunstable to Buckingham, and there receive orders from him; but if at Dunstable, or before you come there, or before you come to Buckingham, you receive any other directions, follow his orders, notwithstanding these or any others formerly given you. [*I.* 96, *p.* 413.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Parliament has ordered 4,000 foot to be taken into pay, with liberty to the Council to take them into pay for three months, and ordered 20,000*l.* for that purpose, charged on the receipt of Goldsmiths' Hall, after the 60,000*l.* for the use of the Navy, which 20,000*l.* is to be issued out by your warrants; three regiments consisting of 3,000, part of the said 4,000, are already raised, under Col. Ralph Cobbett, Major Blake, and Col. Duckenfield, and one of the three regiments of volunteers raised in the City of London and parts adjacent, which is to consist of 1,000 men besides officers, is to be upon constant weekly duty instead of the other 1,000, and to be allowed pay out of the 20,000*l.*, according to a weekly muster; order the Muster Master-General to muster all the forces that are in lieu of the said 4,000, and the Treasurers-at-War to pay them according to their musters, and to the establishment of pay to the marching forces. [*I.* 96, *p.* 414.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Generals Lambert and Harrison. By all our intelligence of the condition or motion of the enemy, or of the state and posture of our own, we find nothing to make us change our opinion. The enemy grows in reputation by the distance of our forces from him, and the country lies open to his spoil, and towns and passes will be in danger of his surprise. He marches as fast as he pleases, and draws toward the places of his greatest hopes, and the further he thus marches, the further our foot may be behind. We therefore again recommend what we have formerly written, having now nothing else to trouble you with. The posture of the forces of these parts you will learn from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, to whom we have given notice of any alteration made since his going from hence. [*I.* 96, *p.* 415.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to theAdmiralty Judges. The enclosed petition having been presented to us, and the petitioners being strangers and residing in remote parts, and therefore less able to solicit their own business, they should have more consideration; give the business all the expedition you can, and give us an account of your proceedings. [*I.* 96, *p.* 415.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. John Pyne and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for co. Somerset. On Thursday last, the enemy marched from Wetton Green in Cheshire, to Tong in Worcestershire, by which he seems to tend to Worcester and those parts; perhaps before he will stand to an engagement, he may visit the West, to try his interest in those counties, for which end he has employed several agents thither, as he had done in other parts, and where we doubt not but he will receive the same success. Bestir yourselves for the safety of your county, not only in drawing together all honest men into a military posture, but in securing dangerous and ill-affected persons that may endeavour the breach of the peace, or promote a concurrence with the enemy; apprehend and keep in safe custody all such persons in your county as were formerly in custody, and are now out upon bail, and whom you apprehend to be dangerous and fit to be secured, until you receive further order from Council. With note of like letter to Col. Heane and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for co. Dorset. [*I.* 96, *p.* 416.]

Aug. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Charles Bowles. We desire you to march with 30 of your horse to Arundel Castle, or send that number with a trusty officer, demand and receive Sir John Clotworthy from the Governor, according to the enclosed warrant, convey him to Dover Castle, and deliver him to the Governor there. With note of a like letter to Capt. Rich. Boughton of Sussex, to remove Sir Wm. Lewis from Windsor to Arundel. [*I.* 96, *p.* 549.]

Aug. 23. Sept. 2. Paris. N. N. to ———. At the Louvre, they are very joyous and confident about the King of Scotland being entered into England. A great deal of improbable news passes current with them, as that the King is already possessed of Manchester and Winchester; that parties declare for him in Suffolk and other counties; that Col. Blayne is in the field with 3,000 men. A letter to Col. Rooksby says Lancashire and the neighbourhood are sending in abundance of men, money, and provisions. At reading this letter, the Duke of York leapt for joy. The Louvre fills with such news the French Court, which is the more disposed to believe, from their enmity to the commonwealth. They are appointing an ambassador to go to the King, believing him in so hopeful a posture that he will soon be master of several seaports. Lord Gerard and other English prepare to go over, believing the war will be concluded by an easy and universal victory. Poor as the French Court is, they will strive hard to send the King munitions and money, unless he be suddenly suppressed. They are made to believe false news of Ireland; Lord Muskerry's defeat is transformed into a notable victory, followed by the raising the siege of Limerick. There is no news of Prince Rupert. [*Extract, French correspondence.*]

Sunday, Aug. 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. A copy of the letter of Charles Stuart to be transcribed and sent to the Lord General.

4. Six blank commissions for horse, and six for foot to be given to

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

county Essex, to raise troops and companies for the immediate defence of the country, according to such orders as shall be given from Parliament or Council for that purpose.

8. The information against Lieut.-Col. Johnson referred to the Committee for Examinations.

9. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider as to sending supplies to the train of artillery, as they understand their necessities, and the Ordnance officers to attend the Committee to-morrow by 7 a.m.

10. Lord Commissioner Whitelock, Col. Purefoy, and Mr. Love to be a committee to consider as so putting Windsor and Wallingford Castles into a tenable posture.

11. The Admiralty Committee to consider what is fit to be done for solemnizing the funeral of Col. Popham, and report.

12. The Admiralty Committee to give order for applying the State's ships in such manner as may best prevent the landing of forces from France, Flanders, or other foreign parts.

13. Council being informed that there were marching with the regiments of Col. Cooke and Sir Thomas Honeywood, two troops of horse each, and that upon their march, there were no horse left in the county for its defence, and suppression of any insurrection, order that one of the troops be sent back to Essex. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 70–73.]

Aug. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Pyne and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for Somerset. Through the treachery of the townsmen, the Scots are possessed of Worcester, and bend their course westward. We hope, before this comes to you, that our forces will be united, and the Lord General at the head of them, and that they will omit no opportunities in their pursuit of the enemy, to attack and fight him, trusting through God's goodness they will call him to a good account. Meantime, for prevention of what may happen by the hasty march of the adversaries, who probably aim at Bristol, which is in no good condition of defence, we desire you forthwith, for the safety of your county, and conjunction with other forces for that purpose, to draw out all your horse and foot upon the military account, or such volunteers as you think fit to entertain, over whom you are to appoint captains and officers, and commissionate them as you see cause, and send to the Governor of Bristol such parties as you shall be informed, or he shall desire of you, for defence of that place, being, as you know, of so extraordinary consequence. We have had a very good account of your former care and diligence, and doubt not of its continuance in so needful a season. It will be very requisite for you to take notice of your former power touching securing malignants and suspected persons, and seizing horses, arms, and ammunition belonging to them.

With note of a letter to the Militia Commissioners for co. Wilts to the same effect. Also, Bristol being so near to your parts, it would be much to your prejudice if it came into the hands of the enemy. [*I.* 96, *p.* 417.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Bristol. We have received yours of the 23rd; use your best endeavours for the safety of Bristol. We, being sensible of the consequence of that city, have appointed ten companies of foot that were marching out of the West, and that came from Exeter on Wednesday last, to come to Bristol, and hope they are with you. We have also written to your Governor to call in assistance from the militia of Wilts and Somerset, and have written those Commissioners to send him such forces as he shall request. We have also written to the Major-Generals to have a care of that place, and to the Governor to take in such volunteers as are willing to serve in this exigency, and put them among his old companies; or if they shall be too many, to form them into new companies, and you are hereby authorised to give them commissions. We doubt not but you will be careful that there may be no want of money, or anything else necessary for your safety, there being now no time to make difficulties, when danger is towards the whole. [*I.* 96, *p.* 418.]

Aug. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commanders-in-Chief of the forces of Norfolk, Suffolk, Essex, and Cambridge. We ordered you to march from Dunstable to Buckingham, but as the enemy is as far as Worcester, you must march with all speed to Oxford, and there attend orders. We suppose by this time the Lord General has come up to the army; therefore observe orders from him, Lambert, or Fleetwood. [*I.* 96, *p.* 419.]

Aug. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Foach. Having thought fit that the troop of horse under your command, formerly ordered to rendezvous with Fleetwood, should march up to this town, to be an addition to the guards of the Parliament and City, we have acquainted Fleetwood herewith, that he may not further expect you, and desire you to march up to town, and receive orders from Major Winthrop, who is appointed commander of the Parliament guards under Major-Gen. Skippon. [*I.* 96, *p.* 419.]

Aug. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. We understand that you intended to be at Leicester last night, and were hastening up with great marches to the forces with the Major Generals. We are very sensible of these indefatigable pains, the greater in regard of your late indisposition. The Scotch army has also made very great marches, and is far advanced, but we hope, our forces being now nearly united, there will be a good end put to the business. We enclose a copy of a letter from Charles Stuart to the Lord Mayor, which came in one to Alderman Estwick, signed Thomas Day. The Lord Mayor sent it to us by the Sheriff of London, for us to acquaint the House therewith to-morrow. We have written of the condition of our affairs to the Major-Generals, who will give you an account thereof. [*I.* 96, *p.* 420.]

Aug. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Generals Lambert and Harrison. We received yours of the 23rd to-day, as also one from Sir William Constable to Capt. Bishop, of which we enclose a copy. These

Hosted by Google

quick marches of the enemy, and the advantages which he has met with, we look upon as adding reputation to him, and putting sufferings upon our friends where they come, and this obliges us all to our quickest resolutions and endeavours, for prevention of what further harm we may.

Our orders are gone for hastening the train towards you, and we suppose the messenger can inform you where it now is. You being all now met, and having the whole state of the business before you, we leave all to your appointment. We think the forces appointed to rendezvous at Dunstable, and so to Buckingham, should go to Oxford, as most convenient for them to receive your orders in. You will have cause to consider Major-Gen. Desborow, in relation to the West, now without a head to command the forces in those parts; we cannot but think the enemy has in his eye, for the speediest pursuit he can make, to attack both Bristol and Oxford, if he can reach them, which we hope he never will. We have written to the West, to stir them up for prevention of the enemy, and conjunction with our own forces which may draw that way. The grounds of your proceeding have given us good satisfaction, and we return you our hearty thanks for your unwearied care and pains in this great and weighty affair. [*I.* 96, *p.* 421.]

Aug. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Wm. Constable, Governor of Gloucester. We have seen your letter, giving notice of the enemy having entered into Worcester; the few well affected there are likely to suffer by it. As for those who were so ready to invite and receive such guests, they will find enough of them by the time that they have done with them, and that the State has reckoned with them for it. We hope the forces that are retreated thence, and, as we hear, are now come to Gloucester, will be a good assistance to you. We wrote the Militia Commissioners of South Wales, Monmouth, Hereford, and Wilts, to rendezvous at Gloucester as to-morrow, by which time we expect that some of them will have come to you. However, with what force you have, we doubt not but you will do your utmost to keep that place, and hope you will be able to effect it. We have recommended the care thereof to the Major-Generals, who will be so close upon the enemy as that there will be a speedy and good issue to that business. The Lord General will by this time have come up to the forces with the Major-Generals, and will have a special eye to your preservation. [*I.* 96, *p.* 422.]

Aug. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Scroope, Governor of Bristol. We received yours of the 23rd, but having previously had notice of the enemy bending his course that way, we gave order to Lieut.-Col. Clarke who was marching with 10 companies out of the West, to come with them to Bristol; and though we have sent Col. Clarke back to Plymouth, we ordered the 10 companies to Bristol; command them for the defence of the town, unless the Lord General, who we conceive is this night very near the Major-Generals, shall give them other orders. For further defence, call in any forces out of cos. Somerset and Wilts for your assistance; we have written them for that purpose.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

The army being now near a conjunction, the Lord General being this night with the Major-Generals, there will be such a prosecution of the enemy as we hope they will not be able to endanger your city. We have written the Major-Generals to have a care of you; the ships in the Bristol river should fall down to King's Road, and ride there, out of danger of surprisal by the enemy, if they should march thither.

Although we conceive the city of Bristol will, in such an emergency, supply all money necessary for their own safety, yet that you might not be wholly unfurnished for incident charges, we authorise you to take up 500*l.*, which shall be paid at 10 or 12 days' sight. Receive any volunteers that shall be willing to come, and either add them to your own companies, as recruits or increase of your numbers, or if it be fit, form them into companies. We have written the Militia Commissioners to grant them commissions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 423.]

Aug. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Timothy Middleton, Dionysius Wakering, and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for Essex. There are some ordnance and ammunition in the hands of private persons in your county, and in possession of the Earl of Warwick, which, if the enemy or any of his party should seize, might be made use of against the commonwealth, as has formerly been done. Take order that such guns and ammunition as shall be found towards the north side of the county be sent to Mersey Island, and kept there by the governor, and such as are in the parts near London be brought to the Tower, and kept until further order. Use expedition herein, lest the adversary should possess them before you can secure them. Sit daily, to be ready to look to the safety of the county, and more effectually to discharge your great trust; and take account, and supply the defects of others who do not perform theirs at such a time as this. [*I.* 96, *p.* 424.]

Aug. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Thos. Honeywood and Col. Clarke. As there are no forces left in Essex to take care of the peace of the county, send back from each of you one troop of horse, and hasten the march of the rest with what speed you can, according to former order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 425.]

Aug. 24. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. We wrote you yesterday to continue at Oxford until you received orders from Fleetwood. We have since appointed some forces from Sussex, Surrey, Hants, Berks, Norfolk, Suffolk, Essex, and Cambridge to march thither; if they come, detain them until you receive directions from the Lord General, Lambert, or Fleetwood. [*I.* 96, *p.* 425.]

Aug. 25. Order in Parliament, that the Council of State take such order for bringing the corpse of Admiral Popham from Dover to London, and for his honourable interment, as they think fit.

A declaration which Lord Commissioner Whitelock reported from the Council of State, declaring Charles Stuart and his abettors,

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

agents, and accomplices, to be rebels and traitors to the commonwealth of England, was this day read, and ordered to be printed, after some amendments and omissions, and to be published to-morrow at 12 o'clock, with drums and trumpet, at the Old Exchange, and in Westminster, by the Serjeant-at-arms.

Order that the Council of State take care that this proclamation be forthwith sent in to all the counties, and published in all cities, boroughs, towns, and public places. [*I.* 89, *p.* 56.]

Aug. 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

7. To write Luke Robinson of the receipt of his letters, and that the addition of men to Scarborough garrison cannot be made without order of Parliament, as it is an addition to the Establishment; as regards his complaint against the State's ships lying in harbour, if he can send any particular information against any who are negligent in their duty, it will be a very acceptable service.

8. To write the commander of the Charles at Bristol to stay in King's Road, to give his assistance for the safety of the shipping in those parts, until he receives further order.

9. To write the Governor of Carlisle to give an account whether the troops of that garrison, being 80, were beaten by 10 of the Scots' army, under the walls of that town.

10. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Oxford, taking notice of their neglect that none except Mr. Jenkenson were present at the rendezvous when the enemy appeared, and to desire them to take care that the county may be speedily put into a posture of defence.

11. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Wilts to take notice that, whereas there were formerly six troops of horse raised in that county, there are now but two, each of 60 horse; and that they had two regiments of foot to be raised, and now the enemy is in the nation, there is only one regiment; and to desire they will proceed with all expedition to raise the forces, both for their own defence and the assistance of their neighbours.

13. To write the officers of Col. Dove's regiment, thanking them for their forwardness to the service.

14. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Somerset, taking notice of their readiness in the service, and approving of what has been done by them, and to desire them to have their forces ready for the defence of their county, and assistance of their neighbours.

15. To write the Militia Commissioners of Exeter that Council cannot dispense with the levying the money, but they must raise a fortnight's pay for the present, and expedite the raising of their forces.

17. Order to be given to the several militias of London, &c., to discharge the horses taken up for dragoons.

19. To write Col. Lowrey, to give an account of the money put into his hands for the use of his regiment, to the Militia Commissioners for the county, and to pay back to them what remains undisposed of.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

20. Order to be given to all the militias to restore to the owners all the horses seized for dragoons, and yet in their custody, at the charge of the Commonwealth.

21. Mr. Frost to confer with Mr. Bishop, and buy the muskets he has at Faux Hall. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 74–78.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord Mayor of London. There is an intention to make a solemn funeral for Christopher Love, lately executed for high treason; James Winstanley his brother-in-law, is a principal person in it; he is to be carried from Merchant Tailors' Hall, one of the most public places of the city. We do not judge it fit that he who was such a notorious traitor while he lived, and died an ignominious death for the same, should have so solemn a burial. Command that Merchant Tailors' Hall be kept shut up, and send for Winstanley, and any others concerned therein, and command them to desist from any such enterprise, as they will answer the contrary at their peril; and give them charge that the body be privately buried, as one in his condition deserves. We have sent you such intelligence as we have, to prevent any misinformation from other reports. [*I.* 96, *p.* 426.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Wm. Constable. By a letter from the mayor, aldermen, &c. of that town (Gloucester), we have a good account of the unanimous resolutions of the people there to assist for defence of the place, and of its good condition, and doubt not you will make the best use of their affection and of their numbers, for its defence. Many who have willingly enlisted are poor men, and not able to bear their own charge; take up 200*l.*, and charge it upon us at 20 days' sight, and we will satisfy the bills, and with this money, pay those who cannot bear their own charge, and send us an account.

If the enemy march off from you, as we believe he will—for he cannot stay long there or anywhere else, our army following him as fast as they possibly can,—we desire you, with such horse and dragoons as you find most fit, and under such commanders as you judge best, to follow close upon their rear, and take the best opportunity of doing service against them, we finding them not difficult to be dealt with, by such as can come up to them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 427.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Mayor and Aldermen of Gloucester. Thanks for your good affection, and unanimous resolution to defend that place against the enemy, which we nothing doubt will be done, you being in so good a posture, both as to your numbers, fortifications, and resolutions; we conceive they will hardly attempt where they are like to meet with any resistance, they making this progress not out of their power, but for that our forces were cast far behind. We have sent the commissions desired, and as to the charge you have been at for the drawbridges, you may draw bills upon us for 200*l.*, payable at 20 days, sending up the account, and we will see

Hosted by Google

the bills discharged. We have written Sir Wm. Constable about the pay of the men who enlisted, and are not able to bear their own charge. [*I.* 96, *p.* 428.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord Grey. We understand by yours from Spratton that you have marched up to the rendezvous with Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, with the troops of cos. Northampton, Leicester, and Rutland, and that they are 1,100 horse, which will be a considerable addition to the army. We are very sensible of your great pains, and look upon it as a very acceptable service. As for the pistols desired for some of your men, we have referred it to a committee of this Council to consider what may be done; all other things relating to them shall be considered with the rest of the forces which are drawn together upon this occasion. We doubt not but you will make bold with any arms or military provisions you find in the hands of any suspicious or disaffected persons, to furnish your recruits. [*I.* 96, *p.* 429.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Dorset. Thanks for putting our orders into execution. We doubt not you will still go on doing what is necessary for the service and preservation of the peace of the county. We enclose a new paper of instructions, wherein John Whiteway, of Dorchester, is added a commissioner, according to your desires.

P.S.—We desire you to have the whole of your forces ready for your own defence, and observe orders from the Lord General, in case the enemy, since possessing Worcester, shall bend his course towards your parts. [*I.* 96, *p.* 430.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. We ordered you to march to Oxford, and continue there with your forces, until you received orders from Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. As the enemy press that way, you are to stay in Oxford, and command those forces with you, or any other that shall come thither out of the country by our order, for the defence of that place, which it is probable the enemy have an eye upon, if they march this way. If you be called thence by the Lord General, Lambert, or Fleetwood, inform him of the state of the place, that it may be left in some posture of security. That you may be the better able to get intelligence, &c., take up 100*l.* there, and draw a bill of exchange upon us, payable at 10 days, and we will see it satisfied. We have written Capt. Draper of the command we have given you in that place for the present. [*I.* 96, *p.* 431.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. We now desire you, as the enemy seems to draw near those parts, to use your best means to gain intelligence of their motions and designs, and give us advice thereof daily, and oftener if need be, wherein you are to use your best care. [*I.* 96, *p.* 432.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Wm. Draper. As the enemy has marched towards Oxford, we have ordered Colonel Heane to stay there with the forces, and command all that are there for the

Hosted by Google

security of that place. We received your letter this morning, and have taken this course for your present security. [*I.* 96, *p.* 432.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of cos. Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmoreland, Durham, York, Notts, Derby, and Leicester. The Lord General being so far north in Scotland when the [Scotch] army began their march for England, and thereby cast far behind them, he has been forced to make extraordinary hard marches after them, that he might be able to come to a conjunction with the horse that he had dispatched before him with all diligence, and so put a good end to this business; by this means several, both of the horse and foot, are tired, and remain yet behind, by reason of sickness, or weakness, or some other wants, of which we ought to have a special and tender regard, in respect of the great service they have done, many of them during all this war, and all of them having suffered much inconvenience by the last winter's war in Scotland. We therefore specially recommended it to your care that such of the soldiers as shall be in your county, and have not been able, by reason of sickness, weakness, &c., to march on with the rest, may be taken notice of, and have all fit refreshment and accommodation for their recovery, and to enable them to march up to their several regiments; which being a thing both becoming all men towards any in distress, and also a special service to the commonwealth to preserve so many well-deserving soldiers, and to dispatch them to their employment, we doubt not but you will be very careful to put these directions in effectual execution. [*I.* 96, *p.* 433.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. John Dove. We have received yours, and the remonstrance of your officers, and are well satisfied with your care and diligence, and the good affection manifested by you and your officers, and desire you to proceed to the raising of your regiment, and pursuing our former orders. We are sorry to see such negligence in your Commissioners, and do not understand why there should be such a miscarriage in them, but we have written them to consider our former letters, and to act as the present state of affairs requires. [*I.* 96, *p.* 434.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Bristol. If you think it necessary to require the Charles, which is entertained in the service of the State, and now in King's Road, to continue there some few days, for defence of the rest of the ships there, if the enemy shall come that way, she can do so. If there shall be any use of commissions for any forces raised or to be raised for your defence, we authorise the Governor of the place to give them to such persons as he shall judge fit. [*I.* 96, *p.* 434.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Cambridge. We see, by your letters of the 21st and 22nd inst., that your forces are not in that readiness that our orders and the exigency of the times require, and expect that you will forthwith raise a regiment

Hosted by Google

of 1,000 foot, and a troop of 100 horse, which you may well raise in that county, according to the proportion appointed by the Act. You cannot impute the not raising them hitherto to want of power, Parliament having revived the former powers of the militia, which have been sent you; and if you will consult the Act, you need not expect further directions from us. As to the money in Col. Lowrey's hands, the Militia Commissioners have power to require an account from him, and to approve or disallow thereof. Call upon and receive from him all his balance. We refer you to the Acts of Parliament, and to our former orders, and desire you to use all expedition in putting them in execution, and certify us by September. [*I.* 96, *p.* 435.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Wilts. We doubt not of your having heard of the Scots having entered England, and of their being about Worcester; having written you to draw all your forces together to a rendezvous, to be ready to receive orders, we expected that you would have kept your forces together, but are informed that they are gone home, which we cannot conceive the reason for, now that the enemy is so near those parts. We again desire you that the utmost diligence may be used to bring your forces together, and dispose of them according to our former orders. They ought not to have been sent home without direction from hence. We hear that Malmsbury is easily defensible, and that 100 more than are in it already will be sufficient to keep it against any enemy; you are therefore to put so many into it as may keep it safe. [*I.* 96, *p.* 436.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of London, Westminster, Southwark, and the Hamlets. There will be no present need for the horses taken up for dragoons. Restore them to the proprietors, and certify the charge, that order may be taken for payment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 436.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Master of St. Cross' Hospital, near Winchester. We commend George Hawkins, who has lost his eyes in the service in Ireland, for the next brother's place that shall fall void, which being a work of so great charity, we doubt not of your readiness. [*I.* 96, *p.* 437.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Bristol. We know not yet which way the enemy will march with his army; if he should come towards Bristol, and there should be need of any more forces for its defence, give commissions to such as you think fit to raise forces. Require the Charles to stay some few days for defence of the ships there, until you be fully certified which way the enemy march, or until you receive further order from us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 437.]

Aug. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Lincoln. Your forces not being yet in the readiness the exigency of affairs requires, use all expedition to get them ready, and sent up to the army, unless you receive other directions from the Lord General.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

For the safety of your county, keep two volunteer troops there, to prevent insurrections or disturbance, under Capt. Stone and Capt. Thorpe, and use all expedition in raising your foot regiment.

Since writing this, we have received letters from the Lord General, desiring that your forces should be hastened away. Cause them to march with all speed to Northampton, and certify us when they will be there, that they may receive further orders. If they receive directions meantime from the Lord General or Fleetwood, they are to follow them, notwithstanding these or any other from Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 438.]

Aug. 25. Merchant Adventurer, Yarmouth Roads. **31.** Capt. Robert Beck to the Admiralty Committee. I have been to Leith with a convoy, and all goes very well there. Our army was to march on the 20th inst. to take in hand (?), which they will soon do, for the Scots begin to ban their Kirk and King, and to take the engagement. When on board Major Borne in the Speaker, he demanded 12 barrels of beer of me for the use of the fleet; order where I shall procure it again, to make up our supply. [½ *page.*]

Aug. 26. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. John Dutton to have licence to remain in town for two months, to complete his purchase of fee farm rents with the trustees.

3. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Oxford, thanking such as have been active in the public service, and taking notice of the backwardness of those who have not appeared.

4. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Lincoln, that for the safety of the county, two volunteer troops of horse are to stay behind, and two troops of horse, and one of dragoons to march up to the army; and to quicken them in raising of their regiment of foot.

6. To write Lieut.-Gen. Monk to be very careful to prevent the making of any levies in Scotland.

7. Alderman Allein to report to the House Council's opinion that the records of Scotland, now taken in Stirling Castle, ought to be removed to the Tower, and there kept, as also to report the intelligence he has received.

8. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how money may be speedily provided, for the pay of the army upon the establishment.

9. The Lord General to give a standing commission of martial law to such officers in cos. Lancaster, Chester, Salop, and North Wales as he shall think fit, to try such offenders as are appointed to be tried by martial law, by virtue of a late Act of Parliament. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 78–80.]

Aug. 26. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Thos. Honeywood, Col. Thos. Cooke, and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for Essex, now with the forces of Essex in the army. We have lately received a good account from you of the forces that are marched to Dunstable according to order, and approve your care for the service. We desire its continuance, as it conduces so much to the safety of your own country, and the preservation of the public. [*I.* 96, *p.* 439.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Surrey. We find,—notwithstanding the present exigency of affairs, and the several letters we have written you, to have your forces ready at a rendezvous,—that they are not in that readiness they ought to be. If you consult the power you have by the Act, you will find there is no power wanting to enforce men to find men and arms, and those who have been so backward may be compelled to their duty. We desire that the regiment may be completed by Saturday next, and be at the rendezvous according to former order, unless you receive other order, and take care that such as are listed for this service may be such as have taken the engagement. [*I.* 96, *p.* 439.]

Aug. 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. York. We approve your proceedings in raising your forces of horse and foot, and desire you to perfect the proportions with all expedition, and certify us when they shall be ready. As to their pay, when the month has expired for which pay is furnished by the county, care will be taken by Parliament to have them paid as others are, if they be continued. We enclose copies of a proclamation which you are to cause to be proclaimed. The Scotch army is about Worcester, or between that and Gloucester. Our army is near a conjunction, and also near the enemy, and we hope to have a speedy and good end of this business. [*I.* 96, *p.* 440.]

Aug. 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Northampton. The Lord General, having made very good marches to come up to a junction with the rest of the forces, has thereby much worn out his draught horses, and needs a supply. Take up 100 good draught horses of which that country is well stored, and appoint two well affected men to price them, with a just indifference between the commonwealth and the proprietors, and give them a ticket of the price, and keep a list of the horses, and send up a duplicate thereof to us, and care shall be taken to pay for them; dispatch such horses to the Lord General with all possible expedition, this being a special service, which by no means bears delay. [*I.* 96, *p.* 441.]

Aug. 27. Order in Parliament that the Council of State take care that intelligence be given from time to time to the militias in the respective counties, both touching the Parliament forces and the forces of the enemy, for preventing all false and malicious rumours, to the prejudice of the State.

That the Council of State make provision for Col. Mackworth, governor of Shrewsbury, for making up the works there according to his desire.

That a chain of gold, with a medal of the Parliament, value 100*l.*, be sent to Col. Mackworth, as a mark of the Parliament's favour and good acceptance of his fidelity, the Council of State to take care for providing and sending the same.

That all the records, with the regalia and insignia taken at Stirling Castle, Scotland, be brought to England, and placed in the Tower.

That the Council of State consider and give order for the safe bringing over of the said records, regalia, and insignia to the Tower, to be there placed in such fit place as the Master of the Rolls shall direct.

Hosted by Google

That the Council of State take order for the removal of the brass guns from Stirling Castle, and placing some iron guns in their room. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 57–58.]

Aug. 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Richard Nutt discharged from attendance as deputy to the Serjeant-at-Arms.

1a. Sir Hen. Mildmay and Mr. Carew to be a committee to go and examine the prisoner at the door.

2. The petition of Peter and Paul Richaut, merchants, referred to the Attorney-General and Mr. Carew, who are to bail them if they see cause.

3. Capt. Simkys to be tried at Chester by a Council of War, for treason in adhering to Charles Stuart, according to the Act provided in that case.

4. Captain Long to be tried by a Council of War at the army, upon the late Act of 12th August, and the Lord General to be written to, to that purpose.

6. The Ordnance Committee, which is to sit this afternoon, to take care that the mortar pieces are sent to the Lord General, and the train of artillery with him supplied with all necessaries.

7. Cols. Thomson, Purefoy, and Fielder, Alderman Allein, Sir Wm. Masham, and Mr. Love to be a committee to consider the interruption given to all persons at their coming and going out of town, unless they produce passes, and report.

8. To write Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood enclosing the paper mentioned this day, and to desire him to send up Col. Blundell with his troop, and to inform him that Col. Kendrick is marching towards him, with two troops out of Kent.

11. To write Col. Twisleton to march with his regiment according to the orders of Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, and to give orders to —— company to march up after him with all speed.

12. To write the Militia Commissioners for Sussex that Capt. Stapeley's troop is to be completed, and to remain in the East parts of the county, and Capt. Boughton's in the West, for its safety, and that the foot regiment is to forthwith march according to former order, and be completed to 1,000, and Major Yong is to have a commission to be major of the regiment.

14. The letter of Sir Wm. Constable to be reported to the House.

16. The Committee for Windsor Castle to consider what may be done for the safety of Wallingford Castle, and report to-morrow.

18. Mr. Carew to report to the House that as the company in Exeter Castle only consists of 100 men, 14 more should be added, and paid according to the Establishment, and continued two months if needful.

19. Major-Gen. Skippon, Alderman Allein, Mr. Carew, and Col. Thomson to be a committee to consider what should be done for the safety of the Tower.

20. The Committee for Windsor Castle to consider how Kingston Bridge may be secured, and report to-morrow.

21. Alderman Allein to prepare a chain of gold and a medal, value 100*l.*, for Col. Mackworth, in pursuance of an order of Parliament.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

22. The Governor of Exeter Castle to have notice to draw a bill of exchange upon Council, not exceeding 50*l.*, at 10 days' sight, for defraying the contingent charges of his garrison.

23. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how the records of Scotland taken in Stirling Castle, as also the regalia and insignia, and the brass guns which are there, may be removed thence, in pursuance of the order of Parliament made this day.

24. The Governor of Shrewsbury to have notice to draw a bill of exchange upon Council for 100*l.*, to be paid at 10 days, for defraying contingent charges of his garrison.

25. The petition of Major Rippon referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

26. Col. Fielder, Mr. Leman, and Mr. Attorney to be a committee to consider the petition of Mrs. Hotham.

27. Peter and Paul Richaut to be discharged, on good security to appear within 10 days after summons, if either return to England, and meantime to be of good behaviour; and upon performing of this, they are to have all their goods, money, papers, and horses delivered to them, and have a pass to go beyond sea, upon taking the engagement.

28. The Army Committee to take care that pay may be ordered to the troops of the Establishment now upon service at Gloucester, that they may not be a burden to that place. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 80–85.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. In regard of the present condition of the city of Gloucester, there being several forces in it besides those of the establishment, and the citizens having also showed themselves so unanimously ready to defend the place, we desire they may not be under any burdens that we may help them in. We therefore recommend it to you that pay be forthwith ordered to those forces there that are upon the establishment, so that they may not be a burden to that place. [*I.* 96, *p.* 442.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Salwey and Mr. Scott. We approve what you have done in the whole management of this affair, and as you intend to return next Thursday, unless you receive other directions from us, and as we have nothing further to transmit, we leave it to you to return accordingly, unless something accrue meantime which may make it necessary for you to continue longer, and which we leave to your own judgment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 442.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. John Twisleton. We are sorry that, in a time when there is such a necessity for forces, there should arise such difficulties to get out your regiment, and we desire you to march forthwith with it to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. As for Capt. Joseph's company, from the command of which both he and Capt. Couper were dismissed, it was not our intention that that company should be disbanded, but march with the rest of the regiment under the Lieutenant, until a Captain was appointed. March with your regiment and that company, with all the expedition you can, to

Hosted by Google

Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood at Banbury, or to such other place as he shall direct, and use all diligence, as the regiment is so far behind. We have desired Fleetwood to appoint a Lieut.-Colonel for the regiment, and a Captain for Capt. Joseph's company. [*I.* 96, *p.* 443.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Kendrick. March forthwith with the two troops of horse now with you to Fleetwood at Banbury, or such other place as he shall appoint, and signify to him, while on your march, where you are, that you may receive his further orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 443.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Kent. The Scotch having now entered England, there is no doubt their party will be very active everywhere to promote their cause; and by the confession of the prisoners, they have some hopes from your county. We therefore desire you, for better prevention of what assistance they may have from thence, to sit daily, and use all diligence that any of their emissaries going up and down to contrive their affairs, or any other of their party may be apprehended and secured, and be very diligent to prevent the effects of their designs, and take care to put in execution our former orders, tending so much to secure the peace. [*I.* 96, *p.* 444.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Harrison, Governor of Upnor Castle. Capt. Burgess, employed in your fort as a gunner, is Captain Lieutenant to Col. Twisleton, and that regiment being now to march out, as Capt. Burgess should go with them, you are to dispense with his attendance, and upon his return, he is to have that place again, without prejudice by reason of his absence. [*I.* 96, *p.* 444.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for cos. Warwick, Salop, Worcester, Gloucester, and Hereford. We do not doubt of your good affection, which you have constantly manifested, and your own right judgment of your present interest will put you on to your utmost contribution of your best assistance for the destruction of the enemy now amongst you,—desperate of all other ways to subsist longer in his own country, and come hither because he had nowhere else to be,—and therefore you will be ready to supply whatever wants our army may be in, which now, by the extraordinary marches and great diligence of the Lord General, is come into those parts, and may need more than ordinary supplies. Let all necessary provisions for his army be sent in to him, as you receive directions from him. We shall take all care that money may be sent them, that they may be enabled to pay for what they have, but if that should any way be hindered, let it be no hindrance of anything that might promote and finish the work. Sit daily, and keep a constant correspondence with the Lord General, so that you may the better receive his directions, and give your assistance.

With note that in the letter to co. Worcester, was added this clause, "And thereby show how little you approve of what your revolting "city hath done." Also in that to Hereford, a clause approving what they have done touching their own forces. [*I.* 96, *p.* 445.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Cuttance, Commander of the Pearl, and Capt. Denny, Commander of the John, now in the Thames. You are forthwith to repair to the Downs, with the ship under your command, and there receive orders from General Blake or Capt. Badiley; use all diligence, and certify us on your arrival thither. [*I.* 96, *p.* 446.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. John Twisleton of Kent. We have written Capt. Harrison of Upnor Castle that the Capt. Lieutenant may be sent to you, and at his return, have his place again. Write your other captain to march after you, and yourself, with the rest of the regiment, march with all expedition. [*I.* 96, *p.* 446.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to all the Militia Commissioners. The Scotch army, finding themselves not able to continue in their own country, which they were no longer able to defend, were forced by necessity to come to England, to try if they could find a party here to uphold them, as they could not stand by their own strength; and though they have advanced far into England, while our army was marched northwards in Scotland, yet they find themselves deceived in that one only ground that gave them hope their enterprise might possibly be successful, viz., the coming in of a party here into them, which the people of this nation, out of the respect both of their duty and interest, have forborne to do; so that after all this long march, they have met with very few that come in, except such whose other crimes seek shelter there, by the addition of that one more.

And as, by the extraordinary diligence of the Lord General and the rest of the officers of that army from which they fled, that army has again overtaken them, and the countries, instead of assisting them everywhere with great alacrity and cheerfulness, flow together against them, they have recourse to their last strength, which is to make lies their refuge, and by their emissaries and party abroad, to boast great things of their numbers, and the assistance and successes they have met with, that thereby they might gain those through fear who are otherwise convinced of their duty, and discourage endeavours which may seem successless. For prevention of which,—although we doubt not a few days will put an end to that business, the enemy being yet in Worcester, and not able to prosecute any design, and our army being now come to a conjunction, and able to divide and attack the enemy on both sides of the Severn,—we recommend you to use special diligence that all spreaders of false news and rumours of the advance and advantages of the Scotch army, or those who divulge or receive and keep any letters, declarations, or papers from that army, or from Charles Stuart, the Commander-in-Chief thereof, or from any of their partisans, may be apprehended and secured, in order to punishment; and that you certify us of all such as you shall apprehend, with the examinations taken, that you may receive further orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 447.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. By the enclosed copy of intelligence, you will understand that the enemies of this commonwealth in foreign parts are very active, and much endeavour to

Hosted by Google

improve the opportunity of the Scotch army being in England, by landing a foreign force upon the coasts of Kent and Sussex, to create troubles in these parts, and divert our army from a close pursuit of the enemy; for prevention of which, such troops or forces as are appointed for preservation of the peace of those counties should be applied. We hold it necessary that Col. Blundell should be returned hither, to be made use of in those parts, and that his own troop should march up with him, and we desire you to give orders accordingly.

We have again ordered the two troops under Col. Kendrick to advance towards you, having had occasion to stay him in this town for some days, and he will be speedily with you. Send us word what number of forces are come up to you, and from what places, and whether horse, foot, or dragoons, and what you hear are upon the way, and where they are. [*I.* 96, *p.* 441.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Badiley. The Scotch army having now come into England, all endeavours will be used to give them assistance from foreign parts, and that we may have timely notice of it, send some ketches to the coast of Flanders and France, to observe what store of shipping is in any of those parts, that may serve for transportation of forces, if any be prepared there for that purpose. Use all diligence both in sending them out, and informing us of the discovery they make.

We have appointed several ships to come into the Downs, and receive orders from you, in the absence of General Blake. When these ships come to you, make the best use of them for preventing the landing of any forces, if there be any such design. You will speedily receive further orders from us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 449.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to General Blake. The Scotch army having now come to England, their friends abroad will use all their endeavours to send them supplies; that we may prevent any such design, we must have a convenient number of ships in the Downs. Hasten there with all speed, taking the Phœnix and Swan with you, (if the latter can be spared from the place where she is) and you will receive further orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 449.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Foach. We ordered you to march up to London, with your troop for strengthening the guards of the Parliament and city, since which, upon information received, we think you should remain in the quarters in which you were before our last order to you, in [Kent], and have a special care to prevent any trouble or insurrection in those parts by enemies to the peace, by hindering their meetings, and passing up and down the country, and stopping all persons who are suspicious, and cannot give a good account of their occasions. Be very careful in this business, there being more than ordinary cause. [*I.* 96, *p.* 450; *I.* 31, *p.* 82.]

Aug. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. We have received your letters, and had, before the receipt of the last desiring 2,000 men to be sent to Scotland, written Sir Arthur Hesilrigge to send 1,200

Hosted by Google

men out of the four northern counties, and also sent commissions for a regiment for Col. Bright; and we are certified from the commissioners there that that regiment, and another under Col. Lassells, are raised; what other proceedings there have been in that county the enclosed account will show. We have given direction for a magazine to be furnished at Wallingford, in order to your supplies; the particulars now there, and what else is appointed to be sent thither, you shall have by our next. We have also written to the counties in those parts to furnish provisions as you desire.

Great disservice is done in this conjuncture, in strengthening the hands of the enemies' party, and weakening the well affected, by the usual stratagem of that party, who have made lies their refuge, —and which we doubt not but the just vengeance of the God of truth will speedily sweep away,—by raising and spreading false reports of their progress and advance, and of their numbers and power, and great accessions of force. We have written to all the counties to take care for the apprehension and securing of all such emissaries, or any deluded by them, in order to their further punishment, or at least prevention of any effect by that practice.

We send copies of an Act of Parliament passed the 12th instant, and recommend it to you to proceed thereupon against Capt. Young of Worcestershire, for an example and terror to others, and also against such others as you shall find cause; the punishment of a few in this manner, who have justly deserved it, will, in the terror of it, reach to many, and restrain their actions at least, whatever their good will may be.

We also desire you to grant a standing commission of martial law to such officers of Lancashire, Cheshire, Salop, and North Wales as you think fit, that they may try such offenders as are by that Act subject to such trial, which will very much conduce to the safety and quiet of those parts; and if you hold it convenient, let the place for such trial be Chester. We have written the Commissioners of co. Northampton to prepare 100 draught horses forthwith, and dispatch them to you. We send you copies of Col. Mackworth's letter and papers; Simkys mentioned in them we hold fit to lead the way, and be the first tried by your commission at Chester. We also send you a parcel of proclamations lately passed, which we know you will cause to be used according to the direction of them. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 451–2.]

[Aug. 27.] **32.** Petition of Rich. Cox, commander, Wm. Mickleborough, master, Rich. Prosser, gunner, and Jno. Blake, boatswain of the Martin Prize, to the Admiralty Committee, for a hearing of their business, being too long for a petition, and upon clearing the matter, for restoration to their several employments, with their clothes, wages, &c. Petitioners formerly belonged to the Tiger frigate, commanded by Capt. Peacock, but on the capture of the Martin by the Tiger, they were transferred to her, and commanded to deliver out the best part of her cargo, being 23 bales of silk, into the Tiger, and other parts of her lading into the Triumph. In receiving the silk from the Tiger, on board the Rear-Admiral Capt. Hall, five bales were missing, where-

Hosted by Google

upon Capt. Peacock most wrongfully charged petitioners with the same, dismissed them, and sent them as prisoners on board the Rear-Admiral, from which they could not be discharged without a trial by a Council of War, which, by reason of the separation of the fleet, could not be obtained at sea. Having now returned, they doubt not of obtaining relief, and that speedily, if upon examination their innocence be established. [1 *page.*]

Aug. 27. **33.** Order of the Admiralty Committee that the above petition be referred to the Navy Commissioners, and that Capt. Edw. Hall be desired to give information against the petitioners, touching the said embezzlement. [1 *page.*]

Aug. 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The Ordnance Committee to take care that 400 barrels of powder may be immediately sent to Wallingford Castle.

3. To write the justices of peace of those counties where neglects have been in furnishing teams to the train of artillery.

4. The Ordnance Committee to provide 5,000 shovels, spades, pickaxes, and 30 tons of match, to be sent to Gloucester by way of Wallingford Castle, according to the desire of the Lord General.

5. The letter of Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to be reported to the House.

6. To write the Governor of Oxford that Council have thought fit, for the safety of Oxford, to appoint Col. Heane with his forces to take care of that place, and have appointed other forces to come up to him; but since that, he being marched to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, the forces appointed to come to him are to follow him, which the governor is desired to signify to them, as they come to that place.

8. To report to the House that many of the militia forces are now marched forth for the service; that the Militia Act seems to give power for only one month's pay; that those forces may be necessitated to continue out for a larger time, and much of that time is already spent; that some course should therefore be presently taken for a further supply for them, that they be not necessitated to free quarter, or suffer inconvenience for want thereof.

9. The Lord General to supply officers to such of the forces of the militia or volunteers as he shall find, upon their coming up to service, shall want officers, and notice hereof to be given to the Lord General and Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood.

11. Order on the petition of Mr. Carter, surveyor, offered to Council by the Committee of Whitehall, that 600*l.* be charged upon the Revenue Committee for the work mentioned in the said petition.

12. The letter of Capt. Robert Clarke, from aboard the Reserve, as also that of Robert Beck from the Merchant Adventure, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

13. The Ordnance Committee to take care for sending away the ammunition appointed for Wallingford, and to prepare the necessary warrants.

14. The letter of Manrithek from Newcastle of the 18th instant, with the papers annexed, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

15. Sir Thos. Widdrington and Sir Geo. Berwick added to the Militia Commissioners for co. York.

16. The Lords Commissioners of the Great Seal, Mr. Attorney, Mr. Say, and Mr. Love, to be a committee to consider the letters from York, as to the apprehension of pirates, and whether they may not be tried by a Council of War, in pursuance of the late Act of Parliament.

18. William Woolley to be left out of the instructions for the Militia Commissioners for co. Lincoln.

20. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Devon that, in pursuance of an order of Parliament, they are to put such a number of men into Exeter Castle as they find necessary, on conference with the Governor. [*I.* 21, *pp.* 85–89.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Sussex. For the better safety of your county, in the absence of those forces that are to be drawn out, and for preventing any insurrection or other designs of the enemy there, Capt. Stapeley's troop should be made up to 100, and be employed in the east part, and the regiment of foot be made up to 1,000, and march according to former order. We have sent a commission to Major Young to be major of that regiment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 452.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. As many places of command among the militia forces may fall void, that there may be no want of commanders, or necessity for sending to us for commissions, we desire you to give commissions to such as you judge fit.

We have used our utmost diligence to bring together what forces we could, as holding it our duty to serve Providence in the use of means, and not tempt it. Having done that, we rest not upon an arm of flesh, as you well advise, but upon Him to whom it is equal to save by many or by few, even upon our God, who being engaged in this great cause, the contrivement of His infinite wisdom, He will bring it to that good end He has appointed in His own good time, for He will work, and who shall let it? and use such instruments as He pleases, for so much of His work and for so long as seems good to His wisdom. To the designs whereof we desire to be subservient in all things, without respect to ourselves or our own concernments, as our duty to God and our country binds us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 453.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. We have used all diligence that the train may come up to you in time, and doubt not it will be with you before this. As to the forces ordered to Oxford, we only ordered those counties that did not go out of their way by going thither, and they are also wholly left to your orders, notwithstanding any from us; you may rest assured that no orders will be given here but shall be subject to yours. We have left it to the Lord General to put in such persons as he shall think fit, to any void places of command. [*I.* 96, *p.* 454.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Wm. Constable. We are very glad of the good condition you represent Gloucester to be in, and thank you for your care. We doubt not but that place is free from danger, and that we shall speedily see an end of this trouble with the Scotch army. We have recommended the forces that are at Gloucester, and are upon the establishment, to the Army Committee, that they may be paid; and for those of the militia, care shall be taken of them in the same manner as others in the service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 454.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. The Lord General having written for 400 barrels of powder to be sent to Gloucester, we have thought fit that 300 barrels should be sent from Wallingford, and desire you to appoint some person to take care of it, as also to appoint a convoy and carriages for it, and we enclose a warrant to the Governor of Wallingford for its delivery. With warrant accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 455.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Exeter Castle. We have ordered a report to be made to Parliament for 40 soldiers to be added to that garrison, and when they have declared their pleasure, you will receive directions. You should have 50*l.* impressed for contingent charges of the garrison; if you draw a bill of exchange upon us at 10 days' sight, it shall be accepted, and payment made. [*I.* 96, *p.* 456.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Mackworth, Governor of the garrison at Salop. You should have 100*l.* impressed to you for contingent charges of the garrison; if you draw a bill of exchange upon us at 10 days' sight, it shall be accepted and paid. [*I.* 96, *p.* 456.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Surrey. In the present state of affairs, wherein there will daily fall out things necessary to be taken order for, we desire you to sit daily; we conceive Kingston to be a fit place, being situated most indifferently for all parts of that county, and also for your receiving directions from us; and as it is a considerable pass, cause the drawbridge there to be perfected, and a good guard put upon it, to prevent any insurrection and other inconvenience in the county, and to execute such other commands as you shall give them. Complete forthwith the troop of horse which you have begun to raise. [*I.* 96, *p.* 457.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Revenue Committee. Upon reading the enclosed petition, we have thought fit that 600*l.* be charged upon the revenue, to be paid to Mr. Carter, Surveyor-General, for the service therein expressed, and desire you to issue a warrant to the Receiver-General for payment to Mr. Carter, that he may go on with the work mentioned. [*I.* 96, *p.* 457.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Whitchcot, Governor of Windsor Castle. Considering the importance of that place, we think a greater number of soldiers should be put into that castle, there being but one com-

Hosted by Google

pany there; tell us whether you can procure 200 men, such as you can confide in, to come into the garrison for some short time, for its defence; and upon the return of what you can do, we will consider what is further fit to be resolved upon. [*I.* 96, *p.* 458.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Draper, Governor of Oxford. While we were yet uncertain of the enemies' motion, and before the forces of the army were come to a conjunction, we gave orders to Col. Heane to stay in Oxford with his forces, and to command such as were to come thither; since that, our forces having come together, and Col. Heane being gone to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, we desire you forthwith to signify to those that come that they are to march to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood with all expedition, according to orders from him or the Lord General. [*I.* 96, *p.* 458.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Berks. By yours from Aylesbury, we see your great pains for completing your regiment, and are sorry you meet with those difficulties from the people fit to serve requiring such great sums for bearing arms,—a complaint which has come to us from other counties, and a mischief which must be provided against hereafter. For the present, improve all the power the Acts have given you, to give the best remedy you can to this mischief; we like voluntary soldiers, if they can be had, rather than men compelled, but leave all to your care, to finish that regiment with all expedition. [*I.* 96, *p.* 459.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasurers-at-War. As we want 1,500*l.* for paying for provisions lately sent, and now ready to set sail for Ireland, for the forces in Ulster, and at the siege of Galway, reserve that amount out of the 8,000*l.* lately ordered to be sent in cash to Ulster. [*I.* 96, *p.* 459.]

Aug. 29. Order in Parliament that, on the next Lord's day, thanks be given to Almighty God, by the ministers in all churches and congregations in London, and in all places within the late lines of communication and weekly bills of mortality, for the great mercies of God to this nation, in the great and seasonable defeat of the Earl of Derby's forces in Lancashire, and likewise for the great success of the Parliament forces in Scotland; and that the Lord Mayor take care that timely notice be given to the said ministers.

That the Council of State prepare a narrative upon these two subjects, to be published as the ground of this thanksgiving, and report it to-morrow. [*I.* 89, *p.* 58.]

Aug. 29. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

4. The Committee of Examinations to make such use of the letter of intelligence from Antwerp as they see cause, by examination and apprehension of such persons as they think fit.

7. The Admiralty Committee to take care to send some ships to Milford Haven.

8. Capt. Draper to have a commission to defend New College [Oxford], as he formerly had for the citadel, until further order.

Hosted by Google

pany there; tell us whether you can procure 200 men, such as you can confide in, to come into the garrison for some short time, for its defence; and upon the return of what you can do, we will consider what is further fit to be resolved upon. [*I.* 96, *p.* 458.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Draper, Governor of Oxford. While we were yet uncertain of the enemies' motion, and before the forces of the army were come to a conjunction, we gave orders to Col. Heane to stay in Oxford with his forces, and to command such as were to come thither; since that, our forces having come together, and Col. Heane being gone to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, we desire you forthwith to signify to those that come that they are to march to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood with all expedition, according to orders from him or the Lord General. [*I.* 96, *p.* 458.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Berks. By yours from Aylesbury, we see your great pains for completing your regiment, and are sorry you meet with those difficulties from the people fit to serve requiring such great sums for bearing arms,—a complaint which has come to us from other counties, and a mischief which must be provided against hereafter. For the present, improve all the power the Acts have given you, to give the best remedy you can to this mischief; we like voluntary soldiers, if they can be had, rather than men compelled, but leave all to your care, to finish that regiment with all expedition. [*I.* 96, *p.* 459.]

Aug. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Treasurers-at-War. As we want 1,500*l.* for paying for provisions lately sent, and now ready to set sail for Ireland, for the forces in Ulster, and at the siege of Galway, reserve that amount out of the 8,000*l.* lately ordered to be sent in cash to Ulster. [*I.* 96, *p.* 459.]

Aug. 29. Order in Parliament that, on the next Lord's day, thanks be given to Almighty God, by the ministers in all churches and congregations in London, and in all places within the late lines of communication and weekly bills of mortality, for the great mercies of God to this nation, in the great and seasonable defeat of the Earl of Derby's forces in Lancashire, and likewise for the great success of the Parliament forces in Scotland; and that the Lord Mayor take care that timely notice be given to the said ministers.

That the Council of State prepare a narrative upon these two subjects, to be published as the ground of this thanksgiving, and report it to-morrow. [*I.* 89, *p.* 58.]

Aug. 29. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

4. The Committee of Examinations to make such use of the letter of intelligence from Antwerp as they see cause, by examination and apprehension of such persons as they think fit.

7. The Admiralty Committee to take care to send some ships to Milford Haven.

8. Capt. Draper to have a commission to defend New College [Oxford], as he formerly had for the citadel, until further order.

Hosted by Google

is past of the levies there for Charles Stuart, yet conceiving the enemy,—finding our army conjoined, and deceived in his hopes of the accession of numbers to his party,—will use his utmost endeavours to slip back again to Scotland, if he is able to avoid engaging with the Lord General, we desire you to hasten all the forces you have ready to Lancashire, to join with the rest there, and to be disposed of as the Lord General shall direct, to intercept any slip back, and to endeavour the utter extirpation of this invading army. This being effectually done will lay a foundation of future peace, and we shall not hereafter be troubled with the like invasion. [*I.* 96, *p.* 460.]

Aug. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge. We have not heard how far the raising 1,200 foot in the four northern counties for Lieut.-Gen. Monk is advanced. We are again desired by the Lord General to hasten it, as a thing exceedingly necessary, and therefore desire you to lose no time, and to signify by the next how far you are advanced.

As there is reason to apprehend that the Scotch army,—finding a conjunction of our forces, and being deceived of his hope of the accession of any considerable party,—will endeavour to avoid an engagement, and to slip back to Scotland, we desire you, with all the forces those northern counties can afford, to be ready in the fittest places of Westmoreland or Cumberland, to fall upon them or any part of them at their coming back, and utterly extirpate and destroy them; which we hope will, by your and other hands, be so effectually done as we shall not hereafter be much troubled with like swarms of locusts; meantime hasten the dispatch of the 1,200 men. [*I.* 96, *p.* 461.]

Aug. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to the Mayor, Governor, Aldermen and Common Council, and Militia Commissioners of Bristol. We hear, both by your letters and those of others, of the readiness in you, the people, and forces of your city, to be active in this exigency for preservation of your city against the enemy. Considering the importance of the place, we had given orders for such forces as could to march towards you, and your appearance in great readiness to defend yourselves no doubt discouraged the enemy to press any further that way to attempt you. He would hardly have undertaken this desperate action, had not his hopes of a party here been greater than his confidence in the forces he brought with him, which hopes he now finds deceived, God having been pleased to give the people generally everywhere a right judgment both of their interest and duty, they flying from the enemy, and cheerfully obeying the commands of Parliament for their own preservation. We are very much satisfied with the good affection there shown. Signify to all our sense of it; we shall remember it for your advantage on occasion. [*I.* 96, *p.* 462.]

Aug. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Lincoln. As your two troops of horse and one of dragoons were not ready for the rendezvous at Northampton, and the forces that were there are

Hosted by Google

1651.

now marched far from thence, they should not now come thither, but march to Mansfield, co. Notts, with all expedition, and receive the orders of the Lord General. Let the two regiments of foot of your county be made ready and march to the same rendezvous, or to such other as the Lord General shall appoint. They coming seasonably thither may be of great use to join with other forces, to meet any part of the Scotch army that may perhaps endeavour rather to get back to Scotland than come to an engagement with the enemy, if they can avoid it; use all diligence to get the foot in readiness. We doubt not but you have heard of the total defeat of the Earl of Derby and his forces in Lancashire, by Col. Lilburne. [*I.* 96, *p.* 463.]

Aug. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. On occasion of the marching out of the artillery train designed to the army under your command, we appointed 500 of Col. Berkstead's foot regiment to march up to you with it, which we doubt not have come up. Those 500 men may be very useful for recruiting some of the companies of the Lord General's foot, and we leave it to his lordship to dispose of them for that purpose as he shall think fit. As Col. Berkstead is to complete his regiment to their former number, he will stand in need of the officers who commanded those 500 men; let them be forthwith dismissed, and ordered to return to London. [*I.* 96, *p.* 464.]

Aug. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Geo. Joyce. As for the money for the soldiers of Poole, who are in danger to be in some disorder for want thereof, the warrants have been ready at the Army Committee a long while, and may be had if called for. As to the victuals, although we do not much fear the enemy coming that way, or any one now rising in his favour, yet if there be cause to victual the garrisons, pay being constantly issued, it will not be difficult for the governors and officers of garrisons to provide their own victuals, nor will there need any order from us. We approve your securing the persons you mention, and care will be taken to seek after the rest of them here. What remains to be done there you are to prosecute with the same diligence, as it tends very much to prevent the effect of the enemy's designs. [*I.* 96, *p.* 465.]

Aug. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of Kent. Capt. Bowen, who commanded a troop of horse in your county, has been taken away by an untimely death, and his troop is thereby without captain. The lieutenant has been recommended to us as a fit person to command it, but we have not dispatched his commission until we have your opinion, which if you signify, the commission shall be expedited. If you conceive any others to be more fit, if you nominate them, we will send the commission; some fit person should be in that command, that the troop may be more ready for service.

We desire you to [sit daily;] Rochester is a fit place, it being a principal pass; have a special eye upon all motions in the county, and strictly examine all strangers going up and down, as

Hosted by Google

we have intelligence of special designs upon your county by the enemy abroad, now that the Scotch army is in England. Be very diligent in putting the Acts and Orders of Parliament, and the instructions from us into execution. [*I.* 96, *p.* 466; *I.* 21, *p.* 90.]

Aug. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Salway and Mr. Scott. Thanks for your care in the business committed to you, and as to your staying or returning, act according to former instructions. We have written several letters this week to Sir Arth. Hesilrigge, to provide 1,200 men out of his four northern counties, and referred it to the Irish and Scotch Committee to consider which way 1,000 more may be be speeded away for Scotland. Parliament have ordered 500*l.* to Col. Lilburne, and 200*l.* land a year of inheritance, out of the new delinquents' estates of Lancashire, (upon which 1,000*l.* formerly ordered to him by Parliament is to be deducted,) in consideration of his faithful services, and 100*l.* to the lieutenant, his messenger. They have appointed that to-morrow public thanks be given in all churches and chapels within the late lines, for that signal mercy of defeating the Earl of Derby and his accomplices in Lancashire, and for the rendition of Stirling Castle, and breaking the Scotch levies,—mercies which we desire may be had in ever thankful remembrance. [*I.* 96, *p.* 467.]

Aug. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of Kent. Having thought fit,—for keeping the county in peace, and preventing the designs of the enemy,—to give commission to Col. Blount to raise a troop of horse and a regiment of foot, of such well-affected persons as shall voluntarily enlist, that he may be the better enabled to complete and put them into companies, pay him the money, out of that in your hands for the use of the militia, necessary for buying trophies. [*I.* 96, *p.* 468.]

Aug. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Scroop, governor of Bristol. The Lord General is now with his united body near the enemy, and endeavouring to engage him; not knowing which way the enemy may fly, and where the Lord General shall have occasion to use forces, you are to keep your forces in readiness to execute his orders; for although the enemy, being now on the west of the Severn, is not likely to come near your parts, yet there may be occasion to make use of your forces for securing passes or otherwise, while he shall march with his army to engage them. We hope this may prove the last endeavour of the enemy, and therefore doubt not but you will put forth your utmost to bring it to a good issue.

With note of like letter to the Militia Commissioners of cos. Wilts, Dorset, Somerset, Devon, and Cornwall. [*I.* 96, *p.* 469.]

Aug. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Clarke. We have yours, giving notice of your return to Plymouth according to our order. We have now received notice of the enemy being on the west of the Severn, and so not likely to march into the western counties; therefore judging your presence may be very useful with your forces, we desire you to repair to them, according to the orders you had from us before

Hosted by Google

that order for your return to Plymouth. We have written to Major Martin to have a care of Plymouth. [*I.* 96, *p.* 469.]

Aug. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Christ. Martin, M.P. 'The enemy being now on the Welsh side of the Severn, is not likely to come into those parts, there being now a greater apprehension of his endeavour to escape home than of any great willingness to be engaged, though no endeavour will be wanting by the Lord General to fight him. Your militia forces being directed to be at a rendezvous, your county will be in good quietness, and no great danger of insurrection; yet as Plymouth is a very considerable place, and of much concernment, some special care should be had thereof; and in respect of your nearness to that place, and your power in those parts, while you continue there, have an eye towards it, and if you find any danger, prevent it by the militia forces of the county or otherwise, and signify the same to us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 470.]

Aug. 29. **34.** Order of the Admiralty Committee that the Navy Commissioners give order to the victuallers of the Navy to supply Capt. Beck with 12 butts of beer, or satisfy him for the same, in lieu of those delivered by him for the fleet, 29 Aug. 1651. [¾ *page.*]

Aug. 30. Order in Parliament—that the Council of State examine whether Mr. Ratcliffe has taken the engagement, and if he has, then report when he did so.

Order that the Council of State give order for speedy payment of 500*l.* to Col. Robt. Lilburne. [*I.* 89, *p.* 59.]

Aug. 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The papers of the agent of the Duke of Tuscany, given into Council against Capt. Hall, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to give a copy of them to Capt. Hall, that he may answer them.

2. The order of Parliament of 1650, for giving gratuities to the commanders and officers of the State's ships, upon their coming in, according to their list annexed, to be offered to the House, that if they think fit, it may be again renewed before the coming in of the summer guard: Sir Hen. Vane to make this report.

3. Order to be given to Major-Gen. Skippon to draw out all the forces raised within the late lines of communication next Tuesday to Finsbury Fields, by 9 a.m.

4. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to report to the House the letter from Col Lilburne; also the narrative of the success of the commonwealth's forces in Scotland and England, prepared by order of Parliament.

5. The Committee for Examinations to examine the printer and seller of the Popish books this day brought to Council, so that the party offending may be proceeded against according to law.

7. To write the Lord General that 400 barrels of powder have been sent to Gloucester for the use of the army, and order given to send 200 more to Wallingford, and that it has been thought fit to keep the other 200 here, to be sent to him as there shall be occasion.

8. The Committee for Examinations to send for Mr. Holmes, of

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

Cashalton, [Castleton ?] and examine him concerning his report of the taking of Gloucester by the enemy.

9. The Attorney-General and the rest of the counsel of the commonwealth to consider the matter of fact, and the evidence concerning any ministers or others in prison about the London conspiracy, and which of them are fit to be tried, and who may be bailed, and report next Wednesday.

11. The letters and papers concerning Lady Banister to be looked out by next Tuesday.

12. To answer to the petition of Sir Hen. Carew, of co. Devon, that upon his repairing to the justices of peace for the county, and taking his oath of the occasions of his coming to town, Council leave it to them to give him a license, notwithstanding any restraint laid upon him by Council.

15. Mr. Bond, Mr. Lister, Mr. Leman, and Col. Fielder, to be a committee to consider the propositions of Capt. Garrett for a troop of horse in Norfolk, and to report.

16. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how 1,000 men may be pressed for Ireland, and then sent for Scotland, and report.

17. The books belonging to MacDowell, brought over from foreign parts, to be put into the custody of Capt. Bishop, and the Committee of Examinations to send for the parties instrumental in bringing them over, and to take care they may be proceeded against.

18. Mr. Strickland and Sir Gilbert Pickering to examine what is prepared to be sent out, in answer to MacDowell's book, and if they approve thereof, to give direction for its printing.

19. The Irish and Scotch Committee to take care that money be speedily provided for the incident charges of Council, there being several sums to be discharged which have been ordered by Parliament to be paid by them.

20. The Committee of Council appointed to set apart the Council's proportion of the late King's goods to report next Monday what they think fit to be reserved.

21. The petition of James Hales referred to the Committee for Examination.

22. Mr. Frost to pay 100*l.* to Lieut.-Col. Lilburne, for being in the action, and bringing the good news of the victory obtained by Col. Lilburne upon the forces of the Earl of Derby in Lancashire.

23. Capt. Pight to have four days' liberty to visit his wife, who is dangerously sick, he giving directions to his lieutenant to pursue such orders as he has received, or as shall come in his absence.

24. Mr. Challoner to request the Committee for examining false coining to meet next Monday, examine Mr. Hartop concerning what he stands charged with, and report.

25. Thomas Hartop to be committed to the serjeant-at-arms, on suspicion of treason for counterfeiting the coin of the commonwealth.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

26. Mr. Barrett to be bailed on bond of 400*l.*, with two sureties in 200*l.* each, upon the usual conditions.

27. Mr. Sayers also, on bond of 200*l.*, with two sureties in 100*l.* each. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 5–8; *I.* 21, *pp.* 93–4.]

Aug. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to General Monk. We hear out of Scotland that since their King's flight into England, there are endeavours to make new levies, which they pretend to be against their King, and his malignants and Popish party. We have had sufficient experience of their pretences, and of what this commonwealth can expect from the best of them, and therefore recommend it to your special care, with the force that is with you, to prevent and break their levies; whatsoever they pretend, or whosever they are that make those pretences, you may be sure to feel their force, if they can get up so many as they dare attempt you. As for raising them against their King, we trust, through the mercy of God, we shall render that needless. They are indeed come far into the country, by reason the Lord General was so far north with the main of his army; yet now that the Lord General has come up with his foot and train to the horse,—he coming to Warwick on Sunday night last, and intending to march this day against the enemy,—we hope there will be a speedy end of that business, and then we shall not be long in finishing that of Scotland.

Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood has his quarters at Banbury, where he is to have an army of the country forces, with some old regiments which will all be with him within a day or two. Yesterday the forces of London, Westminster, Southwark, and the Hamlets drew out into Finsbury Fields; they were 12 regiments of foot, and 1,500 horse; the foot were thought to be 14,000, and all showed great alacrity for the service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 471.]

Aug. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. Cotterell, an arch traitor and offender, who brought over the Earl of Derby, now in Lancashire, is taken, and several other prisoners with him, and sent to York Castle. We desire you to grant a standing commission for martial law to such officers in Yorkshire as you judge fit, that they may proceed to trial of those prisoners, and such others as, by the Act of the 12th instant, are subjected to trial by court-martial or council of war. If you have not a more convenient way to despatch it thither, if you send it to Council, we will take care to send it, and give them directions to proceed thereupon. [*I.* 96, *p.* 472.]

Aug. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Joseph Young. We have yours from Guildford, and desire you to march forthwith with your three troops, without expecting the fourth, which is stayed in the country by our order. March towards Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, and the army about Worcester, and upon your journey, give notice to him where you are, and which way you march, that you may receive further directions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 473.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Aug. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Bristol. As the Scotch army is not now likely to bend that way, there is no occasion for the Charles to continue in King's Road, and she is therefore to go down to Milford Haven, ply about the entrance, of the Haven, and look into the Severn, lest the enemy should bend his course that way. [*I.* 96. *p.* 473.]

Aug. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commander of the Charles, in the Severn. As the enemy may bend his course towards Milford Haven, to take from him any advantage he may make thereof, you are to make all speed to Milford Haven, and ply up and down about the mouth thereof, to prevent such inconveniences, and perform such other service as occasion shall offer. You are also to look sometimes into the Severn, according to the desire of the Militia Commissioners for Bristol, heretofore signified to you. [*I.* 96, *p.* 473.]

Aug. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Phil. Jones and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for South Wales. The enemy now in England, finding himself pressed on all hands, and deceived in his expectation of a great accession of numbers to him, will probably endeavour to get away, and bend his course towards Milford Haven, and either possess himself of some strength there, or endeavour to escape from thence; have your forces ready for such service, to prevent any inconveniences that may arise thereby. [*I.* 96, *p.* 474.]

Aug. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to the Mayor and Governor of Chester. Certify us, in pursuance of an order of Parliament of the 20th inst., whether Mr. Ratcliffe, Recorder of Chester, has taken the engagement; and if he has, when he did so, and whether he acts upon the Acts and Orders of Parliament made since the death of the late tyrant. If you are doubtful in the matter, send for him, and tender it to him, and certify us thereon. [*I.* 96, *p.* 474.]

Aug. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Kent. We have given a commission to Sir. Michael Livesey and Col. Blount to raise horse and dragoons, of such faithful and well-affected people as will list themselves, for preservation of the peace of the country; give them your best assistance. As there are several arms in the magazine of the county not employed, let them have the use of them, to be redelivered when the service is over, and also the arms of such, as by the Acts and Orders of Parliament, or by the instructions of this Council, are to be disarmed; also money to buy trophies. [*I.* 96, *p.* 475; *I.* 31, *p.* 92.]

Aug. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to the Four Militias of London, Westminster, Southwark, and the Hamlets. The enemy continuing still in England,—although so attended with the army under the Lord General, as we doubt not but there will be a speedy and good issue of this business,—it is very requisite to show all vigilance and readiness; let all your forces, both horse and foot, he drawn out next Tuesday, to the same ground where they were last Monday, by 9 a.m., and then observe such orders as you shall receive from Major-Gen. Skippon. [*I.* 96, *p.* 475.]

Hosted by Google

Aug. 30. Ordnance Office. **35.** Geo. Payler, Jno. Falkener, J. White, and Wm. Somerfield, Ordnance Officers, to the Ordnance Committee. We can contract for 5,000 spades and shovels at 15*d.* apiece, and 5,000 pickaxes at 2*s.* 8*d.* apiece, for ready money only, not on the credit of the 50,000*l.* mentioned in your order. [¾ *page.*]

Aug. 30. —— Sept. 9. Dantzic. **36.** Rich. Jenks to the Eastland Company. I received yours of 7 August, with the orders of Parliament and Council of State touching the engagement, which were read the same day to a committee, and to Gamaliel Acton, and met with all obedience, and a general meeting ordered, when the same was subscribed by all present, numbering 22 persons. Next Monday a committee will be called, and the engagement tendered to those absent before, and I doubt not of their compliance. When we have dispatched with those of our company, we shall call in all those of the English nation trading to or residing here, and afterwards send over the engagement to Elbing and Konigsberg, and then return you the roll of subscriptions, with the names of such as refuse, according to the order of the Council.

Crofts, the King of Scotland's orator, pursues our nation here with all the machination and violence he can. The King of Poland's fiscal in Prussia has shown me a citation from the King, and by his insinuation, our whole nation residing in these parts are cited to appear before the King's judiciary 14 days thereafter; I enclose copies thereof, to be presented to the Council of State. We have made these proceedings known to the senate of this city, who have renewed their promise of protection, with the addition that they will order their commissioners who are going to meet the King at Marienburg, if it be possible to take off the business; but if it does not take effect, I do not see what will do it, unless the Council of State publish a point blank declaration to the King of Poland's late bloody and unjust decree, against all the subjects under his dominion; if this will not help, then a small remotion of trade and residence out of the Polish territories must be our last refuge, which being done and seconded by our State, although at the first difficult to us, and without any notable advantage, yet will be utterly damnable to Poland and this city; and if there were but a motion of this remotion, I doubt not but it would strike a sad impression into their minds, and happily work in better thoughts. When the engagement is effected, you will hear more at large from the Committee. [1½ *page.*] *Enclosing*

36. I. *Citation of Jacob Schell, Administrator Fiscal and Secretary to the King of Poland, Sweden, &c., to Gamaliel Acton, Saml. Travel, Edw. Bilton, Fras. Sanderson, Edw. Daniel, Rich. Wallis, Rich. Whitlock, Wm. Williamson, Michael Pierce, and John Collins and their children, to appear before His Majesty's Curial, and make answer for not having been obedient to the constitutions of the kingdom, concerning subsidy for the King of England, and*

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

whatever else is contained in a certain citation of the Instigator Regni already sent to them.—Dantzic, 6 Sept. 1651. [*Copy, ¾ page.*]

36. II. *Citation from the King of Poland to the above-named persons on the aforesaid account, and also for non-payment of taxes in Poland. Aug.* 26, 1651. [*Latin, 1 page.*]

Aug. 31. Sunday. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To write the Commissioners of Essex, approving what they have done in carrying the arms, guns, and ammunition from Lees to Tilbury Fort, and to quicken them to secure the Mersey as being a considerable place in the eye of the enemy.

2. Col. Purefoy, Mr. Carew, and Mr. Cawley to be a committee to examine the two prisoners brought to Council from Hounslow, and report.

3. The Ordnance Committee to make speedy provision of tents for the army.

4. The Irish and Scotch Committee to make provision of biscuits for the army, both at Bristol and Chester.

6. The Committee for Examinations to examine Archibald Clinkard, lately taken prisoner at Gravesend, and proceed against him as he deserves.

8. Rich. Worrall to be committed close prisoner to the serjeant-at-arms, for counterfeiting a pass, and on suspicion of holding correspondence with the enemies.

9. The Committee for Examinations to examine him concerning his counterfeiting a pass granted by the authority of Council, and as to the intentions of his journey; also to examine Mr. Mouse, his master, a woollen draper in Cannon St., concerning his apprentice's departure, and likewise any other persons concerned therein, and secure such as they see cause, and report. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 8, 9.]

Aug. 31. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Kent. Inform yourselves whether a party of 400 or 500 may not be had out of Colonel Dixwell's regiment, to be commanded by a stout and discreet officer, and to be ready at Rochester, both for the guard of that passage, and to execute commands from us; if such a party can be had, draw them out. We know there are designs upon that county, and instruments will be stirring up and down to prepare it for a disturbance; strictly examine all passengers, and such as you suspect, and who do not give satisfaction, and secure them, or cause them to be sent up to Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 476.]

Aug. 31. Whitehall. Council of State to John Parker, Recorder of Gravesend, and Capt. Charles Bowles. We received yours, with the examination of Clinkard, and in approving of what you have done, desire you to send him up for further examination before us, and to be dealt with as there shall be cause. [*I.* 96, *p.* 477.]

Aug. 31. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Surrey. We have given a commission to Major John Fenwick, to raise a com-

Hosted by Google

pany of foot, of such faithful and well-affected people as will enlist under him, for preservation of the peace of the county. Give your best assistance, and for their arming, use the arms of such persons (upon account) as, by the Acts and Orders of Parliament, or by our instructions, are to be disarmed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 477.]

Sept. 1. Order in Parliament that the Council of State take care for finding out the printers and publishers of the paper entitled, "His Majesty's declaration to all his loving subjects of the kingdom of England and dominion of Wales," and proceed against them according to law. [*I.* 89, *p.* 59.]

Sept. 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The letter from the colonels of Essex now with the army to be reported to the House by Sir Wm. Masham; also the letter from Col. Pyne, and the rest of the Commissioners of Somersetshire.

2. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Somerset, of the receipt of theirs, and that the Act has given them power to raise the money they require.

3. Sir Hen. Vane to report to the House the letters and papers containing news and intelligence.

5. The letter of the commander of the Satisfaction] of 29 August, from Hull referred to the Admiralty Committee.

6. Col. Wauton's letter from Lynn, of the 28th ult., referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

7. The clerk of the assizes for Essex to certify to Council why Geo. Starkey is fined and imprisoned.

11. So much of Col. Birch's letter of 30 August as refers to shipping referred to the Admiralty Committee.

12. Thomas Pury, senior, to be added to the instruction for the militia of the county and city of Gloucester.

13. Edm. Lenthall to be added to that for co. Oxford.

14. To write the Militia Commissioners for Surrey that their volunteers shall not be drawn out of the county, but kept there for its safety.

16. The Navy Victuallers to dispose of the victuals now at Dover which were provided for the service, and stayed upon the report of Capt. Penn, as may be best for the service.

18. Capt. Cannon to recruit his company, and march up to the army, according to former orders.

19. Col. Mackworth's letter referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

20. Mr. Frost to send for Dr. Walker, concerning the petition of Claes. Bobasyn, and report the state of his case, and what remains to be done for him.

21. Mr. Jaggard's petition to be considered next Saturday.

22. The Order of Parliament against Charles Stuart's declarations to be enclosed in the next circular letters of Council.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XVI.

Sept. 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

23. Order on report of the Committee appointed to speak with Capt. Cannon about the march of his company,—that he desires to lay down his commission, and leave his men to be disposed of—that Council being satisfied with his obedience accept his offer, and order that the remainder of his men be sent up under the command of the Lieutenant, to be disposed of as Council shall think fit. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 9–12.]

Sept. 1. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. We find by yours that Council is mistaken in writing for Col. Blundell's return hither, and concerning the intelligence from France. We did not imagine the enemy should now be able to come up to London, the army being in the numbers and posture they are; but upon the intelligence we received of the preparations abroad to bring in forces to those parts, we thought it fit to give you intimation of it; and as we had none here so fit, in case of such invasion, to command the forces here, we desired Col. Blundell back.

We suppose the men under Col. Clarke are now with you. There is no need of further order from us for the two days' victuals spent by Col. Cobbett's regiment while on board, when they were to have been sent to sea, and we are content that it shall not be defalked upon their pay, though we could have wished you had not engaged for it, that it may not be brought into precedent. [*I.* 96, *p.* 478.]

Sept. 1. Whitehall. Gualter Frost to Col. Fitch, Governor of Carlisle. The Council of State find, by yours from Carlisle, that you had not heard of what had been done by Col. Okey and others, in suppressing the levies in the west of Scotland, which they are informed from him was thoroughly done, so they trust those you speak of were in the number, for they were persons sent back from their King. They will signify to Lieut.-Gen. Monk what you write, though they conceive you have done it already.

I suppose you have received the good news of the defeat of the Earl of Derby, in a most seasonable hour, when he was beginning to grow great, and would in a short time have grown to a great number in that county [Lancashire]. He hardly escaped, being wounded, and many of the principal men were slain, or taken prisoners. The enemy is now in Worcester, and the Lord General with his army before it; and besides the forces of the standing army, there are great numbers marched from the several counties, both of horse and foot, with the greatest alacrity imaginable. All places showed great readiness to oppose him, and none rose for him but those in Lancashire, before the defeat of Derby, and those of the town of Worcester, who are like to pay dear for their treason. I hope to hear a speedy account of that business. London had a rendezvous last week, where were 14,000 horse and foot in the field, at a very short warning. This day they have another rendezvous at their own desire, and it is thought there will be many more. Sir Arthur Hesilrigge has been requested to raise what forces he can in the four

Hosted by Google

counties, and has returned answer that he is about it with all diligence. [*I.* 96, *p.* 479.]

Sept. 1. Ordnance Office. **37.** Certificate by Geo. Payler, Surveyor of Ordnance, to the Ordnance Committee, that with assistance, he has viewed and made proof of the saltpetre lately brought from India, and now in the storehouse at Blackwall, and finds 630 bags single refined, each containing 2½ cwt., and which to be double refined and made fit for use will waste 10 or 12 per cent. Also 2,382 bags of coarse saltpetre, each bag containing 1¼ cwt. of different sorts, and one not worth anything, but how many are in a like condition cannot be discovered until all are open, which will require many days' labour; the rest may be made serviceable with one-third less for waste. [¾ *page.*]

Sept. 2. Order in Parliament that the title of the Act read for enabling the Militia Commissioners to raise money for maintenance of the forces raised by them, be "An Act enabling the Militia Commissioners to raise money for the present service of this commonwealth"; and that it be forthwith printed and published, and be sent to the militias of the respective counties, cities, and boroughs. [*I.* 89, *p.* 60.]

Sept. 2. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

6. The letter of Col. Birch from Liverpool, as to the levy of 1,000*l.* in Lancashire for the supply of Col. Lilburnes recruits, to be reported to the House for their approval.

7. Alderman Allein to acquaint the Lord Mayor with the Order of Parliament concerning the declaration of Charles Stuart, that they may consult what is fit to be done in pursuance of the said order.

8. Thomas Samways, Roger Payne and Thos. Stratton, servants to Lady Banister, now prisoners in Dorsetshire, to be discharged, on taking the engagement, and giving security in 200*l.*, with two sureties in 100*l.* each, to appear when summoned, and to be of good behaviour.

9. Lady Banister to be discharged from attendance, upon her bond of 3,000*l.* to appear when summoned, and to act nothing to the prejudice of the commonwealth.

10. The letter from Capt. Draper referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

12. Mr. Cawley, Mr. Love, Col. Thomson, and Mr. Say to be a committee to consider of some orders fit to be observed about locks and keys, and the passage through the rooms in Whitehall; also how the chapel may be ordered for the best conveniency of the Council, and other members of Parliament sitting there.

13. The letter from the Commissioners of Parliament in Ireland from Dublin referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

14. The letter of Col. Blake, from the Victory in the Downs, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

15. Also the letter of Roger Cuttance, from the Pearl in the Downs.

16. The petition of John de Louarde, Lucas Laquin, and Jacques Le Bas referred to the Admiralty Committee.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 2. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

17. The paper of Heer Schaeph referred to the Admiralty Committee, as also the petition of John Marston, merchant, relating to the same business. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 13–15.]

Sept. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to Cols. Duckenfield and Birch. Before the receipt of your letter, we had written to the Lord General to send you a standing commission for a court-martial, whereby you may proceed against those prisoners and other traitors, in pursuance of the Act of Parliament of the 12th inst. There should be exemplary proceedings against them, that when the punishment reaches to some, the terror may reach to many, to deter them from the like treasons. These proceedings should reach to all officers, and to every tenth soldier. Those private soldiers not so proceeded against should be sent to the Lord Deputy in Ireland, and there distributed among the several regiments. We have referred the manner of sending them away to the Irish and Scotch Committee, with whom you are to correspond. Make strict examination of Mr. Herle, of Winwick, Mr. Harper, of Bolton, Mr. Johnson, of Halshall, Mr. Gee, of Eccleston, and Mr. Latham, of Standish, or any other ministers or persons against whom you have received information of their being assistant to or corresponding with the enemy, and return their examinations, or any others taken concerning them to us, that you may receive further direction. [*I.* 96, *p.* 480.]

Sept. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Monk. According to the enclosed copy of an Order of Parliament of the 27th ult., we have given order to Major Bourne, Commander-in-Chief on the coast of Scotland, to receive on board the Speaker frigate under his command all the records, together with the regalia and insignia taken in Stirling Castle upon its surrender; cause the same to be delivered accordingly, with a note of such things as you shall so deliver, which are to be carefully and safely brought to the port of London, to be disposed of as Parliament shall order. Deliver to the said commander all the brass guns in Stirling Castle, if you can spare them; if not, furnish yourself with the iron guns lately taken from Fife and other towns; and if they shall not be sufficient, certify us, that others may be sent from hence, and the said brass pieces returned in their stead. [*I.* 96, *p.* 481.]

Sept. 2. Whitehall. [Gualter Frost] to Major Bourne, Commander of the Speaker. Parliament have resolved that all records, with the regalia and insignia taken in Stirling Castle upon the rendition thereof to Lieut.-Gen. Monk, shall be brought into England, and placed in the Tower of London. The Council of State have written him to cause them all to be put on board the Speaker under your command, or such other ship or frigate as the commander-in-chief on the coast of Scotland shall appoint. They desire you, if your victuals are nearly expended, or your ship not in a condition to stay long upon that coast, to receive the said records, regalia, and insignia, which shall be delivered you by Lieut.-Gen. Monk on board the Speaker; but

Hosted by Google

in case you are not ready to come away, appoint some other ship to receive them, and order the captain to be very careful of them, that nothing be embezzled. Also receive such brass guns as Lieut.-Gen. Monk shall cause to be delivered to you, and sail with them to the Thames, and give us notice upon your arrival, that further order may be taken for their disposal. [*I.* 96, *p.* 482.]

Sept. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Herts. Many of the men sent by you into your foot regiments have deserted and returned to your county without their arms; in this time of danger it is an ill-example, and should not go unpunished. Cause diligent inquiry to be made after such men, and commit them to prison, to be proceeded against according to law. Also many charged to go on this service refused to go, or to provide a sufficient man in their place; give us a list of their names and residences, that they may be considered in due time, and dealt with as their disaffection deserves. [*I.* 96, *p.* 483.]

Sept. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Wauton. The enemy is now in Worcester, and the Lord General with an army on this side, and Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood with an army on the other side of the river. Within a few days he will be necessitated to fight or fly; if his horse should break away, and any part thereof come to the Isle of Ely, they might stir and join with such disaffected persons as are now there, at their draining work, and bring trouble thereby to those parts. Look well to the entrance into that isle. There is one Hemond, a Kentish man, now in the Isle, who was a principal and active man in the last Kentish rebellion, and a dangerous person; seize and secure him until further order. Have a special care of the town of Lynn. [*I.* 96, *p.* 483.]

Sept. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governors of Chester and Stafford. The Governor of Salop wants 300 pikes for arming his garrison from hence, but as the distance is great, and there is a difficulty in sending them, if you can, let him have them out of your stores for their money, and we will take order that you be refurnished from hence for your money. Signify to him whether you can furnish him, so that if not, he may be otherwise supplied. [*I.* 96, *p.* 484.]

Sept. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Salop. We have written the Governors of Chester and Stafford to furnish you with the pikes you desire, if they are to be had there; if not, care will be taken to have them here for your money, though the way be long, and it is difficult at present to get them thither. [*I.* 96, *p.* 484.]

Sept. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. York. We wrote you to raise your forces with all diligence, and we have a fair account of your progress. We directed you to march into Lancashire, to join with the forces of Col. Lilburne. That county is now in reasonable good condition; the seasonable mercy of God, in destroying those beginnings under the Earl of Derby, has partly opened their eyes to see their proper concernments, and taken away the

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

fear that was upon them from that party. The force there already will, we hope, secure that place from further trouble within itself.

The main work we have now in hand is to destroy their army about Worcester, which our army waits to do; a few days will put them to a necessity either to fight or fly, and the latter is the most likely. The army will use all possible care to prevent it, and therefore have ordered forces with the greatest advantage they can; yet because none know which way the Scots will take, when they have entered upon that course, there will be need of many forces in several places. If this work be thoroughly and effectually done, it will very much contribute to a firm and settled peace for the future, and all that rightly consider it will do their utmost to promote it, as probably this work will not be drawn out into length, but will come to a speedy issue. We desire you, with all expedition, to cause your two regiments of foot to march, and what horse and dragoons you have, to Col. Lilburne, whom the Lord General has ordered to the parts about Shrewsbury; and upon your first march, signify the same to the Lord General, that you may receive his orders. Use all possible expedition herein, as desired by the Lord General's letters. [*I.* 96, *p.* 485.]

Sept. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge. In all letters from the Lord General, we are put in mind of expediting recruits to Lieut.-Gen. Monk, and again desire you to use all possible diligence in sending away those 1,200 men. In respect of their nearness it cannot be long before they may be there; and for the same reason, if they be employed on this side the Frith, some among them may endeavour to return home again. Let a very perfect and strict account be kept of their names, and the places from which they go, and cause enquiries to be made if any return without leave, that they may be proceeded against according to law; let this be intimated to them when they are upon their march, that they may not run into danger through ignorance.

Col. Fitch has notice of levies being made in the west of Scotland by the enemy, and the forces with him are not sufficient to hinder their coming in. Let what forces may be raised and spared out of the garrisons with safety be employed to break these levies. We conceive they will hardly press on to their King, being in the condition he now is, and therefore the greatest mischief of them is like to fall on those northern parts, the safety whereof is in an especial manner recommended to your care; keep up a correspondence with Lieut.-Gen. Monk, for better carrying on of this work. [*I.* 96, *p.* 486.]

Sept. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Monk. Thanks for your great diligence and activity in carrying on that work committed to you by the Lord General, when he marched out of Scotland, and for the good success God has been pleased to give you, and the forces under your command, both in the reducing of Stirling Castle, and dissipating the levies begun in the west, and your other progress towards the north; we doubt not but you are carefully vigilant that they do not

Hosted by Google

Sept. 2. attempt it again. We hear by Col. Fitch, Governor of Carlisle, of some numbers levied and ready about Dumfries, but we know you will do your best to suppress them; they are said to be to follow their King, to whom we conceive they will hardly come, but will meet with the same entertainment the forces under the Earl of Derby did, which were wholly broken by Col. Lilburne's regiment, and three foot companies with him.

The Scottish King's army, with their King, is now in Worcester. The Lord General with his army on this side of the river, and Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood with another army on the other side of the river, ready to march from Upton (which bridge we have) towards the enemy. The counties in general have come in with very great cheerfulness and alacrity, and in great numbers, so that the affairs of the commonwealth here are in good condition, both as to the the number of men, and their readiness and affection to the work in hand, and we hope to have a very good issue of it speedily. We conceive two or three days will put them upon some desperate attempt, either to fight or fly, we rather think the latter, and therefore all the care that may be is used to lay forces upon all passages to intercept them. We give you this intimation, that you may be in the best readiness you can to entertain any of their stragglers that may perhaps reach home. We have written twice to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge to hasten your 1,200 recruits, which will perhaps be best bestowed in your garrisons beyond the Frith, to prevent their return home; we wrote him again this day to hasten it.

Being informed that they intend to hold a general assembly, and that they now exercise Kirk jurisdiction, we recommend it to your care to inhibit them, and hinder the keeping of that assembly, or the exercise of any jurisdiction whatever, either civil or ecclesiastical, on this side the Friths of Edinburgh, or Dumbarton, or any other place in your quarters, or in your power, by pretence or colour of any authority whatsoever that is not derived from the commonwealth of England, as being that which we conceive will be very prejudicial to the work thus far carried on, and derogatory to the commonwealth's interest there. Those meetings, whatever specious pretences soever they put upon them, will be but opportunities to form their cabals, and ripen their conspiracies against this commonwealth.

Many there, when they see their affairs wholly desperate as to force, will fall into their old way of fawning and dissembling, professing friendship and good affection, and declaring again against their King and his malignant party. You know them so well that we need not to caution you against such addresses; to prevent it, seize any of their grandees and active men who come into your quarters, or any way into your power, and secure them until further order, and if they come in any hostile way, treat them accordingly. Their ministers you may suffer to preach, so long as they keep within the bounds of their proper function, in preaching the Gospel of Christ; but if they meddle with matters of State, or the power of their jurisdiction, command them out of all places within your power, and if they do not obey, secure them. [*I.* 96, *pp.* 487–488.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Robt. Pelham, of Dorsetshire. Lady Banister has appeared before Council, according to her bond, and upon examination, we have dismissed her on bond; her three servants now under restraint are also to be bailed, taking the engagement, and entering into recognizance, themselves in 200*l.* each, with two sureties in 100*l* each, that for six months to come, they shall appear at Council when summoned, and act nothing prejudicial to the government; this being done, set them at liberty, and certify the recognizances to Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 489.]

Sept. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of North Wales. Col. Twisleton has raised nearly a troop of horse to be ready upon all occasions; give him encouragement for completing his troop, by such power as you have under the Militia Acts, so that they may be ready to serve as they receive orders; and when they have public employment, care shall be taken of them, as of other forces so employed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 489.]

Sept. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of Norfolk and Suffolk. While the Scotch army are yet in England, we doubt not but all means will be used by the enemies of the commonwealth to increase disturbances, by making diversions. They have always had an eye upon Lovingland, as a place that would much promote their designs if they should get it into possession; and we hear from abroad that there are designs to land some there; for prevention thereof, a regiment of foot from Norfolk and Suffolk should be put into Lovingland for 14 days, or as they shall have further order, and these forces be proportioned between the said counties, as agreed upon between Col. Wauton and Col. Jermy, to whom we have written for that purpose, and to appoint some fit person to command them while there. With note of like letter to Col. Jermy. Also of a clause in the Suffolk letter, to send a troop of horse to Lovingland, and have an eye to Landguard Fort, as a place of great concern. [*I.* 96, *p.* 490.]

Sept. 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mary Cornelius to make good what is suggested in her petition concerning Rich. Downes upon oath, and a warrant to be then issued to bring Downes before Council, to answer the matter complained of.

2. Order on the petition of Mr. Herrick, that he sign the same, and it be then referred to the Committee of Examinations.

3. The committee appointed to inquire into false coin and clipped money to consider of some remedy for abuses in that matter, and propound them to Council.

4. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to report to the House the letters of intelligence sent to Council.

5. The letter of Capt. Lionel Lane, from the Victory in the Downs, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

6. The Committee of Examinations to report to Council the cases of Cavenaugh, Frodsham, and Laurence Low.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

7. Mr. Frost to give Lady Banister a certificate of her appearance at Council, according to her recognizances taken in co. Dorset by Major Robert Pelham.

8. Thomas Lord Windsor to have liberty to remain in this town for one month, to follow some occasions of his own.

9. Thanks to be returned to the sick and maimed soldiers living about town, for their free offer to be a guard to Parliament, and that, through the goodness of God, the state of affairs is such that they have no need of any other guards than what are already appointed.

10. The petition of Andreas Hoyer of Tunderne, in the dominions of the Duke of Holstein, left to the Admiralty Judges, to proceed according to justice, any order or declaration of Council in that case notwithstanding.

11. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider instructions to be sent to the several counties, in pursuance of the late Act for enabling the Commissioners in the several counties to raise money.

12. Also to consider specially the case of Cheshire, when they prepare their instructions to the several counties for raising their proportion of the 90,000*l.*

13. The Council have read and considered the paper of Commissioner Schaeph, and return for answer that Parliament did him such respects, at his first coming, as were suitable to the affection they bear the States of Holland, and the esteem they have of his person, and that his residence here been to their contentment. Now that he signifies his return, they wish him a good journey and safe arrival, and have sent him a passport.

As for the action laid upon the captain and ship, that concerns a private man, and Council cannot take off that action, for it is a common right to all Englishmen; but to show their respect to him, they will write the Admiralty Judges who are to consider of the business, if the ship be not liable to arrest by Marston, immediately to release her; but if they find her liable to such arrest, Council, to manifest their respect to the Commissioner, will appoint a ship of the Parliament to transport him to Holland, if he thinks fit.

Concerning the business of the merchants of the Intercourse, Council is of opinion that it concerns the United provinces in general, and the Commissioner being addressed to Parliament only from the provinces of Holland, Parliament have not empowered Council to treat with him about any business but such as concerns the provincial states of Holland, and not such as concerns the provinces in general.

14. The Admiralty Committee to consider of the ships mentioned in Col. Harvey's letter, and report.

15. The Admiralty judges to consider of the arrest laid upon the ship sent from Holland for carrying Commissioner Schaeph over thither, and if they find that an arrest cannot lie upon the said ship in the case wherein it is now laid, they are to discharge her with speed.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XVI.

Sept. 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

18. Sir Edw. Sydenham to be discharged from further attendance upon Council.

19. The petition of John Ingledew, sen. and jun., referred to the Militia Commissioners for co. York, and if the matter of the petition be as is suggested, they are to take bail of them; or if their offence was to have gone beyond the limits of the Act for confinement, their imprisonment seems a sufficient punishment.

20. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider to what place the two companies of foot lately taken out of Oxford citadel may be disposed, and report.

21. The arms taken from Sir Edw. Sydenham, upon the search lately made in his house, as also his sword, to be restored to him, and the officer who was appointed to this work to take notice of this order, and to see it performed.

22. The petition of Geo. Price, merchant, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

23. Council to consider as to the security of Hull to-morrow.

27. Mr. Attorney, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Col. Purefoy, and Col. Fielder to consider where the 600*l.* may be had for the Surveyor General, for carrying on the works of the public houses.

28. Mr. Whitcombe to have liberty to transport 500 quarters of wheat to the Canaries.

29. Rich. Bradbury to be dismissed from his attendance on Council, he being bound in 400*l.* with two sureties, each in 200*l.*, upon the usual conditions. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 15–21.]

Sept. 3. Whitehall. Council of State to Mr. Scott and Mr. Salwey. We have received your good account of affairs there; while you remain, continue it, but we leave it to you to return hither, to give us fuller information, unless you find it necessary for the service to remain some time longer. If you meet with this before you leave the army, cause an estimate to be made of the number of men that have come up from the several counties, that we may give directions for their pay, and desire the Lord General to order a muster of them as speedily as possible.

There was another rendezvous yesterday of the city forces, when 12,000 foot and 1,200 horse appeared, at which time the declaration of Charles Stuart was burnt by the common hangman, in the name of the enclosed order, which we send you, with the late Act touching the militia. [*I.* 96, *p.* 491.]

Sept. 3. Whitehall. Council to State to Col. Wauton and Jeremy. You will see by the enclosed what we write the Militia Commissioners of Norfolk and Suffolk, in order to the security of Lovingland, and what Council has referred to your care, and we desire you speedily to meet and agree, both as to the proportion of men, and to the commanders of them, and give order for the march of the men, and certify us. [*I.* 94, *p.* 491.]

Sept. 3. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Draper, Governor of Oxford. While the Scotch army was in motion, and it was uncertain which way they

Hosted by Google

would bend their course, considering it probable they might have an eye upon Oxford, we appointed Col. Heane to march thither; and, having appointed several other forces to rendezvous there, in regard of his good experience, we gave him command of all those forces, for better defence of that place, if the enemy should have attempted it; but that danger being over, and Col. Heane called thence, we desire you to take upon yourself the government of that place until further order.

As there has been great readiness in the University to appear for the service of the commonwealth, and many scholars have listed and gone upon duty in the service, represent to them that Council has been very sensible of their good affections, and return them thanks in our names. [*I.* 96, *p.* 492.]

Sept. 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Admiralty Judges. We are informed, by a paper from Lord Commissioner Schaeph, that there is an arrest laid upon the Waterhound of Amsterdam, by John Marston, merchant, which ship Schaeph alleged belonged to the Admiralty of Amsterdam, and in it he was to take his passage thither, and has therefore desired that the said ship might be released. Now because the arrest is laid upon the ship at the suit of a particular person, we desire you forthwith to consider that business, and do speedy justice. If the ship is not liable to arrest, discharge her, and certify us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 493.]

Sept. 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. On yours signifying your desire of a speedy march of the Yorkshire forces, we have written to hasten them all we can. We have also received the commission to Lieut.-Col. Salmon for a court martial, which we will send him. We recommend you, and the great action in which you are employed at present, to the protection of God, hoping, through his goodness that we shall speedily have a good issue of that business. [*I.* 96, *p.* 493.]

Sept. 4. Order in Parliament, upon report by Sir Hen. Vane from the Council of State of a list of gratuities to be given to officers in the State's ships, that the Council of State give such gratuities both for this winter and summer guard, not exceeding the amounts contained in such list, and that the Navy Commissioners give order for payment thereof. [*I.* 89, *p.* 60.]

Sept. 4. The Victory, Downs. **38.** Col. Robert Blake to the Navy Commissioners. I send extracts from letters from the commanders on the Irish coast, complaining of their long want of provisions and stores, those parts not affording them any. I know not how to relieve them, the ships this way being very few. Take some course for their supply, if they are to continue there.

I know not how soon there may be occasion for a better strength to prevent supplies from foreign parts, and for doing such other service as may conduce to the safety of this commonwealth; that I

Hosted by Google

may be better enabled, hasten away the frigates and other vessels designed for the winter guard. [¾ *page.*] *Enclosing,*

38. I. *Extracts from letters. Capt. Pearce. The fleet on the coast generally stands in great want of victuals, and desires a speedy supply, or must greatly suffer. Goes on half allowance, drinks water, and has but* 7 *days' provisions, most of which stinks, especially the butter and cheese.—Londonderry,* 17 *Aug.* 1651.

38. II. *Capt. Vesey, of the Truelove. Wants all manner of stores, and stands in great need of trimming; is very leaky. Has been out* 19 *months, and his men in great need of pay, to provide clothes for winter.—Liverpool,* 19 *Aug.* 1651.

38. III. *Capt. Brandley, of the Portsmouth frigate. With much trouble, has procured four months' victuals for* 150 *men, which divided amongst the rest of the ships, will last a month; that time expired, supposes there will be a like quantity ready, but there is no certainty, there being none in store; desires some course may be taken to that end.—Kinsale Harbour,* 20 *Aug.* 1651.

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Col. Salmon. The Lord General having issued a commission to you of martial law, for trial of such as have offended against the Act of the 12th ult., we enclose copies of such Act, as also the commission. There was one Cotterel and his fellows taken in Lancashire (being the seamen that transported the Earl of Derby) and sent to York, where they are now in prison; we have written to the Militia Commissioners of Yorkshire to take order that they be sent in safe custody to Hull, and to those of Lancashire to send you such witnesses as can testify to the fact. Upon the coming of those witnesses, proceed to the trial of those men.

As we know that the Scotch army in England has a special eye upon Hull, and has long had designs upon it, we desire, in the absence of Col. Overton, that you will have a more special care and vigilance over that place, and follow orders from the Parliament, Council of State, or the Lord General. [*I.* 96, *p.* 494; *I.* 22, *p.* 21.]

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of co. Lancaster. The Lord General having issued a commission to Lieut.-Gen. Salmon, deputy governor of Hull, for trial of offenders according to martial law, we have written the Militia Commissioners for co. York to send Cotterel and his fellows, taken in your county, to receive trial there. Send thither the original examinations, and such witnesses as can testify to the matter of fact, that the court-martial may proceed with all expedition, and that speedy justice upon them may be a terror to others, and prevent the like attempts against the peace.

As divers soldiers of Col. Lilburne's regiment, and others in that

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

service against the Earl of Derby and his party were wounded, and remain in your county, unable to go up to the army,—being sensible of the very great service wherein God was pleased to make them instruments,—we recommend them to your special care, to see that they may have all necessary accommodation for their subsistence and recovery, they deserving all encouragement for their resolute and valiant deportment against that enemy, in the seasonable breaking of the forces there raised.

We conceive now that our forces have come up to Worcester, that we shall speedily compel the enemy either to fight or fly, and most probably the latter, and that he will endeavour, if possible, to return to Scotland, the prevention whereof will be endeavoured by the army; yet for its better effecting, have your forces ready, and spoil all the fords, and stop the passes, to retard their flight until our forces shall come up to them, as they may steal away and get some few hours before them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 495.]

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of the several counties. Parliament having passed the Act enclosed, we desire you to take care, in pursuance thereof, that those men who are gone out of the counties to the army may be supplied with another month's pay, by the time the former expires, so that they may not suffer any inconvenience for want thereof. You will shortly receive directions concerning the other month's assessments in the said Act mentioned. [*I.* 96, *p.* 496.]

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Kent. Seeing you are satisfied with Col. Dixwell's foot regiment, we are as well content that Rochester be guarded by the company as by a commanded party, and are also satisfied with the disposal of your forces, as expressed in your letter. As to the 20 horse you mention, you may employ your horse, or any part thereof, as you judge will most promote the public service. As for the persons under bail whom you hold to be dangerous, send up their names, and on consideration thereof, we will give you further directions; as for all other dangerous persons, you have power by former Acts and instructions to secure them, which we leave to your care and diligence. [*I.* 96, *p.* 496.]

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Hants. We have received your notice of the march of your troop of horse to Hungerford, and desire you to send them forthwith to the Lord General, unless he shall appoint them to any other place. Complete your foot regiment with all expedition, and send that to Hungerford also. [*I.* 96, *p.* 497.]

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commander of the troop of horse for co. Hants. As you are now at Hungerford, expecting orders, we desire you to march with all expedition to the Lord General at Worcester, and upon your march, signify the same to him, that you may receive further order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 497.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Oxford. Take informations against John Alley and Howel Jones, prisoners there for spreading false news, and their own examinations, and send them up to Council. If they give security in 200*l.* each, with two sureties in 100*l.* each, to appear at Council in eight days, and answer objections, and not depart without leave, set them at liberty to appear. If they cannot find security, send up the informations and examinations. [*I.* 96, *p.* 498.]

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Rob. Blake, General of the fleet at Sea. We have yours of the 3rd on board the Victory, giving an account of your arrival in the Downs, and of the ships with you, and their employment, which we approve. Consider the enclosed from the Admiralty Committee, and prevent the attempt from coming to effect. Hearing of an intention of landing men about Lovingland, we have ordered land forces thither, and desire you to prevent any such attempt.

The Scots' army is in or about Worcester, most of them in the town every night. The Lord General is before the town, east of the Severn, and Fleetwood west. There is a bridge of boats preparing, above the confluence of the Teame and Severn; when ready, there will be line of communication between the two armies, and we shall speedily force them to fight, or starve, or run if they can break through. The latter will be most likely. There are forces on all the passes, if they slip away before we have fully invested the town. The countries have risen readily against them, and few come to them, and those generally the scum of the people. They are in great want, especially of ammunition. We expect a speedy end, but you shall know all that happens. [*I.* 96, *p.* 499.]

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. York. There were lately some prisoners sent out of Lancashire to York Castle, and amongst others Cotterell and his fellows, taken in Lancashire, having transported the Earl of Derby and his party into that county. As the Lord General has sent a commission to Lieut.-Col. Salmon at Hull to try them, send them to Hull in safe custody, and deliver them to Salmon to be proceeded against. [*I.* 96, *p.* 500.]

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Committee. Parliament having this day passed an order referring it to us to give gratuities to the officers of the fleet, not exceeding the rates in a list then passed, and as by the same order you are to give order for payment thereof, we enclose the list, and desire you to order the Navy Commissioners to pay the several officers, unless cause be found, upon offence or miscarriage committed by any of them, to justify the suspension thereof. [*I.* 96, *p.* 500.]

Sept. 4. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Committee for Examinations to send to Col. Berkstead, concerning the setting of some persons to watch for those who set

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 4. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

up the declarations of Charles Stuart, and likewise to send for any other persons whom they think fit to employ in that business, and to promise rewards to those who discover any of those persons.

2. The Irish and Scotch Committee to hasten away all the tents they have ready for the army, by the carriers of Evesham and Pershore this week, and to provide some more.

6. Lord Commissioner Lisle to report to the House that there are several papers published to withdraw the people from their duty, and to request that the House will consider of some order to prevent mischief thereby.

11. The Irish and Scotch Committee to draw a warrant for payment of 3,000*l.* to Mr. Frost, for the exigencies of Council, out of money set apart for the design of Jersey.

12. To write the Governor of Oxford to send up an account of his disbursements towards the fortifications of New College, and to forbear proceeding any further in that business until he has sent it.

14. To write Col. Dixwell and Lieut.-Col. Kelsey, enclosing the charge against John Whetstone, postmaster of Dover, and to desire them to send for the parties, and examine them; and in case they find the particulars in the first article proved, whereby he may be made guilty of delinquency, they are to represent the whole business to the county Sequestration Commissioners, who are to proceed against him, except he has already made his composition. They are also to examine him and the witnesses against him, as to his breach of trust in his place of postmaster, and certify.

15. Sir Gregory Norton added to the Militia Commissioners for Surrey.

16. The letter of Rich. Smith from Hull referred to the Admiralty Committee.

17. To write the Lord General enclosing a copy of Sir Arthur Hesilrigge's letter, and the good intelligence received from Scotland.

18. 30*l.* to be given to a servant to Lord Chief Baron Wylde that brought the first tidings of the defeat of the enemy at Worcester.

20. A bonfire to be made at Whitehall Gate, in token of joy for the good news of the routing of the enemy near Worcester; Col. Berkstead is to take care of it.

21. Col. Berkstead to shoot the guns of his regiment, and cause the bonfire to be made. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 21–26.]

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood. We have given order for sending away the tents in store, and are sorry there are not so many ready as might accommodate all, but have given direction for providing more with all speed, although we fear they will not be ready soon enough to serve the present exigency. We enclose copies of an Act of Parliament, whereby you will see that care has been taken for pay of the forces with you. We have sent copies thereof to the several counties, with directions to take care that another month's pay is sent to the forces by the time the former

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

month expires; we shall quicken them all we can, and hope the forces will be supplied.

P.S.—Since writing the above, we have news of the routing of the Scotch army, so that now we shall respite the execution of the fore-mentioned part of this letter, and shall think of another way of satisfying those honest soldiers. [*I.* 96, *p.* 501.]

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. We have seen your letter to the Speaker, and by that and others, have been informed of the great success given to the forces under your command, not doubting but God will in much mercy finish what remains, and crown all by giving us humble and thankful hearts for these and all the rest of His mercies, and a thorough conformity to His will, who continually goes out in such overflowings of goodness towards us, an unworthy people, and be ready further to serve His providence as He shall please to lead us out to it.

We have also received the enclosed news from Scotland, written from Leith the 30th ult., the action taking place the 28th, eight miles from Dundee. There is money ready for the forces of the establishment, which shall be sent to where you shall appoint. We sent several despatches to the northern parts, for intercepting the flying enemy. The news from Scotland was written from Leith by Commissioner Desborow. [*I.* 96, *p.* 502.]

Sept. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Monk, Cols. Fitch, Fenwick, and Salmon, Sir Arthur Hesilrigge, the Lord Mayor, and Militia Commissioners of London, and the Militia Commissioners of Westminster, the Hamlets, Southwark, York, Derby, Notts, Leicester, and Herts. It has pleased God to give us a great victory against the Scotch army at Worcester yesterday. The fight was on both sides of the town; it began about 2 p.m. and continued until they could see no longer to prosecute it. The slain are estimated at 4,000, but there are not 100 of ours. The enemy were wholly routed on both sides of the town, and some of their horse fled, which our horse are pursuing. Their great fort is taken; such as are left of them are yet in the town, into a part of which some of our forces entered yesterday night. It is probable that such as can scatter homewards will endeavour to do so; use your best endeavours to gather them up. With note of addition to Major-Gen. Skippon and the Commissioners of the three London militias. As it is probable many of the enemy may endeavour to come to London, endeavour to gather them up, by parties of horse which you will send out upon all the avenues of the city. [*I.* 96, *p.* 503.]

Sept. 5. Order in Parliament, that a letter of thanks be sent to the Lord General, taking notice of his great service, and that the Council of State prepare the same for signature by the Speaker.

That Constantine Heath, the messenger who brought the news from Worcester, have 30*l.* as a gratuity, and the Council of State see the same paid.

Hosted by Google

That Rich. Cadwell, the messenger who brought the news from Worcester, also have 30*l.*

That the Council of State do as they think fit concerning the business of Capt. Bray, prisoner in Windsor Castle, who was committed by Parliament two years since, as reported by Sir John Bouchier. [*I.* 89, *p.* 61.]

Sept. 5. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Order to be sent to the Ordnance officers to make stay of the powder, tents, and pioneers' tools going to Wallingford.

4. The Admiralty Committee to prepare a nimble sailing vessel to go to the Barbadoes, to carry the news of the routing of the enemy, and to prepare instructions for the master of the vessel which is to go.

5. Mr. Attorney, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Bond, Col. Purefoy and Col. Fielder to consider where 600*l.* may be had for the Surveyor-General, for carrying on the works of the public houses, and also what sum should be allowed quarterly for keeping them in repair.

6. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how the Isles of Man and Jersey may be reduced, and to prepare a letter to the Lord General about it.

7. The injunction of secrecy laid upon the business of the Duke of Lorraine to be taken off.

8. The letter from the Mayor of Rochester to be reported to the House by Mr. Thomson.

9. A letter to be written to Mr. Martin.

10. To write Mr. Farmer co. Northampton to examine Valentine Yonge, concerning his complaint to Council.

11. The letter from Exeter, with the intercepted letter enclosed, referred to the Committee of Examinations, who are to send for Dr. Sclater, and examine him about the false news in it.

12. The close imprisonment of John Archer to be taken off, and notice to be given to the Governor of Newgate to that effect.

13. The Attorney-General to examine the case of Jno. Archer, and report where it may be most proper to bring him to trial for the matter charged against him; the examinations taken by the Lord Mayor against him to be delivered to Mr. Attorney.

15. To write the Militia Commissioners of Plymouth of the victory against the enemy at Worcester, and that there will be no need at present of making up the line, and to thank them for their care.

16. The letter of the Militia Commissioners of Lancashire concerning their reimbursement to be reported to the House by Sir John Bourchier.

17. To write the Militia Commissioners of Lancashire that Council have given order for trial of the officers taken with the Earl of Derby, and of every tenth private soldier, and that the rest are to be kept at Liverpool or Lancaster Castle, until further order.

18. Also that they are to send the names of the ships and their commanders who neglected their service, where they were, and for

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 5. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

what time they neglected, as without these particulars Council cannot proceed.

19. To write the Commissioners of co. Bucks that their regiment is to continue where it is, and not to march until they receive other directions from the Lord General.

20. To write Col. Duckenfield, noticing his forwardness in giving assistance towards reducing the enemy in Lancashire, and that the orders given by the Lord General concerning the trial of offenders against the Act of the 12th ult. are not to be altered by Council, and that—notwithstanding the persons he mentions for their good service done against the enemy in Lancashire are not yet rewarded, —there will be time and opportunity for doing so.

21. To write the Lord General that there are some persons in co. Stafford who have offended against the Act of the 12th ult., and to desire him to give a commission to Col. Danvers (?) for the trial of them, or any others who offend against the said Act.

22. To write Mr. Fell thanking him for his good service, and that Council have referred it to Col. Birch to examine which of the seamen have been negligent.

23. The letter of Capt. Moulton from Portsmouth referred to the Admiralty Committee.

24. 10*l.* to be given to Lieut. Audley for bringing the good news of the taking of the town of Worcester, in case it be confirmed to-morrow.

25. Col. Purefoy, Sir Gilbert Pickering, and Mr. Carew to be a committee to examine the prisoners taken by Rich. Nutt upon the Thames, on suspicion of holding correspondence with Charles Stuart.

26. The verbal proposition made to Council by the Militia Committee for the Hamlets to be put in writing, and referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

27. Gualter Frost, secretary, to make use of all such respites of time as may serve for such a purpose, to compile a narrative of the proceedings between England and Scotland, from the begining of the late troubles, and make such observations thereupon as may arise on consideration of the nature of the fact, and the dealings of the Scottish nation and their agents here; and for the better information of such as desire to know the truth, and for his better information, he may have liberty to peruse and transcribe any records, letters, or memorials within the custody of Council relating to the matter; such members of Parliament or Council as he may have occasion to consult will be pleased to afford him their best assistance, the service being of consequence for the honour of the Commonwealth. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 26–31.]

Sept. 5. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Middlesex. Upon information of the success of our forces against the enemy at Worcester, we find it not necessary that your troop should now march to the army; therefore order it to continue in your county,

Hosted by Google

and to execute orders from Major-Gen. Skippon, for the safety of your county. [*I.* 96, *p.* 504.]

Sept. 5. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Skippon. The enemy being now routed and scattered about Worcester, many of them will endeavour to come to this town, or those parts, to conceal themselves; for their better apprehending, we have ordered the Militia Commissioners for Middlesex to forbear sending their troop of horse to the army, and to keep them to receive your orders. Give orders to that troop to be upon the roads in that county, to apprehend such of the enemy as they find straggling upon the ways, or such other persons as are dangerous. [*I.* 96, *p.* 502.]

Sept. 6. Order in Parliament that the Council of State consider which of the prisoners taken from the Scotch army are fit to be brought to London, and send for them, and present their opinion to the House how the rest ought to be disposed of.

Order that there be a day of solemn thanksgiving to be observed on Thursday, October 2, throughout England, Ireland, and Scotland.

That the place where Parliament observe the said day of thanksgiving shall be at Margaret's, Westminster.

That on that day, Parliament do meet after the sermon at the Banqueting house in Whitehall, and dine there, and that a dinner be provided for them.

That the Council of State take care that preparation be made of the dinner.

That the Council of State give reasonable gratuities to such persons as gave intelligence to our forces of the transactions in Worcester, especially to the little maid mentioned by Major Salwey in his narrative to the House.

Order that a letter be sent from Parliament to the Lord General, with the thanks of Parliament to him, and by him to all his officers, and that the Council of State prepare such letter for signature.

Order that 100*l.* be presented to Major Jno. Cobbett, as a gratuity from Parliament, and the Council of State to see the same paid. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 62–63.]

Sept. 6. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The men now at or about Kingston, belonging to Lieut.-Col. Sellyard's company, in Col. Twisleton's regiment, Kent, to return home, and the Lieut.-Colonel to give them that order.

2. Order upon the narrative made to the Council by Mr, Scott and Mr. Salwey, of the proceedings of the army at Worcester, that the thanks of Council be returned to them for their pains.

3. Their charges in their journey to the army to be discharged by Mr. Frost.

4. The restraint laid by Council, upon coming in and passing out of this city and parts within the late lines of communication, to be taken off, and this to be signified to all the militias, Major-Gen. Skippon, Major Winthrop, and other commanders.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 6. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*).

5. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider what is to be done for reducing the Isles of Man and Jersey, and report with expedition.

6. The petition of Gregory Gamble referred to the Committee of Examinations, to discharge him or take bail if they see cause, and report his case if they find ought extraordinary in it.

7. Also to inform themselves of all that have been committed to prison by the Council of State, themselves, or by Mr. Scott, and to discharge or bail such as they think fit, and report with all possible speed.

8. Major-Gen. Skippon to give order to the Middlesex troops to keep guard upon all the roads of their county, until this day seven-night, and then to go to their homes, unless otherwise ordered.

9. Notice to be given to Col. Berkstead, that he is to take into his regiment the company lately under Capt. Cannon, and dispose of them as he thinks fit.

13. To write the Militia Commissioners for Norwich to discharge such of the prisoners whose petitions they enclosed to Council, as they believe will live quietly, and as can give security for their future good abearance, and in case they find no sureties, then to take their own.

14. The 500 men of Middlesex now marched out to Uxbridge to return home.

15. The letter of John Coppin referred to the Admiralty Committee.

16. Col. Fortescue to be discharged on security in 400*l.*, with two sureties in 200*l.* each, to be of good behaviour, and appear before Council any time within six months.

17. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider the order of Parliament for sending for the prisoners taken in Scotland, and to give order concerning them.

18. The 30*l.* ordered by Parliament to Mr. Cadwell, and 30*l.* to Mr. Heath, to be paid by Mr. Frost out of moneys in his hands for Council.

19. The Irish and Scotch Committee to give notice to Ireland and Scotland of the day of thanksgiving to be kept in those places.

20. The letter from Mr. Farmer of Daventry, with the list of horses sent to the General out of Northamptonshire, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, to consider and report.

21. Mr. Frost to prepare a letter to the Lord General, to be brought to Council for their approval, and to be signed by Mr. Speaker, and sent according to the order of Parliament of this day.

22. Sir John Trevor, Alderman Allein, Col. Thompson, and Mr. Bond, to take order for preparing the dinner to be had in the Banqueting House, according to the order of Parliament of this day, and to employ such persons as they think fit.

23. The name of the ship built by Andrew Burrell to be given by such of the Admiralty Committee as shall be present at the launching.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 6. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

24. The disposing of the militias in the several counties to be considered on Monday next, after disposing of the prisoners.

25. Rich. Freeman, messenger, to provide a coach and six horses next Tuesday, to carry such Members of Parliament as shall be sent from Parliament to the Lord General, and money to be imprested to him by Mr. Frost on account, for bearing their charges.

26. Fras. Godolphin, Hugh Smith, John Rowles, and Thos. Sampson to be committed close prisoners to the Fleet, for treason in holding correspondence with Charles Stuart, and levying war against the Parliament, there to remain until their examination, and until they be freed by course of law, and a warrant to be issued to the warden of the Fleet to that purpose. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 31–34.]

Sept. 6. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. By yours from Evesham, and the report of the members of this Council who were sent to you, we are fully informed of the great victory against this wicked generation of men, whereby we trust a happy foundation is laid for settling peace and tranquility for the future. These mercies are so exceedingly great to so great unworthiness, that God alone is able to frame our hearts to any measure of suitableness, which we desire He will do, and that we may keep a perpetual living memory of these great obligations, and return all praise and thanks to Him who is the author and maker of a due improvement of them.

We also thank you for your great and unwearied pains and travail in this great action, wherein God has been pleased to make you so far instrumental to the peace of this commonwealth; Parliament has appointed letters of thanks to be written to you, and some members of Parliament are also appointed to salute you from them, and wait upon you at Aylesbury, by whom you will receive their letters. As to the prisoners you intimate as coming this way, we desire their march may not be too speedy, so that we may be the better prepared to dispose of them. We desire you to be specially careful of your health, after this very great travail and action. Order is taken with the Treasurers at-War that the money for your army shall be prepared, and sent to you at Aylesbury. [*I.* 96, *p.* 505.]

Sept. 6. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of co. Hants. It having pleased God by so signal a victory to take away the necessity of further forces, we desire, when you have completed your regiments of foot, that you dismiss them, and all the rest of your forces to their homes, with a charge to be ready when called for. With note of a like letter to the Militia Commissioners of co. Devon. [*I.* 96, *p.* 506.]

Sept. 6. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of Middlesex. Order your forces at Uxbridge, or about those parts, to return to their homes, but to be ready when called for, there being no further use for them, after so signal a victory at Worcester. [*I.* 96, *p.* 506.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.

Sept. 6. Whitehall. Council of State to the [Sequestration ?] Commissioners of York. We send you a petition presented to Council. If the matter be true, discharge them on bail, if their offence be only going from their homes, beyond the limits of the Act for confinement; their imprisonment is sufficient punishment for that offence; take their bail in convenient sums to appear when summoned, and do nothing prejudicial. [*I.* 96, *p.* 506.]

Sept. 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. Mr. Wilcox to be discharged on security in 400*l.* for himself, and two sureties in 200*l.* each, upon the usual conditions.

3. The Irish and Scotch Committee to give order for making provision of shipping and victuals at Hull and Lynn, for carrying some regiments of foot from thence to Scotland, which regiments for their numbers are to be certified by the Lord General.

6. The two letters of Col. Mackworth referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

7. Alderman Allein, Col. Thompson, and Col. Purefoy to send to Col. Berkstead, Maurice Thomson, and Mr. Pennoyer, and consider how the Scottish prisoners may be bestowed, either at the Tiltyard at Greenwich, or at the East India House and yard at Blackwall, if they can be had; and to speak with some of the East India Company for that purpose.

8. The letter from Hull referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to give such orders as they think fit. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 34–36.]

Sept. 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the several Militias. It having pleased God to give so great and full a victory, there is no further need to keep up the militia forces; and being very unwilling that any unnecessary charge should be continued upon the people, we desire you forthwith to dismiss all your horse and foot to go to their own homes, and let the horses and arms be delivered to the proprietors, except the arms of such as you do not hold fit to trust with them. Take care that such arms as are in dangerous hands be secured, according to former instructions.

Having found such diligence in you, and such alacrity in the soldiers to act in this exigency for the security of the commonwealth, we return you thanks, and desire you to give thanks, in our name, to the forces of your county whom you shall dismiss. As the hopes the enemies had of a better success has drawn many from beyond the sea to join with them, who are lurking in England, and may be in your county, as also many stragglers from the rout and slaughter of the army may endeavour to hide themselves there, be very diligent to apprehend all such, and keep them in safe custody, in order to proceedings being taken against them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 507.]

Sept. 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Windsor Castle. Since the happy success against the enemy at Worcester, we have thought fit that all the fortifications of Oxford should be laid down, and that the two companies of foot lately appointed for the guard of the

Hosted by Google

citadel should be ordered to be an addition to your garrison. Upon their arrival, discharge the new militia company from their service in that garrison. [*I.* 96, *p.* 509.]

Sept. 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Oxford. The enemy being totally routed at Worcester, there will now be no occasion for continuing any forces or fortifications in Oxford. As you lately quitted the citadel, conceiving it not tenable, and possessed yourself of New College, and proceeded to make some fortifications there, let those works now be wholly slighted, and the college delivered up to the master, to be used as formerly. Take care that the works of the citadel be also slighted, and do not remain to give occasion to any disaffected spirits to beget new troubles. As to the two foot companies appointed you for defence of the citadel, give them order to march to Windsor Castle, and remain there for defence of that garrison. We have given notice thereof to the governor, who will expect their coming. As to the voluntary troop of scholars mounted by the University, let them be discharged, and the horses and arms restored to the proprietors, and thanks returned to them for voluntary and free expressions of their good affections to the service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 508.]

Sept. 8. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. Being informed that you had appointed four regiments of foot to Hull and Lynn, in order to their transportation to Scotland, we have sent thither to take order for shipping and victuals for them; for money we cannot so well give order, because we do not know what regiments they are, there being some who are taken upon the establishment only for a limited time, and that not far from being expired. When certified what regiments they are that you have so disposed of, we shall take such order about them as their condition requires. Signify it to us by the first opportunity. [*I.* 96, *p.* 509.]

Sept. 8. Bruges. **39.** Ra. Parker to ——. I have received an account of the payment of the moneys for Capt. Brett's use. The Zealanders desire to compound, and have proffered me here 36,000 guilders, but my Lord of Derry wrote me yesterday from Antwerp that the English merchants there are very forward in desiring an end, and he hopes to draw them to give the half, by taking the goods out of the ship and valuing them.

Travellers from London report that Shrewsbury, Chester, Bristol, and Lichfield have declared for the King, and that he was within 30 miles of London, with 15,000 horse; that they are full of fear, and have disarmed many of the citizens of London, which I wish we may find confirmed by the post. The Spaniards have taken Vencur, a garrison between Nieuport and Dunkirk, from the French. I still value our prizes at not less than 50,000*l.* [1¼ *pages.*]

Sept. 9. Order in Parliament that the Council of State consider of such prisoners, as well English as Scotch, as are fit to be made examples of public justice, and all circumstances that they think fit concerning

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

it, and present it to Parliament, and give directions for securing and disposing of the rest, as may be most for the safety of the nation.

That the Council of State present to the House, on Thursday next, a list of all the garrisons and the forces therein, that Parliament may consider how the commonwealth may be the most eased.

That a letter signed by the Speaker be sent to the Militia Commissioners, and that the order made this day touching the month's pay for the militia forces be enclosed, and the Council of State are to direct to what militias such letter is to be sent, and to take care it is done. [*I.* 89, *p.* 64.]

Sept. 9. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Col. Purefoy to write the Militia Commissioners of Coventry to take and send the examinations of Major Broughton, Mr, Windham, and Capt. Alleyne, prisoners there, and meantime to keep them safely.

2. Col. Berkstead to view the artillery ground in Tothill Fields, and see what part of the prisoners of Worcester may be kept there, and what charge will be necessary for fitting it.

3. Mr. Leman and Mr. Strickland added to the committee for disposing of the Scotch prisoners appointed yesterday.

4. The letter of Nehemiah Bourne, from aboard the Speaker at Hull, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

5. The reports brought in from the Irish and Scotch Committee, upon a reference from Council about the prisoners taken in Scotland near Dundee, as to which of them are to be brought to England, to be reported to the House by Mr. Attorney.

6. Order, on the petition of Lord Chandos and the earnest solicitation of his lady, that he be bailed on taking the engagement, and entering into a bond in 6,000*l.*, with two sureties in 3,000*l.* each, to appear when summoned, and to act nothing to the prejudice of the commonwealth, and for one month after such security, not to depart out of the late lines of communication.

7. John Bellasyse to be also bailed upon the former terms, in 6,000*l.*, with two sureties in 3,000*l.* each.

8. Also Lord Beauchamp on bond in 10,000*l.*, with two sureties in 5,000*l.* each.

9. The letter and petition of Isaac Birkenhead referred to the Committee for the Isle of Jersey.

10. Mr. Frost to pay 20*l.* to Isaac Birkenhead, to put himself into clothes.

11. Mr. Bond, Col. Feilder, Sir John Trevor, Mr. Leman, and Mr. Attorney, to be a committee to receive such propositions as shall be tendered to them from the serjeant-at-arms, and to consider what fees are to be allowed to him for the same.

12. Mr. Hartopp to be bailed on bond for 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, to appear before Council upon summons.

13. The petition of John Lowther to be sent to the Governor of Chester, and he desired to examine him concerning his being with the Earl of Derby, and also to examine Sir Timothy Fetherstone-[haugh] concerning what is alleged by Lowther in his petition, and send up the examinations.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 9. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

14. The former part of Serjeant Dendy's petition to Council, concerning his charge of keeping a prison for securing the prisoners committed by Council, referred to Mr. Frost to consider and report.

15. To consider to-morrow how to dispose of the prisoners who are fit to be made examples of public justice, in pursuance of the order of Parliament of the 9th instant.

16. Major-Gen. Skippon to dismiss such of the trained bands of London as are upon the guards.

17. The surveyor of works to make accommodation, about the artillery ground in Tothill Fields, for the guards that must attend the prisoners there, according to directions from Col. Berkstead.

18. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider where money may be had for this work.

19. Also how the 500*l.* given by Parliament to Col. Lilburne may be paid to him.

20. Also to prepare a list of the garrisons and the forces in them, to be offered to Parliament.

21. Mr. Love to write the Governor of Portsmouth that the horse which he had ordered to him from the Isle of Wight are sufficient for the service of that garrison.

22. The Justices of peace for co. Northampton to take the bonds of Mr. Cresswell and the two Willoughbys, each in 400*l.* with two sureties in 200*l.*, upon the usual conditions, and thereupon their horses to be restored to them.

23. Lieut-Gen. Fleetwood to reward the messenger he recommends as he thinks fit, out of the money allowed for exigencies.

24. The petition of Antonio Fernandez Carvajall referred to the Admiralty Committee, to give order as they find agreeable to justice, or to report.

25. Mr. Scott, Mr. Bond, Col. Thompson, and Alderman Allein to examine the business about the ships belonging to Mr. Price, and report, and meantime the like order be given about these ships that was formerly given for the ships of 5 Sept. instant.

26. To write the Lord General that money has been ready for his army for some days past, but could not conveniently be sent, in regard of the motion of the forces, and dispersing of the regiments into several places, for the greater ease both of them and the people; and that Council have appointed the Treasurers-at-war to wait on him, to consider how the money may be speedily sent, that there be no free quarter taken.

27. The Treasurers-at-war to attend the Lord General by their deputy, to receive his direction how the money may with most speed and conveniency be sent to the several regiments, that they may not by any means be necessitated to take free quarter.

28. 10*l.* to be paid to the man who brought the news of the taking of Col. Massey.

29. Sir John Trevor to report to the House the letter from Lord Grey, relating the taking of Col. Massey, as also the examination taken of him. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 36–41.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.
Sept. 9. Report of the Irish and Scotch Committee, upon a reference from the Council of State, as to sending for the prisoners taken in Scotland.

That it should be reported to the House that order may be given to Lieut.-General Monk, to take care that all the Lords mentioned in the annexed list, which is the original sent in a letter from Monk, and all the gentry of quality, and the ministers, with such of the country gentlemen as he shall find dangerous in their influence upon the people there, be delivered aboard some of the State's ships upon the coast of Scotland, to be brought prisoners to London, or disposed of according to further order upon their arrival.

Also that the House should publish their pleasure concerning those who harbour and conceal any person who has been in arms for Charles Stuart, and for encouragement of such as shall apprehend, or discover so that they may be apprehended the said Charles Stuart, or any of his party who have been in the late invasion or rebellion against Parliament. The Attorney General to make this report, and give in the relation of the papers of intelligence. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 37–8.]

Sept. 9. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Ayscue. It having pleased God to give very great success to our forces both in Scotland and England, we send this express to give you notice, and enclose a brief narrative of the whole, to which you may give credit. We leave it to you to to make such use of it as you judge fit, for promoting the work you have in charge. What is not in your papers concerning this action in England you may take notice of, that though the enemy promised himself much assistance from his party here,—which was the ground of his running into England, when he durst not fight in Scotland, giving all up for lost there,—yet there was not any insurrection in any one county in his favour, but only in Lancashire some few came in to the Earl of Derby, after Charles Stuart was marched out of it, who were happily broken by Col. Lilburne's regiment of horse, and three companies of foot of the garrisons of Liverpool and Chester; nor did any considerable number come into him, and those that did were the trash of the people; but there was such a general alacrity and cheerfulness everywhere for the service of Parliament, that great numbers, upon directions given them, marched from several counties to the army; some whereof came up to Worcester, and did very good service in the action there; others were on their way, but did not come up; and in all other places, they put themselves into a posture to receive the commands that should be sent them for the safety of the commonwealth, so as there was everywhere a perfect quietness as to any disturbance in their favour, or upon their account.

The enemy has not now any visible force or authority in Scotland, nor any place of strength on this side of Dundee. There are four regiments of foot besides horse going into Scotland from the army here, to join with Lieut.-General Monk, to finish what remains there. [*I.* 96, *p.* 510.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 9. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. There has been money ready for your army for some days past, which could not hitherto have been sent with safety, in regard of the motion of the army, and its dispersing into several quarters, for their ease and the ease of the soldiers; and to the end, now that they are dispersed, that they may not be necessitated to take free quarter, to the burden and discontent of the people, for want of their pay, we have appointed the Treasurers-at-war to attend you, to receive your directions for the most speedy and safe sending of the money. We know you are very sensible and tender of the evil of free quarter, and therefore we shall not need to say anything further.

Since writing this, Col. Massey has surrendered to Lord Grey, being unable, on account of his wounds, to go any further. [*I.* 96, *p.* 511.]

Sept. 9. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Robert Moulton, Navy Commissioner at Portsmouth. On consideration of the estimate of the charge which might be incurred by the vessels that had been taken up about Portsmouth and the Isle of Wight, as the allowance calculated by Major Purling, amounting to 400*l.*, was extraordinarily much, and as you, whose duty obliged you to be as frugal as possible, might have drawn down the charge to less, we wrote committing the principal trust of that affair to you; but we find that you bring the whole charges to near half as much more, viz., 600*l.* We are not satisfied, but expect, if it be yet remediable, that you retrench the charge; meantime the payment of the bill for 132*l.*, which you have charged payable to Major Purling, is suspended, until we have further account from you, or other resolution shall be taken therein. [*I.* 96, *p.* 511.]

Sept. 9. Whitehall. Council of State to the Mayor, Aldermen, and Common Council of Chester. Parliament having it in their care that you be furnished with a Recorder, able, faithful, and well affected, have passed the enclosed act and order, whereof you are to take notice, and use according to their direction. Acquaint Mr. Radcliffe herewith, and cause the enclosed letter to be sent to your new Recorder, and give him your own intimation of your conformity thereto. [*I.* 96, *p.* 512.]

Sept. 9. Whitehall. Council of State to Rich. Haworth. Council having received information of your integrity, ability, and good affection, have appointed you Recorder of Chester, in the room of your non-engaging predecessor; whereof we give you this notice, that you may proceed to the execution of what remains on your part to be done. [*I.* 96, *p.* 512.]

Sept. 9. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield, Governor of Chester. We have laid your letters and papers before Parliament, and Mr. Lowther's petition before Council, and desire you to examine him concerning his being with the Earl of Derby, as also to examine Sir Timothy Fetherstone[haugh] as to what is alleged against him in the said petition,

Hosted by Google

and send up their examinations to us. Send also a list of the prisoners now in custody in your garrison, distinguishing the English from the Scotch, and adding to each their several qualities, and your opinion which of them you conceive to be the most dangerous, that we may give you further orders. With note of letters to Col. Birch, governor of Liverpool, and Col. Mackworth, governor of Shrewsbury, to the same effect as the latter part of the above. [*I.* 96, *p.* 513.]

Sept. 9. Whitehall. Council of State to the Comptroller or Commissary of the artillery train. Upon the marching up of the Lord General towards Worcester, there were several horses furnished by our order out of Northamptonshire, for drawing up the train, which should be returned. Deliver them to such person as the Militia Commissioners for the county appoint, and in case any of them are lost, deliver them ⌜others as good, or a certificate of what shall be undelivered. [*I.* 96, *p.* 514.]

Sept. 9. Whitehall. Council of State to Mr. Farmer, at Paintree, and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for co. Northampton. By the enclosed you will see what directions we have given for the re-delivery of the horses furnished by you for drawing up the train to Worcester; send some one to receive them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 514.]

Sept. 9. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Gen. Monk. We are informed that, by your or Col. Fenwick's order, the commander of the double shallops is appointed to discharge 30 of them, and to lay them up in Burnt Island. We find we may have use for some of them elsewhere, if they can be spared, but you, being upon the place, can best judge what use there will be of them, either for present or future service in that county; and though we would not straighten you or divert them therefrom, yet if some of them may be spared, send them to Portsmouth for further orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 515.]

Sept. 9. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commander-in-chief of the convoy bringing up the prisoners from Worcester. We have given order to Col. Berkstead to take care for the orderly bringing in of the prisoners coming hither, and therefore desire you to correspond and agree with him how they may come in, according to our instructions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 516.]

Sept. 10. Order in Parliament that the clauses of the General's letter concerning the mayor and sheriff of Worcester, and such others of the county, as well of quality as the meaner sort, who, having been engaged in the former war, did now appear in arms against Parliament, together with the rest of the prisoners, be referred to the Council of State, to consider how they may be proceeded against and brought to justice, and report.

That the Council of State consider the case of Major-Gen. Massey, with the other prisoners, and how they may be brought to trial, and report.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

That Col. Berkstead's regiment be reduced to 1,200, and that the Council of State see the same carried out.

That 100*l.* be given to Capt. Edw. Orpin, as a gratuity from Parliament, for taking at the fight at Worcester the colours which he brought with him to the bar. [*J.* 89, *pp.* 65–66.]

Sept. 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1–3. To represent to Parliament Council's opinion that James, Earl of Derby should be brought to trial, made an example of justice, and tried by a council of war at Chester.

4. That if the House approve, Col. Mackworth be written to, to attend this service at Chester.

5. That Capt. John Ravenscroft have a pass to go to Virginia, and the rest of his petition be referred to the Admiralty Committee.

6. That Col. Edward Massey is fit to be made an example of justice.

7. That in order thereto, he be sent for to London, and committed close prisoner to the Tower.

9. Col. Edw. Massey to be tried by a council of war.

10. To report to the House that Duke Hamilton be made an example of justice.

11. Also John, Earl of Lauderdale.

12. That Lauderdale be brought up to the Tower, and committed close prisoner in order to his trial.

13. That the Earl of Cleveland be represented to the House as fit to be made an example of justice.

14. Also Capt. Bendbow.

15. That Capt. Bendbow be tried at Chester.

16. That the mayor and sheriff of Worcester be represented to the House as fit examples of justice.

17. That they be tried at Coventry or Warwick, as the Lord General shall think fit.

18. To write the Lord General to give a commission to some officers at Coventry and Warwick, for trial of the mayor and sheriff of Worcester, and such others as Council shall think fit.

19. That Sir Timothy Fetherstonehaugh be represented to the House as fit to be made an example of justice, and to be tried at Chester.

20. The Lord General to be desired to order Col. Greaves to be sent up in safe custody, to be committed to the Tower in order to his trial, and to send Council a list of the places to which the prisoners are sent who are not brought up to London.

21. The list of all the garrisons kept up within this nation to be reported to the House to-morrow, by Sir Hen. Vane.

22. The Committee for Examinations to examine the case of Edw. Hales, as to the misprision of treason, and report.

23. Hales to be bailed on bond in 6,000*l.*, with two sureties in 3,000*l.* each, upon the usual conditions, and taking the engagement.

24. The Committee of Examinations to examine Col. John Booth, and report.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

25. The petition of Daniel Sowton referred to the Committee of Examinations.

26. John Blyth of London, linendraper, to be bailed on bond in 200*l.*, upon the usual conditions, and taking the engagement.

27. Sir Philip Tyrwhit, of Stanfield, co. Lincoln, Bart., to be discharged from the restraint lately laid upon him by Council.

28. The business of Col. Moulsworth to be considered when the Lord General arrives.

29. The difference between some of the soldiers of Major Evelyn and Capt. Mynheer referred to Major-General Skippon, if he be in town, and if not to Col. Berkstead, who is to accommodate it or report.

30. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider what allowance of bread is fit to be made to the Scotch prisoners a day, for so long as they shall be kept here, and to give order for the providing of it forthwith, and Col. Berkstead to be with that Committee to-morrow.

31. The letter from the Commissioners sent to the Lord General to be reported to the House by Mr. Scott.

32. The letter of Col. Wauton from Lynn, with the paper enclosed, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

33. That Committee also to consider how the orders of the House for disbanding the forces lately taken into pay may be executed.

34. The letter from Col. Monk to the Lord General of the 1st inst. to be reported to the House by Sir Hen. Vane. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 42–45.]

Sept. 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord General. There being many fit to be made examples of justice, as offenders against the Act of 12 Aug. last, and ready to be tried by a court martial, we desire you to grant a standing commission for a martial court to such officers about London as you think fit, who may proceed to the trial of offenders sent them by Parliament or the Council of State, and to dispatch this commission with all speed. As we have appointed some persons of quality to be tried at Chester, we direct you to renew the commission to Col. Duckenfield, and to add as commissioners Major-General Thos. Mitton, and Cols. Thos. Birch, Hen. Brook, Thos. Croxton, Hen. Bradshaw, Gilbert Ireland, John Carter, Twistleton, and Mason. Also to grant a commission to such officers as you think fit about Coventry or Warwick, for trial of Thos. Lyson, Mayor, and James Burges, Sheriff of Worcester, and such others as shall be sent them by Parliament or Council. Also send up Col. Graves in safe custody, to be committed to the Tower, and order a list of the prisoners not sent up to London to be sent to Council, and in what places you have disposed of them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 516.]

Sept. 11. Orders in Parliament that James Earl of Derby, Col. Edw. Massey, Duke Hamilton, John Earl of Lauderdale, the Earl of Cleveland, Capt. Bendbow, Sir Timothy Fetherstonehaugh, Thomas Lyson [or Licence], late Mayor of Worcester, and James Bridges [or Burges], late Sheriff of Worcester, are fit persons to be brought to trial, and made examples of justice.

Hosted by Google

1651.

That the Earl of Derby be tried at Chester by a court martial, erected by a commission of the Lord General, upon the Act of 12 August last.

Also Capt. Bendbow and Sir Timothy Fetherstonehaugh.

That Col. Edw. Massey be tried at Westminster by a court martial.

That the Earl of Lauderdale, Duke Hamilton, and the Earl of Cleveland be sent to the Tower, and there kept close prisoners, in order to their trial.

That the Mayor and Sheriff of Worcester be tried at Coventry or Warwick, as the Lord General may think fit, by a court martial, to be there appointed and commissionated.

That the Council of State see these votes speedily and effectually put in execution. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 67–68.]

Sept. 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The letter from Col. Birch referred to the Navy Commissioners, to consider the account and make out bills accordingly.

2. Mr. Frost to pay 100*l.* to Capt. Orpin, according to the order of Parliament of this date.

3. To declare to the Navy Victuallers that 7,000 men are to be appointed to the service of the next summer guard, and 3,000 to the winter guard following, that provision may be made accordingly.

4. Lord Chandos to have liberty for five days to repair to his house at Harefield, to peruse some writings in order to his management of a suit at law next term.

5. John Shrimpton and Fras. Gudgion, servants to Lord Chandos, to have a pass for one month, to repair to the Captain of Gloucester, and to pass up and down there for dispatch of Lord Chandos's business.

6. Edw. Aldham, prisoner in the Gatehouse, to be tried at the High Court of Justice, and all papers concerning him to be delivered to the Attorney-General by Capt. Bishop.

7. Rich. Nutt to dismiss his guard upon the water.

8. Major Winthrop to send a troop of horse to-morrow, and Col. Berkstead also to send two companies of his regiment, to guard the Scottish prisoners, until they come to town.

9. The said prisoners to be brought to town next Saturday.

10. The order given to the Commissioners of the Customs concerning the goods in the two ships consigned from Mr. Hackett, from the Eastlands, to Geo. Price, merchant, to be given for all goods that shall be consigned from Hackett to Price.

11. Mr. Disney to be bailed on bond in 400*l.*, with two sureties in 200*l.* each, with the usual conditions.

12. Mr. Horsenell to have a pass to repair to his friends in the country, he giving notice to Capt. Bishop where word may be left for his summons to Council, in case there be occasion for him.

13. 10*l.* to be paid to Mr. Horsenell, as the free gift of Council, for enabling him to go into the country to visit his friends. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 45–47.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the Justices of Peace for co. Northampton. Thomas and John Willoughby, and John Cresswell were licensed by four justices of peace of your county to come to London about their occasions, and were returning with Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood's pass, when they were seized at Aylesbury by the Militia Commissioners, and their horses taken from them, and they have since been committed to the sheriff by the warrant of this Council. We have now thought fit, the danger being over, to let them out on bail, and therefore desire you to take their recognizance in 400*l.* each, with two sureties in 200*l.*, to appear at Council when summoned, and to act nothing prejudicial to the Government; they are then to be set at liberty, and their horses and other things, if any were then seized, restored, if they be under restraint for no other cause than by the aforesaid warrant. [*I.* 96, *p.* 517.]

Sept. 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Bucks. The enemy being now wholly overcome and destroyed, and no further danger by them or any of their party, Thomas and John Willoughby, and John Cresswell, lately taken by you and imprisoned at Northampton, should be set at liberty on bail. See that their horses be forthwith restored. [*I.* 96, *p.* 518.]

Sept. 11. Whitehall. Council of State to Thomas Lord Grey of Groby. We have received your letter, with that of Massey, and his examination; see that he is kept in safe custody, and certify whether he is in a condition to be brought to the Tower, he being appointed to be imprisoned there, in order to his trial; meantime examine him further in such things as you think fit, and send the examinations to us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 518.]

Sept. 11. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Skippon. We hear that the guards upon the Avenue, under colour of examining and searching suspicious persons, very much molest and trouble all passengers, as well those who are going out of town as those who are coming in, and that they demand money to let people go, which is a most intolerable abuse. Give order that this practice be forborne, and that all things be in the condition they were in before the late invasion by the Scotch army. [*I.* 96, *p.* 519.]

Sept. 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Committee. Capts. Penn and Blake write from Leghorn giving advice of a bill of exchange drawn by Capt. Penn. Let this and such others as shall be drawn by him, in pursuance of the power given him, be accepted and paid, whereby the public credit may be preserved. [*I.* 96, *p.* 519.]

Sept. 12. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The letters from Major-Gen. Harrison and the Committee of Yorkshire, with the list of prisoners, to be reported to the House by Mr. Darley.
2. Also the letter of Col. Okey from Dundee.
3. Also the letter from Mr. Haward, from Manchester.
6. Sir Geo. Booth's letter to be reported to the House. [*I.* 22, *p.* 47.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 13. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. 100*l.* to be paid to Mr. Carter, surveyor, out of the exigents of Council, for the charge of the prisoners in the Artillery ground, Tothill Fields.

2. Mr. Fanshaw to be committed till afternoon to the serjeant-at-arms, who is to take special care of him, that no one speaks with him, and that he does not make his escape, and bring him before the Committee of Examinations this afternoon.

3. Mr. Fanshaw to be committed close prisoner to the Tower, for high treason in adhering to Charles Stuart, in order to his examination, and there to be kept until freed by law.

4. The Committee for Examinations to send for Mr. Fanshaw and examine him, and recommit him to the Tower, according to the warrant of Council.

6. To write the Governor of Stafford to give order that the Earl of Cleveland, Col. Thomas Blague, Major David Galbreith, of Londower, and Thomas Wentworth and Philip Presick, two servants to the Earl of Cleveland, be sent up to London, and delivered to Capt. John Ley, and that a convenient party of horse be appointed to him to guard them safely hither.

7. Capt. John Ley to go post to Stafford, and bring up the prisoners, his charges to be borne by the State.

8. Mr. Scott, Col. Feilder, Mr. Darley, Alderman Allein, Mr. Strickland, Mr. Cawley, and Mr. Challoner, to be a committee to consider of some fit place where the officers now taken prisoners may be kept, with most convenience and safety, and where they may be in the least expectation of returning home.

9. 30*l.* to be paid to any one of the Ordnance officers, out of the exigent money of Council, for defraying the charge of the barges employed in carrying ammunition to Wallingford.

10. The Lord General to be desired to appoint parties of horse, out of such regiments as he shall think fit, to go to Chester and Stafford, receive prisoners delivered to them from the governors, and bring them to the Council of State with all possible care, they being prisoners for treason.

11. Declaration that horses and arms taken from the enemy, by any of the inhabitants of the counties through which they passed, belong to such persons as took them, and are not to be taken from them under any pretence, and so much is to be signified to Capt. Duckenfield, that he may declare it accordingly.

12. Major Salwey to report to the House Council's opinion that order should be forthwith given for the speedy taking down of the walls of Worcester, and for demolition of the great fort there.

14. Birkenhead to appear before Council next Monday.

15. Alderman Allein, Mr. Strickland, Sir Jas. Harrington, and Mr. Challoner to be a committee to examine the accounts of Mr. Rushworth and Capt. Bishop, on their disbursements for giving intelligence from the armies during the late action, and to report. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 48–50.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield. We have desired the Lord General to order some fit party of horse to receive the Earl of Lauderdale and Lord Douglas from you, and bring them to Council; deliver those prisoners to such as he shall appoint. As to the prisoners there, they should be allowed 1 lb. of bread, and ½ lb. of cheese, and we have written to Mr. Walley to provide it. Take strict examination of those prisoners who confessed that the Scotch King had great sums of money sent him from many in this nation, and send us up their examinations. As for those countrymen that took the Scotch prisoners, and with them several prizes, which you say are taken from them, Council has declared their opinion that those who adventure themselves to take prisoners should have the prizes they take with them; see that right be done them, for their encouragement in so good a service, done with the hazard of their lives. [*I.* 96, *p.* 520.]

Sept. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Harrison. In order to ease charge, Parliament has resolved that the 4,000 horse and dragoons taken into pay in lieu of the militia shall be disbanded, and have referred it to us to see it done. On advice with the Lord General and his officers, it is found expedient that all in these parts, or with you of the said 4,000 be forthwith disbanded; we have appointed 14 days' pay over and above the last assignation, ending the 22nd inst., to be provided for those with you, which is to be paid in the respective counties where they were raised, and where they are to be sent back to be disbanded. Order all those troops, part of the said 4,000 that are marched with you northward in the pursuit, to return to their counties, and send to us and Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood a list of the captains, and the respective counties to which they are to be sent to disband, that warrants may be granted upon the receiver of assessments of the said counties, for the said 14 days' pay, and care shall be taken that it be ready for them. For the more due and orderly disposal of the horses and arms, you are to order the respective captains to repair to the Militia Commissioners, and observe their directions. Return our hearty thanks to the officers and soldiers, for their faithful services and their forwardness therein. [*I.* 96, *p.* 521.]

Sept. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield. Many prisoners of the Scotch party have been taken and brought into your garrison, whereof some are of quality; let special care be had to keep them safely, and you will speedily receive order for their disposal. Among them, we specially recommend that Lieut.-Generals David Leslie and Middleton be very strictly kept, as being persons who had the greatest command among them. The Lord General has renewed the commission for a court martial, which we enclose, as also the orders of Parliament concerning some to begin with, to be made examples of justice, among which are the Earl of Derby, Capt. Bendbow, and Sir Timothy Fetherstonehaugh, who are to be tried at Chester by the said commission. Call the commissioners together, and speedily proceed to their trial. Also take an exact survey of your

Hosted by Google

prisoners, and send up a perfect list of them, with their qualities, distinguishing the English from the Scotch or other strangers, and then you will receive further directions. Examine all the prisoners in your custody, as it may be of use at their trial. With note of a letter to Col. Birch, to the same effect as the first and last clause of the above. [*I.* 96, *p.* 522.]

Sept. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Geo. Booth. We understand by yours the great readiness of your neighbours to rise for the apprehension of the enemies who fled from the battle at Worcester, as also the continuance of your own good affections to the common cause. We are sorry to hear that the forwardness of many to manifest their good affection to their country occasioned the loss of their lives, in their endeavours of a just revenge upon those who endeavoured the reduction of all under a worse slavery than what has caused so much blood and treasure to be redeemed from, and we are exceedingly satisfied of your generous resolution that, though you cannot restore life to those slain, you will bestow gratis a life in their estates to those interested who survive—a practice we wish might be exemplary to all,—and hope it may be a copy which others will be enforced to write after. We hope this will be the last attempt that will carry difficulty; perhaps they will not give over, but every endeavour that fails makes the next less able to produce its effect. Thanks for your constant demonstrations of faithfulness and readiness against the enemy, whereof yourself may reap the comfort. We doubt not but Parliament will be duly sensible for your just advantage. [*I.* 96, *p.* 523.]

Sept. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Cooper, at Worcester. Lord Mordington, now prisoner at Manchester, writes the Lord General that he left a bag with 115 old double pieces in the house of Thomas Demetrius at Worcester. Make diligent search for it, and examine Demetrius about it, and if you can discover it, seize and send it up to Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 524.]

Sept. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Berks. We have received yours from Wallingford, concerning the horses of the militia troops to be delivered to the riders who were in actual service upon them, and who charged and did good service there, and have referred the same to consideration; but you are to adjust it meantime if you can, taking care that none be admitted to such pretensions whose case does not apply, and that no charge grow by continuing them in service until their pretensions are cleared. [*I.* 96, *p.* 524.]

Sept. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to the several Militias. Upon the enemies' late invasion, Council ordered that not only those that were out of prison upon bail by order from Council, but such other suspicious persons should be secured as you should judge fit, in such a time of danger. The good hand of the Lord having now utterly destroyed the enemy, and Council—expecting that those persons in custody should now consider the duty and obedience they owe to the State that protects

Hosted by Google

them, and apply themselves to peace and service—desires you to release those formerly at liberty upon bail, on the same bail as before, and the others that formerly or lately have been secured, and are now in custody, on proportionable security, if you have nothing to suggest why they should be continued in custody, and send up their bonds, recognizances, and examinations to Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 525.]

Sept. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. York. Thanks for your diligence and care in apprehension of those who escaped from Worcester. We know this is not without charge and trouble to you, but we hope this business being effectually settled will prevent all like attempts for the future. As to your dismissing the forces, we have already given directions to all the counties; order is sent to Hull for trial of Cotterell and his fellows, and they will be speedily proceeded against. We know these troubles have brought great charge to the country, which cannot be bourne upon any account but their own, because all have in several kinds their proportion. We hope however that this will be the last extraordinary, and that a foundation is laid of a settled and lasting peace. [*I.* 96, *p.* 526.]

Sept. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Lawrence. The Lord having been pleased to bless our forces at Worcester in a total routing of the enemies, the Council of State, by order of Parliament, considering the great burden the commonwealth is at, intend to disband the 4,000 horse and dragoons; yours being part of that number, we order the present disbanding of your troop, with a week's pay, which you shall receive from the receiver of the county. For disposal of the arms and horses in your troop, observe directions from the militia of the county where your troop was raised. Hearty thanks for the faithful services of yourself, officers, and soldiers, and for your and their forwardness therein. With note of like letters to Capts. Harrison, Ivory, Boden, Sterke, Parker, Courtney, Fitch, Ogle, and Liddall, sent 29 Sept.; their pay to be by warrant from the Army Committee. [*I.* 96, *p.* 527.]

Sept. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Rich. Haworth, Manchester. Thanks for your diligence to promote the service on all occasions that offer. We have recommended your suggestions concerning Milnes and Kay to the Lord General, who is now here, and who will order Col. Blundell that right may be done to those who have taken David Leslie and Middleton, and the rest of the prisoners there. As to the horses and other prize taken by them, you may let the people know how acceptable that service is, that they thus appear against the enemies, and for maintenance of their just liberty, which has cost so much blood and treasure, and which God has been pleased, by many acts of His providence, and very signally by this last, to lay a sure foundation. Parliament has given directions touching the Recordership of Chester; we doubt not but you will conform to them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 528.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of the counties where prisoners are, viz.: the four northern counties, York, Chester, Lancaster, Stafford, Derby, Leicester, Salop, Notts, Warwick, and to the Governors of Liverpool, Chester, and Carlisle, and all garrisons where prisoners are confined. It has pleased God, for completing this great victory against the Scots, to deliver up into your hands many prisoners daily, who escaped from Worcester, and there are numbers in countrymen's hands in your county; let them be diligently enquired after, and put in safe custody, and an exact list taken of them, on receipt whereof you will receive further order how they are to be disposed of. Examine all prisoners brought into your custody, as it may be of use upon their trial. [*I.* 96, *p.* 529.]

Sept. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Stafford. We have desired the Lord General to order a sufficient party of horse to bring up the Earl of Lauderdale and others from Chester, as also the Earl of Cleveland, Col. Blague, David Galbreith, a major at Londower, Thomas Wentworth, and Philip Presick, servants to the Earl of Cleveland, from your garrison. Deliver those of them who are with you to such as Col. Lilburne shall appoint, to be brought in safe and strict custody to Council. We know Col. Blague to be a very dangerous and very considerable person, and he is therefore to be carefully looked to, as we have that against him that we think he is not capable of dismission. [*I.* 96, *p.* 530.]

Sept. 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The letter of Capt. Moulton from Portsmouth, with the endorsed account, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

3. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consult with the Lord General as to the best way to prevent the mischief done in Scotland by parties there against the convoy party and other travellers.

8. The Committee for Examinations to send for and examine Henry Fleming of Samburn, co. Warwick, and discharge him if they see cause.

10. The Lord General added to the Admiralty Committee, the Irish and Scotch Committee, the Committee of Examinations, and the Ordnance Committee.

11. The Committee of Examinations to perfect the examinations of Mr. Fanshaw and Col. Greaves, and commit them to the Tower or elsewhere, if they find cause.

12. Council to sit to morrow at 8 a.m. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 50–52.]

Sept. 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the governor of Chester. Mrs. Ludlow, wife of Lieut.-Gen. Ludlow, is now at Chester, in order to go over to her husband in Ireland, but by reason of the stay of all the ships in that water for a public service, she cannot have her passage without an order from hence. We enclose a warrant for her transport to Dublin by some of these State's ships, and as she is to carry over some horses for the Lieut.-Gen., order some other fit vessel to transport them to Dublin, and to return with the man-of-war to Chester Water. [*I.* 96, *p.* 531.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.

Sept. 15. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge. We received yours from Appleby, signifying the state of those parts, and that the prisoners taken [near Dundee] have arrived in the Tyne. Parliament has already given order to have them sent up to the Tower, and orders have been sent to Col. Monk, but as it is probable they were sent from thence before those orders could arrive, you are to give present order that General Leven, and the rest of those prisoners from Scotland, be forthwith sent by sea to the Thames, to be committed to the Tower according to the order of Parliament. [*I.* 96, *p.* 532; *I.* 22, *p.* 51.]

Sept. 16. Order in Parliament that the Council of State consider the charge the commonwealth is put to by the prisoners taken, and give order touching those here and such others as are apprehended in other parts. [*I.* 89, *p.* 68.]

Sept. 16. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Sir Hen. Vane, Col. Thomson, Mr. Bond, Sir. H. Mildmay, Col. Feilder, Mr. Darley, Col. Purefoy, Mr. Strickland, the Lord General, Lieut.-Col. Fleetwood, Mr. Allein, Mr. Scott, Mr. Salwey, Mr. Carew, and Mr. Love to have power to dispose to plantations all the prisoners, under the degree of a field officer, taken at Worcester, or in any other place since the invasion by the Scotch army, as well those abroad in the several garrisons as those that are brought to London, and report to Council how they shall so dispose of them; also to report what they conceive fit to be done with the field officers that are prisoners; Col. Feilder to take care of this affair.

2. Col. Purefoy to send for Hen. Fleming, a Warwickshire man, now amongst the prisoners in the Artillery Ground, and examine and discharge him if he shall see cause.

3. The Lord President to sign warrants for delivery of Scotch prisoners brought in from the Committee for disposing of prisoners.

4. Col. Fielder, Mr. Carew, Mr. Strickland, and Sir Hen. Mildmay added to the Committee for preparing a dinner for Parliament, upon the day of thanksgiving.

6. The Committee of Examinations to use the best means they can for discovery of Charles Stuart.

7. Warrant to be issued to the Master and Wardens of the Surgeons' Company to appoint some skilful surgeons to constantly dress such of the Scotch prisoners as are wounded.

8. William Sutton appointed commissary at 3*s.* a day, and John Jennings deputy commissary, at 1*s* 6*d.*, with four assistants at 1*s.* each, to take care as to the receipt and issuing of provisions for the Scotch prisoners, according to the allowance of $2\frac{1}{4}d.$ a day each.

9. Col. Berkstead to order the commissary to make other provision of victuals than bread and cheese for the sick and wounded prisoners, as fit for men in their condition.

10. The Surveyor of Works to build a shed in the Artillery Ground, wherein the sick and wounded men may be put for their recovery.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 16. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

11. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider where money may be had for paying Denis Gauden for 112 bags of biscuit, delivered by him for the Scotch prisoners, at 16*s.* per cwt., and report.

12. Also for paying the bakers and cheesemongers who have furnished four days' provisions to the Scotch prisoners, at 56*l.* 5*s.* a day, and also where money may be had for them in future, and report.

13. The Committee appointed this day for disposing of prisoners to consider how the English prisoners now at James's House, taken in the late engagement at Worcester, may be disposed of, as there is no convenience for keeping them there.

14. The latter part of Major Evelyn's desires, referring to the company belonging to Capt. Draper, now appointed to Windsor Castle, referred to the Scotch Committee.

15. The Lord General to be desired to send Capt. Bendbow to Chester, there to be kept until his trial by court martial.

16. The Committee for prisoners to dispose of the prisoners who are captains or under, at Chester, Shrewsbury, Stafford, Worcester, Ludlow, or in any counties near the Severn, upon the propositions made for 1,000 to be sent to Bristol, in order to sending them to New England.

17. The Earls Rothes, Kellie, and Carnwarth, Lords Sinclair, Spivie, and Grandison, and Major-Generals Pitscottie and Dalzell to be committed prisoners to the Tower, for being of the party of Charles Stuart, a declared traitor, in the last invasion of this nation by the Scots.

18. The Earl of Dumfries to give security in 4,000*l.*, with two sureties each in 2,000*l.*, not to go out of the limits of Yorkshire without licence of Parliament, Council, or the Lord General, and to act nothing prejudicial to the present Government.

19. The order of Parliament of this date, concerning the three months' pay for Col. Heane's regiment, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, to be put in execution.

20. Also the order of Parliament of this date, concerning what forces are to be kept up.

21. The order of Parliament of this date, concerning prisoners, referred to the Committee for Prisoners.

22. That Committee to consider how the prisoners now brought up by the Marshal General shall be provided for this night, and how disposed of afterwards.

23. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider what shall be offered to them by Sir Gilbert Pickering, concerning the draught horses sent from Northamptonshire to the army lately at Worcester.

24. The Lord General to give order that the Earl of Lauderdale, Sir David Leslie, Lieut.-Gen. David Middleton, Sir Wm. Fleming, Sir David Cunningham, Lieut.-Col. Sir Wm. Hart, and Sir Wm. Douglas, prisoners at Chester, and Col. Blague, prisoner at Stafford, be brought up under a sufficient guard to London.

25. The list of the ships stayed in Chester and Liverpool water referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XVI.

Sept. 16 COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

26. —— Weymes, General of the Ordnance to the Scotch army, Adjutant-General Waddell, James White, Major-General Commissary Muee, Cols. Geo. Keith, Jno. Chashallum, Kennedy, Sir Wm. Keith, Sir Jas. Graham, Maitland, Sir Thos. Urquhart, Drummond, Strauchan, Borthwick, Chester, Ross, Stuart, Hume reformado, and Sir Thos. Thomson to be all committed to Windsor Castle as close prisoners, and the same course to be expressed in the warrant as in that of the Lords to the Tower.

28. To write Lord Chief Justice Rolle that if his affairs will bear it, he is to repair to Council where his assistance is desired.

29. The Committee of Examinations to consider the petition of Lieut.-Col. Jackson, prisoner in the Tower, and bail him if they see cause.

30. The petition of Lambert Hendrickson Snip referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to order speedy justice to be done.

31. The Admiralty Committee to consider the order of Parliament about the account of money laid out by Col. Willoughby, and how it may be repaid, and report. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 52–57.]

Sept. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Anthony Ashley Cooper and Wm. Hussey. We have received yours concerning Mr. Metcalfe and Mr. Denby, and if upon further examination you find nothing for which you judge it fit to detain them, set them at liberty on taking the engagement. [*I.* 96, *p.* 532.]

Sept. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Chas. Walley. There are a number of Scotch prisoners and others that were in the Scotch army, now at Chester, the disposal of whom we have under consideration. Meantime take care that victuals be provided and distributed for them, at 2*d.* a day each man. As provision has hitherto been made for them by Col. Duckenfield, reimburse him what he has laid out, and put the whole to your account, and we will order money for you. Musters are to be taken of the prisoners twice a week, both for ascertaining the charge, and that we may know who die or make their escape, if any do. [*I.* 96, *p.* 533.]

Sept. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord Chief Baron Wylde. We see by yours the great diligence of yourself and the rest of the Militia Commissioners in that county, and the state of affairs there, and that you are about demolishing the walls of Worcester, and the rest of the works there, which we desire may be speedily and effectually done, and laid so flat that they may not be in a posture to be again made defensible. We doubt not but the country will be willing to come to this work, and that you and the rest of the commissioners will speedily and effectually finish it. [*I.* 96, *p.* 533.]

Sept. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Officers of the Regiments of Volunteers of the City and parts adjacent which are drawn out to duty. There being now no further need to draw you off from your several occasions to the guard of the Parliament and city, we signify the same

Hosted by Google

to you, with our good acceptance of your forwardness to appear at the time of such exigency; we shall not expect further service from you until you receive further orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 534.]

Sept. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. There being no further need of the service of the voluntary regiments for the guard of the Parliament and city, we have dismissed them. You are therefore not to issue any more warrants for their weekly pay. [*I.* 96, *p.* 534.]

Sept. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge and the Militia Commissioners for the four Northern Counties. We return you thanks for your diligence and ready posture, on occasion of the late invasion, to appear for the service and defence of your county. Although the army of the enemy be for the most part slain or prisoners, yet there are some stragglers remaining, who will endeavour to return home through those parts. Still keep good watch upon all the passages, that those who obscure themselves may be apprehended when they attempt to escape home. [*I.* 96, *p.* 535.]

Sept. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Luke Robinson, Col. Lassells, and Geo. Eure. We have received yours, and thank you for your great diligence and ready appearance against the enemy. As some of them may for some time obscure themselves, hoping, after the inquiry for them is over, to pass into their own country, order a watchful eye to be still kept upon the ways and passages for their apprehension. [*I.* 96, *p.* 535.]

Sept. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Somerset. We thank you for the readiness generally in your county to appear for the safety of the commonwealth, when invaded by the Scotch army, being not only ready to resist his force, but also thereby discouraging his future hopes. Signify this to those who showed such affection, and take special notice of the mayor and others of Taunton, who appeared with more than ordinary cheerfulness. [*I.* 96, *p.* 536.]

Sept. 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Hugh Smith, prisoner in the Fleet, to be bailed on bond in 1,000*l.*, and two sureties each in 500*l.*, not to depart the limits of the late line of communication, and to appear before Council after three days' notice.

2. The case of Cols. John Booth, Ughtred Shuttleworth, and Wenman to be reported to Council to-morrow, and the Attorney-General to confer with the Committee of Examinations as to making the said reports.

3. To write the Militia Commissioners of Norfolk to bind over the prosecutor and witnesses against the spreaders of false news, that they may be proceeded against.

4. The letter from the Militia Commissioners for Norfolk, with the petition of some seamen, prisoners in Norwich Castle, referred to the Admiralty Committee, to give speedy orders.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

5. The petition of Dennis Compton referred to the Committee of Examinations, who are to bail or imprison him, as they see cause.

6. Rich. Worrall to be bailed on bond in 200*l.*, with two sureties in 100*l.* each, on the usual conditions, to be in force for 12 months.

7. The paper entitled, "Matter of fact stated in pursuance of an order of Parliament of 16 Aug. 1651, upon the representations of the Commissioners of Excise," to be reported to the House by Col. Thomson.

8. The business of prisoners to be considered to-morrow, and the Lord General to be desired to be then at Council, unless he attend to-night and the business be concluded.

9. The Committee for Examinations to take sufficient bail of John Loving, prisoner in the Fleet.

10. The petition from divers inhabitants of Boston referred to the Admiralty Committee.

11. The company of foot commanded by Capt. Draper to be appointed to the garrison of Wallingford, and Capt. Biller's company to Windsor Castle.

13. Mr. Langdale, prisoner in the Tower, to be bailed, on taking the engagement and entering into a bond in 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.*, with the usual conditions, to stand in force for 12 months.

14. The petition of Walter Cowles referred to the Committee for Examinations.

15. Liberty to be given to Lord Beauchamp to go into the country, and his bond to be renewed, with that part of the condition left out. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 57–59.]

Sept. 17. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Draper or Lieut. Hands. We ordered you to march with your company to Windsor Castle; but since we have thought it necessary that your company should be appointed to the guard of Wallingford Castle. Therefore march to that Castle, and remain there until you receive further order. [*I.* 96, *p.* 536.]

Sept. (17 ?). Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Compounding. We have received a certificate for a debt of 3,075*l.* 17*s.* 5*d.*, liquidated by order of Parliament, as due to William Hawkins, of London, merchant, which has to be paid with interest at 8*l.* per cent. by two ordinances of Parliament, out of the rents accruing upon the sale of delinquents' estates appointed for raising 50,000*l.* for Ireland. We desire you to give warrant to the treasurers of Goldsmiths' Hall to pay the sum next after the money already charged before 18 December last, together with the interest for 1,884*l.* 12*s.* 5*d.* from 29 September 1648, and for 1,191*l.* 5*s.* from 6 July 1649. [*I.* 96, *p.* 537.]

Sept. 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. York. The Earl of Dumfries has been residing in Yorkshire for some time, on his parole to the Lord General; other security should now be taken

Hosted by Google

of him; bind him in his recognizance in 4,000*l.* and two sureties in 2,000*l.* each, not to depart out of Yorkshire without special license from Parliament, the Council of State, or the Lord General, and to act nothing to the prejudice of the present government, and certify us. [*I.* 26, *p.* 538.]

Sept. 17. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Committee of London. It having pleased God to give so great and full a victory against the enemy that invaded this nation, there is no further cause to keep up the militia forces; and being very unwilling that any unnecessary charge should be continued upon the people, you are forthwith to dismiss your regiment of horse, lately raised under Col. Owen Rowe, and the horses and arms are to be delivered to the proprietors; but the arms of such persons as you hold to be dangerous you are to return to such place as you think fit. We return you thanks and also desire you, in our name, to thank all the officers, and by them the soldiers that you shall dismiss, for your and their great cheerfulness and diligence, and alacrity to appear and act in this exigency. [*I.* 96, *p.* 539.]

Sept. 17. Chester. **40.** ——— to ———. I believe you have too soon heard of our misfortunes at Worcester, and it is possible there are some amongst you who blame our proceedings rather than pity us; but if they knew the state of our master's affairs when he was in Scotland and here, they would say otherwise. Cromwell would not fight us in our own country, but with great advantage to himself, he knowing that our army lying idle would moulder to nothing, as indeed it had, if His Majesty had not brought them away. It consisted of 12,000 fighting men, absolutely under his command, who being marched into the heart of the kingdom, and possessed of the city of Worcester, might in all probability have proved a notable step towards the resettling of this kingdom, had not God determined it otherwise.

The King omitted nothing that might encourage the country to rise with him, or at least to be neuter; but on the contrary, they rose (which had they not done, without doubt we had beaten Cromwell's forces, they being inconsiderable) violently against us, to such numbers as made the enemy near 40,000, and the least any of their officers' report them was 36,000. With this number they came before us at Worcester. The city was neither fortified nor victualled, but His Majesty thought he could not in honour leave them who had so willingly received him, to be plundered by the enemy.

During the enemy's lying there, the King was very active, and often sent out strong parties, but the enemy was so watchful, and lay so strong that, though our men behaved courageously, they could get no advantage of them.

The day and manner of the fight you may gather from their letters. His Majesty behaved himself very gallantly; with his own regiment of horse, and D[uke] Hamilton's, he broke a regiment of foot, and forced back a considerable body of their horse

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 17. but at last was overpowered, and our horse ran, though the King strove to make them stand. The King being closely pursued, and our men stopping the passage, was forced to quit his horse, and climb up our half raised mount, and there so encouraged our foot that the enemy retired with loss. The King perceiving the enemy too numerous, and our men worsted, drew them within the walls, where it was long disputed, and then taking a fresh horse, he road to the cavalry, with the intention of rallying them, and scouring the foot from the walls; but it was in vain, for Middleton was wounded, and the chief of the horse officers either dismounted or slain, or I know not where. David Leslie rode up and down as one amazed, or seeking to fly, for they were so confused that neither threats nor entreaty could persuade them to charge with His Majesty. What became of His Majesty afterwards I know not, but God preserve him, for certainly a more gallant prince was never born.

Towards the evening all things appeared very horrid, alarms being in every part of the city, and a report that the enemy had entered one end of the town, and we of the horse trampling one upon another, much readier to cut each other's throat than to defend ourselves against the enemy. In this confusion we at last got out of the town, and fled as fast as we could, our two Lieut.-Generals being, as appeared the next morning, at our head. We had no guide, so we often lost our way, but yet reached Newport, 30 miles this side of Worcester, the next morning, and there thought to have refreshed ourselves, and marched quietly for Scotland; but our enemies' posts flew faster then we, and there wanted not considerable forces in every place to front us, and we were so closely pursued, in the day by the army and garrison forces, and in the night by the country, that from the time we came out of Worcester, until the Friday evening that I was taken prisoner seven miles from Preston, neither I nor my horse ever rested. Our body consisted of 3,000; in the day we often faced the enemy, and beat their little parties, but still those of us whose horses tired or were shot were lost, unless they could run as fast as we rode. In the night we kept close together, yet some fell asleep on their horses, and if their horses tarried behind, we might hear by their cries what the bloody country people were doing with them. On Thursday night Lieut.-Generals Middleton and Leslie left us, or willingly lost us, but with all the haste they made, both of them, with Sir Wm. Fleming, are here prisoners.

I left D. Hamilton a prisoner at my coming out of Worcester, having been shot in the leg, and he has since died through the cutting of it off, and few or none of the King's servants have escaped. The Earls of Derby and Lauderdale, Sir David Cunningham and Mr. Lane are prisoners here in the castle, and there are many other prisoners in private houses, the church and castle being full. They are so high that they have condemned from household servants to noblemen, so that what will become of us I know not. *Endorsed by* [*Sec. Nicholas*]: "Relation of the defeat of the King's army at Worcester, $\frac{3}{13}$ September, 1651. [*Copy, 3½ pages.*]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 18. Order in Parliament that the Council of State take care for payment of monies expended in setting up the arms of the commonwealth in the Tower of London, and upon the phanes [vanes] thereabouts. [*I.* 89, *p.* 69.]

Sept. 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1: Col. Berkstead to peruse the petition of Robert Ker, prisoner in James's House, and confer with him, and see if his condition be such as is alleged, and certify.

2. Mr. Frost to pay 600*l.* out of the exigent money of Council to Mr. Cooper, on account for completing some work for which he has received the direction of Council.

3. Declaration that what shall be done by Mr. Attorney, Mr. Leman, and Col. Fielder, by way of promise to Mrs. Hotham, upon her tendering a discovery to them, shall be of the same force as if it were the act of Council, and shall be performed in case she makes good what she propounds.

4. The reports of Cols. Shuttleworth, Wenman, and Booth, and of Lieut.-Col. Dixon and Major Kavenach, to be made to Council to-morrow.

5. The petition of Roger and Francis Fowke and company, for letters of marque and reprisal against the French, referred to the Admiralty judges to consider and report.

6. To acquaint the Lord General that the prisoners taken at Worcester, and brought to London under charge of the Marshal General, marched with a very slender guard, and that by reason thereof, many have escaped, and particularly Anthony Jackson, who proclaimed Charles Stuart king of England upon his entering into England, and to desire that the matter may be examined, so that it may be known from whose neglect or defect this escape has been made, that the like may be prevented for the future.

8. The Committee, for prisoners to dispose to Lord Commissioner Lisle and Sir W. Brereton of a Scottish prisoner each, such as they make choice of.

9. The Committee of Examinations to examine Mr. Lawes and Mr. Bingham, and report.

11. The Committee of Council which is to make choice of the proportion of the late King's goods for the public use to make their report to Council on Saturday.

12. The Earl of Carnwarth, prisoner in the Tower, to be brought before the Committee of Examinations to-morrow.

14. The petition of Capt. John Cooke referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

15. Mr. Challoner, Sir William Masham, Mr. Love, Mr. Attorney, Mr. Goodwin, and Col. Purefoy, to be a committee to receive propositions from the stationers and printers, and report what should be done thereupon, and also to consider as to renewing the Act prohibiting the printing of scandalous pamphlets.

16. The letters of Lieut.-Gen. Monk from Dundee, of the 10th instant, with the list of guns at Stirling Castle, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

17. The Committee for Jersey to consider as to sending Col. Stockall and Capt. Norman with Col. Heane to Jersey, Council conceiving they may be very useful to him in carrying on the business there.

18. The petition of Capt. Joseph referred to the committee appointed for that business, and Mr. Strickland added thereto.

19. The Committee for Examinations to report the case of Mr. Fanshaw to Council to-morrow, when his petition is to be considered. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 60–64.]

Sept. 19. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Clement Halsey and Thomas Wright, fire masters, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

2. Sir John Clotworthy, prisoner in Dover Castle, to be removed to Windsor Castle, and there kept until further order.

3. Col. Kelsey, Governor of Dover Castle, to remove Sir John Clotworthy to Windsor Castle, and deliver him to the Governor.

4. Major Adams to appear before Council this day sevennight, to answer the questions to be demanded of him, and take his oath upon a paper sent in by him to Council.

5. The letter of Capt. John Green, from Portsmouth, with the papers annexed, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

6. The Committee for Examinations to bail Major Kavenach, upon his own bond, or with sureties as they shall find him to be able, and give him leave to remain in England some convenient time, for the dispatch of business of concernment, in which time he is not to act anything prejudicial to the commonwealth; and after departing out of this nation, he is not to return without leave of Parliament or Council of State.

7. The desires of Major Evelyn, Governor of Wallingford Castle, for satisfaction for keeping some Scotch prisoners, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to receive his account, and allow him the same as others in like cases.

8. The Committee of Examinations to bail Major Dickson in such sum as they think fit.

9. Also to send for Thomas Jaggard, and bail him if they think fit, he taking the engagement; and if so, also to order that his books be restored to him.

10. The 100*l.* ordered to Col. Mackworth for contingencies to be paid by Mr. Frost, according to his request from Shrewsbury.

11. The paper of William Du Gard, and William Bentley, referred to the Committee for printing.

12. The letter of Col. Duckenfield referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are to hasten the preparations which are to be made for the Isle of Man. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 64–66.]

Sept. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Hereford. We understand by yours that, amongst the prisoners taken in your

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

county since the defeat at Worcester, you have secured one of the county who proclaimed Charles Stuart king of England, concerning whom you desire our direction. The matter should be thoroughly examined, and if you find that he did it otherwise than through fear and by constraint, he is to be proceeded against according to law in that case provided. Send him either to Chester or Coventry, which you shall think fittest, with the witnesses against him; at either place court-martial is appointed for trying offenders of that nature.

We understand that divers gentlemen of your county, who have been appointed Militia Commissioners, and who enjoy places of profit, in time of necessity, and when the country most stood in need of their assistance, declined to act and join with you for its defence. As such men are very unfit to be continued in any place of profit or trust, send up their names, with what you have to object against them, that the matter may be taken into further consideration. [*I.* 96, *p.* 540.]

Sept. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners for Sequestrations and Compositions. We recommended John Rocket, late minister of ——, co. Notts, to your consideration, and some order was given by you to the Sub-Commissioners in the county concerning him, but we understand by his petition and paper that he has received no benefit. We enclose them, that you may understand how he has been used by your Sub-Commissioners, and that you may take care that the former order may be observed, and he relieved, and no longer continued under the irregular actings of those Sub-Commissioners, whose misacting and peremptory expressions against the Council's orders we recommend to your examination, as being such as renders them unfit for such employment and trust. [*I.* 96, *p.* 541.]

Sept. 19. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for all the counties. The Scotch army being broken and destroyed, our duty is to make the best improvement thereof, and to take up at the roots all further trouble from that nation; therefore we desire you to continue your care to search for and gather up such prisoners as may yet be lurking in your county; especially let the greatest diligence be used for the discovery and apprehension of Charles Stuart, who was the Commander-in-Chief of that army, and who we conceive is somewhere hidden in England. Certify us the names of such prisoners as you apprehend, that you may receive further order concerning them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 542.]

Sept. 20. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of ———, with the proofs of loss from the French, to be sent to the Admiralty Judges, with a warrant to them to give a letter of marque and reprisal against the French, in case the extract agrees with the record, with proviso of payment to the State of one tenth of prizes taken; they are also to give him a letter for a private man-of-war, according to the usual limitation.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 20. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

2. Order upon the petition of Lord Strange and his lady, for leave to go to the Earl of Derby, that there being no restraint upon the petitioners, Council knows no need of any pass or leave to be granted, nor do they use to grant passes within England.

3. The petition of the Merchant Adventurers, with the placard annexed, prohibiting the bringing in of English cloth to the Low Countries under the obedience of the King of Spain, referred to the Committee for Trade that sits in the Horse chamber.

4. The Committee for Prisoners to dispose of one of the Scotch prisoners to be chosen by himself to Mr. Dunce.

5. Also to receive the account of Capt. Fras. Allen, who had the conduct of the Scotch prisoners to London, and if he has well discharged the trust, to consider of a gratuity for him, and report.

6. The letter from Col. Cooper to Mr. Frost, with the bonds and engagements taken of prisoners at Worcester, and other suspected persons, referred to the Committee for Examinations, to use as they think fit.

7. John Hind to come to the Committee of Examinations on Monday, and bring what he took in writing from Mr. Gibbons at his death.

8. The Committee for Examinations to examine Mr. Hind as to what was said by Mr. Gibbons at his death, as to Mr. Lee endeavouring with Smith his escape, and also to confer with Mr. Scott as to whether he has anything in charge against him, and report next Wednesday.

9. Council to meet next Monday afternoon. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 66–67.]

Sept. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Mr. Wilson of co. Hants. There are remaining in your hands of the British assessments 200*l.*, which should long since have been paid into the Treasury; delays of this kind are very injurious to the public credit, which stands engaged for satisfying those debts for which the said assessments were the credit. Pay the money into the Treasury forthwith, or pay it upon the acquittances of the Treasurers, according to the usual custom of the Treasury. [*I.* 96, *p.* 543.]

Sept. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Blake. We have given instructions to Col. Heane for reducing the Isle of Jersey; and for its better affecting, we desire you, with such ships as you think fit, to set sail for that place, and there give your best advice and assistance for its reduction. [*I.* 96, *p.* 543.]

Sept. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Thomas Fitch, Governor of Carlisle. We have given way,—notwithstanding a general stop of all shipping at Chester and Liverpool in order to a special service,—for a small bark to be laden by an agent of yours with provisions for your garrison, to go from these parts to Cumberland; and we wish you by the same vessel to send back to Chester the 1,000 pioneers' tools, and so much as that vessel can carry of the biscuit and cheese sent from Chester, and now laid up in Carlisle. In case that vessel should not

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

come speedily, assist Mr. Hussey, now employed as commissary for those provisions, in getting another vessel freighted and laden therewith to Liverpool, there to be delivered to the Governor. If you should hear of a fleet of shipping before the Isle of Man, or in case the vessel should meet with them going from Chester and Liverpool water, order the master of the vessel to deliver those tools and provisions to the Commander-in-Chief of the forces in that fleet. You are also to receive from Mr. Hussey the remainder of the biscuit and cheese, to be kept by you until further order from us, or the Irish and Scotch Committee. [*I.* 96, *p.* 562.]

Sept. 22. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Lord General to appoint some person in place of Col. Lilburne, to command the forces in chief that are to be sent for reduction of the Isle of Man, and all the directions given to Col. Lilburne to be sent *mutatis mutandis* to this person.

4. The paper brought in by the Lord General, and read this day, referred back to him, to do as he shall judge fit.

7. Michael Lamprier added to the names in the letter to the gentlemen that are to go with Col. Heane, to give him assistance and advice.

8. The letter of Col. Bingham from Guernsey referred to the Admiralty Committee to answer.

9. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how money may be forthwith sent to Scotland, for supply of the forces there.

10. Also how money may be had for the recruits that are to go to Scotland, and for those that are to be disbanded.

11. Capt. Temple and Major Beard, of Essex, recommended to the Army Committee for a week's pay, Beard being captain of a troop of horse, and Temple captain of dragoons.

13. The petition of Thomas Jennings, of Woolwich, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to secure what belongs to the commonwealth of the Danish ship therein mentioned.

14. Col. Ughtred Shuttleworth to be bailed on bond in 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, upon the usual conditions, and taking the engagement.

15. The Lord General to order convoys to attend the carrying of the Scotch prisoners from Liverpool, Chester, Stafford, and other parts, to Bristol, both in their passage to Shrewsbury, and thence to Bristol.

16. Capt. Fras. Allein to have 100*l.* for good service in conducting the Scotch prisoners from Worcester to London, which is to be paid him upon the account of the charge of keeping such prisoners.

17. The Committee for Examinations to send for Lieut.-Col. Reinking, prisoner in the Tower, and take his bail if he can give that which is sufficient, and if not, take his parole and engagement under his hand not to serve against this nation, and then dismiss him.

18. The Committee for Examinations to send for Mr. Penruddock, prisoner in the Tower, examine him further, and report his condition to Council. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 67–70.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.

Sept. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Arthur Hesilrigge. We wrote you to raise 1,200 recruits to be sent to Scotland, and conceive by this time they may be ready; if not, use all possible diligence to complete them, as the regiments there are in want of them, and see they are sent by sea to Dundee, to be there disposed of as Lieut.-General Monk shall direct. [*I.* 96, *p.* 544.]

Sept. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Scroope, Governor of Bristol. Having thought fit that the prisoners of the Scotch army now at Liverpool, Chester, Shrewsbury, Stafford, and Worcester, who are beneath the quality of lieutenants or cornets of horse, shall be brought to Bristol, in order to their transportation as opportunity shall present, you are to see that upon their arrival, provision is made for them after the rate of 2½*d.* a day for each man, which we will see is repaid; when we are informed of their number, we will take care for a supply of money to make these provisions. [*I.* 96, *p.* 544.]

Sept. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield. You have received a commission from the Lord General for trial of the Earl of Derby, as also the order of Parliament and our letter thereupon, for a speedy and effectual proceeding against him, and the rest appointed to be tried at Chester, and we have no other direction to give you in that business. For the other prisoners who were condemned and have been reprieved by you, send us their names and qualities, and the reasons why you reprieved them, as until then we can give you no further answer. As for what concerns the Isle of Man, you will receive directions from the Lord General, to whose care that affair is committed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 545.]

Sept. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord Grey of Groby, at Outhorp, near Stamford. We received your letter and Massey's examination, and as you have now left the country, we desire you to appoint a convoy to carry him to Warwick Castle, and we enclose a warrant for his reception there. [*I.* 96, *p.* 546.]

Sept. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Bedford. You intimate that you have secured Hen. Lawes in the county gaol of Bedford, for divulging the declaration of Charles Stuart; we have received a petition from him, desiring that the examination of the matter of his commitment may be transmitted to us for further examination. Take his bail in a reasonable sum to appear before us within five days after he is set at liberty, and not to depart without order, and dismiss him, that he may come to Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 546.]

Sept. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governors of Liverpool, Chester, Shrewsbury, Stafford, and Worcester. That you may have no further trouble with the prisoners in your custody, we have thought fit that they should be sent to Bristol, in order to their disposal abroad. Send all in your power, under the quality of [captains], lieutenants, and cornets, to Shrewsbury, or the most fit place upon the Severn, where they are to be put in vessels to be carried down to Bristol. We have written the governor there to receive them, and desire you

Hosted by Google

to employ some fit persons to take up boats for that purpose, and have provision made for them until they arrive at Bristol. We have desired the Lord General to appoint a convoy for bringing them safely thither. The rest of the prisoners not sent away by this or any other order are to be safely kept, until you receive directions how they are also to be disposed of. With note of omission in the Worcester and Shrewsbury letters of the clause for the prisoners to be sent to Shrewsbury, or a fit place on the Severn. [*I.* 96, *p.* 547; 22, *p.* 68.]

Sept. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Bucks. We wrote you that we had given order to set at liberty Mr. Creswell, and Thomas, and John Willoughby, whom you had first restrained, and who were afterwards imprisoned at Northampton, and desired you to restore their horses, and what also was taken from them; but the order has had no effect, being taken only to be a desire, although it be the term whereby the Council uses to express their most positive orders, which you will easily find by comparing this with others sent you; but that the gentlemen against whom we had no particular crime may have the effect of the order, we hereby require you to restore their horses, and what else was taken from them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 548.]

Sept. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. The troop of horse of Major Beard, being part of the 3,000 horse raised out of the militia horse of the counties, and particularly out of those of Essex, are now, according to the order of Parliament, to be disbanded. Let one week's pay be given to them, and let them be disbanded. We have intimated this to the Major, that he may attend you for your order therein, and observe the directions of Parliament. With note of like letter for Capt. Temple, captain of a troop of dragoons raised in Sussex. [*I.* 96, *p.* 549.]

Sept. 22. **41.** Order of the Admiralty Committee, on a letter from the Navy Commissioners concerning the remains of victuals with the Navy Victuallers, which the Navy refuse to take, that the Navy Commissioners attend this committee at 2 p.m. and that the Navy Victuallers be present. [½ *page.*]

Sept. 22. Whitehall. **42.** Report of the Council for Trade—upon several petitions complaining of abuses and deceits, viz., the heavy and corrupt dyeing of silk, thereby adding a third or fourth part thereof to the weight; the mixing copper with gold and silver thread; the selling gold and silver lace and thread by an uncertain weight, and not by that which all bullion and plate is usually bought and sold by; the mixing silk with thread in ribbands, points, &c., with like frauds in upholstery wares, in the dressing, dyeing, weaving, and making up of cloth, bayes, and most other manufactures and trades:—That some have occurred for want of incorporation; others for want of sufficient power in their corporations to search for and punish offenders; or assess their members or commodities to defray the charge of search; others through taking in men of several trades under one company; through undue choice of officers; through the want of restraining ill and bad wares appertaining to their several arts brought from beyond sea;

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

lastly, by other corporations intrenching or thrusting into their privileges.

As all these in former times had redress at the late King's Council, or were referred to the Lord Keeper, Lord Treasurer, Lord Privy Seal, the President of the Council, Attorney General, the Chief Justices or the Justices of the Peace; and as many thousands of this nation are concerned in cases of this nature, and the differences and complaints have been already very numerous, this Council suggests that it will be very advantageous to trade for there to be some way for viewing, confirming, or rectifying the bye-laws and ordinances now in use by the societies of merchants and manufacturers, and for the hearing, examining and determining of all of the above cases, in the several handycraft trades and others, and for the dispatch thereof to be settled by Parliament. [1½ *pages.*]

Sept. 22. London. Levant Company to Spencer Bretton, consul at Smyrna. We have received yours, acquainting us with your journey to Constantinople, for procuring justice against the Cady, which we are glad you have obtained, upon him and the Armenian who occasioned that disturbance, and the rather in regard of the quiet and good effects you thereupon enjoy, by the better inclinations of the present Cady who succeeds him, and your freedom from the like pretences of the Armenians and others. As the Avania was made upon Mr. Barnardiston, who by your pains and industry is now eased thereof, he must bear the charge of his own business.

We are glad of your recovery, and of the abatement of the pestilence, and unlading of the ships, but cannot take it well that our orders so positively pressed upon that factory receive no deeper an impression in what concerns the leviation, which we ordered should not exceed the rate of 4 dollars per cloth upon the goods of the Sampson and Phœnix, and yet 6 dollars are imposed, which the persons interested judge too heavy a burden for them to undergo, and which is a charge different from that to be paid by adventurers hereafter. Let 2 dollars per cloth be returned, and upon all ships hereafter arriving, let a leviation of 4 dollars per cloth and no more be made, for satisfaction of our bills of exchange, which being done, the leviation is to continue until the 2 dollars per cloth extraordinary on those ships be restored; for though we would gladly clear ourselves of all our engagements, yet all the members of our company should in a proportionable manner contribute thereto.

We are unsatisfied at the factors' scrupling the payment of leviations upon their own goods, for exemption wherein it is impossible they should give the least reason. It is irrational that we, who have the sole privilege of trading, should be obliged to bear the charge of their trading who for the most part have no title thereto, not being free; therefore we expressly second our former order for their satisfaction of the 2,800 dollars in arrear, and of future leviations equally with us, which we esteem a favour to them, who have much less reason to be eased herein than we. For what you shall do by our orders, we shall save you harmless; it is a misinformation that your predecessor suffered for any particular acted by him upon order from us.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

We admire the obstinancy of that factory, in refusing so small a service as the Treasurer's place for so short a time, but we shall let it rest in the way you have settled it, and if there be any inconvenience in employing the company's janizary about collecting the strangers' consulage, and assisting the Treasurers, we shall leave it to themselves to use another, without charge to the company.

Since you find discommodity from want of the registering of bargains, press the performance thereof; continue your resolution of disowning the business and intrigues happening by default therein.

We approve of what you have done concerning the goods of Mr. Laurence, only you have taken impositions of him as of an unfreeman, which may be rectified in his next consulage. We shall deal with interlopers as you advise, by denying them credit for their leviations here, until they have given satisfaction for their other duties.

We approve your procuring an order from Constantinople for a large proportion of provisions for the ships. We are sorry for Thos. Lancelot's condition, but so far from owing anything to his brother, as is pretended, he remains a debtor to us, and we have besides his bond for 1,000*l.* You will find, by the account of Mr. Barnardiston, the late treasurer, that the balance of Lancelot's account was fully paid him, and he has little reason therefore to make any demand upon us. [*Levant Papers, vol. IV., pp.* 182–183.]

Sept. 24. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The Committee for Examinations to report the case of Mr. Weston to Council, or take bail if they see cause, and his close imprisonment is to be taken off.

3. The petition of John Hampden referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to bail him if they see cause.

4. The petition of Edw. Hawthorne referred to the Admiralty Committee.

5. Mr. Wilford to be discharged on bond of 400*l.*, with two sureties in 200*l.* each, upon the usual conditions.

6. Council to meet to-morrow at 8 a.m., and the Lord General to be desired to attend. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 71–2.]

Sept. 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Col. Berkstead to consider the petition of Hen. Allen, and examine the condition of his son, a prisoner at James's House, and if he finds him as alleged, to take bail of his father for his forthcoming, and dismiss him.

2. The Committee for Examinations to send for Urquhart and examine him, and receive what he has to offer for the advantage of this nation, and report.

3. Sir Hen. Vane to report to the House Council's opinion that, as the 20,000*l.* charged by Parliament upon the receipts of Goldsmiths' Hall, for pay of the 4,000 foot left to the Council to take into pay for three months, will not be wholly expended, by reason of the disbanding of those forces,—the remainder be ordered to be issued by

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

the Treasurers-at-war for provision for the Scotch prisoners, and other emergent occasions, according to orders from Council.

4. Commissary John Phipps to deliver back to the Militia Committee for the Hamlets, and to the respective committees for Westminister and Southwark, all the horses delivered to him by Mr. Molins from the said committees, in such numbers to each as Molins received from each, that the said committees may deliver them back to the proprietors.

5. The letter of Major-Gen. Harrison, concerning the troops of Capts. Powell and Cradock, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

7. The Committee for Prisoners to dispose of the Scotch prisoners, either to members of Parliament, or others well affected, on security for their future good behaviour and forthcoming, taking the names of such as they so dispose of, and of the parties to whom they are disposed.

8. The Admiralty Committee to reconsider the business concerning Thos. Stagg, according to the debate had thereon in Council.

10. The Committee for Prisoners to have power to dispose of the Scotch Ministers who are prisoners, so as the merchants, for every 200 men they have, carry over one Scotch Minister gratis, and that when they come there, they be free from servitude.

11. Mr. Attorney to make his report concerning the trial of the Ministers on Saturday next.

12. Mr. Fisher to give an account to-morrow of what has passed in Spain as to England, since Mr. Ascham's death.

13. Mr. Allein to make his report to-morrow about the election of hangings and other stuff for the use of the Council of State.

14. The petition of Eliz. Williams referred to the Admiralty Committee.

15. The two letters of Col. Monk from Dundee referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

16. Mr. Frost to pay 100*l.* on account to Nich. Bond, towards preparation of the dinner appointed by order of Parliament to be had upon the day of thanksgiving.

17. The letter of James Reynolds from Leith referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

18. The petition and papers of Claes Bobasyn referred to the Admiralty Judges and Dr. Walker, who are to report on Wednesday.

19. The letter of Capt. Moulton from Portsmouth referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

20. A pass to be given for the witnesses desired by the Countess of Dirleton, she giving security that they shall not act to the prejudice of the commonwealth. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 71–76.]

Sept. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Mackworth, Governor of Shrewsbury. The bearer, Isaac Birkenhead, was employed between Charles Stuart and the Earl of Derby, about the conspiracy in Lancashire, upon which many there were apprehended and secured, and are able to

Hosted by Google

give testimony. Although your proceedings against the Earl of Derby will be upon the Act of Aug. 12, we have yet thought fit to command Birkenhead to wait upon you, that you may make such use of him or his testimony, for further aggravation, as you judge requisite. [*I.* 95, *p.* 550.]

Sept. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Robert Duckenfield. The bearer, Isaac Birkenhead, being well acquainted with the Isle of Man, and thus able to do service in the expedition against it, we appointed him to attend Col. Lilburne thither; but Lilburne being now appointed to Scotland, and the Lord General having designed you for the command of the forces appointed for reducing the Isle, we have commanded him to attend you; make such use of him as you judge best. [*I.* 96, *p.* 550.]

Sept. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Lord Chief Baron Wylde, and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for co. Worcester. Thanks for your care of the affairs of your county, and particularly the demolishing the walls of Worcester; proceed in effectually completing this. Take Mr. Bovey's recognizance in 2,000*l.* to appear before Council within 10 days, and to be of good behaviour, and then discharge him, transmitting his recognizance to us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 551.]

Sept. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Heane. As Col. Stockhall, Capt. Norman, and Capt. Lamprier may be very useful to you in reducing Jersey, we send them to you, to assist in any service by their knowledge of and interest in that place. [*I.* 96, *p.* 551.]

Sept. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Trustees and Contractors at Worcester House. We are employing Col. Stockhall and Mr. Lamprier upon a service in which they must be absent for some time, and desire that their absence may be no prejudice to them in the profit of their places here. With note of like letter to the Trustees and Contractors for sale of the late King's goods on behalf of Capt. Daniel Norman. [*I.* 96, *p.* 552.]

Sept. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners of the Customs. To the same effect on behalf of Norman. [*I.* 96, *p.* 552.]

Sept. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Essex. You desire some money to be levied for pay for your officers, and for gratuities to the soldiers that have well deserved them; in pursuance of the Act of Parliament of the 2nd inst., you are to levy a proportion of the month's tax in the said Act expressed, sufficient for the purposes you mention, and to assess and issue the same according to directions from Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 553.]

Sept. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Suffolk. We have received yours, with the examination of John Gurdon, a Scotch minister, and conceive you may proceed against him upon the former conviction for a riot, and also prosecute him upon the Act against Scotchmen of the 12th of Aug. last. [*I.* 96, *p.* 553.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 25. **43.** Edw. Harley to Viscount Conway at Petworth. I have been many weeks in the country, and so have been unable to return the book of receipts you lent me, but will do so by the next carrier. I enclose the receipt of the water with ox galls and myrrh, but Lady Westmoreland has no other receipt of it but what she had of me. I was lately in Norfolk with Sir John Tracey, who drank your health not only in good wine, but in excellent ale. The way of making it is thus: for a hogshead, eight bushels of malt; the water to boil by itself for three hours, then poured scalding hot upon the malt, and continue together until the water has taken the strength of the malt. When fully cold, turn it up, and put yeast to it to make it work. It is not good drink until it is a month old. My father and brother present their services. [1¼ *pages.*]

Sept. 26. Order in Parliament that the Council of State consider of fit persons to be sent as Commissioners to Scotland, and likewise of their instructions for managing the civil government, and settling affairs there to the advantage of the commonwealth, and report next Thursday. [*I.* 89, *p.* 69.]

Sept. 26. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. To move the House that, as there are many things at present depending at the Council of Trade, which determines on Monday next, it be continued for some further time.

2. The report by Alderman Allein of the goods reserved for the State to be reported to the House by him, with Council's opinion that they should be so reserved.

3. The Admiralty Committee to consider what barges are fit to be built for the service.

4. Mr. Birkenhead to attend Council this afternoon.

5. The letter from W. J[ohnson] referred to the Admiralty Committee.

6. The Committee for Prisoners to consider as to the gathering up of the Scots who have been taken straggling, and preventing the return of any of them into Scotland.

7. The petitions of Geo. Murray and David Lumsden referred to the Committee for Prisoners.

8. To desire the Lord General to give a list to Council of such Scots as have broken their parole, and also the narrative of the barbarous cruelties and murders committed by the Scottish people upon such of this nation as were taken, that they may consider whether it may not be fit to retaliate upon some of the Scots now prisoners here.

9. To desire the Lord General to acquaint Council what commissions he has given out for the trial of prisoners lately taken, and what commission for the trial of those about London, and in what forwardness they are.

10. The order of Parliament of this date, referring it to Council to dispose of the remainder of the 20,000*l.* in Goldsmiths' Hall, the 4,000 foot having been paid thereout, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee to dispose of the money.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 26. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

12. Sir Wm. Brereton, Mr. Lister, Col. Fielder, Mr. Leman, Sir Jno. Bourchier, Mr. Cawley, Mr. Salwey, Mr. Strickland, and Sir Hen. Vane to be a committee to consider as to laying the tax, by virtue of the Act of Parliament of 2 Sept., for payment of the Militia forces, and also as to the levying thereof, and how the counties may be eased which raised men beyond their proportion for opposing the enemy.

13. Mr. Carew added to the Committee for Scilly.

14. The papers offered to Council in the business of Monsr. de Beauvoir and Mr. Gosselin referred to Sir John Trevor, Mr. Goodwin, Mr. Cawley, Mr. Say, Mr. Carew, Mr. Attorney, Col Fielder, and Sir Gilbert Pickering, and the Committee for Guernsey, to endeavour to compose the differences in the island for its better security.

15. Mr. Frost to pay Lieut.-Col. Roseworm 40*l.* more, (20*l.* being formerly paid) on account of his pay as Engineer General, to enable him to go upon the service of the Isle of Man.

16. Lord Grey to take the first opportunity in Parliament to report the business concerning Lieut.-Col. Roseworm.

17. The business of ministers refusing to acknowledge the Government of this commonwealth to be considered on Tuesday.

18. Warrants to be drawn for commitment of the Earl of Cleveland, Col. Blague, and Major Galbrieth, sent up prisoners from Stafford for treason in bearing arms against the Parliament, to the Tower, where they are to remain in order to their examination, and until they shall be delivered thence by course of law.

19. The Committee for Examinations to send for the Earl of Cleveland and Col. Blague, and examine them concerning their several actings and designs, and especially concerning the late invasion, and report.

20. 40*s.* to be paid to the coachman of the Earl of Pembroke, and 20*s.* to the postilion, for their attendance upon the Speaker, on occasion of meeting the Lord General at his return from the battle of Worcester.

21. Edw. Moulsworth, prisoner in Newgate, to be brought before Council, when the papers concerning him shall be produced, and the Lord General can be at Council.

22. Mr. Jenkins, close prisoner in the Tower, to be bailed on bond in 2,000*l.*, and two sureties in 1,000*l.* each, on condition that after he has made choice of the place where he will reside, he does not leave it without liberty from Parliament or Council.

23. Mr. Frost to pay Capt. Ley 50*l.* out of the exigent money, as a reward for service in taking Capt. Blague prisoner. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 76–81.]

Sept. 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Herts. Disband your troop of dragoons forthwith, to prevent further charge; they are to deliver their horses and arms as you shall direct. As for what remains due to them for pay, besides what they have received for their first month, you are to pay it out of money in

Hosted by Google

your hands upon the Militia Act; and if that is not sufficient, then out of the month's assessments by the Act of the 2nd inst., and you are hereby authorised to assess and levy sufficient to pay them. The troops must not remain upon pay until that money can be collected, but be at once discharged, and the money repaid out of that to come in upon the month's pay before mentioned. [*I.* 96, *p.* 554.]

Sept. 26. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Robert Dennis. You are not to open the enclosed letter until you are 20 leagues to the west of Scilly, and then you are to follow the directions therein given. [*I.* 96, *p.* 554.]

Sept. 26. Whitehall. Council of State to the Trustees and Contractors for sale of the late King's goods. We wrote you to forbear selling the remainder of the goods committed to your trust, until a selection was made of of those to be kept for the use of the State; but we now leave it to you to proceed to the disposing of them, according to the directions of the Acts of Parliament in that behalf, except such particulars as you shall receive direction in from a committee of this Council appointed for that affair, whom you are to attend next Monday. They have given in an account of their proceedings to Council, wherein the pleasure of Parliament is further to be known. [*I.* 96, *p.* 555.]

Sept. 26. ADMIRALTY COMMITTEE. Day's Proceedings.

44. Order—on the complaint of the Navy Victuallers that the Governor of Portsmouth interrupts them in the free use of the slaughter-house, and on conference with the Governor, who alleges it is very offensive and noisome to the garrison and inhabitants, —that the Navy Commissioners confer with the Governor and Victuallers touching the slaughter-house, and consider of a remedy if it is a nuisance. [¾ *page.*]

45. Order—on a letter from the Navy Commissioners touching the remains of victuals in the State's ships, and on conference with them and the Navy Victuallers thereon—that the Navy Commissioners peruse the contracts made with former Navy Victuallers, as well as with the present Victuallers, and certify what has been the ordinary practice for the last 20 years, with their opinions as to what should be done. [¾ *page.*]

46. Order that the plans of a galley and of a small sailing vessel to be rowed with oars, presented by Peter Pett and Capt. Taylor—to be built for clearing the coast of pickeroons, and for plying to and again upon the mouth of the Thames, for the preservation of merchant ships and vessels trading there,—be referred to the Navy Commissioners, who are to confer with Capt. Moulton and such of the Masters of the Trinity House as they think fit, touching the building of such vessels. [¾ *page.*]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. Sir Hen. Mildmay, Mr. Scott, Mr. Carew, and Mr. Strickland to be a committee to go to the Tower, and examine the prisoners there of whom they shall have a list, and if they find cause, to take off their close imprisonment, and give them the liberty of the Tower.

3. Part of the condition of Mr. Jenkins' bond to be that no person be admitted to come to him, except such as are necessary for administering means for the recovery of his health.

5. Mr. Scott added to the committee appointed for examining the sending of false money to Ireland, who are to sit next Monday, and send for such persons as they think fit, examine them, commit to safe custody such as they think fit to be secured, and report. Alderman Allein and Mr. Scott to take care of this business. [*I.* 22, *pp.* 81, 82.]

Sept. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Mackworth or Col. Duckenfield. We enclose the petition of Thomas Wainwright and John Wickliffe, desiring leave to have examinations taken of the Earl of Derby by the Commissioners of Sequestrations, in a case wherein they are concerned, and have thought fit thus far to give way, that the Earl may be examined by any two or more Sub-Commissioners for Sequestrations, upon what concerns the matter in the petition, so that the same be done in presence of any two of the Commissioners [of the court-martial] appointed by the Lord General for the Earl's trial, and that such examination do not cause the least delay of his trial, but that it be proceeded with according to the order of Parliament sent you, and the former directions of Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 555; 22, *p.* 82.]

Sept. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir John Danvers. The propositions enclosed having been presented to Council, and they having appointed next Monday for taking them into consideration, if you have anything to offer why they should not be granted, you are then to offer it, that Council may proceed to such resolutions as they judge fit. [*I.* 96, *p.* 556.]

Sept. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners of Customs. Council formerly gave order that all goods of public ministers going abroad or returning home should pass on board and on shore without molestation; and being informed that Mr. Bradshaw, the Resident at Hamburg, has now returned, and cannot receive his accommodations on shore which he ought to receive, we desire you to give order that he may receive them without trouble or molestation. [*I.* 96, *p.* 556.]

Sept. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. John Twisleton. We return the examination taken by you of Thos. Browne against Mr. Sadler, and desire you to bind him over to answer it at the next assizes, and the prosecutor and witnesses also; if you find any other matter against him, and proof of it, transmit it to the Committee for Plundered Ministers, that he may be there proceeded against also, according to his demerits. [*I.* 96, *p.* 557.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.
Sept. 27. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. We wrote you for the increase of certain troops from 100 to 150, but the cause for that increase being now removed, let them be forthwith reduced to their former numbers, to avoid further charge, and give order accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 557.]

Sept. 29. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Ordnance Committee to consider the desire sent to Council of a necessary provision for trying two mortar pieces, and give order as they see cause.

2. The petition of Sir Abraham Shipman referred to the Committee for Examinations, who are to bail him if they see cause.

3. Council to meet to-morrow at 8 a.m., about business of importance.

4. The order of Parliament about appointing Commissioners for Scotland to be considered to-morrow.

5. The Committee for Prisoners to examine whether Chelsea College belongs to the State, or to particular persons; if to the State, to make use of it; but if to particular persons, to treat with them that it may be made use of, for accommodating some of the Scotch prisoners.

6. The same Committee to make use of the church near the ground where they now are, or of the Pest house, or any other place, for lodging the sick and wounded men of the Scotch prisoners, and to speak with the Marshal General about providing straw and other necessaries for their lodgings.

7. To write Capts. Ivory, Stork, and Harrison to disband their troops, with a week's pay each, to be supplied by the Treasurers-at-War.

8. To write Capt. Boden at Leicester to disband his troop on the same terms.

10. Lord Grey added to the committee appointed to take care for laying the second month's pay for discharging and paying off several militia forces throughout the nation, of which business Sir Wm. Brereton was desired to take care, and also to take care that the forces sent in from co. Leicester, over and above their proportion, may be taken into consideration.

11. The Law Committee to propose a short Act to be offered to Council, and afterwards to the House, giving the Militia Commissioners in the respective counties throughout England the same powers which are in the Committee for Plundered Ministers, and the Indemnity Committee. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 1, 2.]

Sept. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. We ordered the troops of Capt. Harrison in Middlesex, Capt. Ivory in Bedfordshire, Capt. Boden in Leicestershire, and Capt. Steck in Somersetshire, to be disbanded, each with a week's pay; give order for payment accordingly. There are also the troops of Capts. Parker and Courtney in Cornwall to be disbanded, and to have like pay; that for Capt. Parker to begin this Monday, and that for Capt. Courtney on

Hosted by Google

6 Oct., for which you are to give order, that they may be no longer continued upon the charge of the commonwealth. [*I.* 96, *p.* 559.]

Sept. 30. **47.** Order in Parliament that the Order of 21 March 1650, touching the office of Postmaster, inland and foreign, be revived, and that the Council of State report their opinion thereon forthwith. [½ *page.*]

Sept. 30. Order in Parliament that the Council of State consider the business that relates to Fras. Bernardi, agent from Genoa, and do as they think fit, and also look at his credentials and report.

That the information to the House touching the Lieutenant of the Tower be referred to the Council of State to examine and certify, as also to take care meantime that there be no resort whatever to the Scotch prisoners in the Tower, without leave of Parliament or Council. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 69, 70.]

Sept. 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Lord General to give such order to Col. Duckenfield for the service of the Isle of Man as he shall think fit, and the two letters now read to himself and the Lord President to be sent to him.

2. The Lord General to give order that the tents provided for the regiments be now brought into the stores, except those employed in the Isle of Man.

4. The petition of Sir Cheney Culpeper referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, to dispose of the magazine of the county, so that Sir Cheney may have possession of Leeds Castle.

5. The Committee for Prisoners to dismiss such of the Scotch officers under the quality of captains as they think fit, on security to perform the conditions of the obligations upon which they are to be dismissed; the Committee to be very careful that the securities be sufficient persons, and the conditions to be to depart immediately out of the limits of the commonwealth, and not return thither, nor into Scotland; the Committee are only to discharge soldiers of fortune, who have no estates in land, and they are to enquire of the Judge Advocate of the Army, before they discharge any, whether they have at any time broken their parole.

6. The trunks of Peter Beauvoir, now in the custody of Capt. Bishop, to be restored to him.

7. The appointment of Commissioners for Scotland to be considered this afternoon.

8. The papers before Council referring to the Earl of Derby to be lent to Col. Mackworth, to use as he sees cause in the Earl's trial, or in that of any of the other prisoners at Chester, and to return them when done with.

9. To write Major Pelham and Capt. Courtney to deliver to Col. Heane all the money they have received upon thoughts of the voyage to Jersey, and to use therein the expressions of his own letter.

11. Sir Hen. Vane, Mr. Salwey, and Mr. Darley, to be a Committee to speak with Sir John Danvers and Col. Owen Rowe, about

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

the proposals given in by Col. Rowe concerning Bermudas, and report.

12. Col. John Booth to be bailed in 2,000*l.*, with two sureties in 1,000*l.* each, on condition to appear at Council at any time within 12 months, when summoned, and meantime to do nothing to the prejudice of the present Government; Mr. Frost to take his bail.

13. Col. Philip Wennan to be bailed in like manner, and in the same sums and conditions.

14. The Committee of Examinations to examine the information given into the House touching the Lieutenant of the Tower, referred to Council by order of Parliament this day.

15. Order to be sent to the Lieutenant of the Tower that none be suffered to resort to the Scotch prisoners in the Tower without leave of Parliament or Council.

16. The Lord General, Mr. Salwey, Lords Commissioners Whitelock and Lisle, Mr. Challoner, Sir Gilbert Pickering, Sir John Trevor, Mr. Carew, and those who are now of the Council, and were formerly nominated of the committee for the business of the posts, to be a committee to consider the order of Parliament referring it to Council to consider the foreign and inland posts, and also the orders of Council formerly made, and to report. Also note of Sir Hen. Vane, Sir Art. Hesilrigge, and Col. Fielder added 3 Oct.; and Col. Wauton, Mr. Love, Maj.-Gen. Harrison, Mr. Gurdon, Strickland, and Leman, 25 Oct. 1651.

17. The committee appointed for the dinner for Parliament at Whitehall, upon the day of thanksgiving, to consider the order of Parliament of this day, whereby the former order is vacated, and to take account of such persons as have expended money in preparation of that dinner, and take notice that 100*l.* was paid to Nich. Bond by Mr. Frost, out of the exigent money of Council, in order to those preparations.

18. Order—upon the petition of Thos. Delmahay, servant to the late Duke Hamilton, for leave to carry his corpse to be interred at such place as his friends shall appoint,—that his corpse be buried at Worcester, and nowhere else.

19. Order referring the petition of Capt. Wm. Mitchell to the Commissioners now going in the fleet to Virginia.

20. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider the instructions for such as shall be sent Commissioners to Scotland, and likewise the names of seven persons fit to be employed into Scotland, and to sit to-morrow at 7 a.m., and report thereon in the afternoon.

22. The letter of the Commissioners for co. Monmouth referred to the committee where Sir Wm. Brereton has the chair.

23. Mr. Frost to consider the bill of charges of the soldiers who brought up the prisoners from Stafford, and pay them, as also a fit allowance for their return home.

24. To return, in answer to the petition of Capt. Jno. Bendbow, that Parliament having ordered his trial, Council do not think fit to interpose.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

26. 1,000 of the narratives of the battle of Worcester, and the Acts thereupon for a day of thanksgiving, to be sent to Col. Fenwick, Governor of Leith, for distribution.

27. Also 1,000 to the Commissioners at Dublin.

28. The Attorney-General to cause them to be sent by a post express.

29. The printer to send 2,000 copies to the Attorney-General, to be sent to Scotland and Ireland.

30. The Lord General to represent to the House that the Earl of Kildare has served Parliament ever since the breaking out of the rebellion in Ireland, and until the going of the Lord General thither, upon which service there are great arrears due to him; that his estate is in such a condition that it does not yield him any means for subsistence for himself or his lady and children, he being also now a prisoner in the Fleet, where he is in a very sad condition, and to request them to do what they think fit for his present relief.

31. Lieut.-Col. Joyce to have liberty to leave 60 men of his own company in Portland, under such officer as he shall entrust, during his absence upon the expedition against the Isle of Jersey, on which he is now commanded.

32. The Committee to whom it was referred to see the credentials of the public Minister of the Duke of Tuscany to consider the business of Fras. Bernardi, referred to Council by Parliament, and report to the House.

33. Mr. Frost to send for Col. Mouldsworth, and take his bail; and if he cannot get security, to take his own bond in 1,000*l.*, upon the usual conditions, and give him his discharge.

34. Mr. Say to offer to the House the Act concerning the Popish religion.

35. The petition of John Trafford to be sent to Lord Commissioner Lisle, that such relief may be afforded him in Chancery as is usual by the rules of that Court. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 3–7.]

Sept. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Pelham and Capt. Courtney. When Col. Heane was commanded away to Worcester, he left you to collect his moneys out of Somersetshire, and he being now appointed to go to Jersey, we think fit that the money received by you, upon thoughts of that voyage, should now be paid to him, so that that voyage, which is of such great consequence, may not be retarded by the want of anything appointed for its carrying on. [*I.* 96, *p.* 558.]

Sept. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. The troop of dragoons of Capt. Thos. Chaplain is ordered to march to Scotland for the service there, but as it was ordered to be disbanded, as being part of the 4,000 horse and dragoons raised out of the militias, it is not in a condition to defray the charges in the march, not having received any pay. Order a month's pay to be issued to them, to enable them to discharge their quarters in their march. [*I.* 96, *p.* 559.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Sept. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to the [Commissioners of the] High Court of Justice. Having held it fit that proceedings should be taken against the prisoners accused and detained touching the late treason and conspiracy, for which Mr. Love was convicted and executed, and particularly that Col. Joseph Vaughan, Lieut.-Col. Jackson, Capt. Hugh Massey, Dr. Drake, Mr. Case, Mr. Jackson, Wm. Jenkins, Mr. Watson, Ralph Robinson, and Mr. Herrick be forthwith brought to trial, we desire you to proceed against them speedily and effectually, so that they may be dealt with according to law and justice. [*I.* 96, *p.* 559.]

Sept. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Fenwick. Parliament having passed an Act for a day of thanksgiving, and published a narrative of the grounds thereof, we send you 1,000 copies, and desire they may be forthwith distributed into as many places as you can, that the same may be celebrated according to the Act. With note of like letter to the Commissioners at Dublin. [*I.* 96, *p.* 559.]

Sept. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Charles Walley. We wrote you to defray the charge of the Commissioners employed for the examination of the prisoners committed for the Lancashire design, and to certify that charge to Council. There are now some appointed to be there tried, and the Commissioners, while upon public service, should not be at their own charge; we therefore desire you to repair to the said Commissioners, and order provision to be made for them, and pay the charges they have been already at, in respect of that court-martial, and certify that charge to us, that order may be taken for repayment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 560.]

Sept. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to the Justices of the Grand Sessions, co. Montgomery. There have been tumultuous risings in some parts of North Wales, in which some soldiers going for Ireland for the service were murdered, and many beaten and wounded, and this has been twice done by persons some of whom have been apprehended, and lately removed from the garrison of Conway to Montgomery Gaol, in which county the offence was committed, and are there ready for trial. Let the matter be thoroughly examined, and the offenders effectually proceeded against. [*I.* 96, *p.* 560.]

Sept. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield. We have referred the business of the Isle of Man to the Lord General, from whom you will receive directions. The regiments appointed to that service have their tents, and orders have been given for pioneers' tools. As to what you mention of the Earl of Derby, order has been given by Parliament concerning him, which is to be effectually pursued, without expecting any interposition from Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 561.]

Sept. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Mackworth and the rest of the Commissioners for the trial of prisoners by court-martial at Chester. Capt. John Bendbow, who was a prisoner at Chester, has been ordered to be made an example of by Parliament; try him by virtue of your

Hosted by Google

commission from the Lord General, and proceed as speedily and effectually as you can. [*I.* 96, *p.* 561.]

Oct. 1. Order in Parliament that the Army Committee take care for issuing 20,000*l.* a month, out of the assessment of 120,000*l.* a month, for the next three months, ending 25 Dec. next, for maintenance of the army in Ireland, according to order from the Council of State.

That the letter from the Commissioners of the Parliament in Ireland read this day be referred to the Council of State, who are to report what they have received from Ireland, as also what they think should be done.

That the Council of State return their report touching the qualifications for Ireland on Friday next. [*I.* 89, *pp.* 70–71.]

Oct. 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Order on report of the Admiralty Judges, concerning the goods of some Armenian merchants taken in the St. Martin of Shootack port in France, in the Mediterranean Sea, that the said judges proceed to judgment therein.

2. Order upon their report concerning Claes Bobasyn, touching a cause depending in the Admiralty Court of the Cinque Ports, that as one cause has been sentenced, Dr. Walker transmit the whole proceedings in that cause to Council, and proceed with expedition to the judgment of the other, which has not yet been fully heard; and if Dr. Walker has no commission to proceed in the cause, one is to be prepared for him until Dec. next.

3. The report from the Irish and Scotch Committee, on a reference from Council concerning the forces to be continued and reduced in England and Scotland, with the charge of the whole, to be reported to the House by Sir Hen. Vane.

4. The reasons given by the gentlemen of Sussex why the garrison of Arundel Castle should be still continued to be reported to the House by Sir Hen. Vane.

5. The restraint formerly laid upon Sir Wm. Courtney from repairing into Hampshire to be taken off, and he permitted to return to his house and estate there, acting nothing to the prejudice of this commonwealth, and taking the engagement, if he has not already done so.

6. Mr. Frost to pay 500*l.* to Mr. Scott out of the exigent money of Council.

7. Col. Purefoy and Mr. Bond to be a committee to examine the account of Mr. Scott of moneys disbursed by him for gaining intelligence.

8. The desire of Ralph Delaval, of Seaton Delaval, co. Northumberland, for leave to visit the Earl of Leven, prisoner in the Tower, in order to supply him with necessaries, granted.

9. 1,000 of the Scotch prisoners to be delivered to the undertakers for draining the fens, on condition that if 10 men of each 100 escape from them, they forfeit 10*l.* for every man above the aforesaid number.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XVI.

Oct. 1. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

10. The Committee for Prisoners to prepare the draft of an Act to be offered to Council, whereby penalties may be inflicted upon such of the Scottish nation lately taken prisoners as shall be found on the north side of the Trent without leave.

11. The letter of Capt. Peacock, from aboard the Tiger frigate, in Tilbury Hope, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

12. The letter from Bedford concerning Scotch prisoners, stragglers taken up there, referred to the Committee for Prisoners.

13. Mr. Frost to discharge the bill of charges of some of Col. Rich's soldiers who brought up Pamphlyn prisoner.

14. Mr. Frost to pay 50*l.* to Capt. Edge out of the exigent money of Council, for service done in taking the Earls of Derby and Lauderdale, and 50*l.* more out of the Lord General's exigent money, for which his Lordship is to give order.

15. Council concur with the opinion of the Admiralty Committee for Peter Pett, one of the Navy Commissioners, to build a frigate at Woolwich of the second rank, to carry 50 pieces of ordnance, according to his own dimensions, and the Admiralty Committee is to give orders for her building.

16. Also to consider of some encouragement to be given to Messrs. Pett for their services in contriving and building frigates.

17. The 500*l.* formerly ordered by Council to be paid by the Treasurer-at-War to Col. Heane, for his expedition to Jersey, to be now paid by Mr. Frost, out of the exigent money of Council.

18. The paper brought in by the Lord General, concerning quarter taken by the soldiers, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

19. The examinations taken by Col. Dove, and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for co. Wilts, referred back to them, to take such security as they think fit of the persons concerned therein, for their future good abearance.

20. Council do not think fit to intermeddle in the case of Elizabeth De Voll, prisoner in Newgate, she being committed by the justices of the peace.

21. Gregory Gamble and Robert Lambert to be released on their own bonds, on the usual conditions. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 7–11.]

Oct. 1. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Sussex. We gave order for disbanding the troop of dragoons raised in your county, and expected it would have been put in execution, and no further pay can be allowed them. As to your horses, we gave directions, in a general letter to all the counties, that they were to be restored to the proprietors. [*I.* 96, *p.* 563.]

Oct. 1. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. Col. Birch writes that he directed some ships, which went out upon a very pressing occassion for the defence of those parts against the enemy, to be victualled at Chester and Liverpool by Samuel Windos, which he performed with much readiness, and thereby did a very acceptable service. Peruse his accounts for that business, and order payment of such sums as he has disbursed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 563.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 1. Whitehall. Council of State to the Navy Committee. Council having declared to the Navy Victuallers that 7,000 men are to be employed for the next summer's guard at sea, and 3,000 for the winter following, so that they might make provision accordingly, we desire you to give warrant for providing victuals, according to the number to be employed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 564.]

Oct. 1. Doctors' Commons. **48.** Report of Drs. William Clerk and Th. Exton, Admiralty Judges, to the Council of State, upon the petition of certain Armenians, claiming goods shipped by them in the St. Martin at Smyrna for Leghorn, which were taken by Rear-Admiral Edw. Hall and Capt. Peacock of the Tiger, near Corsica.

Find that she is a French ship belonging to the port of Shootack, between Marseilles and Toulon, and that her master, Michael Andrick, and most of her company were Frenchmen.

That by the articles of reprisal, three of the ship's company at least ought to have been brought home to be examined on cross-interrogatories, but it was alleged that the captain and most of his company were sick and could not be brought with safety; that Cogia Sarakan, of Constantinople, and the rest of the petitioners are subjects of the King of Persia, and traded with the English, and having bills of lading for their goods, they sailed from Smyrna to Leghorn, and that they were taken by Capt. Hall, and set on shore in the island of Harvinia, in Sicily, whence they came to London to look for their goods on board the said ship. Think the goods ought under the circumstances to be restored to them, unless the Council of State see any reason to the contrary. [1½ *pages.*]

Oct. 1. ADMIRALTY COMMITTEE. Day's Proceedings.

49. Order that the list of ships sent by General Deane for the winter guard be referred to the Navy Commissioners, who are to return the same with their opinion by Friday. [½ *page.*]

50. Order referring the petition of Oliver Mansell, Rich. Splat, Stephen Salmon, Thos. Mullenax, and other mariners of the Blessing, employed by the State,—complaining of John Slade, their captain, for misdemeanours—to the Navy Commissioners, and if they find that Slade has not performed his trust, and has detained his men's wages, they are to stop the pay due for the hire of the pink. [1 *page.*]

Oct. 1. **51.** Propositions of Thos. Violet to the Committee for removing obstructions in the Mint, to save the State 800*l.* a year, according to a medium from 1630 to 1645.

1. Two years since, the Committee solicited my advice for settling the Mint, removing obstructions, and making a book of rates of foreign coins, and afterwards I received orders for sending the placarts and orders for regulating the Mint beyond seas, and for foreign coins to make a just assay of them, and give a just valuation what they made in the Mint, which I have done.

2. The Council of State, finding a great obstruction in the Mint

Hosted by Google

1651.
Oct. 1. by the indirect dealing of some merchants and others, gave order for a draft of an Act against transporters of gold and silver, and such as culled out the heaviest money, which Act was read and committed by the House, and an order made that the Committee should sit daily until it was finished.

3. I now desire that the Act be passed, and offer to save the State in the master worker's place 1,800*l.* a year, upon the above medium of 15 years, as I shall demonstrate.

4. It appears by the Mint books that from 1630 to 1645, 13 millions of money was coined in the Mint, and that the master worker was and is allowed 2*d.* in the lb. troy, for melting of all silver to be delivered to the Moneyers; for he has the allowance of 16 grains of silver on the lb. troy, which upon the above medium is 3,600*l.* a year, and reckoning the sisell. The master worker had formerly 500*l.* a year, his fee, and to hold the office on account of the State for the best improvement, and Dr. Gourdon, the present master worker, has 400*l.* a year fee, and 2*d.* the lb. for melting the silver.

5. Now I shall propound whether it was ever intended that the State should make the 2*d.* worth to the master worker, or to whom he appoints to be melter, 1,500*l.* a year, besides the fee of 500*l.* and now 400*l.* to Dr. Gourdon; so that from 1630 to 1645, the master worker has received, upon his allowance after the rate of 16 grains or 2*d.* the pound weight, 50,000*l.*, besides the 500*l.* a year; this silver might have been melted under 30,000*l.* and the melter made a saving bargain.

6. I will execute the place for 120*l.* a year fee, and melt all the silver for 5 farthings the lb. troy, and bear all waste for an allowance of 10 grains the lb., and put in security for just performance, whereby the State will save 1,800*l.* a year of what Dr. Gourdon receives.

7. Though the Mint in the Tower does not now work, the principal cause is the ignorance and unfitness of the officers, and the not passing the Act against transporters of gold and silver, cullers and weighers, clippers and counterfeiters, whose abuses are grown to that height that they clip and counterfeit money, and send it all over the nation; as much money is counterfeited in England as is coined in the Tower, and much of it sent to Ireland, and the mischief thereby is so great that it does more hurt there than the enemy. In England the abuses in light and clipped money are so great that, in some countries, in receiving 500*l.* you will not get 300*l.*

Remedy proposed. Advantages and disadvantages of the mode of coining by press and mill. Objections against the mill. The Moneyers should make a better coin, and have 10*d.* instead of 9*d.* the lb. for silver, and 3*s.* instead of 2*s.* 5*d.* for gold. The tools for the press or mill will cost 1,000*l.*, and setting the Mint in repair another 1,000*l.* I offer to melt the silver at 10 grains the lb. which will be 1,000*l.* a year saved of what it will cost by the mill, though Gourdon has 16 grains; and to execute the place of master worker, for 120*l.* a year, for which he has 400*l.* [3 *pages.*]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.
Oct. 2. Order in Parliament—on report of the Council of State by Sir Hen. Vane of a report from the Irish and Scotch Committee, concerning the forces to be continued or reduced in England and Scotland, with the charge of the whole:—

That Dennis Fort be laid down, but the Mount to stand.

That consideration be had of Dennis Fort in the establishment.

That the garrison of Taunton Castle be laid down.

That the Council of State consider how Arundel Castle may be kept up.

That the House agrees with the Council of State that 18 regiments of foot be continued for England and Scotland. That Sir Hardress Waller be sent to Ireland, Sir Arth. Hesilrigge's regiment, and 18 other single companies for several garrisons, be continued, and five whole regiments and 30 single companies of foot be laid down, as mentioned in their report, and that the Lord General be ordered to see them disbanded.

That two regiments of horse be disbanded, according to the said report.

Also Col. Blundell's regiment.

That the Lord General see these three regiments disbanded. [*I.* 89, *p.* 71.]

Oct. 2. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Lord General added to the Committee for Trade that sits in the Horse Chamber on Wednesdays and Fridays.

2. The case of the Ship of Dieppe, coming from Guinea, taken at sea, and brought to Portsmouth by some English ships, referred to the Admiralty Committee.

3. The prisoners in close confinement in the Tower for the London conspiracy to have their close imprisonment taken off, in order to their trial, and a warrant to be sent to the Lieutenant, with their names inserted.

4. Lord Grey, Sir Arthur Hesilrigge, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Col. Purefoy, Mr. Scott, Mr. Strickland, Mr. Carew, and Mr. Say to be a committee to examine the prisoners in the Tower.

5. Mr. Skipwith, of Norfolk, to be bailed in 2,000*l.*, with two sureties, on the usual conditions.

6. Samuel Sands to have liberty to go to Worcester, from which he was restrained by order of Council.

7. Ralph Skipwith, prisoner in the Tower, to be discharged on taking the engagement, and entering into a bond in 2,000*l.*, with two sureties in 1,000*l.* each, to appear before Council at any time within 12 months, and meantime act nothing prejudicial to the present government.

8. The letter from the Militia Commissioners for Essex, dated from Kelvedon, referred to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, who is to give the like order for disbanding the troop therein mentioned as he has done for others of the 4,000 horse and dragoons.

9. The Committee of Examinations to send for the Keeper of the Gatehouse, Westminster, and order him to moderate the exorbitant

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 2. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

fees required by him of the prisoners of mean condition, committed to that prison by Council.

11. To write Col. Danvers, enclosing copy of the petition of Mary Compton, and to desire him, if the fact be true, to take bail of him in 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, to appear when summoned, and to act nothing to the prejudice of the commonwealth.

12. The petition of John Southwood referred to the Admiralty judges, to consider whether his case is fit for letters of reprisal, and to report, that order may be given agreeably to justice.

13. The petition of John Jones, on behalf of Capt. Thos. Lloyd, to be sent to Col. Philip Jones, who is to certify therein, that if the case be as laid down, relief may be given to the parties concerned.

14. Mr. Frost to pay 50*l.* to John Jollie, of Torkington, co. Chester, out of the exigent money of Council, for service by being assistant to Col. Lilburne in the business of Lancashire.

15. The information given to Council concerning the condition of the magistracy of the town of Rochester referred to the Admiralty Committee.

16. Sir Hen. Mildmay, Sir Jas. Harrington, Mr. Challoner, and Colonel Purefoy, to confer with the proposers concerning the mine in Scotland, and report.

17. Ambrose Tooth to be paid his salary as gallery keeper from the time he was first appointed, and Mr. Frost to pay him as the rest of the servants of Council.

18. Sir Gilbert Pickering to report to the House that, two petitions concerning the manufacture of hangings at Mortlake being presented to Council, they conceive the matter fit for encouragement for continuing that manufacture, and request the House to do what they judge fit for its encouragement. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 11–14.]

Oct. 2. Report of the Committee for disposal of Prisoners,—on a reference by the Council of State to examine whether Chelsea College belongs to the State or to particular persons;—that they have conferred with Lord Mounson and Dr. Wilkinson, both pretending an interest therein, and find there is a suit in Chancery depending between them touching it; but as Dr. Wilkinson, who is in present possession, has a house and parsonage at Chelsea, and it will be no prejudice to the title of either party if the college, being very convenient, be appointed for keeping some of the Scotch prisoners, they think it should be appointed for the Marshal General to keep some of his prisoners in, until further order, Lord Mounson consenting thereto; that the said house, after putting it to the use, be re-delivered to Dr. Wilkinson, unless law meantime order to the contrary; and that the Surveyor General survey and make it fit for securing the prisoners, according to the direction of the Marshal General. [*I.* 23, *p.* 14.]

Oct. 2. Whitehall. **52.** Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. The President, sent by the Lord Deputy of Ireland to fetch treasure from Bristol, is

Hosted by Google

not to victual in Ireland, but to bring a letter to Mr. Snow, victualling agent at Bristol, to furnish him with three or four months' victuals. Take care that they be supplied, as it is important that the ship should be ready to go with the money. [1 *page.*]

Oct. 2. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Robert Beake, Governor of Coventry. We have seen yours to Major Creed, concerning Major Broughton, now in your custody, not being sent up according to the Lord General's order, on account of illness, and desire you to have special care that he does not escape, he being a person of consequence; as soon as he is able to travel, send him up in safe custody, unless the Lord General give other order meantime. [*I.* 96, *p.* 564.]

Oct. 2. **53.** Receipt by Signor Cardossi for a syrup for cure of lung disease and cough, by which in 30 days those given up by the physicians will be restored to health, and by continuing it 30 days more, will be confirmed. Sent to Lord Conway. [*French,* 1 *page.*]

Oct. 3. Orders in Parliament, on resuming the debate upon the report made yesterday from the Council of State,—

That the business concerning Scarborough Castle be referred to the Council of State.

That the old establishment of 7*l.* 18*s.* 8*d.* per month to Clifford's Tower, York, stand, and that the garrison be supplied out of the army.

That the House does not agree with the reducement of Clifford's Tower as in the report, being 60*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* a month.

That the establishment for the forces and garrisons be brought in next Tuesday, with respect to the votes already passed. [*I.* 89, *p.* 72.]

Oct. 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The order for the rising of Council at 6 o'clock to be revived.

2. Warrants to be sent to the Lieutenant of the Tower, the Warden of the Fleet, and the Keeper of the Gatehouse, to return a list of the prisoners in their custody who have been committed by Council or any member thereof, with the time of their confinement, and the cause.

3. The Committees for Prisoners, Examinations, and for Examinations at the Tower, to report to Council next Wednesday the cases of the prisoners before them.

4. The Marshal General then to give an account of the prisoners in his custody, and of those that were at Worcester, and then not able to travel on account of their wounds or sickness.

5. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider what is further to be done for carrying on the affair of Jersey.

6. Sir Hen. Vane, Sir Arthur Hesilrigge, and Col. Fielder added to the Committee for the Posts, and from those and the rest of

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 3. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

that committee, three to be a committee for examination of that business, and to report.

7. Order on motion of the Lord General, that General Leven shall have the liberty of the Tower, and his servant may come to serve him.

8. Major Salwey added to the Committee for examining the Prisoners in the Tower.

9. The information of John Haynes, John Elen, and Edw. Buyford, taken before Capt. Curll, and sent to Council, to be reported to the House by Lord Grey.

10. Mr. Attorney to send for Mr. Herrick, and confer with him and the witnesses to be produced in his case, and propose that he take the engagement, and to report.

12. Sir Thomas Urqhart to be continued upon his parole to appear at Council *de die in diem.*

13. The Law Committee to meet next Tuesday in the Examination Chamber, to consider how the Scotch prisoners of quality shall be tried, and report. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 15–16.]

Oct. 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of co. Herts. Your regiment of foot deserve all due encouragement for their good service in the late action at Worcester. We have seen an order concerning the bringing their trophies to the muster master, to be laid up in the magazine, and concerning the account of the month's [dead] pay received by them, and think it should be suspended, unless you show cause to the contrary, other than what appears to us by the said order, of which you are to forbear the execution. [*I.* 96, *p.* 565; 23, *p.* 16.]

Oct. 3. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Philip Jones. Understanding by the enclosed petition of John Jones, on behalf of Capt. Thos. Lloyd and others of Cardigan, that some extraordinary course of proceeding has been held against them, to their great oppression, and contrary to the course of justice, we hold it fit that a business of that nature should be thoroughly examined; inform yourself fully, and certify us of the whole matter, that if their case be as represented, they may be relieved. [*I.* 96, *p.* 566.]

Oct. 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lieutenant of the Tower. We having thought fit to transmit Col. Joseph Vaughan, Lieut.-Col. Jackson, Capt. Hugh Massey, Dr. Drake, Mr. Case, Mr. Jackson, Mr. Watson, Ralph Robinson, and Mr. Herrick, now prisoners with you, to the High Court of Justice for trial, let their close imprisonment be taken off, and let them have the liberty of prisoners not closely kept, respect being had to their safe keeping, in order to their being brought to trial. [*I.* 96, *p.* 567.]

Oct. 3. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Col. Duckenfield's regiment being designed for carrying on a special service, and being in want of a surgeon's chest, order that he be speedily supplied [*I.* 96, *p.* 567.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 4. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The business of the Lord Mayor and city of London, contained in a petition presented to the House, and referred to Council, to be heard next Wednesday, and the Lord Mayor to give notice to all the parties concerned therein to appear.

2. Note that Mr. Herrick took the engagement this day.

3. Mr. Herrick to be discharged from imprisonment, on bond in 400*l.* and two sureties in 200*l.* each, if he can procure them, on the usual conditions.

4. The petition of John Ord, and the bill of exchange of Daniel Hutchinson, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, to report where the money may be had.

5. Also the order of Parliament referring it to Council to pay 1,000*l.* for surveying delinquents' estates.

6. The reference of Parliament concerning Arundel Castle to be taken up on Tuesday.

7. Some of the Admiralty Committee having to go to Chatham to view the Sovereign on Friday next, Mr. Frost is to appoint a messenger to attend them, with money to defray their charges, and order is to be given that the lesser barge be ready to attend them.

8. 12*l.* a year to be paid to Ambrose Tooth, for keeping the Gallery in Whitehall.

9. Sir Gilbert Pickering, Mr. Strickland, Mr. Darley, Mr. Scott, Sir Jas. Harrington, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Col. Purefoy, and Mr. Gurdon, to be a committee to appoint a fit place in the chapel where the members of Council may sit; and Mr. Gurdon and Sir Hen. Mildmay to take care of this business.

10. Warrant to be drawn for Oliver Williams to transport to Guinea 300 calivers, paying customs and giving security that they shall be carried thither, and not to any other place where they may be used to the prejudice of this commonwealth.

11. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider what use may be made of the soldiers, horse and foot, that are to be disbanded, for increase of the forces in Ireland, and what encouragement should be given them; to meet about it next Monday, and report on Tuesday. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 16–18.]

Oct. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to the Comptroller of the Train returning to Scotland. Having ordered 100 barrels of powder to be sent from Newcastle to Scotland, with other provisions for the use of the forces there, in the waggons that are to return thither, take care that the said provisions may be called for and carried accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 568.]

Oct. 4. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Danvers, Governor of Stafford. The enclosed petition [of Mr. Compton] having been presented to us, we desire you to certify whether his case is as represented. We have appointed that he shall be brought here in safe custody, to seek a remedy for his distemper, and you are to appoint a sufficient guard for bringing him hither, when order will be taken for disposing of him. [*I.* 96, *p.* 568; 23, *p.* 18.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.
Oct. 4. **54.** Order in the Committee for the Posts, that the committee sit in the Inner Horse Chamber on Thursday at 2 p.m., to receive the claims of all persons pretending any interest in the Foreign or Inland Letter Office, as also the propositions of any person about the improvement and management thereof; and that the messenger of Council give notice to the Attorney-General, Sir David Watkins, Mr. Robinson at the Excise, and Mr. Ward. [*Draft*, 1 *page*.]

Oct. 6. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Lord Mordington, Lord Peaseley, and Sir Joseph Douglas, to be committed prisoners to Chester, for being enemies to the commonwealth, and the commissioners of Lancashire to remove them accordingly.

3. Col. John Birch to be secured, in order to his examination and trial for being with Charles Stuart at Worcester.

5. The business of the English prisoners taken at Worcester to be considered to-morrow, and the Lord General to be desired to attend.

6. Daniel Broadhead to be set at liberty, on bail in 200*l*., and two sureties in 100*l*. each, on the usual conditions; Francis Edwards to be discharged without bail, and their horses, money, and other goods restored.

9. The petition of Marie Lane, widow, on behalf of Charles Wheeler, prisoner, referred to the Committee for Prisoners, who are to examine the condition and quality of the prisoner, and dismiss him on good security, if they see cause.

10. The Admiralty judges to give a letter for a private man-of-war.

11. The petition of Capt. Robert Nixon referred to the Admiralty Committee.

12. Also the petition and certificate of Edw. Chappel.

13. Lady Gamul to be permitted to return to Chester and abide there, on good security to the Governor of Chester that she will not act anything to the prejudice of the commonwealth.

14. Mr. Boeve to attend the Committee for Examinations, to answer questions on behalf of the commonwealth.

15. The petition of Benjamin Goslin, as far as relates to his desire for a letter for a private man-of-war, referred to the Admiralty Committee. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 18–20.]

Oct. 6. Whitehall. **55.** Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. As you report that the hulk at Harwich is so much out of repair that she will cost 120*l*. now and as much yearly, you are to pay off, discharge the men now working on her, and sell her to the best advantage. [¾ *page*.]

Oct. 6. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners in England. Many persons in several counties in England and Wales, during the time that Charles Stuart was in England with his army, withdrew from their houses, and some actually joined him, and others were on their

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

way, who, since his defeat, have returned home. Make diligent enquiry after such, and cause them to be apprehended and examined, and send up their examinations to us, and meantime secure such as you find dangerous. Use especial diligence that such men may receive according to their demerits, and not, by their impunity, be encouraged themselves, or others by their example, to attempt the like hereafter, if any opportunity offers to draw their disaffection into action. [*I.* 96, *p.* 569.]

Oct. 6. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. Robert Dennis. We have received your paper; when the place shall be reduced, your work is to return home, with such ships as shall come directly thence; as to whether you shall suffer any to come away before all the rest be ready, we leave to you to do as you find cause. As to bearing your flag, you are to follow the orders of General Deane, whom we will direct to give you such orders as are usual. [*I.* 96, *p.* 569.]

Oct. [6 ?]. **56.** John Dury, Library Keeper at St. James's, to the Council of State. The books and manuscripts will be utterly spoiled if not immediately looked after, as they lie upon the floor in confused heaps, so that not only the rain and dust, but the rats, mice, and other vermin can easily get at them, and none of these inconveniences can be prevented, unless you order the trustees for sale of the late King's goods to deliver me the keys.

The trustees long since made a catalogue of the books, and an inventory of the medals, so that there is nothing more left for them to do, and they might therefore be also desired to deliver up such catalogues and inventory; if there should be anything to complete, I am willing to assist them therein, so that the work may not linger, and the library be utterly spoiled, and remain useless to the public. [1 *page.*]

Oct. 7. Order in Parliament, that the Army Committee issue out such money as the Council of State shall appoint, for disbanding the troops that the General shall send his warrants for, according to former orders of the House, or for the encouragement of the entertainment of such as shall be sent to Ireland. [*I.* 89, *p.* 72.]

Oct. 7. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The Admiralty judges and Dr. Walker to attend a committee of Council to-morrow, in the chamber where the Committee for Examinations usually sit.

3. Mr. Scott and Mr. Lister added to the Mint Committee, and the Irish coining referred to the examination of the Mint.

4. The Scotch prisoners in the Tower to have liberty to write letters to Scotland, and send them by a messenger, provided they only write concerning their own condition, and for their relief, and send the letters open to the Lieutenant of the Tower, to be perused by him; if he finds them only to those purposes, he is to seal them up, and deliver them to such person as they appoint to carry them.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 7. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

5. Lieut.-Gen. David Leslie, prisoner in the Tower, to have liberty to have his servant to attend him.

6. Cecil Tufton to be committed prisoner to the Serjeant-at-Arms, for defacing the coin.

7. The Mint Committee to re-examine Mr. Tufton concerning the business of gilding silver, as also his sister, for whose use he pretended they were.

8. Henry Goldsmith to be committed to the Serjeant-at-Arms, for treason by adhering to Charles Stuart.

9. Rottesley Prince, prisoner in custody of Major Bee, to be delivered over to his mother, Lady Prince, she giving security for his good behaviour. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 21, 22.]

Oct. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Chester. Lady Gamul lately removed out of Chester, upon her husband's coming out of the Isle of Man, and is unprovided of any other place to remain in; we think that she and her family should return to her house at Chester, and remain there without molestation, she doing nothing to the prejudice of the commonwealth; therefore suffer her to return accordingly. [*I.* 96, *p.* 570.]

Oct. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. James at Worcester. Council ordered Col. Cooper to search for some gold said to be hid in Worcester, belonging to the enemy; the money is found, and 150 pieces of old gold are now in your hands; send it up to us to be disposed of as Council shall direct. [*I.* 96, *p.* 570.]

Oct. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Trustees for the Sale of the late King's Goods. Parliament having reserved the library at James's house from sale, and referred it to us to take care of the books, medals, &c. we have thought fit, in order to the disposal of them so as to be useful and preserved from spoil, that the catalogue inventory which you have taken of them, as also the key of the room where they now are, should be delivered to us for disposal. You are therefore to see that this is done with expedition, the said books being at present in such a condition that they may very easily be damaged, by rain or other accident. [*I.* 96, *p.* 571.]

Oct. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Northampton. The troop of horse under Capt. Sheppard is to be disbanded, and order is given, and pay appointed to the 6th inst.; see that they are disbanded, and for disposing of their horses, we leave you to former orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 571.]

Oct. 7. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Mackworth, or to the Governor of the Garrison at Shrewsbury. Cause [Capt.] Monk to be carried to Chester, and there secured, until there be an opportunity to send him up hither. As for Morris, you or some of the Commissioners of the court-martial are to examine him, and such others as shall be thought fit, to discover whether he knew what was done by his men in going

Hosted by Google

to Charles Stuart; if he did, and approved it, keep him in prison until further order; but if not, take his bail with good security to appear at Council when summoned, and to act nothing prejudicial to Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 573; 23, *p.* 18.]

Oct. 8. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Capt. Edge to put in writing what he has delivered at Council verbally, concerning the taking of the Earl of Derby, and not to depart out of town without order from Council.

2. The judges delegate appointed in the case of the St. Anthony to proceed to sentence upon that ship and the goods therein, and the order to Dr. Walker for taking security for the said ship and goods to be suspended.

3. The Lord General, Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Major-Gen. Harrison, Lord Grey, Lords Chief Justices Rolle and St. John, Sir Hen. Vane, Sir Gilbert Pickering, and Mr. Strickland to confer with four to be chosen by each party this day before Council, of the Aldermen and Common Council of London, and with their consent, to endeavour composure of the differences between them referred to Council, or to report to Council, that a report may be made to Parliament according to their order, for their final determination.

4. The above Committee to meet to-morrow at 5 p.m. at Guildhall, where the parties to be deputed are to meet them.

5. Ladies Katherine and Amelia Stanley, daughters of the Earl of Derby, to have their liberty, on security in 2,000*l.* with two sureties each in 1,000*l.*, not to act anything prejudicial to the present Government. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 22–23.]

Oct. 8. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Birch, Governor of Liverpool. As we have thought fit that the ladies Katherine and Amelia, the two daughters of the Earl of Derby, should be set at liberty on bail, we desire you to take security for them to act nothing to the prejudice of Government, and transmit their bonds to us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 573.]

Oct. 8. Chelsea. **57.** Sir Theodore de Mayerne to Lord Conway at Petworth. I sent to the bookseller named in your first letter, and he told me you had the paper I wanted to see. It appears that you have since returned it to him. If I can procure it from him only for a minute, I will do so; if not, we must have patience till the book has crossed the sea.

Very often, in the matter of books "*parturiunt montes, nascitur ridiculus mus.*" Writing is a great disease with which most people, especially in Germany, are smitten, and what is more "*scribimus indocti doctique poemata passim.*" I have seen the prescription you sent me for curing fat people; it is not bad, and can be taken without danger; rather than salt, some cummin and vinegar. But I shall never use it, having long recognized that a wicked soul never or rarely dwells in a fat body. It is nothing new to me to see sulphur internally taken as a cure for a red face and eruptions all over the body. I use it every day with success.

You will oblige me by sending me *L'escole de Salerne,* a

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

burlesque in verse by the Ovid of fine humour; I have seen it already. If I feared death, I should be afraid, by reading it once more, of putting myself into a burlesque humour, which I am dissuaded from doing by the colour of my beard. The shortest follies are the best. But as for *L'escole de Salerne*, that is in my line. I kiss your hands, and beg you to do the same for me with the Earl and all his. P.S.—M. Colladon is your very humble servant. [2 *pages. French.*]

Oct. 9. Order in Parliament, on petition of Lieut.-Col. Thos. Holloway, prisoner in the Poultry Compter, being a person comprehended within the articles of 23rd May last, upon the rendition of the islands of Sorlings and Scilly, that the Council of State examine the business, and see that the articles are performed. [*I.* 89, *p.* 73.]

Oct. 9. **58.** Order in Parliament that one year's salary for this year, payable to General Popham, deceased, be paid to Anne Popham, his widow, and that the Navy Committee take care that the same is paid to her accordingly. [*Copy.* ½ *page.*]

Oct. 9. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Militia Commissioners for co. Bucks to examine the condition of John Coles and Thomas Phillips, his servant, and if they have only a jealousy against them, to dismiss them on security; but if they have any other matter, to certify.

2. The Committee for Examinations to send for John Archer, prisoner in Newgate, and further examine him as to what is laid to his charge; and if they see cause, to discharge him,

3. The petition of Michael Mushey, prisoner in the Fleet, referred to the Committee for Prisoners, to liberate him if they see cause, upon fit terms.

4. The Lieutenant of the Tower to permit necessary persons to repair to Lieut.-Gen. David Leslie, to accommodate him with clothes, &c., provided they only speak to him in the presence of the Lieutenant, or such as he shall appoint.

6. Mr. Say to prepare an Act to be brought into Council and reported to the House, whereby it may be declared death to such of the Scotch prisoners as are sent to the work of draining the fens to depart above five miles from the place where they are set to work, without leave of Parliament or Council.

7. So many of the Scotch prisoners, private soldiers, as are in Tothill Field, and also at York, and are sound and fit for labour, to be delivered to such officers as the Lord General shall appoint, to be delivered to persons appointed to receive them for the service of draining the fens; such as receive them to give security that they shall not depart five miles from the place where they shall be appointed to work, nor act anything to the prejudice of the commonwealth. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 24–25.]

Oct. 9. **59.** Miles Woodshaw to Lord Conway. Lady Northumberland says she has sent you some lamps. Mr. Cooper assures me that on the lady's return, he will not fail to do [the picture] for the credit of

Hosted by Google

1651. himself and her. Col. Ashburnham has promised that on her return from the West Country, she shall sit a week together. Mrs. Roper is in town, but I am uncertain whether she will stay. The periwig maker has put me off again until next week. I spoke to Mr. Devaux about Nawdin, but find he is in his household, and that you cannot have him, but you can write to him further. Mr. Bee will bring the book next week.

The last time I waited on Mr. Conway, I was resolved to come to Petworth, not knowing of having willingly committed anything to work so great a change in you against me as I hear you now have, but I dare not now come without your leave, although I never had a greater desire to be satisfied of the reason. [1¼ *pages, damaged.*]

Oct. 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. Capt. Eyton to ride post to Chester with the letter to Col. Duckenfield, and Mr. Frost to pay him his post charges, and he is to return to Council to give them an account thereof.

3. The disposing of prisoners of quality and others at Worcester and elsewhere to be considered to-morrow.

4. Mr. Walley to give 10*l.* to each of the persons who apprehended the Earl of Derby on his endeavouring to escape, and charge it upon Council.

5. The Lord General, Lord Commissioner Whitelock, Mr. Strickland, and Sir Gilbert Pickering, to be a committee to peruse and answer the letter of Manasseh Ben Israel.

8. So much of Col. Duckenfield's letter as relates to the desire for money for carrying on the service of the Isle of Man, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

9. To write the Militia Commissioners of Suffolk to raise money by assessment to pay their officers, according to their letter from Bury of the 1st inst.

10. Mr. Strickland, Lord Commissioner Whitelock, Sir Jas. Harrington, and Sir Gilbert Pickering to be a committee to examine what the profits of the master of the barge's place are.

11. Order on the petition of John Brattle for the place of sinker of the coining irons to the Mint, vacant by death of his father, John Brattle, that Council conceive him to be a very fit person, and offer it to Parliament that he may have a patent; Mr. Gurdon to make this report, but it is to be suspended until inquiry be made how the other officers had their patents.

12. Order that—as Council appoint all the private soldiers of the Scotch prisoners in Tothill Fields, or at York, fit for labour, to be delivered to persons appointed to receive them for draining the Fens—security be given in 5*l.* for each man so delivered, on condition that the said prisoners shall not return into Scotland above the number of 10 per cent. within 12 months from date, and that the best endeavour shall be used by those to whom they are committed, that none shall go beyond Trent without the leave of those authorised to that purpose by Council or the Adventurers for

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 10. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

draining the said fens, and that they shall not act to the prejudice of the present Government; any decrease to be certified monthly.

13. Capt. Ley to have liberty to speak with the Earl of Cleveland, prisoner in the Tower, and so much to be signified to the Lieutenant. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 25–28.]

Oct. 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of co. Herts. We wrote you concerning the foot regiments of your county, their trophies and pay, and conceived that it would have been interpreted as intended in like manner for the troop of dragoons lately under Capt. Minshall; we therefore again refer you to our letter, and desire you to do to them as we then directed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 573.]

Oct. 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Charles Walley. As the Earl of Derby's attempt to escape was again intercepted by Ensign Ashton, Quartermaster Modesley, and a private soldier, let 10*l.* be given to each of them as a reward, and draw a bill upon Council for the 30*l.*, which shall be accepted and paid. [*I.* 96, *p.* 574.]

Oct. 10. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield, or the Deputy Governor of Chester. We have received yours concerning a guard for conveying the Earl of Derby to the place of execution, and at it, and the Lord General has given order about it, which you will hear of by the bearer, or by some other before his coming. The court-martial [who gave the sentence] should see it effectually put in execution, according to the commands of Parliament expressed in the votes for the trial, whereof you are to remind them, if requisite. As for the three men who again took the Earl of Derby when he attempted to make an escape, we have given order to Mr. Walley to give each of them 10*l.* [*I.* 96, *p.* 574, 23, *p.* 26.]

Oct. 10. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Bucks. As John Coles and Thos. Phillips, his servant, have been committed by you at Aylesbury, examine them, and if you find anything material against them, whereby it appears they are delinquents, certify the same to us; but if you only detain them upon a jealousy of being enemies to the commonwealth, discharge them on good security not to act anything to its prejudice. [*I.* 96, *p.* 575.]

Oct. 11. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Council to meet on Monday at 2 p.m. to consider the business of Scotland, and those now absent to be desired to be then present.

2. The business of Ireland to be considered next Wednesday.

3. The business of Arundel Castle, referred to Council by order of Parliament, to be considered on Tuesday. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 28, 29.]

Oct. 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Beds. Upon the disbanding of the forces lately employed in the service, we gave directions, by a general letter to all the counties, that the horses

Hosted by Google

should be delivered to the proprietors; being informed that before those directions, you had disposed of your horses, or some of them, otherwise, we beg to state that it was not our intention, by those general directions, to disturb anything you had formerly done, and therefore we leave it to you to dispose of them as you, being upon the place, judge best for the service, and for preventing any disturbance or inconvenience. [*I.* 96, *p.* 575.]

Oct. 11. Whitehall. Council of State to the several Militias. Upon return of the horse lately employed in the service to their several counties to be disbanded, we gave direction that the militia horses should be restored to the proprietors; but as some inconveniences have grown in some places in pursuance of that order, we leave it to you, notwithstanding our former direction, to dispose of the said horses as you think fit, so as to prevent any disturbance that may otherwise happen. [*I.* 96, *p.* 576.]

Oct. 13. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

3. Warrant to be issued to Capt. Jno. Ley to search for Charles Stuart, the Duke of Buckingham, or any other of Charles Stuart's adherents, and bring them before the Governor of Stafford, or any other justice of the peace, who may examine them and the witnesses concerning them.

4. The draft declaration now read concerning Scotland to be reported to the House by Lord Commissioner Whitelock.

5. The Irish and Scotch Committee to reconsider their paper concerning commissioners for Scotland, and the names of those mentioned therein.

6. The Committee of Examinations to examine Sir John Clotworthy, on the matters furnished to Council, and confront him with such persons as they think fit.

7. The report from the Irish and Scotch Committee, concerning money for disbanding the forces, referred back to them, to ascertain the arrears by conference with the Army Committee.

9. Order about the Scottish prisoners delivered to the Adventurers for draining the fens as before, [*see p.* 472–3.] and that the Adventurers certify Council once a month the number of such prisoners, and what decrease there is of them, by death or otherwise. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 28–31.]

Oct. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Thos. Wroth, Cols. Alex. Popham, John Pyne, John George, and Edw. Ceely, Lieut.-Col. Thos. George, and Major Hen. Bonner. Parliament having thought fit, for the ease of the people of this nation, to disgarrison certain places hitherto kept at the public charge, and among others the Castle of Taunton—that upon the withdrawing of the garrison thence no danger may come to the commonwealth, nor any interruption of the public peace,—we desire you to see the said castle made untenable with all speed, and let all the materials be preserved and delivered to the owner or proprietor, to be disposed of to his use. [*I.* 96, *p.* 576.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.
Oct. 13. Whitehall. Council of State to Capt. John Ley. There are strong probabilities that Charles Stuart and the Duke of Buckingham were in or about Staffordshire, some days after the victory at Worcester, and probably they may still be in those parts under disguise. We enclose a warrant for the discovery of them, or any other adherents of that Scottish party; search in all places where you shall have cause to suspect the said Charles Stuart or any of his party to be, and cause any such person as you conceive can give any information concerning them to be brought before the Governor of Stafford, or any other justice of peace, to be examined on oath concerning them; if you discover Charles Stuart, or any of his party, put them in safe custody, and under a good guard, until further course is taken with them, and give us an exact and speedy account of your proceedings herein. [*I.* 96, *p.* 577.]

Oct. 14. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

2. The petition of Everard Ernions, sword blade maker, referred to the Ordnance Committee, who are to send for the party complained of, moderate an agreement if they can, or report what should be done for encouragement of so necessary a manufacture.

3. The case of Robert Greenstreet, prisoner in Newgate, to be reported to Council to-morrow, from the Committee of Examinations.

4. That Committee to send for the person that give informations against Sir John Clotworthy, and confront him with him, interrogate him further in his presence, and report the result to Council.

5. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how provisions may be made for the 400 men of Col. Gibbons' regiment who are to go to Scotland,

6. Also how a fortnight's pay may he sent to Capt. Chaplain's troop, to enable them to march to Scotland without taking free quarter, and to take order to have it done.

7. Also to consider, the Lord General being present, how the garrison of Arundel Castle may be kept up.

8. The two letters from Aylesbury referred to the said committee.

9. The bill of exchange offered to Council, drawn by Col. Ralph Cobbett for 328*l.*, to be accepted and paid by Mr. Frost.

10. The report by Lord Commissioner Whitelock of the draft of a declaration to be forborne until further order.

11. The Lord General to take care of the security of the northern parts between England and Scotland, and the parts thereabouts, against the mischief done there by moss troopers, and such as join with them, who commit many outrages in those parts.

13. The Scottish prisoners at Newcastle or Durham to be sent to Lynn, and delivered to the Adventurers for draining the fens, upon the same terms as those at London and York, and they to give their answer within three or four days whether they will accept them.

14. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how a supply may be made of the 1,200 men appointed to be sent out of Durham

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 14. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

for recruits to Scotland, who are not gone according to the expectation of Council.

15. The business of the Scotch prisoners of quality to be considered to-morrow, and the Lord General to be desired to be present.

16. The Committee for Examinations to examine Stegar, prisoner at London, concerning Charles Stuart.

17. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Oxford, noticing the good service done by Rich. Foster, and desiring them to give him a reward out of their exigent money.

18. The Committee sitting in the Horse Chamber to consider how a person now in Holland may have a commission giving him some public authority, and a salary for the service he has done there.

19. The Admiralty Committee to consider what order is to be given as to the ship come in from Prince Rupert. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 30–36.]

Oct. 14. Whitehall. Council of State to the Customs' Officers of all the ports of England. Council has informations inducing probabilities that Charles Stuart is still in England, as also the Duke of Buckingham, obscured and under disguise, expecting a fit time to pass into foreign parts. Have a special care of that which is otherwise your duty, and use your utmost diligence to make a strict search, and take due consideration of all such as attempt to pass beyond the seas from your port, or any creek, and suffer none to pass whom you may have cause to suspect to be Charles Stuart or the Duke of Buckingham, or any other person of quality. We need not put you in mind that Parliament has appointed 1,000*l.* to be given to him or them that shall apprehend the leader of the late invading army. For your better discovery of him, take notice of him to be a tall man, above two yards high, his hair a deep brown, near to black, and has been. as we hear, cut off since the destruction of his army at Worcester, so that it is not very long; expect him under disguise, and do not let any pass without a due and particular search, and look particularly to the bye creeks and places of embarkation in or belonging to your port. [*I.* 96, *p.* 578.]

Oct. 14. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners of Parliament in Ireland. The enclosed petition has been presented to us, and as the petitioners are in Ireland, we desire you to examine them respecting the mines mentioned, and what is to be done therein, and certify us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 579.]

Oct. 14. Whitehall. Council of State to John Parker at Gravesend. Thanks for your care in apprehending Laurence Barker, whose examination you have sent up. Deliver him to the bearers, whom we have sent to bring him up in safe custody to Council. [*I.* 96, *p.* 579.]

Oct. 14. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. We have ordered the troops of Col. Fitch, Governor of Carlisle, Capt. Liddall at Newcastle, and Capt. Ogle at Berwick, to be disbanded, with a week's pay from

Hosted by Google

Monday. Give orders that they may no longer be continued upon the charge of the commonwealth. [*I.* 96, *p.* 580.]

Oct. 14. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Danvers, Governor of Stafford. The enclosed examination being sent to us, we desire you to send for and examine the persons therein mentioned, as to concealing and carrying away Charles Stuart and the Duke of Buckingham, and secure such of them as you think fit, and transmit their examinations, as also a copy of the former examination sent to us, concerning those two persons that were taken, and afterwards allowed to pass, about Stone. [*I.* 96, *p.* 580.]

Oct. 14. Whitehall. Council of State to Charles Walley. There are several officers at Chester, attending the expedition to the Isle of Man, who, not being upon the establishment, are in want of money to fit them for that service; furnish them with such sums as you shall have direction for from Col. Duckenfield, so that the sum does not exceed 200*l.*; draw a bill upon us at 10 days' sight. [*I.* 96, *p.* 581.]

Oct. 15. Order in Parliament that the letter of the Earl of Oldenburgh, from Oldenburgh, be referred to the Council of State to give reception to Hermannus Alylias, agent to the said Earl, as they think fit, and report. [*I.* 89, *p.* 73.]

Oct. 15. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Lieut.-Col. Thos. Halloway, with the order of Parliament of the 9th inst. concerning his business, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

2. The report from the Irish and Scotch Committee concerning false money referred to the committee appointed for that business, to which Col. Purefoy is added, and Mr. Carew is to take special care herein.

3. Sir Hen. Vane, Sir Hen. Mildmay, Lords Commissioners Whitelock and Lisle, Mr. Bond, and Col. Purefoy, to give audience to the agent of the Duke of Oldenburg, and appoint a time for it, and give him notice by Sir Oliver Fleming.

4. The letter of the Duke of Tuscany, referred to Council from Parliament, referred to the Admiralty Committee, to pursue the reference of Parliament.

5. The letter from the States at Amsterdam referred to the Admiralty Committee, to pursue the said reference of Parliament.

6. The paper of the miscarriages of some persons in the East Indies referred to the Committee in the Horse Chamber.

7. The Ordnance Committee to provide against next spring as many brass guns as are wanting for finishing the ship called the Sovereign of the Seas. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 37–38.]

Oct. 15. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. As coats of the General's livery have been usually allowed to the Marshal's men, those of the late Lord General being worn out, let coats of the now Lord General's livery, with the usual badges, be provided for the 20

Hosted by Google

Marshal's men continued by the last new establishment, and delivered to the Marshal General for their use. [*I.* 96, *p.* 581.]

Oct. 15. Whitehall. **60.** Order of the Council for Trade, that Sir Hen Vane, junior, or Mr. Salway, report to the House their opinion as to settling the many differences about manufactures, falling under various heads. [½ *page.*]

Oct. 16. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Attorney General and the rest of the counsel for the State, on conference with the Judges of the Common Law and Admiralty, and Dr. Walker, to prepare a commission giving the power of Constable and Marshall to ——— for trial of such of the Scotch nation, and others who have invaded this nation as enemies, as shall be appointed by Parliament to be tried by them; or if they, upon that conference, find any other way more fit for their trial, they are to report to Council.

2. Sir John Clotworthy and Major Adams to attend the Committee of Examinations to-morrow, who are to confront them together, and report what Clotworthy answers to the matters wherewith Adams charges him.

3. The Lord General to peruse the lists of prisoners, and upon conference with such of his officers as he shall think fit, to give in a list of such as have heretofore served Parliament, and of such as were both in the invasion of Hamilton, and of this latter invasion by Charles Stuart, or have broken their parole.

4. Lord Grandison to have the liberty of the Tower, in order to his trial, and Lady Grandison to have liberty to abide with him in the Tower.

5. The Committee for Examinations to send for Major Broughton, Col. John Buller, Col. Blague, and Fras. Godolphin, and examine them concerning their adhering to Charles Stuart.

6. The Lord General to give order that Lord Mordington, Lord Peaseley, Mr. Lane, and Mr. Lowther, now prisoners at Chester, be brought up hither in safe custody for examination.

7. Hen. Goldsmith, now prisoner with the Serjeant-at-arms, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

8. Cols. Berkstead and Goffe, Lieut.-Cols. Kelsey, Milles, White, and Biscoe to chose out of the English private soldiers, now prisoners at St. James, 20 to be proceeded against by a Council-of-war, or Court Martial, and present their names to Council.

9. Thomas Cooke, prisoner in the Tower, to have the liberty of the Tower.

10. Summons to be sent to the several gentlemen appointed to be of the Court Martial for trying prisoners in these parts, to meet next Thursday, in the court of Star Chamber at Westminister, by 9 a.m.

11. Col. Fielder to report to the House Council's opinion, that the Earl of Lauderdale, Lord Montgomery, son of the Earl of Eglinton, Lieut.-Gen. Jno. Middleton,—Weymis, Lieut.-Gen. of Ordnance, Major-Gen, Deliell, sometime Governor of Carrickfergus, and Sir

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 16. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

Wm. Fleming, all of the Scottish nation, are fit to be proceeded against as enemies to the commonwealth.

12. Also that the Earl of Cleveland, Lord Grandison, Col. Thos. Blague, Major Edw. Broughton, and Col. Jno. Buller, formerly at Scilly, should be made examples of justice.

13. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider the proposition verbally made by Col. Thomson, concerning the importation of wines from Bordeaux, and report what should be done therein, as also about the pricing of wines.

14. Mr. Frost to pay Anne Denny the money due to her for the last quarter of the year, for quartering soldiers.

16. The paper of Col. Sydenham, concerning the forces in the Isle of Wight, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, who are also to consider what should be done about the increase of the entertainment of Col. Sydenham, as governor there.

17. Sir Hen. Mildmay, to report to the House that divers prisoners who stand committed to the Tower, as also other prisoners, are in such a necessitous condition that they must of necessity be starved, unless some speedy course be taken for their relief, and to move Parliament for an order for fitting maintenance to such as are not able to mantain themselves.

18. The papers and arms taken from Col. Joseph Vaughan when he was apprehended to be delivered to him.

19. Col. Dan. Souton to be bailed on a bond in 400*l.*, with two sureties in 200*l.* each, to appear before Council upon summons, at anytime within six months, and to be of good behaviour.

20. Sir Matthew Brand to be bailed on bond in 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, on like conditions. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 39–42.]

Oct. 16. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Fras. West, Lieutenant of the Tower, Colonels Sir Thos. Honeywood, Sir Rich. Anslow, Thos. Cook, of Essex, Robert Tichbourne, Owen Row, Wm. Kenrick,—Shepheard, White, Taylor, Harrison, Humphreys, Cox, Joachimi Mathews, Marsh, John Thisleton of Kent, John Sparrow, Robert Jermy, Underwood, Hayes, Campfield, Langham, Wm. Webb, Lieut.-Cols. Robert Thomson, Doyley, Fenton, Champion, Russell and Pettit, and Majors Edw. Waring, John Browne, Devorell, Pinkney, and Puckle. There is a commission for a court-martial issued by the Lord General, in pursuance of an Act of Parliament, for trial of certain prisoners, in which you are named commissioners; take notice and be at the Star chamber on Thursday the 23rd instant, at 9 a.m., to put the commission in execution; fail not to appear at the time and place aforesaid, that the business may be effectually prosecuted. [*I.* 96, *p.* 582.]

Oct. 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of James Johnson, maimed seaman, referred to the Admiralty Committee, to give order for his speedy relief.

2. The letters of Col. Duckenfield and Mr. Walley referred to the Admiralty Committee, to consider how the troop of horse and six

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

companies of foot mentioned in Duckenfield's letter may be made use of for the service of the Isle of Man, and afterwards for Ireland.

3. To write the Mayor of Plymouth to let Rich. du Humel go in this expedition to Jersey where he may be serviceable, and afterwards have a trial according to the proceedings of that place, for the matter charged against him.

4. Sir Hen. Mildmay, Sir Gilbert Pickering, Mr. Scott, and Mr. Strickland to consider what is fit to be allowed Mr. White, for writing the life of the late King.

5. The petition of Lady Compton referred to the Committee for Examinations, who, if they find her son to be in the condition alleged in the petition, are to discharge him.

6. The petition of the Earl of Westmoreland referred to the Committee for Examinations.

7. The bill of exchange drawn upon Council by Col. Heane from Weymouth for 500*l.* to be accepted, and paid by Mr. Frost out of exigent moneys.

8. The petition of John Allen and partners referred to the Committee for Prisoners, who are to supply them with as many more Scotchmen as are dead of those whom they received to transport to the Plantations.

9. To answer the petition of Capt. Keysar that he is to make oath of his expenses mentioned, and bring it to Council who will consider it.

10. To answer the petition of Sir Philip Mainwaring that, when the other causes of his detainment are discharged, they will consider his desires.

11. Mr. Bond to request the House,—as there are several controversies depending between Peter de Beauvoir, bailiff of Guernsey, and others of the island, which may prove of ill consequence to the place, if continued,—to give power to Col. Bingham, the Governor, to examine witnesses upon oath, and determine them according to justice, and the laws and customs of that island.

12. 50*l.* to be paid to Wm. Ryley, on account for defraying the charges of taking up the Scotch records, and placing them in the Tower.

13. Mr. Frost to speak with the Lord General, to know his mind concerning the dismissal of Lieut.-Col. Jamet out of prison, on condition that he departs out of the commonwealth, and does not return, nor act to the prejudice thereof; and if his Lordship approve those terms, Mr. Frost is to take security for performance thereof, and Jamet to be dismissed.

14. The letters and papers from the Commissioners and others in Ireland referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

15. To write Gilbert Ireland and the rest of the Militia Commissioners of Lancashire to send all the prisioners there in safe custody to Chester.

16. The business of Sir John Clotworthy to be considered tomorrow.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XVI.

Oct. 17. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

17. The Lord General to consider how more foot may be put into Chester, and Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood to speak to his lordship about it.

18. The Admiralty Committee to use all means to send to Capt. Penn, and require him to stay upon the coast of Portugal, so long as his victuals will suffer him.

20. So much of the letter from Rotterdam as relates to the Scots' coals and pells to be transcribed and reported to the House by Col. Thomson.

21. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Somerset approving what has been done by them, as mentioned in theirs of the 14th instant.

22. Mr. Weston, prisoner in the Tower, to be discharged on bond in 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, to appear before Council on summons, and not act to the prejudice of the commonwealth.

23. Col. Purefoy to move the House that the Act for suppressing scandalous pamphlets may be revived.

24. Mr. Haviland to be bailed on bond in 200*l.*, with two sureties in 100*l.* each, upon the usual conditions. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 43–47.]

Oct. 18. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The business of James Greenstreet referred to the Attorney-General, who is to take care that he be brought to trial for his offences.

2. The list of ships now on the coast of Ireland to be reported to the House by Mr. Bond.

6. The business of Sir John Clotworthy to be considered next Wednesday, and the Lord General desired to be present. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 47, 48.]

Oct. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Fras. Pierpoint and Col. Hutchinson. The guns and their equipage, with the round shot, bullet, and other necessaries of war in Nottingham Castle, are still in Nottingham, and not carried to Hull, for want of money as is alleged. As those things should be carried thither with all expedition, cause such sums of money to be imprested to Mr. Collin, late master gunner, on account, as you think fit for that service, of which you are to take account at his return, and for which you are to draw a bill of exchange upon Council, at six days' sight. We also send you two warrants to be issued by Mr. Collin, one to the storekeeper at Hull to receive the said goods, and the other to be left with the storekeeper, to use as he shall have occasion. Let the guns and other arms, &c. be delivered to the storekeeper at Hull by indenture, to be returned to Council to be perused by them. [*I.* 96, *p.* 583.]

Oct. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Duckenfield. In answer to your desire, we have thought fit that the seven companies of your regiment ordered to be disbanded should go with you upon the service for which you are designed. Therefore take them along with you, and

Hosted by Google

after the service is over, use your utmost endeavours and interest to send them for Ireland, the service there much more requiring men rather than Scotland. [*I.* 96, *p.* 583.]

Oct. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to the Deputy Governor of Carlisle. On sending provisions to your garrison, to be laid up for the brigade of Major-Gen. Harrison, we appointed Geo. Hussey to attend as commissary for issuing thereof. That service being now over, and the remainder of the provisions there put in such a condition as does not require his longer stay, we have ordered his return; therefore receive such provisions as he has there remaining into your charge, and in their disposal, pursue the directions given to Col. Fitch before his march to Scotland, or such others as you shall receive from us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 584.]

Oct. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Michael Livesey. Being informed that you are proceeding to act upon the commissions formerly issued to you by us,—which is not conceived convenient to be done unless there were greater cause for it than any we yet know of,—we desire you to forbear acting further upon them without order from us; we desire to confer with you thereon, on your next coming to town. [*I.* 96, *p.* 584.]

Oct. 18. Whitehall. **61.** Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. Having considered how the Sovereign may be made fit to be employed to sea, we desired a view to be taken of her, in presence of the gentlemen whose names are enclosed; as the alteration is a business of consequence, it should be thoroughly debated; we desire you to meet with those of the Trinity House, and the Master Attendants, and communicate this to them, and confer with them upon so much of the matter contained in the enclosed paper as concerns that ship, and return us your opinions, signed by each of you, on Saturday the 25th, at 9 a.m. [*Also I.* 96, *p.* 585.]

Oct. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Major-Gen. Desborow. There is a considerable magazine in Exeter Castle, the forces of which garrison are to be disbanded, and some of the army to be sent thither; take care that the magazine may be in security, until the forces appointed for the guard of that place be come up thither. [*I.* 96, *p.* 585.]

Oct. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Birch or his deputy. By the petition of Col. John Booth, we understand that when he was apprehended, some horses, money, and other goods were taken from him, and that he also entered into a bond for bringing forth two other [cart] horses which were left in his hands for his own use, in case they should be called for for the use of the State. Let such horses, money, &c., be restored to him, we having liberated him on bail, and let the bond given by him for the forthcoming of his two horses be also delivered up. [*I.* 96, *p.* 586; 23, *p.* 46.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.

Oct. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. We wrote you to issue warrants for paying such soldiers of the regiments of horse and foot as are to be reduced; when you issue warrants for the 14 weeks' pay for the horse, issue them for a week's pay on account of the officers and soldiers which are not to be disbanded of the said regiments and troops, to the end that the free quarter taken by them all may be the better discharged; this week's pay is in part of their arrears due from 20 May last to 20 October. [*I.* 96, *p.* 586.]

Oct. 18. Whitehall. Council of State to the Lord Deputy of Ireland. Complaint has been made to Parliament of the want of shipping upon the coast of Ireland, and that by means thereof, many piracies are committed there, and much mischief done to ships. We have inquired what ships are appointed to that coast, and enclose you the list of them, which we conceive fully proportionable to that service, compared to the whole number of ships in the service. We give you this particular that you may the better require an account of the commanders of them, if any have neglected their duty. [*I.* 96, *p.* 587.]

Oct. 18. **62.** Report of Drs. William Clerk and John Exton, Admiralty Judges, to the Council of State, upon the case of John Southwood, merchant. In 1643, Southwood put 18 bales and trunks of goods, value 1,500*l.*, on board the Ann, bound for Flushing; on her passage she was surprised by a French man-of-war, carried into Boulogne, and there made prize. Southwood and his son also depose that in 1646, they put 18 tons of French wines on board the Joseph of London, for Ostend, which was likewise seized by a French man-of-war, carried to Calais, and there made prize, to his damage in 1,000*l.*, and in both cases he used all means to obtain restitution, without effect. As there has been a continual denial or delay of justice in France in these cases, although applied for by the supreme authority here, and by Monsr. Augier, agent there, letters of reprisal ought to be granted against the French to Mr. Southwood, so as to enable him to regain his said loss, and also the charges to which he has been put. [1 *page.*]

Oct. 19. The Leopard, Genca Road. **63.** Capt. Hen. Appleton to the Navy Commissioners. I advised you of our proceedings in my last, left with Alex. Bence, merchant, in Alicant. On the 3rd instant we set sail with four Levant ships, and the Backelew Man, from Newfoundland, bound for Genoa, but wind and weather have been contrary, and on the 14th instant, being 30 leagues east of Minorca, we had a very violent storm for 12 hours, which separated our fleet; the next day only the four Levant ships and the Constant Warwick were in sight astern of us, but we came up with the Backelew Man on the 16th, and he reported that the Bonadventure lay by in the storm.

On the morning of the 17th, we espied a sail between Savona and Genoa, which endeavoured to get the wind of our fleet, whereupon we gave chase, but there being a hard gale of wind, he tacked to the eastward, and hoisted the French colours. We pressed our ship with

Hosted by Google

much sail to cut him off at Cape Noli, but he had the wind of us. We came near, and fired 30 pieces of ordnance, some of which lodged in his hull, but being a proper French ship, and an extraordinary sailer, he got from us, without firing one piece at us.

In the evening, being near Genoa Road, the English merchants from the shore advised me of a French frigate lying on the coast with 36 pieces of ordnance, and nearly 400 men. The Constant Warwick was near us, Capt. Cox not having yet recovered from his broken leg, otherwise I suppose they had given chase with us, and then no doubt we had taken the French frigate. I understand there are eight ships from Toulon, and seven more getting ready. By the first fair wind we shall expect to see the Bonadventure. [1 *page.*]

Oct. 20. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Frost to speak with Col. Jones, Governor of Cardiff Castle, to know why Sir Charles Keymish stands committed.

2. The Committee for disposing of the Scotch prisoners to give order for removing such as pretended to be officers and are not out of the custody of the Marshal General, and to have them put amongst the private soldiers.

5. Mr. Compton, son of Lady Compton, now in custody, to be delivered over to his mother, for recovery of his health, she giving security by herself and others in 1,000*l.*, that he shall be forthcoming on summons at any time within six months.

6. Lieut.-Col. Broughton to be committed prisoner to the Tower, for treason in aiding the enemies in the late invasion.

7. Order to be given to the Lieutenant of the Tower to keep Capt. Blague and Lieut.-Col. Broughton close prisoners, until further order.

8. A report to be made to Council on Wednesday fortnight, by the Posts' Committee, as to what they have done in that business.

10. The account of Geo. Fisher referred to the Committee which meets in the Horse Chamber, to consider and report. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 49–50.]

Oct. 20. Whitehall. **64.** Report of Dr. William Clerk and John Exton, Admiralty Judges, to the Council of State, upon the arrest of the Waterhound of Amsterdam, appointed to transport Lord Commissioner Schaeph from England, by John Marston, merchant.

Peter Vansaling, the captain, pleads that the ship, being in the service of the United Provinces, was not liable to arrest. Marston pleads that in 1639, two vessels of his, freighted with Spaniards, were boarded and seized in Margate road by a ship-of-war of the States General, sailing under English colours, which conduct Van Trump approved, and reparation had been vainly solicited from Joachimi when in England.

In 1645, Parliament remonstrated against this proceeding, but it was justified by the States General. On debate it was proved that the arrest of the ship took place before it was engaged for Lord Ambassador Schaeph, and therefore that argument was waived; but the arrest was not legal, because a person suffering loss from ships subject to another prince or state, should first complain and seek

Hosted by Google

redress, and then, if refused, take out letters of reprisal, without which no arrest by him is legal, 13 October 1650. With Order of the Council of State, 20 October, referring it back to the Admiralty Judges to proceed therein according to law and justice. [4 *pages.*]

Oct. 20. **65.** Order in the Admiralty Committee that the Navy Commissioners return their opinion next Wednesday, touching the galley or brigantine to be built, and also certify whether any of the 10 frigates formerly ordered are put in hand. [⅔ *page.*]

Oct. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Warwick Castle. Sir Wm. Blackston, now prisoner in Mackstock Castle, and another Scotch officer should be removed to Warwick Castle; send thither to take them, and keep them in safe custody till you receive further orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 587.]

Oct. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to the Duke of Richmond. Council having thought fit to have a conference with you, have appointed Wednesday next at 4 p.m., when you are desired to attend. [*I.* 96, *p.* 587.]

Oct. 20. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Birch, Governor of Liverpool, or to his deputy. We wrote you on Saturday to take bail of the two daughters of the Earl of Derby, who have been in restraint for some time in Liverpool; but on consideration, we think fit that it be forborne until the business of the isle [of Man] be over, and therefore desire you, if the bail has not yet been taken, to proceed no further therein; if you have taken bail, take them into custody again, and keep them safely until further orders. [*I.* 96, *p.* 588.]

Oct. 20. Whitehall. [Gualter Frost] to Capt. Penn. Council considering the time of your coming in draws near, have notwithstanding thought fit to desire that, as you and your squadron pass along the coast of Portugal, you cause the victuals of your ships to be lengthened out as far as you can, and as much as you are able distress and straighten the Portuguese, and take such of their ships and goods as you meet with. Having spent what time you may there, reserving only victuals to bring you to the English coast, set sail for England, and in pursuance of your former instructions, take such ships and goods of the enemy as you meet with at sea. [*I.* 96, *p.* 588.]

Oct. 20. Whitehall. **66.** Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. Most of the double shallops sent last spring into Scotland are ordered back, some arrived in the Thames, and others coming up. They are all to be carefully laid up in harbours or creeks where they will take least damage, each by itself, so as to be ready when needed, and you are to give an account where you have laid them. [¾ *page.*]

Oct. 20. Bruges. **67.** Ja. Robinson to Lord Derry, care of Abraham Sutton, English merchant, Ghent. I have intimated the contents of your letter to the Admiralty, who are much enraged at the proceedings

Hosted by Google

of the Governor of Nieuport, so illegal and opposed to justice and to their authority; so that if you think fit to send authorization, as also from Mr. Parker over my Lord Inchiquin, *in formâ probante*, I shall take good advice how to right you, and the friends who are most unjustly dealt with. Those of the Admiralty here are so incensed that I believe the Governor of Nieuport's carriage in this business will greatly prejudice the Zealanders and their cause. [1 *page.*]

Oct. 21. Order in Parliament that the Council of State consider such of the Scotch prisoners in the Tower as make addresses to them for maintenance, and give such allowance as they think fit. [*I.* 89, *p.* 73.]

Oct. 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Note that Sir Walter Vane informed Council of his coming, according to order of Parliament.

2. To write the Governor of Stafford, enclosing the petition of John Mosely, and the papers therewith, and to desire him, if the business be as suggested, and Mosely is not a dangerous person, to release him on bail.

3. Mr. Frost to pay 7*l.* 8*s.* 11*d.* to Mr. Gay, for so much laid out by him, on occasion of the meeting of the Lord General, on his return from the battle of Worcester, with the State's coaches.

4. The account of Mr. Gay, steward to the Lords Ambassadors lately sent to Holland, to be accepted, and the overplus of his expenses upon the foot of his account, amounting to 59*l.* 17*s.* 2*d.*, paid him by Mr. Frost.

5. The petition of Capt. Rich. Moyse referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

6. Also the petition of Capts. Kinion and Jervoise.

7. Also the petition of Capt. John Collins.

8. The said Committee to reconsider the names of fit persons to be sent Commissioners to Scotland, and report.

9. The Admiralty Committee to give order that all the shipping be put into such a condition, by careening or otherwise, as to be ready upon any short warning, to serve the exigencies of the commonwealth.

10. The Committee for Prisoners to dispose of all the private soldiers, prisoners at Stafford, Chester, York, Shrewsbury, and all other places abroad, and to consider what charge they have been to those in whose custody they have remained, and report.

11. Mr. Frost to examine the bill of charges of Capt. Phil. Eyton, dispatched by Council to Chester, and pay him what he has laid out.

12. The examination of Thos. Rogers concerning Sir Charles Keymish, referred to the Committee of Examinations.

13. Thomas Goldsmith, a servant of Charles Stuart, now prisoner with the Serjeant-at-Arms, to be bailed on his own bond, if he cannot give other security, on the usual conditions.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 21. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

14. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how 1,000*l.* laid out by the Militia Commissioners of Staffordshire, on occasion of the late troubles, may be allowed them, and report to the House.

15. The Attorney General and the rest of the counsel for the State to give order for the prosecution of the author, printer, and publishers of the books called "*Lingua Testium*" and "*Manus Testium.*"

16. Laurence Low to be bailed in 400*l.*, with two sureties in 200*l.* each, on the usual conditions.

17. The Committee for Examinations to examine Powell and Meade, and report. [*J.* 23, *pp.* 51–53.]

Oct. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners of co. Warwick. As the Militia officers of the county who were in actual service in the late troubles are not paid, and as you have no money for that purpose, you are hereby authorised, in pursuance of the late Act for levying a month's assessment, to collect a moiety thereof in your county, out of which you may pay the said officers, and relieve wounded soldiers, and return the rest to be disposed of for the public use of your county, as you receive directions from us. [*J.* 96, *p.* 589.]

Oct. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Kent. Having thought fit that Leeds Castle be delivered to Sir Cheney Culpeper, the proprietor, you are to cause all arms, ammunition, and other military provisions now in store there to be removed to Upnor Castle, and delivered to the Governor, and send us up his receipt for the same, and then deliver up the castle to Sir Cheney Culpeper. [*J.* 96, *p.* 589.]

Oct. 21. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Upnor Castle. To the same effect, *mutatis mutandis*. You are to receive and lay up the said arms, &c. in the castle, to be disposed of according to our orders, and give a receipt for the same. [*J.* 96, *p.* 589.]

[Oct. 21. ?] **68.** Propositions of Simon Corbitt the provost, and the company of Moneyers in the Tower, concerning coining gold and silver moneys with letters about the edges, or grainings, or otherwise plain by way of the mill; presented to the Mint Committee:

(1.) The coining of 1,000*l.* a week in 5*s.* 2*s.* 6*d.* 1*s.* 6*d.* 2*d.* and ½*d.* pieces will cost 1,000*l.* besides 1,000*l.* for buildings, mills, and horses, which, when provided, the moneyers will keep in repair.

(2.) The company will receive the silver in standard from the office, be at all charges for melting and workmanship, and deliver it in at 20*d.* the pound.

(3.) They will work gold money, that is 20*s.* 10*s.* and 5*s.* pieces, at 8*s.* the pound weight, except the stamps, which must be provided at the charge of the State. [⅔ *page.*]

[Oct. 21. ?] **69.** Propositions of the Moneyers company, similar to the above, but offering to coin silver at 12*d.* the pound weight, and gold at 5*s.*,

Hosted by Google

with the same encouragement to the Mint Corporation as requested by the Frenchman in his last proposition, if Parliament be pleased to have monies coined by way of mill. If coined by hammer, they will do it at 11*d.* for silver, and 3*s.* gold. As to the charge of melting and other fees incident to the Mint, which is different from their company, they refer themselves to the Commissioners. They request repayment of 40*l.* disbursed about the late trial with the Frenchman. Signed by Corbitt and 10 others. [1 *page.*]

[Oct. 21. ?] **70.** Propositions of the Moneyers' Company in the Tower to the Mint Committee, to receive the gold from the office in standard, be at all expenses, and coin it by the hammer at 4*s.* the lb. weight, and silver at 1*s.* 2*d.*, as fair as in the days of Queen Elizabeth, finding all tools except coining irons. Signed by Corbitt. [⅔ *page.*]

[Oct. 21. ?] **71.** Notes and queries by John Stone, on the Moneyers' propositions to make mill money at 12*d.* in the lb., troy "as faire as any monies in Christendome, and as exactly as any Frenchman in the world." [1⅔ *pages.*]

[Oct. 21. ?] **72.** Propositions of the Moneyers' of the Mint company to the Mint Committee to coin the gold by hammer at 2*s.* 5*d.*, and the silver at 9*d.*, for 6 months,—with better allowance afterwards, if desired. Beg recommendation of their charter and privileges to Parliament. Also payment of the 40*l.* disbursed at the late trial with the Frenchman. Signed by Simon Corbitt. [⅔ *page.*]

Oct. 21. **73.** Propositions of Peter Blondeau to the Mint Committee. I offer to coin the money of the commonwealth, according to the patterns I lately made here by your order, and which can be neither moulded nor clipped, viz., both the gold and silver marked on both the flat sides and upon the thickness of the brim, to a sixpenny piece inclusive, for 16*d.* the lb. troy of silver, and for 7*s.* the lb. gold, the State finding the gold and silver, clean and ready to work, as also the stamps and dies, graved and polished, and fit for the press. As for the other engines and instruments, the State to bear the first charge, and I all subsequent, as also wood and coals, and whatever is necessary for coining.

The melting, casting, and supplying materials in the first instance will cost the State 10*d.* the lb. troy for gold, and 1½*d.* for silver, for which price I agree to undertake it, and employ and pay persons necessary.

The procuring of stamps, dies, &c. will cost 2*d.* the lb. troy for gold, and 1*d.* for silver, and if the graver will not take it at that rate, I offer to do so.

All charges being thus paid, there will remain clear to the State 7*s.* for every lb. troy of gold, and 5½*d.* for every lb. of silver, so that if 30,000*l.*, which is 10,000 lb. troy, be coined in silver weekly, as the workmen say was formerly done, there will be 12,000*l.* yearly clear to the State; and if 5,000 lbs. be coined in gold weekly, the State will yearly have 91,000*l.*, out of which only four or five officers will have to be paid.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

For 1,000*l.* the State may have as many engines and instruments made as will coin 10,000*l.* weekly in silver, and I will undertake them for that price, and for 400*l.* more, will make the houses belonging to the Mint fit for my work.

I do not desire to have the gold and silver or bullion in my custody, but merely to have the charge to work it, and to employ such men as the Mint Committee may appoint, whom I will teach to work after my way, and pay them a reasonable price; and I shall not have power to employ any one without the consent of the said Committee.

There are two different ways to make the pieces marked on the brim, one ancient and known to several, as being made by David Ramage, but it is very tedious, spoils stamps and engines, and cannot be done upon the current money which is thin; that is the reason why they pay in France a crown an ounce for gold, and half a crown an ounce for silver, for making these pieces; but the new way as invented by me is more expeditious, and can be used upon the thin current money.

If the State employ me, I desire that none but myself or those I shall appoint be permitted to use my new invention for 21 years, and that an Act be passed concerning the price and terms which shall be agreed upon; my reward I leave to the justice of Parliament.

If the Committee would see an account of what the money coined with the hammer will cost, they will find it will amount to very little less than what I propound, 1,000 or 1,200 stamps having been sometimes broken and spoiled in coining only 10,000*l.* or 12,000*l.* [3 *pages.*]

[Oct. 21.] **74.** Further proposition of Blondeau. That the State may not be at any charge before it appears for certain that I can do what I propose, I further offer that, with the engines in the Tower and in the graver's house, and those I will make, I shall, at my own charge for a trial, coin all such gold and silver as the merchants shall bring in to be coined. Not that the said engines might always continue that work, being neither so fit nor expeditious as those to be made by my direction, and therefore I could not get my living by them; but whilst mine are making, I may make use of others, and so begin to coin the money after my way, within a fortnight after Parliament has passed the Act in my behalf. With order of the Mint Committee, 31st October, endorsed on the former paper, that Sir J. Harrington report the above propositions, as also those from the Moneyers, to the Council of State. [½ *page.*]

Oct. 22. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

3. Lord Commissioner Whitelock to report to the House to-morrow the declaration in reference to Scotland.

4. Also Council's opinion—on the order of Parliament referring it to them to consider of fit persons to be sent Commissioners to Scotland—that Lord Chief Justice St. John, Sir Hen. Vane, jun., Major Rich. Salwey, Col. Geo. Fenwick, Major-Gen. Lambert, Major-

Hosted by Google

Gen. Deane, and Alderman Robt. Tichborne be sent. [*I.* 23, *p.* 54.]

Oct. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Admiralty Judges. A court-martial being appointed for trial of offenders against the Act of 12th August last, by adhering to Charles Stuart, some person learned in civil law should be appointed judge advocate. Consider of a fit person, and return his name to-morrow. [*I.* 96, *p.* 590.]

Oct. 22. Whitehall. Council of State to the Duke of Richmond. Council being informed of your indisposition, which rendered you unfit to travel at the time of their former letter, have thought fit that a further day be appointed for your appearing here, and have fixed it for Monday next at 3 p.m., at which time they desire you not to fail to be with them at Whitehall. [*I.* 96, *p.* 591.]

Oct. 22. ADMIRALTY COMMITTEE. Day's Proceedings.

75. The Navy Commissioners having returned certificate on survey that the charge to fit the Crown flyboat prize as a man-of-war is 1,015*l.*. besides guns and gunners' stores, order that they cause a second survey, and certify what it will cost to fit her as a victualling ship, with 20 guns and 60 men. [1 *page.*]

76. This Committee having formerly ordered Capt. Phineas Pett, Clerk of the Cheque at Chatham, and the clerks of the stores there, to return an account of the provisions issued for the repair of the Vanguard, Capt. Pett has returned an abstract of the charges disbursed for wages to shipwrights, caulkers, and others, amounting to 3,800*l.*, and the clerks have returned an account of provisions issued by direction of Mr. Bright, master shipwright, but have not valued them, so that this Committee has not a perfect estimate of the charge; order that the Navy Commissioners cause the value of the particulars in that account to be set down and returned by this day week, that a report of the whole charge for repairing such ship may be presented to the Council of State. [1 *page.*]

77. In pursuance of an Order of the Council of State, the Navy Commissioners are to order that all the shipping of the commonwealth be put into such a condition as to be ready upon any short warning to serve exigencies. [¾ *page.*]

Oct. 22. **78.** Report of Drs. Wm. Clark and Jno. Exton, two of the Admiralty Judges, to the Council of State. By your order of 8 Oct. 1651, our representations containing depositions concerning the nine English ships coming from Lisbon, and going to Brazil, was referred back to us for our opinions whether there was not just cause of seizure, and whether the ships were not to be brought up to the Admiralty Court to be tried, without payment of freight.

We now find that the ships were taken to freight by the [King of?] Portugal to go to Brazil, and had taken in most of their lading before the Parliament fleet came before Lisbon, and before any of of the abuses offered by Prince Rupert to the Parliament fleet in that port or to their men on shore; and that after the said fleet

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

came into the port, the ships could not have come out from Lisbon to join with them without danger, as they were under the command of divers forts and castles. The witnesses never heard any report that the King of Portugal or his ministers had any intent to employ any English ships which were freighted to go to Brazil, or upon any other merchandising affairs, to assist Prince Rupert and the revolted fleet against the Parliament fleet, and believe the ships came from Lisbon, in company of some others bound for Brazil, with intention to sail thither and deliver their lading for the use of the Portuguese that had freighted them; but upon their coming forth, they were seized by General Blake, and other commanders and mariners out of his fleet were put upon them. General Blake alleges that it was done for strengthening the fleet against Prince Rupert or the French, or any other power that might oppose him, and that the masters of the ships were dismissed from command, or continuing on board, not upon any particular charge, but upon prudent grounds, he not thinking it convenient for the service of the commonwealth or themselves that they should remain on board their own vessels. This we conceive was a just cause of seizure or stay of the said vessels.

After this stay, order was brought to the fleet to surprise all Portuguese goods as prize, whereupon the lading of the said ships, being for the most part Portuguese, was seized, and then the ships likewise, to transport their ladings to the port of London to be proproceeded against as lawful prize, which was accordingly done, and the goods condemned; this seizure was also lawful. Notwithstanding these just causes of seizure, we conceive,—and the advocate for the commonwealth agrees thereto in his report made to the Council of State,—that the law allows hire to the owners of ships so impressed or employed as well as if a particular contract had been made with the owners before. We find that, after stay of the ships and seizure of the goods, and not before, the King of Portugal and his ministers caused divers Englishmen well affected to Parliament to be imprisoned, and their goods to be seized. The nine ships were ships of more force than the ordinary Portuguese ships are; and it was believed that, if they had joined with the King of Portugal's ships, it would have been prejudicial to the Parliament fleet, and that so it would have been in case the said ships had proceeded to Brazil, and had, after delivery of their lading, been seized on by the Portuguese. This would have been a just cause of their seizure and stay, though there had been no order for seizure of their lading, yet this cause of seizure or stay does not bar them of their hire or freight.

If the nine ships had been employed by the masters and commanders against the Parliament fleet, or had been seized upon suspicion for so doing, and sent to the Admiralty Court to answer such charge, they could not have expected any freight or hire; or if any charge can be made against their commanders for disservice done to the commonwealth, there may be just cause to debar them of their freight. [2¼ *pages.*]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 23. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Anne Fawn referred to the Committee for Prisoners, who are to grant her what is desired, she giving security as others in that kind.

2. Sir Wm. Cole's recognizance for carrying over 200 recruits to Ireland to be made void.

3. The keys of Mr. Loving's chamber, and all his papers, money, or other goods, seized when he was secured, except such papers as belong to the Earl of Newcastle or any other delinquent, to be delivered to him.

4. Mrs. Blague to have liberty to go to her husband, Col. Thos. Blague, prisoner in the Tower, and to go in and out as she shall have occasion, and this to be signified to the Lieutenant.

5. The Irish and Scotch Committee to prepare instructions for the Commissioners who are to go to Scotland, and consider what accommodation and money are fit and may be supplied for defraying their charges.

6. Sir John Clotworthy and Major Adams to attend Council on Saturday at 9 a.m.

7. The list of ships for the winter guard to be reported to the House by Mr. Bond.

9. To write the Navy Commissioners to put in execution the certificate endorsed on their letter, concerning the Sovereign and Vanguard.

10. To appoint a Judge Advocate for the court-martial on Saturday.

13. The Committee of Examinations to examine the King of Scots' menial servants, as to their manner and condition, and bail such as they think fit, they taking the engagement, and to report the case of such as they hold to be dangerous.

14. To ascertain if—Crawford, sent from Scotland by sea, is a prisoner in the Tower or elsewhere.

15. The petition of John Bolle referred to the Committee of Examinations.

16. Sam. Meade, prisoner, to be bailed by the Committee of Examinations.

17. The Committee for giving audience to the Public Minister of the Court of Oldenburg to make their report on Saturday, and Lord Commissioner Whitelock to make it. [*J.* 23, *pp.* 54–56.]

Oct. 23. Report of the Irish and Scotch Committee that a letter be written to the Militia Commissioners for Staffordshire, authorizing them, by virtue of the late Militia Act, to raise their proportion of one month's assessment, after the rate of 90,000*l.* a month, which upon Staffordshire is 800*l.*, towards their charges on occasion of the last troubles; and if that be insufficient, upon their sending an account to Council of the charges disbursed, care will be taken for ordering a supply of the remainder, if it appear due, and fit to be paid by the State. [*J.* 23, *p.* 57.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.

Oct. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Some further allowance of pay than has yet been directed must be made to some forces now to be disbanded; order 14 days' pay more for the six companies of Col. Philip Jones' foot, and for those 40 of every troop to be disbanded out of 4 troops in the regiments of Major Generals Desborow and Harrison and Col. Rich; let it speedily be with them, that they may be enabled to march to their several homes, without being any burden to the people in the counties where they are to pass.

With note of letters Oct. 25, for like allowance for the three companies of Sir Wm. Constable's regiment, the three companies of Col. Wauton's, the company in the Mount, Captains Newbury and Norris of Col. Bennet's regiment, the company in Exeter Castle, and Capt. Geoge's company. [*I.* 96, *p.* 590; 23, *p.* 59.]

Oct. 23. Whitehall. [Gaulter Frost] to the Navy Victuallers. Council having considered where they will have the proportions of provisions made as within mentioned, signify it to you, and desire you to take care that it may be duly and seasonably done, so that there may be no disappointment to the service. [*I.* 96, *p.* 591.]

Oct. 23. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. We have appointed five troops of horse under Capts. Brodrick, Ivory, Gayle, Bagnall, and Dry, to be transported to Ireland; that they be enabled to discharge their quarters in their march and at the waterside, we desire you to assign six weeks' pay to the officers and soldiers of each troop, according to the allowance appointed for a troop of horse for Scotland, to commence from the date of their musters, upon the account of the Irish service; if it appear by their muster rolls that any of them are above the number of 100, allow all above that number equal pay with the rest of the troop. [*I.* 96, *p.* 594.]

Oct. 24. Cobham Hall. **79.** James Duke of Richmond and Lenox to Lord Bradshaw, President of the Council of State. Upon the occasion now of a second summons, I must needs remember together the civility I received in the first and in this. My present condition being not at first known is since an occasion to acknowledge more favour, to which and to your last orders I shall pay my observance, with such respect as shall be answerable to all that in me lies. [1 *page.*]

Oct. 25. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The petition of Mr. Pennington referred to the Committee for Portugal.

2. Mr. Frost to pay 30*l.* to such person as Mr. Darley shall send to him, for a special service.

3. The report from the Committee for printing to be heard next Tuesday.

4. The petition of one deputy commissary, two quartermasters, and others referred to the Ordnance Committee.

5. A letter for a private man-of-war to be granted to Martin Noel.

Hosted by Google

1651. Vol. XVI.

Oct. 25. Council of State. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

6. Mr. Frost to pay Major John Cobbett 100*l.* out of the exigent money, in pursuance of the Order of Parliament.

7. The petition of Wm. Johnston, Scotch prisoner in Chelsea college, referred to the Committee for Prisoners, who are to hear the petitioner, and report.

8. Sir Rich. Hardress to have his confinement taken off, and to have liberty to go to his house in Kent, on bail in 1,000*l.*, with two sureties in 500*l.* each, on the usual conditions.

9. Mr. Surveyor to provide two engines to cast water in case of fire, 50 leather buckets, 4 short ladders, and 4 shorter hooks than those already in Whitehall, and to be kept in readiness against all events.

10. Lord Commissioner Whitelock added to the Committee for Irish and Scotch affairs.

12. The petition of John Gill referred to the Admiralty Committee.

13. 10*l.* to be given to John Stephenson, one of the State's watermen, for his subsistence, having broken his arm in the service.

14. So much of the petition of Mathew Barker as concerns the importation of English bibles printed in Holland referred to the Committee where Mr. Love has the chair, who are to report.

15. Dr. Turner appointed Judge Advocate to the Court-martial, to sit in the Star Chamber for the trial of prisoners.

17. The Committee appointed to consider what was fit to be done for the month's pay, which was committed to the care of Sir Wm. Brereton, to report to Council on Thursday, and Sir Wm. Masham and Sir Hen. Mildmay added to that Committee, and desired to take care thereof.

18. The letter of Col. Duckenfield and Col. Birch referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

19. Also the petition of the Tower Hamlets, to consider and report.

21. Col. Wauton, Mr. Love, Major-Gen. Harrison, Mr. Gurdon, Mr. Strickland, and Mr. Leman, added to the Committee appointed to consider the business of disposing of the Post Offices, both inland and foreign.

24. The report made to Council of the address of the Earl of Oldenburg to the commonwealth to be reported to the House by Lord Commissioner Whitelock.

25. Col. Rookby to have liberty to carry out of this nation two horses, he having brought in the same when he last came to England.

26. 10*s.* a piece to be given to Bridge Cuff, Wm. Bromwich, and Zach. Standard, for their pains in apprehending Alex. Gourdon, and other Scotch prisoners who were going by water to foreign parts.

27. Alex. Gourdon, and the rest of the Scotch prisoners now upon the guard in Whitehall, who were brought hither with him, to be secured among the rest of the Scotch officers in the custody of the Marshal General. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 58-61.]

Hosted by Google

VOL. XVI.

1651.

Oct. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Commissioners of the Court-Martial. We have thought fit that the 20 persons here named, should be tried at a court-martial, and desire they be proceeded against accordingly :—

Wm. Barton,	Robert Witherington,	Hen. Farthington,
Thos. Collinson,	Rich. Cartham,	Wm. Allen,
Rich. Corney,	Rich. Pierce,	Wm. Humphrey,
Cornelius Owen,	Lewis Jennings,	Wm. March,
Thos. Hitchcock,	Wm. Tucker,	Wm. Peraks,
Jno. Mayberry,	Thos. Leonard,	Ralph Hall,
Wm. Smith.		

[*I.* 96, *p.* 591.]

Oct. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Major Salwey and Alderman Tichborne. Parliament having appointed you commissioners with some others to go to Scotland, for putting in execution such instructions as shall be given you, you are to put yourselves in readiness to undertake that journey. [*I.* 96, *p.* 592.]

Oct. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Durham. There is a mistake in a former clause of a letter of ours, directing the horse of Sir Wm. Riddall's troop to be delivered to you ; as we find the troop was wholly raised and armed at their own charge, the horses ought to remain with them, as with their proprietors, and we now desire you to let them so remain. [*I.* 96, *p.* 592.]

Oct. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. Amongst other troops appointed to be disbanded, that of Sir Wm. Riddall is one, and as there are some arrears of pay due, you are to order payment. [*I.* 96, *p.* 592.]

Oct. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Dr. Turner. Council having referred it to the Admiralty Judges to propose a fit person to be judge advocate to a Court-martial, and the judges having returned you, we desire you to be ready for execution of that place ; the Commissioners will meet at Guildhall on Monday the 27th instant, at 9 a.m. [*I.* 96, *p.* 593.]

Oct. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to Charles Walley. Samuel Smallwood has been employed as advocate to the court-martial at Chester, and taken pains and done good service. Pay him 20*l.* for the present, and charge it upon Council, and your bill shall be accepted. [*I.* 96, *p.* 593.]

Oct. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Duke of Richmond. We have seen the certificate of Dr. Chabery concerning the present state of your health, and have thought fit to dispense with your appearance on Monday next, as appointed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 593.]

Oct. 25. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commississioners for co. Oxford. The enclosed petition [of Jno. Gadboy and others] has been presented to us ; if the matter of fact be true, the petitioners' fine ought to be taken off, they seeming to have done their best to perform what is required of them. Investigate the matter, and certify us thereon, so that you may receive our further resolution. [*I.* 96, *p.* 594 ; *I.* 23, *p.* 59.]

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 26. Chatham Dock. **80.** Peter Pett to Robert Coytmor, Secretary to the Admiralty Committee. Although I much blame my treacherous memory that, when the committee were here, I did not move them about shooting some ordnance on board the ships on Thanksgiving Day, yet I could not omit the ceremony upon so solemn an occasion as that was, for which we spent three barrels of powder amongst all the ships; had I but the least thought the committee would have objected to it, I should willingly have borne the charge.

I have almost perfected the moulds for the new frigate, having been hard at work ever since you were here, and intend to bring up the plan of her next week, for the view of the committee.

Wm. Bostock, master joiner here, has some relationship to me by marriage, yet his miscarriages have been such in drinking, that I intend to request that one who has been a foreman to him and his father for many years may have that employment. If there is likely to be any removal of subordinate officers here, pray endeavour to put a stop to the placing of any until I come up, not for any private ends of my own, but for the advancement of the service. [1 *page.*]

Oct. 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Frost to examine the account of Rich. Nutt, for keeping guards upon the river, on occasion of the route of the enemy at Worcester, for apprehension of runaways of the enemy, and if he find it reasonable, to pay it.

3. Col. Wauton added to the Committee for Trade that sits in the Horse Chamber.

4. The petition of Major Duckett referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

5. George Clarke to be bailed on bond in 400*l.*, with two sureties in 200*l.* each, on the usual conditions, and the time of his appearance to be a year.

6. Mrs. Broughton to have free access to her husband, prisoner in the Tower, and this to be signified to the Lieutenant.

7. Alex. Gourdon to be dismissed from imprisonment, on bond in 200*l.*, with two sureties in 100*l.* each, on the usual conditions.

8. The petition of Susanna Durham referred to the Committee for Prisoners.

9. The Admiralty Committee to consider whether Capt. Taylor be a fit person to succeed Mr. Bright as Master Shipwright at Chatham.

10. Sir Philip Mainwaring to be discharged, on bond in 500*l.* with two sureties in 250*l.* each, on the usual conditions, and the time of his appearance to be one year.

11. To write the Judge of the court-martial at Chester to proceed in the examination of the prisoners of war in restraint there, and to send the examinations to Council, that they may judge of them before proceeding to trial.

12. Mr. Carter, surveyor of works, to repair the house at Mortlake employed for making hangings with all speed, that the workmen may not be hindered with their work.

Hosted by Google

1651. Oct. 27.

VOL. XVI.

COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

13. The letter of Major-Gen. Mytton from Chester to be reported to the House by Mr. Bond.

14. The letter from the Militia Commissioners of co. Leicester, concerning Scotch prisoners, referred to the Committee for Prisoners.

15. The report from the Committee of Examinations, concerning Hatson and a Dutchman, referred back to them to confront the persons, and dismiss the parties if they see cause.

16. The letter from the Commissioners of co. Somerset from Taunton, as to making Taunton Castle untenable, referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee to report.

17. The Admiralty Committee to give order for building two such barges as they think fit for the service of the State, with all convenient speed.

19. Major-Gen. Harrison, Mr. Carew, Col. Wauton, Sir Gilbert Pickering, Sir John Trevor, and Mr. Gurdon added to the Committee for Prisoners.

20. The Lord General, Mr. Strickland, and Mr. Challoner, added to the Committee to consider how to give encouragement to the manufacture of hangings at Mortlake.

22. Zachary Standard, John Arthur, Edward Deuet, and Lewis Davies to be entertained as watermen to the State, and added to the former number, and badges and coats to be provided for them.

25. The petition of the Earl of Mulgrave to be heard next Thursday.

26. The examinations taken by Col. Berkstead against Rich. Meredith to be brought in to-morrow, also the order of Council made thereupon, whereby he was removed from his employment under Council.

27. The part of the letter of the Company of Merchant Adventures from Hamburg, desiring the return of their resident thither, referred to the Committee which sits in the Horse Chamber.

28. The Committee of Examinations to give order for looking up the papers of John Bird of Gravesend, and the orders of Council concerning him.

29. Also to send for Col. John Mildmay, and examine him concerning what he knows of the many priests and Jesuits about this town.

30. Council being informed that Peter Cole has a copy of a sermon which, if printed, would be of advantage to the State, and which he will neither print himself nor deliver to those who would, order that the Committee for Examinations send for Cole, and examine him as to detaining the sermon in his hands.

31. Mr. Milton to inform himself from Mr. White what he intends by his proposition to Council, mentioning a second impression of his late book, with some additions, and to acquaint Council with his opinion concerning it.

32. Mr. Frost to pay Mr. White 50*l.* for his pains in writing a treatise of the life and reign of the late king.

33. The petitions of Sir Hen. Griffin, Bart., and Sir —— Wortley

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 27. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

referred to the Committee of Examinations, who are to bail them if they see cause.

34. The Lord General, Lords Commissioners Whitelock and Lisle, Sir Gilbert Pickering, and Major-Gen. Harrison, to be a committee to consider of some fit person to write the history of these times, and to take the care and oversight thereof, and to consider likewise of a fit encouragement for the person or persons so employed, and how it may be raised and paid.

35. Col. Purefoy and Major-Gen. Harrison to send for Col. Hercules Huncks, and examine him concerning what is alleged by Lieut. Morris, and give order therein agreeably to justice.

36. The Admiralty Committee to take order with the Navy Committee that a vessel of 60 tons be appointed to fetch and carry provisions, and attend upon the garrison and island of Scilly.

37. The petition of William Powell, porter to Charles Stuart, prisoner in the Fleet, referred to the Committee for Examinations.

38. Also the petition of Dr. Sibbald, and they are to send for and examine him.

39. Order on examination on an order of Parliament of the business concerning Lieut.-Col. Holloway, that he is comprised in the Articles of Scilly, and ought to have the benefit thereof; but because he did not give Mr. Fletcher, his creditor, legal satisfaction until yesterday that by these Articles he ought not to be imprisoned, that he be discharged, but not allowed anything by his creditor for his imprisonment; and the Sheriffs of London are to take notice hereof. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 61–67.]

Oct. 27. Whitehall. **81.** Council of State to the Navy Commissioners. You are to put out of the cheque book — Bright, late master shipwright at Chatham, but discharged from his employment for miscarriages. [⅔ *page.*]

Oct. 27. Chelsea. **82.** Sir Theod. de Mayerne to Lord Conway, Petworth. It is easy for those who are well to give to the sick precepts that they would not practise themselves. You want grey hairs to rejoice, but Barzillai would not accept the pleasures which David offered him in his court. Bread is useless when you have no teeth, and music when you cannot hear. The old have to seek their joys in memory, which is often full of repentance.

Thanks for the burlesque poems you sent me; but they do not approach Lalli, who first parodied Virgil. It is easy to swell out books when half is the work of others, witness Merlin, Cocaje, and Bellay's macaronic verses. Rhyme is easy to all sprightly spirits like the Provençals. I send you some miserable burlesque verses to make you laugh, for the disease is contagious. If you return me Lalli's Franceide, send me also his Vespasian and Octavian. As I have lived four lustres at the court of princes, I can witness that Lalli speaks the truth.

We still have these killers of flies, and banterers. You will receive Fabri's nine volumes; I find as much shell as kernel. Be

Hosted by Google

merry; first of all from inclination, and then by order of your *quondam* physician.

P.S.—Poor Vaulx, senior, has passed into another world; *hodie mihi, cras tibi.* [*French*, 2 *pages.*]

Oct. 28. Order in Parliament, assenting to the declaration from the Council of State when amended; the said Council of State to give order for the printing of it.

That the Council of State take care that money be provided for defraying the charges of the commissioners in their journey to Scotland, and other incident charges during their stay there. [*I.* 89, *p.* 75.]

Oct 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The business of printing the Parliament's declaration, which the Commissioners of Parliament now appointed to go to Scotland are to carry with them, to be considered next Saturday.

2. So much of the order of Parliament made this day as relates to providing money for the commissioners who are to go to Scotland referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

3. Edm. Hobart, of Holt Market, co. Norfolk, shoemaker, to be discharged on bond for 200*l.*, with two sureties in 100*l.* each, on the usual conditions, and to appear within 12 months; also he is to take the engagement.

4. The defraying of the charge of the recruits raised in the northern counties for Scotland referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

5. The petition of Daniel Broadhead, craving restitution of horse and goods, referred to the Committee of Examinations to give order therein.

6. The Ordnance Committee to send a warrant to the Ordnance officers to bring in an account of all brass and iron ordnance belonging to the State, and the places where they now are.

7. The bill of charges certified by the Lieutenant of the Tower for the diet of Sir Abraham Shipman and Lieut.-Col. Reinking referred to Mr. Frost, who is to examine it and order payment.

8. The letter of Rich. Browne from Pembroke referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

11. The Admiralty Committee to examine the business of Edw. Paslow, of Gravesend, as to buying six barrels of powder out of the Success, and the letter of Lieut.-Col. Crompton to be sent to the said Committee.

12. Also to consider the ordering of the offices of gunner, boatswain, and carpenter in all the State's ships, so that the State may not be abused in passing their accounts, in which they frequently pretend to greater expense than has really been made.

13. The Lords Commissioners of the Great Seal and the Lords Chief Justices to consider the objections made by Dr. Turner concerning their proceedings upon the commission of the Lord General grounded upon the Act of 12 August, and to report.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 28. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

14. The letter of Rich. Bradshaw from Chester referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee, to consider some speedy order whereby the city of Chester may be eased from the burden therein mentioned.

15. So much of the letters of intelligence from foreign parts as relates to Ireland to be transcribed and sent to the Lord Deputy.

16. A copy of the transcript to be sent to the Admiralty Committee, who are to take care, in ordering the stations of the ships, that a fitting strength of shipping be appointed to the coast of Ireland.

17. Col. Greaves to have liberty to take the fresh air for recovery of his health, provided it be in the company of the Serjeant-at-arms.

18. To write the Army Committee that Major Edw. Horseman's troop of horse are to be paid their arrears to the 13th instant, the day on which they were disbanded.

19. The petition of Edw. Ansley referred to the Ordnance Committee, to examine what is due to him for his employment in the Tower, upon the several commissions mentioned in his petition, and report.

20. Mr. Ansley to bring the suit of arms brought from Greenwich now in his custody, and deliver them to the Lord General, as a present from Council.

21. The business of the Scotch officers prisoners, who are in great want, to be considered to-morrow, especially those at Newcastle.

22. Mr. Frost to pay John White, yeoman warder of the Tower, 8*l.* expended by him in keeping Lord Spivie prisoner.

23. Order on the petition of Oliver Fitzwilliam, that he may come into England, provided he appears before Council within ten days after his arrival, to receive further order.

24. Col. Buller, now in the custody of Col. Berkstead at James' House, to be removed to the Tower, and there kept close prisoner for treason in adhering to Chas. Stuart, and bearing arms against the commonwealth, in order to his examination and trial; a warrant to be sent to Col. Berkstead to deliver him, and another to the Lieutenant to receive him. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 68–71.]

Oct. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Thomas Marbury and the rest of the Militia Commissioners for Cheshire. Capt. Griffith's troop still continues together, notwithstanding orders for their disbanding, to the great oppression of the county, for which disobedience no pretence can be given, there being no service to which they are appointed. Second your orders to them for disbanding, and require them, all excuses set aside, to give obedience thereto; the restoring of the horses of the troop to the proprietors who raised them Council leaves to your judgment, not doubting but you will have respect to such of the soldiers as have deserved well for courage and good affection to the service.

Council leaves it likewise to you to examine the oppressions acted upon the country by this troop, and to order satisfaction to be made by the troop to such of the country as have suffered from them.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

For the affronts offered to you in discharge of your trust, the authority by which you act has empowered you to do yourselves right, and we hope that neither this nor the murmurings of any malignant spirits against you, for your forwardness and zeal expressed to the service—by sending such considerable forces, so much beyond your proportion, against the enemy in the late invasion—will discourage you from acting still with the same cheerfulness, but will rather excite you to a continuance, especially when you consider how the blessing of God went along with your endeavours, to the finishing of a most happy work in the destruction of the enemy, maugre the devices of malignant and discontented spirits. The great faithfulness of your country is generally taken notice of to your honour, and Parliament and Council will, on all fitting occasions, be sensible thereof for your just encouragement. [*I.* 96, *p.* 595.]

Oct. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Warwick. As there are seven Scotchmen in your custody who are private soldiers, and lie there to your trouble and charge, and you have an opportunity of disposing of them to persons who will give security for them, let them be delivered over, and the persons to whom you deliver any of them are to enter into bond that the Scotchmen shall not act anything to the prejudice of the commonwealth, and shall not return to Scotland. [*I.* 96, *p.* 596.]

Oct. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Tilbury Hope Fort. As you have discovered the selling of some of the State's powder out of the Success, and have secured both the seller and buyer, take their bond in such sum as you think fit, to appear before Council to answer to the matter, and send up the two watermen you mention, first taking their bond to answer for their miscarriage. [*I.* 96, *p.* 596; 23, *p.* 68.]

Oct. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Col. Mackworth. There are several English prisoners taken at the battle of Worcester still remaining with you under restraint, and not yet brought to trial; it is necessary, in order that their particular cases may be known, that each of them should be examined with speed; do this, and send up their examinations, that we may peruse them before you proceed to trial. [*I.* 96, *p.* 597.]

Oct. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Governor of Warwick Castle. Council having thought fit to give liberty to the Earl of Traquair, now prisoner in Warwick Castle, to repair to London to look after some business of his own, and to come on his parole, you are to take his engagement under his hand and seal to appear before the Lord General at Whitehall, within five days after he is set at liberty, and after that as often as he shall be required, and not to depart from London until he obtains license from Parliament, Council of State, or the Lord General, and then to set him at liberty, in order to his repair hither, and send up the engagement also. [*I.* 96, *p.* 597.]

Oct. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Oxford. We have noticed the good service performed by Richard Foster, during

Hosted by Google

the late troubles, and desire you to give him fit reward out of the exigent moneys. [*I.* 96, *p.* 597.]

Oct. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Deputy Governor of Liverpool. We wrote you on behalf of Col. Jno. Booth, that we had dismissed him from his imprisonment upon bail, and that restitution should be made to him of the horses, moneys, &c., taken from him at his apprehension. As we are informed there has not been any such restitution, we desire you to send up your reasons why our order was not observed. [*I.* 96, *p.* 598.]

Oct. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for co. Stafford. You are hereby authorised, by virtue of the late Militia Act, to raise one month's assessment upon your county, after the rate of 90,000*l.* a month, for discharging your extraordinary disbursements occasioned by the late troubles; and in case that be not sufficient, upon sending to us a particular account of your disbursements, if it appear fit that they should be discharged by the State, care shall be taken for supplying the remainder. [*I.* 96, *p.* 598.]

Oct. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to Lieut.-Col. Joseph Hunkin, Governor of Scilly. Upon your desires on behalf of your garrison, we have taken care for furnishing you with 200*l.* more for contingencies, 50*l.* for timber to repair your platforms and boats, and a chest of medicaments, together with your pay, as desired, and a vessel for carriage of the provisions. As to the particular of Jewell (fuel ?), there was sea coal left there in store by Lieut.-Col. Clerk, which you may use for the guards and soldiers' quarters, as there shall be a necessity. [*I.* 96, *p.* 599.]

Oct. 28. Whitehall. Council of State to the Army Committee. For more constant supply of the garrison of Scilly with pay, as the passage thither is very uncertain, especially in the winter, order three months' pay beforehand, and issue warrants for the same, six weeks before the determination of the three months. Also order a chest of medicaments somewhat better than the ordinary chest, and in regard of the situation of the place, such medicaments are to be rather physical than surgical. [*I.* 96, *p.* 599.]

Oct. 29. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. Mr. Bond to report to the House the letters and narrative of Gen. Blake and Col. Heane from Jersey.

2. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider how the 50*l.* laid out for the Scotch prisoners at Bristol, by the Deputy Governor, may be reimbursed, and how the prisoners may be disposed of.

3. Isaac Hogarden to be bailed, and Capt. Bishop to take his bail in 500*l.*, if he cannot find sureties, on the usual conditions.

4. Mr. Carew to report to the House Council's opinion that the Earl of Cleveland, Lord Grandison, Col. Thos. Blague, Major Edw. Broughton, and Col. Jno. Butler, formerly at Scilly, are fit to be made examples of justice, and tried by the High Court of Justice.

Hosted by Google

1651.

VOL. XVI.

Oct. 29. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

5. Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood, Col. Wauton, Col. Purefoy, and Major-Gen. Harrison, to be a committee to search the Parliament books, to see what has been done by Parliament, either for the commitment of Sir John Clotworthy, or his detention in prison.

6. The business of Sir John Clotworthy to be considered next Saturday, and he and Major Adams to have notice.

7. The petition of Thos. Pidcock referred to Mr. Frost, who is to allow him what has been expended by him above the allowance of the State, in the journey he mentions.

8. Order on the petition of Richard Maitland, a Scotch Papist, newly come from beyond sea to England, that he depart out of England within 40 days, or be liable to the law in case he be found here after the time limited, and that his papers and arms be forthwith restored to him. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 72, 73.]

Oct. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to Wm. Ball. We have received yours as to dangerous words spoken by Cosins, a minister, and desire you, after reading the enclosed letter, to send it to such justices of the peace as you think fit. [*I.* 96, *p.* 600.]

Oct. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to the Justices of Peace for Berks. We hear from William Ball that Wm. Cosins—a sequestered minister living at Shinfield,—has spoken dangerous words against Parliament, affirming that they had destroyed the common law, and would do it, and that this land was wholly governed by the sword, or words to that purport. Send for him and examine him, and if you find it proved, commit him to the county goal, in order to trial at the next assizes, and bind over both prosecutor and witnesses to appear and give testimony. [*I.* 96, *p.* 600.]

Oct. 29. Whitehall. Council of State to the Militia Commissioners for Sussex. As we are informed, by the petition of Geo. Clarke, that he has been committed by you to Arundel Castle, for coming into your county without leave, we desire you to examine the matter; if he is committed for no other cause, he ought to be discharged in 400*l.*, with two sureties in 200*l.* each, for his appearance before Council when summoned within 12 months, and for his future good behaviour. [*I.* 96, *p.* 601.]

Oct. 29. **81.** Order of the Admiralty Committee that the Navy Commissioners certify what old ships are fit to be cast, as also what old sails, cables, cordage, &c. there are in the store houses at Chatham, Portsmouth, Woolwich, and Deptford, unfit for use; also return the surveys of the Peter frigate, and the other prize ship taken by Capt. Peacock. [½ *page.*]

Oct. 30. Order in Parliament that William Heane, son of Col. James Heane, have 100*l.* as a gratuity from Parliament, and the Council of State to see that it is paid.

Hosted by Google

1651. VOL. XVI.

That power be given to the Council of State to change any of the officers' ships or their stations.

That Cornet John Dober have 15*l.* as a gratuity from Parliament, and the Council of State to see that it is paid. [*I.* 89, *p.* 74.]

Oct. 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The Committee of Examinations to send for the party who exhibits the articles against Griffith of Cheshire.

2. The petition of Geo. Maund referred to the Committee for Prisoners, to examine and report in writing, and that committee are to report the cases of all English prisoners in writing, and not discharge them but by special order of Council.

3. Mr. Frost to pay Thos. Kitchingman 20 marks for the supply of his necessities.

4. The horses belonging to Geo. Clark, seized when he was imprisoned in Arundel Castle, to be released, and so much to be signified to the Militia Commissioners for Sussex.

5. Order upon the petition of Abraham Underhill that he be discharged from imprisonment.

6. Memorandum to look out the order of Parliament in the case of the Earl of Lincoln, concerning the pulling down of part of his house called Tattershall Castle.

7. The petitions of Wm. Goodson and Anne Fawn, for licenses to transport shoes to Barbadoes, referred to the Admiralty Committee, who are to consider whether it is fit for Council to give license for transporting into those parts so great a quantity of shoes as are now desired, and have already been granted.

8. The petition of Roger and Fras. Fowke, for letters of marque and reprisal upon the French, referred to the Admiralty Judges, to examine and certify.

9. To write the Governor of Warwick Castle to send up ——— under a sufficient guard.

10. The Committee for Prisoners to consider how the 50*l.* laid out for the Scotch prisoners at Bristol by the Deputy Governor may be reimbursed, and how the said prisoners may be disposed of.

11. The Irish and Scotch Committee to consider as to making a supply of incident money for Council, and make a speedy report.

12. To write the Militia Commissioners for co. Warwick to certify the present condition of Mackstock Castle, and whether they think it not necessary for the safety of those parts that it be made untenable.

13. 100*l.* to be paid to Capt. Wm. Heane, and 50*l.* to Cornet Dober, in pursuance of an order of Parliament, for bringing the good news of the taking of Jersey.

14. The latter part of the petition of Wm. Adderley, preacher to the Navy at Chatham, and others, referred to the Admiralty Committee who are to ask Adderley, and the rest who join with him in the petition, what they mean by it.

15. The petition of Huet Leat to be considered next Thursday,

Hosted by Google

1561. VOL. XVI.

Oct. 30. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings (*cont.*)

and the Lords Commissioners of the Great Seal, Lords Chief Justices, Admiralty Judges and Dr. Walker to be present.

16. Jas. Wilson of Cadiz, and Chas. Longland of Leghorn, approved of to be employed in those places on behalf of the commonwealth, for supplying the State's ships coming into those parts with money or provisions, and the Admiralty Committee to consider what commissions and instructions should be given them.

17. Sir Gilbert Pickering, Mr. Love, Sir John Trevor, and Sir Hen. Mildmay added to the committee which meets in the Horse Chamber.

18. Mr. Frost to pay 40*l.* to Capt. Brotherick, in token of the well acceptance by Council of his services to the public.

19. 30*l.* a piece to be paid to Lieut. Robt. Milnes, and Capt. Lieut. John Key, for their good service in taking Lieut.-Gen. Leslie, and Lieut.-Gen. Middleton, after the route of the Scotch army at Worcester.

20. Mr. Strickland, Mr. Challoner, Sir Gilbert Pickering, Sir Henry Mildmay, Sir Jno. Trevor, Col. Purefoy, Mr. Scott, and Mr. Lister to be a committee to consider the petition of John Ascham, and inform themselves of his condition, and that of the rest of his family, and what is fit to be done for them, and report to Council, in order to a report to Parliament.

21. Such letters and papers as have passed between England and Spain since the death of Mr. Ascham to be looked out, and brought to Council.

22. The petition of John Gardiner referred to the Admiralty Committee, to enquire when he was committed and report.

23. The petition of Mrs. Delaval referred to the Committee of Examinations, to deal with her as they shall see cause.

24. The letter of the Militia Commissioners for co. Derby referred to the Irish and Scotch Committee.

25. To write the Duke of Richmond to be with Council next Tuesday afternoon.

26. To send for Mr. Annesley, the armourer. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 74–78.]

Oct. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to the storekeeper at Minehead. As there are several military provisions which, upon the dismantling of Taunton Castle, we ordered to be laid up in the stores at Minehead, when they are brought there, receive them, and give a receipt, and lay them up in the stores, to be disposed of as we shall direct. [*I.* 96, *p.* 608.]

Oct. 30. Whitehall. Council of State to Sir Thos. Wroth, Cols. Alex. Popham, Jno. Pyne, Jno. George and Edw. Ceely, Lieut.-Col. Thos. George, and Major Hen. Bonner. We wrote you for making Taunton Castle untenable, and have received your desires for further directions concerning the difficulties you mention. We think you should forthwith proceed therein, and the charge should be borne by the country, as has been in like cases, by your calling them in to the work, as you think fit. All the materials of the said castle should

Hosted by Google

be delivered to Roger Hill, the proprietor, and no materials or things fixed to the freehold disposed of to any other person; and all the arms, ammunition, &c. now in the castle, should be sent to the stores at Minehead, you taking a receipt from the storekeeper there for the same, and transmitting it receipted to us. [*I.* 96, *p.* 602.]

Oct. 31. COUNCIL OF STATE. Day's Proceedings.

1. The business of Portugal to be considered on Friday.

2. Robert Lambert, prisoner in the Gatehouse, to be discharged on such security as he can get, on the usual terms.

3. When Lieut.-Col. Reinking has discharged his debts contracted in the Tower, which he is to do notwithstanding any former orders of Council, they will consider his petition for a pass to foreign parts.

5. The Earl of Denbigh to have liberty to speak with Lord Bergeny [Abergavenny] and Sir James Lockhart, prisoners in the Tower, in presence of the Lieutenant, about some business concerning the nieces of the said Earl, viz., the daughters of James, Duke of Hamilton.

6. The Committee for Examinations to bail such as they think fit of those who are in prison about printing and publishing the books called, "*Manus Testium*," "*Lingua Testium*," and "*Digitus Testium*," and to order proceedings against others.

7. The examination of Fras. Godolphin being this day read, it was laid by, and nothing done.

8. To write the Militia Commissioners at Coventry, to take security of Jas. Sutherland to appear at Council within ten days, and to set him at liberty to come to Council.

9. Clement Righter to be at Council next Monday, at 3 p.m.

10. The Lord General to take care that Col. Campbell, Sir Jas. Montgomery, and others left prisoners at Worcester on parole, by reason of their wounds or otherwise, may be secured at Gloucester or elsewhere.

11. The letter from Thos. Drake of Wiscombe referred to the Admiralty Committee.

12. To report to the House that Council have examined Col. Willoughby's account, and find that 1,622*l.* 15*s.* 4*d.* was due to him at the time of his death, and that it should be paid to his wife out of the Excise in course, with allowance of 6 per cent. until paid. [*I.* 23, *pp.* 79–81.]

Oct. ? **83.** Account of money due for wages to the four officers of ordnance, viz., Geo. Hayter, John White, John Faulkner, and Wm. Billon, to their 19 clerks, and to their messengers; total, 4,846*l.* 12*s.* 10*d.* [1⅔ *pages; see Nov.* 20, *infra.*]

Hosted by Google

LETTERS and PAPERS of MINOR IMPORTANCE addressed to the NAVY COMMISSIONERS or COMMITTEE.

Date.	From	Subject.	References.
			Vol. XVII
1651. Jan. 3	Jas. Marsh	Survey of New England masts	1
„ „	Peter Pett and John Bright.	Survey of the Peter, Lady Remedy, Anthony, and Good Shepherd	2
„ „	Peter Pett	Will contract to build 15 flat boats to carry 100 footmen each, and 10 to carry 20 horse each; they should be built in quarters, and then set up.	3
„ 8	Jonas Shish	Purchase of timber and plank at Shoreham and Arundel	4
„ 10	John Hosier	Contract for hire of the Magdalen, 194 tons, at 25*l.* per month, for six months	5
„ 20	Rob. Llewellin	„ „ Increase of London, 500 tons, at 36*l.* a month, for 8 or 12 months	6
„ 25	Peter Pett	Estimate for repairs of the Discovery; total, 329*l.*	7
„ 31	Hen. Penny	Accusations on which, by order of Col. Willoughby at Portsmouth, he was dismissed from his place as carpenter of the Swiftsure.	8
„ „	Thos. Smith	Contract for hire of the Crescent of London, 320 tons, at 34*5l.* a month, for six or eight months	9
„ –	Rich. Fearnes	Note of three ships that have fallen off from taking in hay for Scotland	10
Feb. 12	Thos. Cheney	Contract for hire of the Exchange of London, 250 tons, for six or eight months, at 26*0l.* a month	11
„ „	Rob. Wyard	„ „ Adventure, 257 tons, 24 guns, for six or eight months, at 300*l.* a month	12
„ 14	Rob. Davies	Certificate of sale at the mast, for 9*l.* 16*s.* 9*d.*, of the clothes of corporal Thos. Pampion, who died on board the Leopard, 10 Sept. 1650.	13
„ „	Capt. Wm. Haddock	Contract for hire of the America of London, 350 tons, for six or eight months, at 350*l.* a month	14
„ 17	Capt. Thos. Jones	„ „ Anne and Joyce of London, 388 tons, for six months, at 370*l.* a month; two copies	15, 16
„ „	Thos. Rabenett, Thos. Arkinstall and Peter Pett.	For 10 men to be entered on board the Vanguard at Chatham, appointed for the summer expedition, to repair her decayed rigging.	17, 18
„ „	Capt. Rich. Badiley and Jno. Tayler.	Contract for hire of the Peregrine, 354 tons, 32 guns, for six months, at 350*l.* a month	19
„ „	John Purvis	„ „ Fortune of Yarmouth, 222 tons, for six months, at 25*5l.* a month	20
„ 20	Michael Pack	„ „ Merchant of London, 364 tons, for eight months, at 135*l.* a month	21
„ 24	Robt. Coleman	„ „ Fortune of London, 200 tons, for six months, at 25*5l.* a month	22
Mar. 3	Shershaw Cary and Gabriel Deane.	„ „ Charles of Bristol, 341 tons, 28 guns, for six months, at 300*l.* a month	23, 24
„ 6	Capt. Jacob Jezard	Account of victuals received and issued for the crew of the Matthew and Joan	25
„ 9	Wm. Limbrey and Capt. Anth. Earning.	Contract for hire of the Reformation, 444 tons, for six months, at 145*l.* a month	26

Hosted by Google

Letters and Papers of Minor Importance addressed to the Navy Commissioners or Committee—*cont.*

Date.	From	Subject.	References.
			Vol. XVII
1651.			
Mar. 10	William Rouse -	Contract for hire of the Love of London, 200 tons, for six months, at 75*l.* a month - - - -	27
„ „	Rich. Badiley and John Bennett.	„ „ Defence, 354 tons, for six months, at 125*l.* a month - - - - -	28
„ 12	John Slade - -	„ „ Blessing of Stroud, 100 tons, for six months, at 150*l.* a month - - -	29
„ „	Henry Toope - -	„ „ Giles of London, 300 tons, for six months, at 310*l.* a month - - - -	30
„ „	Robert Land - -	„ „ Seven Brethren of London, 300 tons, 26 guns, for six months, at 310*l.* a month -	31
„ „	Capt. Robt. Knox -	„ „ Charles of London, 400 tons, for six months, at 130*l.* a month - - -	32
„ 18	Jonas Shish - -	Account of timber purchased in cos. Suffolk, Sussex, and Berks - - - - - -	33
„ 20	Robert Russell -	„ tallow, candles, blacking, charcoal, leather buckets, brooms, barrels, &c. delivered into the stores at Deptford, total 128*l.* 5*s.* 4½*d.*	34
„ 24	Nich. Danzie and Anth. Smith.	Certificate that of 25 sail, the Deborah was the swiftest before the wind - - - - -	35
„ „	Capt. Thos. Cole -	Account of victuals received and issued to the crew of the Paradox - - - - - -	36
Apr. 14	Geo. Maplesden -	Purchase and survey of timber in Kent, for the Navy at Chatham - - - - - -	37–41
„ 23	Morley Monox -	The Friendship is fitted according to contract, but eight men wanting - - - - -	42
„ „	Jno. Cramp - -	Contract for hire of the George Bonadventure of London, 239 tons, for six months, at 80*l.* a month - -	43
„ „	Jno. Humphrey -	„ „ Friendship of London, 120 tons, 15 guns, for six months, at 160*l.* a month - -	44
„ „	Geo. Hayward -	„ „ Deborah of London, 100 tons, for six months, at 150*l.* a month - - -	45
„ 24	Capts. Aug. and Mich. Carew and Martin Stanley, *Dunkirk.*	The Diligent frigate, with her tackle, anchors, cables, sails, guns, &c. is worth 3,000 guilders, and more. Description of Lord Inchiquin's frigate; note of sails being taken by force from Abr. Mæcenas.	46
„ 30	Thos. Colpott, boatswain, *Chatham dock.*	For the teamer's place there, in the room of —— Price; with proposals thereon - - - -	47, 48
May 2	Lieut.-Col. Edw. Bellamy and others.	Case against Edm. Lemont and Jos. Kettle, servants to the collectors of prize goods, for being drunk, and using a candle while hoisting powder out of the hold of the Peter of Malaga, whereby the ship and her company were in danger of being blown up; with examinations and answers.	49–52
„ „	Thomas Bostock -	Will undertake the joiner's work for the new ship at Woolwich for 120*l.* - - - - -	53
„ 4	Geo. Swanley - -	Contract for the hire of the Providence of London, 275 tons, for six months, at 280*l.* a month - -	54
„ 8	——	List of men enlisted on board the Peregrine from 26 Feb. to 8 May - - - - - -	55
„ 12	Edw. Carter, Surveyor of Works.	Certificate of timber felled in Mote Park, Windsor Forest for the State's houses, and other public works -	56
„ 14	Edw. Mundy - -	Survey of timber in Suffolk fit for the Navy - - - - - - - - - -	57
„ „	Wm. Sheldon and Ch ris. Pett.	Certificate that the Leopard is fit to receive her provisions - - - - - - -	58

Hosted by Google

Letters and Papers of Minor Importance addressed to the Navy Commissioners or Committee—*cont.*

Date.	From	Subject.	References.
			Vol. XVII
1651. May 26	Peter Pett and Thos. Scott.	Certificate that the Recovery at Deptford is ready for victualling, &c. - - - - - -	59
„ „	Nath. Tearne - -	Seventeen men have been entered on the Recovery and 13 on the President, but you will have to press for more, as very few offer.	60
June 25	Navy Commrs. -	Mr. Bushell, owner of the Brazil frigate, requires two-thirds of the full freight for wages and victuals, and 25*l.* a month extra charge for victuals, but will waive the latter if allowed part of any prizes taken at Barbadoes, as intended in the contract.	61
„ 26	———	Muster of the Reason, from 7 December 1650, including 20 men put on board by Col. Popham, 16 May 1651	62
Aug. 1	General Robt. Blake, the Victory, *Plymouth Sound.*	For payment of imprest and free gift to Rob. Concord, surgeon of the Bryer frigate - - - -	63
„ 2	Robt. Coytmor -	To hear Capt. Nicholls and his officers and company, respecting the hire of the frigate Peter, on Col. Haynes, contract with the Lord Deputy.	64
„ 7	Robt. Coytmor -	To hasten the Culpeper to the Downs, where she is to take on board provisions from the Dragon, for Capt. Penn's squadron.	65
„ 9	Col. Robt. Blake, *Plymouth Sound.*	The Trescoe frigate, designed to go with the John to Virginia, having broken her foremast, has been sent to Portsmouth.	66
„ 15	Adm. Com. -	To take down the rigging, &c. of the Paragon at Chatham, as is usual with second rate ships moored in the Medway.	67
„ 16	Robt. Coytmor -	For an answer as to the removal of the provisions on board the Dragon in the Downs, intended for Capt. Penn's squadron, Col. Popham and Capt. Badiley having written several times about it.	68
„ 28	Col. Robt. Blake, *Plymouth.*	To repay to Edw. Pattison of Plymouth the amount he advanced on the tickets of some mariners pressed for the service, and now discharged.	69
„ 29	Robt. Coytmor -	To give speedy order for removal of 50 tons of provisions on board the Dragon in the Downs, as she is disabled by them from service.	70
Sept. 1	Robt. Coytmor -	To hear the complaint of Mr. Walter, agent to Major Gen. Harrison and his father-in-law Col. Harrison, that the men driving carts laden with timber out of Marylebone Park, go over his grass, break down his pales and hedges, and do other damage.	71
„ 3	Adm. Com. -	To order Capt. Nixon to bring the Fellowship at Portsmouth to Chatham or Deptford, to be repaired, being very much damaged by a thunder clap while on the Irish Coast.	72
„ „	Peter Pett, *Chatham.*	Asks orders whether to dock first the Lion needing little repair, or the George and Unicorn much; the Eagle is launched. Wants a supply of tar for the use of the yard. Two ships of hemp have arrived. With order that the Lion is to be the first docked.	73
„ „	Adm. Com. -	To order the navy victuallers to supply the John and the Guinea frigate with two months' provisions, they going with the merchant ships for reducing Virginia.	74

Hosted by Google

Letters and Papers of Minor Importance addressed to the Navy Commissioners or Committee—*cont.*

Date.	From	Subject.	References.
1651.			Vol. XVII
Sept. 5	Jno. Davies, *Deptford.*	Account of sails delivered out of the stores at Deptford to Capt. Rich. Fearnes of the Dallison, for covering hay transported to the north.	75
„ 9	Adm. Com. -	To send the names of five ships fit to convoy several merchant ships bound for the Straits - - -	76
„ 10	Robt. Coytmor -	To know why the Charles of London has not been paid off and discharged, according to a general order for discharging hired ships. The James is ordered into Chatham; the provisions in the Charles are to be preserved.	77
„ 12	Col. Robt. Blake, *Downs.*	Will take the best course for relieving the ships on the Irish coast. The James being ordered to Chatham, desires money may be ready for paying her off to prevent charge. To speed the Mermaid to the Downs.	78
„ „	Col. Robt. Blake, *Downs.*	Certificate that the Seven brothers has served three months according to contract - - - - -	79
„ 13	Adm. Com. -	To order the Lion, Phœnix, Paragon, Elizabeth, and Nightingale, to be fitted with necessaries as convoy to the merchant ships bound for the Straits.	80
„ 15	Col. Robt. Blake, *Downs.*	The James is under sail for Chatham, and the Fellowship for Woolwich or Deptford, being unfit for service; the Greyhound will be sent in on her return from Flanders, being almost as bad. Begs extra allowance to Edw. Sturton, marshal of his squadron.	81
„ 19	Col. Robt. Blake, *Downs.*	Has sent the Greyhound to the Thames to be refitted and furnished; asks when the Nightingale will be ready.	82
„ 21	Col. Rich. Deane, *Whitehall.*	Has sent orders to the Downs for the Victory to come to Chatham to be paid off, and desires order to the Treasurers of the Navy accordingly.	83
„ 23	Col. Robt. Blake, Entrance, *Downs.*	On behalf of John Culmer of Deal, who has petitioned him for money due to his late father and himself, for taking charge of long boats, pinnaces, &c. that come on shore there.	84
„ 25	H. Tearne - -	List of officers and mariners of the Richard and Benjamin taken up for the service, 14 March last, with the time of service of each.	85
„ 27	Col. Robt. Blake, *Portland road.*	Recommends John Haselock for the surgeon's place in the Worcester frigate, having observed his diligence in the last southern expedition.	86
„ 30	Col. Rich. Deane, *Whitehall.*	Has ordered the Providence merchant ship, with a convoy from Hull to Hamburg, to stay eight days, and return to Hull.	87
Oct. 1	Col. Rich. Deane, *Whitehall.*	Has ordered Capt. Peacock of the Tiger to repair to Deptford to be paid off, and desires order to the Treasurers of the Navy accordingly.	88
„ 2	Col. Rich. Deane, *Whitehall.*	To expedite the fitting out of the Assistance frigate, required on the Scotch coast for relief of others who have long been there.	89
„ 6	Col. Rich. Deane, *Whitehall.*	To send a suit of sails by the Recovery for Capt. John Seaman of the Fox frigate, on the south-west coast of Ireland, near Limerick.	90

Hosted by Google

Letters and Papers of Minor Importance addressed to the Navy Commissioners or Committee—*cont.*

Date.	From	Subject.	References.
			Vol. XVII
1651. Oct. 6	Col. Rich. Deane, *Whitehall.*	To impress 80 men to complete the number required on the Guinea frigate, under Capt. Curtis, and to order her another month's provisions, she going as convoy to the merchant ships bound for Virginia.	91
„ 11	Adm. Com. -	To order the shipwright at Kinsale to repair the Swiftsure sufficiently to enable her to come to Chatham -	92
„ 12	Geo. Langham, Accountant General.	Account of the amount collected in port of London, and the several outports, on the new impost on coals from 1 April last; total 20,794*l.* 2*s.* 8*d.*	93
„ 13	Robt. Coytmor -	To order the victuallers to supply the President with provisions for 10 additional men, making 90 - -	94
„ 15	Adm. Com. -	To certify their opinion on the proposition of Major Gen. Deane, for three large ships to lie in ordinary at Portsmouth.	95
„ 16	Col. Rich. Deane, *Whitehall.*	Recommends Elias Waltham, late muster master of the southern fleet under Capt. Hall, for like employment in the fleet preparing to go with Capt. Badiley.	96
„ 27	Col. Rich. Deane -	To order the Navy Treasurers to prepare money for paying off the Swiftsure, coming from Portsmouth to Woolwich.	97
„ 30	Col. Rich. Deane, *Whitehall.*	To allow John Hudson to act for Major Browne, during his absence on a journey to Scotland - -	98

Hosted by Google

ORDERS, &c. of the NAVY COMMITTEE.

Date.	From	Subject.	References.
1651. Jan. 15	——	Acceptance from John Prettyman of 400*l.* in lieu of 500*l.* due to the late Archbishop of Canterbury, for the rectories of Ashe, Peckfield, and Weymore, co. Kent, he having paid a good sum for the lands; one third to be paid to the Navy Treasurer, and two-thirds to the discoverer, John Robinson, merchant.	Vol. XVII. 99
Aug. 1	Navy Comrs. - -	To make out a bill to Wm. Limbrey for 233*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, according to the annexed bill of exchange - -	100
Sept. 9	„ - -	To pass accounts of Capt. Hall for moneys disbursed in his last voyage; the money so paid to be placed to the accounts of Rich. Bryan, captain of the Hopeful Pink, and John Wilmot, purser of the Triumph.	101
„ „	„ - -	For Rich. Hutchinson, Treasurer of the Navy, to pay the ships' officers for the winter and summer guard the augmentation, and increase of wages ordered by Parliament and the Council of State, and to determine any differences that may arise thereupon; the gratuity to be from 17 April last to 17 April next.	102
„ 16	„ - -	To make out a bill to Geo. Smith, junior, merchant of London, for 250*l.*, according to the bill of exchange.	103
„ 25	„ - -	To deliver the 30 tons of old junk in their custody into the ordnance stores, that the ships may be supplied therewith.	104
Oct. 2	„ - -	To send on board the Reformation victuals sufficient to serve her during the time she is appointed a convoy to Bilboa.	105
„ „	„ - -	To imprest to Robert Dennis, Commander-in-Chief of the fleet bound for Virginia, 250*l.* for the use of the State's ships bound thither.	106
„ 16	„ - -	To make out a bill to Anne, widow of General Popham, for one year's salary due to her husband -	107
„ 16	„ - -	To direct Capt. Deane to bring in the Charles of Bristol forthwith, the time of his contract having expired.	108
„ 17	„ - -	To make allowance, on the desires of the Army Committee and of the Lord General, to the purser of the Success frigate, for victualling 20 surgeons who were transported to Scotland in that ship in May last, by order of the Council of State.	109

Hosted by Google

MILITIA COMMISSIONS granted by the COUNCIL OF STATE.

Date.	County.	Troop.	Office.	Name.	Reference.
1651.					I. 119.*
Jan. 3	Gloucester	H	Col. and Capt.	Adrian Scroop (for Bristol.)	
" "	"	F	Col.	Col. John Haggat (for Bristol.)	
" "	"	F	Lieut.-Col.	Hy. Hazard (for Bristol.)	68
" "	"	F	Major	Hy. Roe (for Bristol.)	
" "	"	F	Capts.	Robt. Vickris, Thos Harris (for Bristol.)	
" 13	Hants	F	Col.	Nathaniel Whettham	
" "	"	F	Lieut.-Col.	—— Gaywood	
" "	"	F	Major	Ed. Hooker	
" "	"	F	Capts.	Jas. Withers, Thos. Breman, Benedict Barnam, —— Reade, Robt. Reeves, Jas. Dewy, —— Braxton.	34
" 17	Huntingdon	H	Capt.	—— Collins in place of Filbrig, deprived of his commission [*I.* 16, *p.* 45].	30
Feb. 1	Hants	H	Capt. volunteers	Thos. Dummer	34
" 5	Berks	F	Capts.	Benj. Burges, Jos. Claver, John Burningham, Rich. Goddard, Nich. Badcock, —— Doe, John Lush, under Evelyn.	4
" 8	Gloucester	F	Col.	Geo. Raymond	
" "	"	F	Lieut.-Col.	Jeremy Buck	26
" "	"	F	Major	Rd. Banaster	
" "	"	F	Capt.	Hy. Pegler	
" "	"	F	Capt.	Wm. Aylberton	
" "	"	H	Capts.	Wm. Neast, Wm. Rowles	26
" "	"	F	Capt.	Dennis Wise, in Gloucester	
" 11	Suffolk	F	Capt.	Thos. Johnson, in Aldborough	66
" 13	Lincoln	H	Capt. volunteers	Philip Thorpe	45
" 27	Herts	H	Capt.	Wm. Marsh	28
" "	"	D	Capt.	Ed. Minshull	28
March 6	Leicester	H	Capt.	Thos. Bodle	
" "	"	H	Lieut.	Thos. Browne	40
" "	"	H	Cornet	Mat Page	
" "	"	H	Quartermaster	Jas. Levett	
" 15	York	F	Col.	Fras. Lassells	
" "	"		Lieut.-Col.	——	
" "	"		Major	——	82
" "	"		Capts. (7)	——	
" 31	Worcester	H & D	Commander	Col. John James	75
April 17	Middlesex	H	Lieut.	John Clements	
" "	"	H	Cornet	Rob. Malbone	174
" "	"	H	Quartermaster	Hen. Kidgell	
" "	Herts	H	Capt.	Wm. Marsh	
" "	"	H	Lieut.	John Clarke	174
" "	"	H	Cornet	——	
" "	"	H	Quartermaster	Ed. Highley	
Aug. 20	Kent	F	Capt.	Fras. Cowper, for Capt. Rob. Joseph, under Col. Twistleton.	38

* Several commissions not in this volume will be found in their chronological places in the Warrant tables of the Council of State.—ED.

Hosted by Google

COMMISSIONS for the 3,000 HORSE and 1,000 DRAGOONS raised by Order Parliament.

First Horse regiment, for safety of the Eastern association and Inland parts, &c.

Date.	Office.	Name.	Reference.
1651.			I. 119.
April 21.	Col.	Rob. Jermy	
,, ,,	Lieut.	Rob. Burton	
,, ,,	Cornet	Stephen Carr	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Peter Blofield	
,, ,,	Major	Ed. Horseman	
,, ,,	Lieut.		
,, ,,	Cornet		
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.		
,, ,,	Capt.	Col. Hum. Brewster.	
,, ,,	Lieut.	— Ward	
,, ,,	Cornet	Wm. Field	177
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	— Langsdale	
,, ,,	Capt.	Major Jno. Moody	
,, ,,	Lieut.		
,, ,,	Cornet	Timothy Day	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	— Turner	
,, ,,	Capt.	Jenkin Jones	
,, ,,	Lieut.		
,, ,,	Cornet	Wm. Watkins	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Jas. Watkins	
,, ,,	Capt.	Major Rob. Pelham	
,, ,,	Lieut	Richd. Waddon	
1651.			I. 119.
April 21.	Cornet	James King	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	John Crab	
,, ,,	Capt.	Major John Stirke	177
,, ,,	Lieut.	Jas. Ivie	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Richd. Collier	
,, ,,	Capt.	John James	
,, ,,	Lieut.	Clement Milward	
,, ,,	Cornet	Morgan Watkins	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Edward Stevens	
,, ,,	Capt.	Wm. Ivorie	
,, ,,	Lieut.	Wm. Stevenson	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Wm. White	
,, ,,	Capt.	— Sydenham	
,, ,,	Lieut.	— Sheppard	176
,, ,,	Cornet	John Grosvenor	
,, ,,	Capt.	Robert Sparrow	
,, ,,	Lieut.	— Collins	
,, ,,	Cornet	Robt. Dorrington	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Anth. Scarpe	
,, ,,	Capt.	— Moyse	
,, ,,	Lieut.	Wm. Lazenbie	
,, ,,	Cornet	John Kirke	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Thos. Searle	

Second Horse Regiment for London and Kent.*

April 21.	Col.	Benjamin Blundell	
,, ,,	Lieut.	Richard Bagnell	
,, ,,	Cornet	Thos. Seppens	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Edmund Waddy	
,, ,,	Major	Edm. Waring	
,, ,,	Lieut.	Osburne Edwards	
,, ,,	Cornet	Wm. Hayes	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Richd. Hope	
,, ,,	Capt.	Thos. Kempe	
,, ,,	Lieut.	Richd. Orum	175
,, ,,	Cornet	Hy. Wharton	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	John Hill	
,, ,,	Capt.	St. Jno. Brothericke	
,, ,,	Lieut.	— Hely	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Erasmus Sanders	
,, ,,	Capt.	Major Thos. Foach	
,, ,,	Lieut.	— Fry	
,, ,,	Cornet	John Dobber	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Hy. Elliot	
,, ,,	Capt.	Chas. Bowles	
April 21.	Lieut.	Thos. Lodington	
,, ,,	Cornet	John Addis	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	George Dennis	
,, ,,	Capt.	John Geale†	175
,, ,,	Lieut.	Wm. Angell	
,, ,,	Cornet	Ed. Acton	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Benj. Smith	
,, ,,	Capt.	Hy. Courtney	
,, ,,	Lieut.		
,, ,,	Cornet		
,, ,,	Qt. Mstr.	Jeremy Bodley	
,, ,,	Capt.	Major Beard	
,, ,,	Lieut.	Hy. Newberry	174
,, ,,	Cornet	— Rawlins	
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	Thos. Westwood	
,, ,,	Capt.	Sam Ayre	
,, ,,	Lieut.		
,, ,,	Cornet		
,, ,,	Qt.-Mstr.	— Pate	

* The chief commissions are ordered in the Council of State Order Book, *I.* 65, *p.* 295–6. The form of commission is given in *I.* 119, *p.* 178.

† In the order for the captains' commissions in the Council of State Order Book, Geale or Goale is named as lieutenant, and Wm. Feilder and — Moyse as captains, in place of Geale and — Ayre. [*I.* 65, *p.* 296.]

Hosted by Google

Third Horse Regiment. Blank commissions for 12 troops sent to Major-General Harrison. [*I.* 119, *p.* 171.]

Regiment of Dragoons.

Date.	Office.	Name.	Reference.	Date.	Office.	Name.	Reference.
1651.			I. 119.	1651.			I. 119
April 21.	Col. -	Edw. Smith* -		April 21.	Lieut. -	Richard Savage,‡	
„ „	Major -	Charles Ducket -		„ „	Qt.-Mstr.	Chrst. Phetiplace -	
„ „	Lieut. -	John Lloyd - -		„ „	Capt. -	Major Parker, *vice* Dumaresq or Dumorris, 1.	
„ „	Cornet -	Chrstphr. Handley					
„ „	Qt.-Mstr.	Nich. Goodgam -					
„ „	Capt. -	— Lawrence -			Lieut. -		172
„ „	Cornet -	John Bradley -	173	„ „	Cornet -	Art. Bodley‡ -	
„ „	Capt. -	Richard Kemp -		„ „	Qt.-Mstr.		
„ „	Lieut. -	Richard Greene -		„ „	Capt. -	— Kensey- - -	
„ „	Cornet -	Thos. Baker -		„ „	Lieut. -	— Plomer - -	
„ „	Qt.-Mstr.	Thos. Mullener -		„ „	Cornet -	Thos. Cockyn -	
„ „	Capt. -	Alex. Temple† -		„ „	Surgeon-	Ed. Ponsonby -	

* *I.* 65, *p.* 296.

† The Order for commissions gives Chaplain, Norman, Williams, Courtney, as captains, omitting Temple, Parker, and Kensey. [*I.* 65, *p.* 296.]

‡ *I.* 19, *p.* 125.

Hosted by Google

COMMISSIONS for VOLUNTEERS [raised on the alarm of the Invasion by Charles II.]*

Date.	County.	Troop.	Office.	Name.	Reference.
1651.					I. 119.
June 26	Lincoln -	H	Capt. - -	Robert Stone - - -	
„ „	„ -	H	Lieut. - -	John Cock, jun- - -	170
„ „	„ -	H	Cornet - -	John Lupton - - -	
„ „	„ -	H	Quarter-Master-	John Dawson, jun. - -	
July 26	Suffolk -	F	Col. - -	— Fotheringale- - -	168
„ „	London -	H	Capt. - -	John Mewes - - -	168
„ 29	Cambridge -	H	„ - -	Wm. Pickering - - -	168
„ „	Island of Hayling, Hants.	F	„ - -	Alex. Wilson - - -	168
„ „	„ -	F	Lieut. - -	Nicholas Perrin - - -	
„ 30	Norfolk -	H	Capt. - -	Col. Robert Jermy - -	
„ „	„ -	H	„ - -	Major Doughty - -	
„ „	„ -	H	„ - -	Ralph Woolmer - -	
„ „	„ -	H	„ - -	Thos. Garret - - -	
„ „	„ -	F	Col. - -	Chas. Geo. Cocke - -	167
„ „	„ -	F	Major - -	Richard Harvy - - -	
„ „	„ -	F	Capt. - -	Sam. Prentice - - -	
„ „	„ -	F	„ - -	Richd. Neave - - -	
„ „	„ -	F	„ - -	Wm. Steward - - -	
„ „	„ -	F	„ - -	Thos. Springall - - -	
„ „	Worcester -	H	„ - -	Major Estop - - -	
„ „	„ -	H	Lieut. - -		
„ „	„ -	H	Cornet - -		
„ „	„ -	H	Capt. - -	John Giles - - -	167
„ „	„ -	H	Lieut. - -		
„ „	„ -	H	Cornet - -		
Aug. 10.	Oxford -	H	Major - -	Major Thos. Butler, under Col. Whitlock.	167
„ „	„ -	F			
„ 11	Northampton, Lincoln, &c.	H	Capt. - -	— Cleypoole - - -	167
„ 12	Northampton, Leicester, and Rutland	H	„ - - Commander-in-Chief.	Thomas Lord Grey of Groby -	166
„ 13	„ -	H		6 blank commissions - -	165
„ „	Sussex - -	F	Capt. - -	6 blank commissions - -	165
„ 15	Surrey - -	F	- - -	4 blank commissions - -	
„ „	Hants -	F	- - -	Stephen Ferry - - -	
„ „	„ -	H	„ - -	James Wither - - -	165
„ „	„ -	F	„ - -	Thos. Musprat - - -	
„ „	„ -	F	„ - -	— Brooman of Alton - -	
„ „	„ -	F	„ - -	James Dewe - - -	
„ 16	Oxford City & University -	H	„ - -	Wm. Draper - - -	
„ „	„ -	H	- -		

Hosted by Google

LIST OF RECOGNIZANCES to the COUNCIL OF STATE, viz.:—

Date.	Person bound.	Address.	Sum.	No. of Sureties.	Sum each.	Condition.	Reference.
1650.			£		£		I. 120.
Jan. 4	John Jelf - - -	Strode - - -	500	2	200	Appearance when required and good behaviour.	58
„ 7	Charles Lord Howard, Viscount Andover.	Charlton - -	10,000	—	—	„ „ „ -	58
„ 14	James Cotterell, stationer	St. Andrew's Wardrope -	300	2	200	Same as the other printers - - -	58
„ 25	Thos. Cooke - - -	Drayton, co. Salop -	1,000	2	500	Appearance when required and good behaviour.	58
Feb. 4	Edm. Tailor - - -	- - - -	50	2	50	„ „ „ -	59
„ „	John King - - -	Rushbrook, co. Suffolk -	50	2	50	„ „ „ -	59
„ 5	Sir Jno. Oglander - -	Nantwell, Isle of Wight -	1,000	2	500	Not to go out of the line of communication without leave, appear when required, and be of good behaviour.	59

WARRANTS from the Council of State (C.O.S.), Admiralty Committee (Adm. Com.), Navy Commissioners, or Generals at Sea, as follows:

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 15.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII.
1651. Jan. 4	C.O.S. -	Pass - -	For Eliz. Lady Puckering, *alias* Newton, with one child, three men servants, and two maids to go beyond the seas.	83	17	—
„ „	„ -	License - -	For Sir John Wolstenholme to stay in London until 20 Feb., to prosecute his business, upon taking the engagement, and entering into recognizance in 2,000*l.* to appear before Council when summoned.	83	—	—
„ 2	„ -	Pass - -	For Walter Power to Ireland - - - - - - - -	—	17	—
„ 10	„ -	„ - -	For Mrs. Lucy and servants beyond seas - - - - - - -	—	18	—
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For Mary Fary and two children to Ostend - - - - - - -	—	17	—
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For John Forrett to Flanders - - - - - - - -	—	17	—
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For Ralph Sheldon beyond seas - - - - - - - -	—	17	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 16.	I. 111.	Vol.XVIII.
1651.						
Jan. 14	C.O.S.	Ordnance officers	To send two battering guns in the Tower to Scotland	36	—	—
" "	"	"	To deliver 300 barrels of powder, 200 barrels of leaden shot, 30 tons of match, 50 pair of ordinary harness, two mortar pieces, with 100 shells for each, and nine standing carriages to Commissary Phipps for Leith; also 100 train horses and two of Mr. Pitt's guns, to be sent to Scotland.	37	—	—
" 17	"	Pass	For Capt. Wm. Davison and servant to Holland, on recognizance for good behaviour	46	17	—
" "	"	Ordnance officers	To deliver 25 swords and belts, 20 barrels of powder, 20 barrels of leaden shot, half a ton of match, and 30 snaphance muskets and bandoleers to the Governor of Tilbury Fort.	47	—	—
" "	"	"	To deliver 200 swords and belts to Col. Wauton, for arming the soldiers who are to recruit the place of those sent to Scotland.	47	—	—
" "	"	"	To deliver 100 ordinary harness and 150 extraordinary, besides the 50 formerly ordered, to Commissary Phipps for Ireland.	47	—	—
" 21	"	Lieut. of the Tower	To permit John Ward to attend on his master, Sir Hen. Hyde, a prisoner in the Tower.	52	—	—
" "	"	Admiralty Judges	To grant letters of marque to Hen. Bennet, master of the Henry of London	55	—	—
" 22	"	License	For the wife of Fras. Barber to go to her husband, a prisoner in the Gatehouse	59	—	—
" "	"	Admiralty Judges	To grant letters of marque to Geo. Martin, master of the William and Thomas of Colchester.	59	—	—
" "	"	Customs' Comrs.	To allow John Wall, merchant, to transport to Barbary 1,000 birding pieces, on security not to carry them where they would be of prejudice.	60	—	—
" 23	"	Pass	For Sir Isaac Ashley, lady, and servants, to Holland, on his petition	61	—	—
" "	"	"	For Lady Judith Culpeper to Holland	61	—	—
" "	"	Admiralty Judges	To discharge the Hake of Stockholm, upon the master and Major Crusoe giving security that she will return to Sweden after her voyage to France.	65	—	—
" 24	"	Keeper of Newgate	To retain John Ward in his custody until further order, there being matters of high concern laid to his charge.	69	—	—
" "	"	Pass	For Lady Culpeper and her maid to Holland	—	17	—
" 25	"	"	For John Penruddock, of Compton, co. Wilts, to go beyond the seas, with his servant, Thos. Williams.	70	17	—
" "	"	"	For John Hubbert and his son to Flushing	—	17	—
				I. 17.		
" 28	"	———	To bring up two suits of hangings belonging to the late King from Ludlow Castle, to be employed here.	4	—	—
" "	"	Pass	For Richard and John White beyond seas	—	17	—
" 29	"	Ordnance officers	To supply Capt. Badiley with 20 barrels of powder, in lieu of so many taken from his ship, the Dolphin, by order of the Lord General in Scotland.	8	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 17.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII.
1651.						
Jan. 30	C.O.S. -	Pass - -	For Sir Isaac Ashley and his lady, Howard Day, and Anne Lloyd, to Holland -	—	17	—
„ 31	„ -	„ - - -	For Isabella Chast and her servant to Rotterdam - - - - - -	—	17	—
Feb. 3	„ -	Mr. Randolph -	To allow the ambassadors going to the United Provinces to take copies of writings necessary for their employment,	26	—	—
„ 4	„ -	Ordnance officers -	To deliver 200 grenado shells to Commissary Dobbins, to be sent to Ulster, for Sir Charles and Col. Venables,	33	—	—
„ 5	„ -	Admiralty Judges	To issue letters of marque to the masters of the Orange Tree, bound for the Isle of Man and Newfoundland, of the Samuel, bound for Newfoundland, and of the Island frigate, bound for St. Lucar.	38	—	—
„ „	„ -	Pass - -	For Jean de Vitric beyond seas - - - - - - - -	—	17	—
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For George Smithby to Holland - - - - - - - -	—	18	—
„ 8	„ -	Admiralty Court -	To issue commissions for Luke Robinson as Vice-Admiral of Yorkshire, and Mr. Stapley as Vice-Admiral for Sussex.	45	—	—
„ „	„ -	Admiralty Judges	To issue letters of marque to the Marie and Francis of Bristol - - -	48	—	—
„ 10	„ -	License - -	For the Earl of Lindsay to stay in town 10 days more, after his last license -	57	—	—
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For Jeffrey Palmer to remain in town 10 days after the term - - -	57	—	—
„ „	„ -	Ordnance officers -	To lend Col. Wm. Wetton 24 drums, upon his undertaking to restore them, and giving a receipt.	64	—	—
„ 13	„ -	Admiralty Judges	To give a letter of marque for a private man-of-war to Thos. Michelson, of the Tiger of Yarmouth.	77	—	—
„ „	„ -	„ -	„ „ „ to John Tottie, of the John and Marie, of London.	81	—	—
„ 15	„ -	License - -	To the Ambassadors going for Holland to transport 40 horses thither - -	94	—	—
„ „	„ -	Pass - -	For John Paine to Holland - - - - - - - -	—	18	—
„ 18	„ -	Customs Comrs. -	To free the Jonas of London, Capt. Wiltshire, laden with goods for the army in Scotland.	I. 65. 7	—	—
„ 19	„ -	Pass - -	For Wm. Copping and wife to Holland - - - - - -	—	18	—
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For Wm. Saunders, his wife and two children to Holland - - - -	—	18	—
„ 20	„ -	License - -	For Jeffrey Palmer to remain in town for seven days longer, after his former license.	16	—	—
„ „	„ -	Col. Wetton, and his 9 officers.	To raise and march 2,000 men to the water side, quarter only in inns and alehouses, and pay for what they have; with writ of assistance.	17, 27	—	—
„ „	„ -	Keeper of York Castle.	To receive — Denton prisoner for piracy, and bearing arms against Parliament -	17	—	—
„ 24	„ -	Pass - -	For Ann Butler to Ireland - - - - - - - -	—	18	—
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For Wm. Wyndham, Rob. Elstab, and Wm. South, beyond sea - - -	—	18	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 65.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII.
1651.						
Feb. 24	C.O.S.	Pass	For William Hicks to travel beyond seas	22	—	—
„ 25	„	Pass	For John Dingley, Rich. Meredith, Jas. Master, and one servant, to any port of the Low Countries.	—	18	—
„ „	„	Navy Comrs.	To deliver to such masters as have orders from the generals at sea, the flat boats for Scotland, with their rigging, &c., as also ballast and two months' provisions, and to expedite their dispatch.	30, 33	—	—
„ 26	„	Pass	For Thos. Kercher to Holland	—	18	—
„ 27	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver 20 barrels of powder to Col. Berkstead for his regiment	36	—	—
„ „	„	License	For Sir Hen. Griffith to remain in London until 20 March next.	37	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To supply Col. Long or Commissary Dobbins with 500 cases of pistols and holsters; also 1,000 snaphance muskets, 2,000 collars of bandoleers, and 1,500 pair of holsters for Ireland, to be re-supplied by Col. Long; to be sent in Capt. Wiltshire's ship to the Lord Deputy of Ireland, at his request.	38	—	—
„ „	„	„	To deliver 6 muskets, 25 lbs. of powder, match, and bullet, and 6 swords to each of the masters of the 50 flat boats for Scotland, as also to fit 8 drakes with carriages for the same.	42	—	—
„ 28	„	Robt. Inglis	To attend Council on Wednesday	43	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Thos. Bennett to Flanders	44	—	—
Mar. 1.	„	License	For Nich. Jenkins of Beverley, to buy 2,000 quarters of wheat in cos. Lincoln, or York, to be sent to Hull for the army in Scotland.	46, 48	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Rebecca Jermin, and servants to France	48	—	—
„ 3	„	Pass	For John Laken to Rotterdam	—	18	—
„ 4	„	Customs' officers, Chester	To permit Chas. Walley to ship 300 barrels of salt for the forces in Ulster, free of customs and excise.	60	—	—
„ „	„	Commanders of ships.	To receive Wm. Emperour, merchant, on board, and his family and friends, and bring them to England.	62	—	—
„ 5	„	Pass	For Thos. Bennett beyond seas	62	18	—
„ „	„	„	For Wm. Worthington, to Flanders	—	18	—
„ „	„	„	To deputies employed by the Treasurers-at-war, to impress horses or carriages required for conveying treasure to Haverdford West, or other place near Milford Haven.	65	—	—
„ 6	„	Roger Smith	To appear before Council to-morrow	67	—	—
„ „	„	License	To John Alwyn, of Goring, Sussex, to buy 1,000 quarters of wheat in those parts for the army in Scotland.	69	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For John Warren and Mary Croxen to Holland	—	18	—
„ 7	„	License	To the Earl of Southampton, to repair to his mother, now lying sick at Tichfield, co. Hants, and remain a month.	71, 74	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 65.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII
1651.						
Mar. 8	C.O.S.	Ordnance officers	To deliver 120 defensive arms for Col. Rich's three troops of horse	80	—	—
„ „	„	Customs' officers	To free the Susan and Mary of Boston, laden with biscuits, butter, and bridles, &c., for Leith, for the army in Scotland.	79	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver 1,000 snaphance muskets to Wm. Watson and 8 other gunsmiths for proving them.	79	—	—
„ 10	„	Pass	For Rob. Baker and one servant to France	—	18	—
„ „	„	„	For Jas. Vickers beyond seas, on his petition	81	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver 2,000 tents with poles, &c., 500 cases of pistols and holsters, 1,000 saddles and bridles, and 400 holsters to Commissary John Phipps, for the army in Scotland, so that they may go with Col. Deane.	86 (2)	—	—
„ „	„	Rich. Wiltshire, of the Jonas	To sail to Sir Geo. Ayscue, in the Downs, who will then convoy him and the prisoners on board for Scotland.	82, 87	—	—
„ „	„	Rich. Freeman, messenger.	To deliver the above warrant to Rich. Wiltshire, on board the Jonas in the Thames	87	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To supply Geo. Day, and 3 other gunsmiths with powder and bullet for proving 1,000 muskets.	87	—	—
„ „	„	Serjeant Dendy	To apprehend Jas. Codner, Rob. Craddock, Edw. Walker, Rich. Gladwell, *alias* Little Pick, Rich. Hamman, John New, Jno. Rose, Wm. Hearin, Thos. Walker, and Cashman a Dutchman, all pickpockets, who endeavoured to go over with the Lord Ambassadors.	81, 88	—	—
„ 11	„	Sheriffs of counties.	To receive and distribute the Acts of Parliament for a day of humiliation, to be kept on Wednesday, 2nd April, so that none may pretend ignorance thereof, as a strict account will be required.	91	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Edw. Vickers to France	94	18	—
„ „	„	„	For Col. Wm. Brockett and a servant to Ireland	—	18	—
„ 12	„	„	For Mary Mitchell to Rotterdam	—	18	—
„ „	„	Serjeant Dendy	To apprehend Major Poole and Capt. Peter Flower, and bring them before Council, for abuses committed by them and their soldiers, in breaking their contract in taking free quarter, and their bonds to be put in suit.	96 97	— —	— —
„ „	„	Commissary Dobbins.	To proceed in shipping the provisions going for Scotland with Col. Deane, to-morrow, notwithstanding it is a day of humiliation.	94 97	— —	— —
„ 14	„	„	To apprehend Major Poole	—	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver 145 of the 200 cases of pistols and holsters contracted for by the Ordnance Committee last year to John Parker of Leicester.	98 101	— —	— —
„ „	„	„ „	To deliver 237 backs, breasts, and potts to Parker, remains of 300 contracted for	98 101	— —	— —
„ 17	„	License	For Sir Robt. King to transport six horses to Ireland, for his use there	99 105	— —	— —

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 65.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII.
1651. Mar. 17	C.O.S.	Edw. Dendy	To apprehend Grifantius Phillips, and bring him before the Irish and Scotch Committee, for contempt in detaining 600*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*, brought in on the ordnance of 20,000*l.* a month for Ireland.	113, 114	—	—
,, ,,	,,	Lieut. of the Tower	To receive Col. Oughtred Shuttleworth, for corresponding with the enemy, keep him close prisoner till the 26th, and forbid him speaking to any one save in his presence, or having the use of writing materials	114	—	—
,, 18	,,	Customs' officers	To allow Sir Robt. King to transport 6 horses into Ireland	115	—	—
,, ,,	,,	Customs' officers of Chester & Liverpl'	To allow Capt. John Whitworth to ship and transport such oatmeal as shall be certified by Chas. Walley of Chester, for the forces in Ulster.	112, 115	—	—
,, ,,	,,	Pass	For Eliz. Nicholls to Holland	—	18	—
,, ,,	,,	Serjeant Dendy	To apprehend Count Althem in James' St. Covent Garden, search for all the gold, silver, jewels, or treasure in his house or about his person, and report to Council.	—	—	2
,, ,,	,,	Customs' officers of Hull and London.	For Denis Gauden to transport 90 tons of cheese to Leith free of Customs	121, 122	—	—
,, ,,	,,	Officers at ports	To search all ships for Thos. Cooke, who has escaped from the custody of the Serjeant-at-Arms' deputy, and if apprehended, to bring him to Council; with his description.	122–3	—	—
,, 19	,,	John Peterson, of the Anne of London; Jno. Bucknam, of the Charity of London; and Adam Smith, of the Francis of London.	To fall down to Admiral Deane in the Lee road, who will convoy their ships laden with provisions for the army in Scotland, to Leith.	122, 130	—	—
,, ,,	,,	Serjeant Dendy	To search the lodgings of Anna Lewis, suspected of corresponding with the enemy, and bring all her papers of intelligence or other writings to Council.	—	—	3
,, 20	,,	Admiralty Judges	To issue a commission to Lewis Frost for a private man-of-war	131	—	—
,, ,,	,,	Capts. Geo. Tomlinson, Saml. Wade, Thos. Noone, Jno. Grice, John Kenington, and Capt. Wm. Skinner.	To raise, march, and transport their companies into Ireland, with their wives, children, servants, &c., who are going as planters, as well as soldiers to guard those places; also to take their household goods, clothes, &c. free of customs.	135, 138, 139	—	—
,, ,,	,,	Sheriffs of counties	To proclaim the Act of Parliament concerning the escape of Thos. Cooke, in the cities and market towns.	138	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 65.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII.
1651. Mar. 21	C.O.S. -	Committee of Trinity House.	To assist Wm. Bassett in taking up shipping for carrying 1,000 loads of hay to Leith.	142	—	—
„ „	„ -	Ordnance officers -	To deliver 200 barrels of powder, match, and bullet to Commissary Wm. Dobbins, for Ulster.	143	—	—
„ 22	„ -	Serjeant Dendy -	To apprehend Thos. Cooke in the lodgings of John Lovin, Staple Inn, and deliver him to the Lieutenant of the Tower, to be kept close prisoner; bring Lovin or any other found in the chamber with Cooke, before Council; and seize all papers of intelligence or other writings.	—	—	4
„ „	„ -	Pass - -	For Jas. Strangways to go beyond seas, upon taking the engagement before the justices in the country.	149	—	—
„ „	Col. Popham	Simon Beale -	To impress trumpeters to complete the number allowed on the James - -	—	—	5
„ 24	„ -	Ordnance officers -	To issue sufficient powder and bullet to John Silk, and three other gunsmiths named, for proving 600 muskets for Ireland.	156 } 158 }	—	—
„ „	„ -	Customs' officers, London and Colchester.	To permit Wm. Basset to ship and transport 1,500 quarters of oats, and 1,000 loads of hay to Leith, for the army in Scotland.	156	—	—
„ „	„ -	Pass - -	For Walter Myle, beyond seas - - - - - - -	—	18	—
„ 25	„ -	„ - -	For Wm. Whitmore to Holland - - - - - - -	—	19	—
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For Field Marshal Rokeby, Wm. Bannister, and Thos. Hancock, to France -	—	19	—
„ „	„ -	Committee of Trinity House.	To assist in taking up ships for carrying 340 loads of hay from Hull for the army in Scotland.	163	—	—
„ „	„ -	Ordnance officers -	To deliver 10 barrels of powder and match, with lead to Col. Wauton, for Yarmouth garrison.	163	—	—
„ „	„ -	„ „ -	„ 12 barrels „ „ to Major Audley, for Col. Gibbons' regiment.	163	—	—
„ 26	„ -	Comrs. of Customs	To permit Hen. Dunster, merchant of London, to transport 1,000 birding pieces to Barbary.	168	—	—
„ „	„ -	Serjeant Dendy -	To search for, seize, and bring to Council all writings, deeds, and papers in the chamber of John Lovin, in custody for treason.	—	—	6
„ 27	„ -	[Governer of Denbigh Castle.]	To receive Capt. Hen. Stone, Jno. Swinfen, and Col. Phil. Jackson, and safely keep them until further order.	178	—	—
„ „	„ -	Master, &c. of St. Cross's Hospital.	To admit Thos. Goff, a wounded soldier of Comy. Gen. Whalley's regiment, into the next vacant place.	170 } 178 }	—	—
„ „	„ -	Admiralty Judges	To issue a commission to Thos. Henderson for a private man-of-war - -	178	—	—
„ „	„ -	Commander of the Charles.	To convoy provisions from Bristol to Milford Haven - - - -	177	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 65.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII.
1651. Mar. 28	C.O.S.	Keeper of the Fleet	To receive Capt. Pitts, John Weston, and —— Standish as delinquents, and for breach of the Act for confinement.	179	—	—
„ „	„	Governor of Norwich Castle.	To release John Coates and Lawrence Evans, upon exchange for Reuben Poole, master of the John, and three others, taken by a Jersey man-of-war when on a voyage to Newcastle, and carried prisoners to Dunkirk.	182	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Peter Cardonell to Holland	—	19	—
„ „	„	„	For Edw. Barkeley, Rich. Bassett, Wm. Garrett, John and Rob. Wiseman, John Glyn, Thos. Hutton, Marmaduke Gibson, Jas. Woods, and Nath. Willis, to France.	—	19	—
„ 31	„	License	For Thos. Stradling to remain in town for two months, upon taking the engagement.	189	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver to Commissary Phipps certain pack saddles, tarpaulins, crooks, baskets, &c.; as also 2,000 arms for the Lord General in Scotland.	195	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For John Houston, his son, and one servant, to France, on taking the engagement	181	19	—
Apr. 2	„	Serjeant Dendy	To search in the dwelling-house of Joseph Ashe, merchant, who corresponds with the enemy, for papers of intelligence or other writings, and bring them close sealed to Council.	—	—	7
„ „	„	Abraham White, master of the Prosperous of London.	To fall down to his convoy in the Lee road, and then sail for Leith	203	—	—
„ „	„	John Dobson, master of the William of Yarmouth.	„ „ „ „ „	203	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver to Commissary Wm. Dobbins 50 barrels of powder, with match and bullet, for the garrisons at Chester and Liverpool.	203	—	—
„ „	„	Capt. Rich. Brown	Commission to be captain for raising and conducting 100 soldiers to Ireland	221	—	—
„ 3	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver 200 culverin shot and 150 demi-cannon shot to Commissary Dobbins, for Ulster.	214	—	—
„ „	„	Capt. W. Lowe	To raise, march to the waterside, and transport to Ireland recruits for Col. Venables' regiment, with the usual limitations.	215	—	—
„ 4	„	Admiralty Judges	To issue letters of marque and reprisal against the French to Robt. Henfield and Company, for ship and goods, value 1,200*l.*, seized by them.	207 219	— —	— —
„ „	„	Warden of the Fleet	To receive and keep John Weston close prisoner for being a delinquent, and for violating the Act for confinement.	219 220	— —	— —

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 65.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII.
1651. Apr. 4	C.O.S. -	License - -	For Sir Thos. Longvill to go into co. Somerset for three weeks, acting nothing prejudicial to the State.	221	—	—
„ „	„ -	Governor of Isle of Wight, & officers of ports there.	To apprehend John and Nich. Ballihache, of Jersey, now in the Isle of Wight, waiting to go over to Jersey.	222	—	—
„ 5	„ -	Keeper of Newgate	To receive Capt. Pitts for being a delinquent against the Parliament - -	224	—	—
„ „	„ -	Warden of the Fleet	To send Capt. Pitts to Newgate, and John Weston to the Tower - - -	225	—	—
„ „	„ -	Ordnance officers -	To deliver one demi-cannon and two 24-lb. bullet field carriages to Commissary Phipps, for the army in Scotland.	219 228	— —	— —
„ 7	„ -	Pass - -	For Paul Terry to Holland - - - - - - - - -	—	19	—
„ „	„ -	Pass - -	For Anne Garnick and her daughter, to Amsterdam - - - -	—	19	—
„ „	„ -	Serjeant Dendy -	To apprehend Col. John Shalcross, who corresponds with the enemy, and seize all the papers and writings in his lodgings, and bring them sealed to Council.	—	—	8
„ 8	„ -	Ordnance officers -	To deliver 60 barrels of powder, with match and bullet, 300 snaphance muskets, a great and small mortar, and the necessary shells, equipage, &c., to Col. Bingham, for the service of Guernsey.	240 242	— —	— —
„ „	„ -	Comrs. of Customs	To permit the Blessing of London, with provisions for the army in Scotland, to pass customs' free.	241	—	—
„ 9	„ -	Lieutenant of the Tower.	To receive Lord Beauchamp, eldest son of the Marquis of Hertford, and keep him a close prisoner for 10 days for high treason.	250	—	—
„ „	„ -	Keeper of the Gatehouse.	To receive Wm. Hasnett „ „ - - -	250	—	—
„ „	„ -	Col. Bingham -	To command all the military forces in Guernsey, of which he is appointed governor -	251	—	—
„ „	„ -	Ordnance officers -	To deliver 20 tons of match and 200 barrels of powder to Commissary Dobbins for Ulster.	255	—	—
„ „	„ -	Comrs. of Customs	To permit John Haviland to transport 100 tons of corn to Guernsey, for the soldiers and people.	255	—	—
„ „	„ -	Pass - -	For Dr. Ja. Rutherford to Holland, on taking the engagement - - -	253	19	—
„ 11	„ -	„ - -	For Rebecca Jermin, and Henrietta her daughter, Thos. Cooke, and two men and two maid servants to France.	—	19	—
„ „	„ -	Ordnance officers -	To deliver bandoleers in proportion to the 800 muskets and musketoons ordered -	257 258	— —	— —
„ „	„ -	Sir Thos. Ingram -	To appear before the Council of State at Whitehall - - - - -	257 258	— —	— —
„ „	„ -	Ordnance officers -	To deliver to Col. Bingham 150 hand granadoes, 300 swords, and culverin shot in proportion to the guns.	257 258	— —	— —
„ 14	„ -	Lieutenant of the Tower.	To receive Lord Chandos and keep him in close confinement, upon a charge of high treason.	263	—	—
„ 15	„ -	Ordnance officers -	To deliver 300 halberts to Commissary Dobbins, for the army in Ireland - -	268	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References. I. 10.	I 111.	Vol. XVIII.
1651.						
Apr. 15	C.O.S.	Majr. Barrett Lacey	Commission to be major of a foot company under Col. John Bingham at Guernsey	270–1	—	—
„ „	„	Josiah King and Stroud Bingham.	„ lieutenant and ensign to Major Lacey	271	—	—
„ „	„	Chas. Waterhouse	„ captain lieutenant to Col. Bingham	271	—	—
„ „	„	Thos. Cromwell	„ his ensign	271	—	—
„ „	„	Major Geo. Scutt	„ governor of Poole, co. Dorset, and to take command of the forces there.	271	—	—
„ 16	„	Pass	For James Culpeper and Lieut. Robert Bolton to go beyond seas	276	—	—
„ 17	„	Pass	For Sir Thomas Smith, on condition that he and such of his family as are of years take the engagement.	281	—	—
„ 18	„	License	For Sir Anth. Morgan to stay in town for a month, to perfect his business at Haberdashers' Hall.	286	—	—
„ „	„	Warden of the Fleet	To set at liberty Sir Thos. Ingram, confined for contempt of Council	286	—	—
„ 19	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver one partizan, six halberts, and six drums to Capt. Jno. Mollynes and Capt. Timothy Langley, for better conducting of recruits, for Col. Fenwick's regiment in Scotland.	289	—	—
„ „	„	Comy. Phipps	To deliver 500 muskets and bandoleers to the same for the said recruits	289	—	—
„ 21	„	Ordnance Officers	To deliver 1,500 matchlock muskets and bandoleers and 1,000 pikes to Commissary Phipps for the army in Scotland.	305	—	—
„ „	„	[Chas. Walley ?]	To take up ships for transporting men and provisions from Chester and Liverpool to Ireland.	306	—	—
„ 22	„	License	For John Martin of Plymouth to come to town and remain one month, to perfect some business at Haberdashers' Hall.	287, 315	—	—
„ „	„	Admiralty Judges	To issue letters of marque for a private man-of-war to Roger Laurence, commander of the John and Isaac.	310	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To issue 424 lbs. of bullet for the army in Scotland	314	—	—
„ „	„	License	For Sir Edw. Musgrave, of Hayton, co. Cumberland, to come to town and remain 28 days to perfect his composition.	314	—	—
„ 23	„	„	For John Lamplugh, of Lamplugh, co. Cumberland „ „	314	—	—
„ „	„	[Keeper of the Gatehouse.]	To receive Hen. Sawyer, of Bread Street, for attempting to bribe Capt. Bishop	318	—	—
„ 24	„	Col. Berkstead	To draw out 400 men of his regiment, and march them to the water side for Scotland	322	—	—
„ „	„	Col. Ingoldsby	„ 200 of „ „	322	—	—
„ „	„	Col. Gibbons	„ 200 of „ „	322	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver 100 muskets and bandoleers to Col. Berkstead or the officers who conduct his recruits, to be used only in case of danger by pirates, and delivered to the Commissary of the artillery train in Scotland.	322	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 65.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII.
1651. Apr. 24	C.O.S.	Admiralty Judges	To issue letters of marque and reprisal against the French to Capt. Reeve Williams, merchant, for losses to the value of 6,000*l.*	323	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For John Benson beyond sea	—	19	—
„ 25	„	„	For Rich. Jones to Flanders	—	19	—
„ „	„	„	For Anth. Coldwell and Wm. Hind to go beyond the seas	324	—	—
„ „	„	Serjeant Dendy	To permit his prisoner, Charles, Lord Mansfield, to go at large, if detained only on the warrant of Council.	—	—	9
„ „	„	Serjeant Dendy	To liberate Hen. Cavendish if only detained on Council's warrant	—	—	10
„ 26	„	[Foreign Post-master.]	To open the mail bag for the Hague, and deposit a letter with others already sent for the ambassadors in Holland.	333	—	—
„ 28	„	[Serjt. Dendy]	To apprehend Sir John Maine	335	—	—
„ „	„	Serjt. Dendy	To search Sir John Musgrave's lodgings for libellous books, seize the same and bring them to Council.	340	—	—
„ „	„	Governor of Poole	To deliver some unmounted iron cannon in the garrison of Poole to Col. Bingham, for supply of Guernsey garrison.	341	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver 300 round shot, 300 matchlock muskets, 300 bandoleers, and 200 swords to Col. Bingham for Guernsey.	341	—	—
				I. 19.		
„ 30	„	Officers of Customs	To permit Jas. Studley, merchant of Weymouth, to transport 20 tons of wheat and 30 of barley, for the supply of Guernsey.	88	—	—
„ „	„	—— Collins	Commission to be lieutenant to Capt. Sparrow's troop of horse	88	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Edw. Oldfield, Nich. Eskin, Denis Gibbon, Wm. Walker, and And. Hilton to France.	—	19	—
May 2	„	Pass	For the Earl of Desmond's servant to France, to fetch the Earl's daughter	92	—	—
„ 3	„	License	For William and Jno. Watson to transport 1,000 small birding pieces, 50 cases of pistols, and 400 snaphance locks to Barbary, paying customs, and giving security as usual.	93	—	—
„ 6	„	„	For — Heath, haberdasher of London, to repair to the country, satisfying Mr. Frost as to his occasion.	105	—	—
„ „	„	Lieutenant of the Tower.	To allow Sir John Wintour the liberty of the Tower.	105	—	—
„ 13	„	Pass	For Hen. Powlett and one servant to Utrecht	116	20	—
„ „	„	„	For Wm. Kelley to France	—	20	—
„ 14	„	„	For Geo. Holman to go into the Low Countries	132	—	—
„ „	„	Admiralty Judges	To grant a commission for a private man-of-war to Wm. Fudge, master of the Robert of London.	132	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 19.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII.
1651. May 15	C.O.S.	Ordnance officers	To issue to Capt. Wagstaff, for Col. Ingoldsby's regiment, two close waggons, 200 bandoleers, 600 swords and belts, 8 barrels of powder, with match and bullet, and 10 horse harness.	135	—	—
„ „	„	Commissary Phipps	To deliver 10 draught horses, part of the 178, for the said regiment	135	—	—
„ 20	„	Pass	For Chaloner Chute and his servants to go beyond the seas	139	20	—
„ „	„	„	For Wm. Frith and Eliza, his daughter, to France	—	20	—
„ 21	„	Serjeant Dendy	To continue Lieut.-Col. Bowles, Capt. Hugh Grove, and — Peckover in restraint for high treason.	152	—	—
„ 22	„	Pass	For Mary Midlemer, Rich. Cleyton, and Winifred Wydmer to Germany	—	20	—
„ „	„	„	For Lady Manners and two servants beyond seas	—	20	—
„ 26	„	Lady Finnet	To deliver a book belonging to the State, of which Sir Oliver Fleming will give a description.	160	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Rich. Spencer, of Orpington, Kent, wife, four children, three men and three maid-servants, to France; first granted for six months, and renewed for 12 more.	159	20	—
„ 27	„	„	For Rob. and Anne Waller, Hen. Dell, Art. Turner, Julian Lile, and three servants to Calais.	—	20	—
„ 29	„	„	For Hen. Elvis to the Spaw	—	20	—
„ 30	„	„	For Tim. Butts and Ant. Kempson beyond seas	—	20	—
				I. 20.		
„ 31	„	„	For Edward Smith, gent., to go beyond seas	2	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver 30 barrels of powder to Col. Berkstead for the use of his regiment	1	—	—
June 2	„	Pass	For the Earl of Bolingbroke, Ralph Arden, and Howard Becher, beyond seas	2	20	—
„ „	„	„	For Laurence Ireland to Holland	—	20	—
„ 3	„	Serjeant-at-arms	To apprehend Thomas Wildrum, butcher in Whitechapel, and bring him before Council, to answer his contempt for not appearing on summons.	8	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Earl of Down to travel in foreign parts for recovery of his health for five months, with his servants.	8	21	—
„ 5	„	„	For Rich. Gibson and servant beyond seas	—	20	—
„ 6	„	„	For John Langhton to France	—	21	—
„ „	„	Serjeant Dendy	To release Col. Wm. Barton, if under restraint only on warrant from Council	—	—	11
„ „	„	„	To release Rich. Drake	—	—	12
„ „	„	Pass	For Alex. Taylor to Holland	—	20	—
„ „	„	License	For Col. Sam. Sandys to remain in town three weeks without molestation from Council.	16	—	—
„ „	„	Admiralty Judges	To issue to Col. Sydenham letters for a private man-of-war to the commander of the Anne, in service of the Isle of Wight.	17	—	—
„ 10	„	Pass	For Anth. Trayford, with his family and goods, to Amsterdam	20	21	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 20.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII.
1651.						
June 10	C.O.S.	Pass	For Norris Jephson to go to Ireland	24	—	—
„ 11	„	„	For Frances Dromond to go to her husband beyond the seas	23	21	—
„ „	„	„	For Nich. Pitts to travel beyond the seas to France	16	21	—
„ 13	„	„	For Wm. Gooch and Phil. Barward beyond seas	—	21	—
„ 14	„	„	Sir Robt. Stone to go beyond the seas	34	—	—
„ 16	„	„	For [Sir ?] Rob. Honeywood and servants to Holland	—	21	—
„ „	„	„	For Aug. Belson and Hen. East, his servant, to the Spaw	—	21	—
„ 18	„	„	For Geo. Southcott and Thos. Cove, his servant, to France	—	21	—
„ „	„	„	For Frances Manwood, two servants, and necessaries, to the Spaw	—	21	—
„ „	„	„	For Mrs. Rose O'Neale to go to Ireland, Walley giving her the engagement at Chester	45	—	—
„ 19	„	„	For Lieut. Jos. Broomes to Holland	—	21	—
„ „	„	„	For Eliz. Palmer, Mary Batts, and Jas. Birch, to the Spaw	—	21	—
„ „	„	Admiralty Judges	To issue a privateer's commission to Elias Clapp and Co., owners of the Nathan of London, but not to molest the fishermen of Calais or Dieppe.	48	—	—
„ „	„	„	„ „ to John Wire and Co., owners of the Richard and William of London.	48	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Capt. Moses O'Neale with one servant to Ireland	49	21	—
„ 20	„	„	For Walter Lord Aston to go to Spain (see 26 Aug.)	53	21	—
„ „	„	„	For John Ashburnham and servants to go to cos. Devon, Somerset, and Sussex, for three months, on certificate of the justices of Middlesex that it is on business of concern to him.	54	—	—
„ 21	„	„	For John Booth to Ireland	—	21	—
„ „	„	„	For Cecil Tufton to the Spaw	—	21	—
„ 23	„	„	For Louisa Houston, John, George, and Mary, her children, Hugh Walton, and Ellen Sampoole, her servants, beyond seas.	—	23	—
„ „	„	„	Lady Diana Curson, with her necessaries, to the Spaw	—	21	—
„ „	„	„	For Thomas, John, and Cheney Culpeper to Holland	—	22	—
„ „	„	„	For Lieut.-Col. Jackson and family to Germany	—	22	—
„ 24	„	License	For Col. Bingham to carry two horses for his own riding to Guernsey	61	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Thos. Blinckhorne and Wm. Dod to Holland	—	21	—
„ „	„	„	For Mary Tyerens and Mary Popular to Holland	—	22	—
„ „	„	„	For Rich. Knightley and Fras. Gaudy to foreign parts	59	22	—
„ „	„	„	For Lady Mary, Hester, and Wm. Harbord, and Eliza Harvey, to Holland	—	22	—
„	„	License	For Jeffrey Palmer to stay in town 10 days after the expiration of his former license	65	—	—
„ 28	„	Pass	For Robert Long to go beyond seas, he taking the engagement	65	22	—
„ „	„	„	For Lady Ann Hope to go beyond seas, with one servant and necessaries	69	22	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 20.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII.
June 30	C.O.S.	Pass	For Lord Nich. Tufton to the Spaw	—	22	—
„ „	„	John Witheridge	To be captain of the Bonadventure, on recommendation of the Admiralty Committee.	77	—	—
July 2	„	Pass	For Lady Eliz. Finch to go to Holland, she taking the engagement	80	22	—
„ „	„	„	For Sidney Fotherby, John Moyle, Mary Mansell, Francis Whittaker, and Eliz. Cock, to Holland.	—	22	—
„ „	„	„	For Wm. Moore, Wm. Dormer, and one servant, beyond seas	—	22	—
„ 5	„	„	For John Midleton beyond seas	—	22	—
„ 6	„	„	For Wm. Jones and Wm. Young, his servant, to Holland	—	24	—
„ 7	„	„	For Peter Roberts beyond sea	—	22	—
„ „	„	„	For John Manning to Holland	—	22	—
„ „	„	„	For Hen. Conisby beyond sea	—	22	—
„ „	„	Serjeant Dendy	To repair to the abode of — Hales, suspected of corresponding with the enemy, search for his papers, and bring him and them all before Council.	—	—	13
„ 8	„	Pass	For Marg. Moody and her daughter beyond seas	—	23	—
„ 9	„	„	For Lewis Mordaunt and two servants	—	23	—
„ 14	„	„	For Lady Elinor Fitzwilliams, Lydia Stephens, Anne Porter, and Wm. Hind, to France.	—	23	—
„ „	„	„	For Anne Blainey and Marg. Greene beyond seas	—	23	—
„ 15	„	„	For Jas. Pickering to Holland	—	23	—
„ 17	„	„	For Wm. Hill to France	—	23	—
„ „	„	„	For Noel Nichole	—	23	—
„ 18	„	„	For Lady Sophia Byron and two servants to Flanders	—	23	—
„ 19	„	„	For Thomas and John Bond beyond seas	—	23	—
„ 22	„	„	For Bridget Granden and servant to Holland	—	23	—
„ 25	„	„	For Wm. Huitt beyond seas	—	23	—
„ „	„	„	For Sam. Molines and servant beyond seas	—	23	—
„ „	„	„	For Ant. Browne	—	23	—
„ 26	„	„	For Joan Clinton to Holland	—	23	—
„ 30	„	„	For Wm. Gobbold beyond seas	—	24	—
„ 31	„	„	For John Floud to Holland	—	24	—
Aug. 1	„	„	For Eliz. Lanier and two servants beyond seas	—	24	—
„ „	Ed. Popham	Navy Comrs.	To enter Stephen Friend as gunner to the Nightingale	—	—	14
„ „	„	„ „	„ Rich. Latchford as purser to the Mermaid	—	—	15
„ 4	C.O.S.	Pass	For Chas. Meredith to Spain	—	24	—
„ „	„	„	For John Williams to France	—	24	—
„ „	„	„	For John Dale beyond seas	—	24	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 21.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII
1651. Aug. 8	C.O.S.	Pass	For Rob. Challoner beyond seas	—	24	—
„ „	„	„	For Thos. Orby, Mary his daughter, and Rob. Scott beyond seas	—	24	—
„ „	„	„	For Mrs. Ludlow to Ireland	—	24	—
„ 9	„	„	For Jose Lyne Peirsey and one servant beyond sea	—	24	—
„ 11	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver to Major Doyley and Capt. Concet 1,000 muskets and pikes for the volunteers of London.	11	—	—
„ 12	„	„ „	To deliver 300 muskets and 100 pikes for the Militia Commissioners for Southwark	16	—	—
„ 13	„	„ „	To deliver to the Committee of Militia for Southwark, 300 collars of bandoleers, and 100 swords and belts, for the use of the volunteers of Southwark.	26	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Major Robert Bee, Capt. Robert Girdler, and Serjeant Dendy to go to Coventry.	26	—	—
„ 14	„	„	For Col. Morley to go to Sussex with his horses and servants	31	—	—
„ „	„	„	For Keturah Essex beyond sea	—	24	—
„ 15	„	„	For Giles Batson to Holland	—	24	—
„ 16	„	„	For Thos. French to Spain	—	24	—
„ „	„	„	For Saml. Moore, carrier of Coventry to carry six barrels of powder to Coventry on the Sabbath day.	35	—	—
„ „	„	„	For Thos. Arnold, minister of Northchurch, co. Herts, to go to his place to preach to-morrow, and have his horse.	36	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers - Lieut.-Col. White	To deliver 1,000 swords and 800 bandoleers for the use of the volunteers under Col. Fleetwood.	36	—	—
„ 17	„	License	To deliver five horses of Lady Brooks', seized at Hackney	37	—	—
„ 19	„	Navy Comrs.	For Lord Molineux to pass with his horses and servants from Islington to London.	38	—	—
„ 20	„	—— Bradshaw	To order the navy victuallers to lay up at Dover the provisions for Capt. Penn's squadron, the convoy for the Levant merchant ships having sailed without taking them.	—	—	16
„ „	„	—— Smith	Commission to be lieutenant of Capt. Brown's company of dragoons	46	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	„ to be lieutenant of Capt. Miller's company	47	—	—
„ „	„	Sir Rich. Onslow	For Mary Blayney to go the seaside, to pass over to Ireland	47	—	—
„ „	„	Geo. Duncombe of Shalford, Surrey.	Commission to be colonel of a regiment of foot to be raised in Surrey, and march to the rendezvous.	48	—	—
„ „	„	Wm. Hill	„ to be lieut.-colonel of a regiment of foot to be raised in Su march to the rendezvous.	48	—	—
			„ to be major of a regiment of foot to be raised in Surrey, and march to the rendezvous.	48	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.			
				I. 21.	I. 22	I. 111.	Vol.XVIII.
1651. Aug. 20	C.O.S.	John Yates, Lionel Rawlins, —— Knat, Hen. St. John, and Marlian Reeve.	Commissions to be captains of a regiment of foot to be raised in Surrey, and march to the rendezvous.	48–9	—	—	—
„ „	„	Walter St. John	„ to be captain of a troop of militia horse, Surrey	48		—	—
„ 22	„	Serjeant Dendy	To discharge Wm. Glascock, if under restraint only on warrant from Council.	—	—	—	17
„ 23	„	Col. Kelsey, Governor of Dover Castle.	To receive Sir John Clotworthy prisoner from Arundel Castle	69	—	—	—
„ „	„	Capt. Morley, Governor of Arundel Castle.	To receive Wm. Lewis prisoner from Windsor Castle	70	—	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For John Spencer, Ralph Green, and Sam Smith, servants, to Flanders	—	—	24	—
„ „	„	„	For John Webb to France	—	—	24	—
„ 24	„	Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood.	To issue warrants for the apprehension of dangerous persons, and seizing arms, &c.	72	—	—	—
„ 25	„	Capt. Fras. Rolle	Commission to command a troop of horse in Exeter	77	—	—	—
„ 26	„	Pass	For Walter Lord Aston, his son Walter, and servants, Jeremiah Morrell and Chris. Breanes, to Spain.	—	—	24	—
„ 27	„	Navy Comrs.	To enter Wm. Godfrey as master gunner of the Triumph	—	—	—	18
„ „	„	Capt. Abraham Sparrow.	Commission to command a troop of dragoons in co. Northampton	82	—	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To supply Major Puckle with 10 barrels of bullet for the regiment of volunteers under Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood.	82	—	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Peter and Paul Richaut to go beyond the seas, upon taking the engagement, &c.	85	—	—	—
„ „	„	Major John Fenwick.	Commission to be captain of a troop of well-affected volunteers to be raised in Surrey.	83	23	—	—
„ 28	„	Pass	For Francis, Viscount Montague, with three servants, Wm. Canning, Fras. Complin, and Geo. Eeles, to the Spaw.	84	—	25	—
„ „	„	Governor of Wallingford Castle.	To deliver 300 barrels of powder to Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood	85	—	—	—
„ 29	„	Col. Blount	Commission to raise a troop of horse and regiment of foot volunteers in Kent.	91	5	—	—
„ „	„	Col. Popham	„ to command a regiment of militia foot, co. Somerset	92	—	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 22.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII
1651.						
Aug. 29	C.O.S.	Pass	For Thos. Farlow to Ireland	—	25	—
„ 30	„	„	For Dorothy Herriot and child beyond seas	—	25	—
„ „	„	„	For Nich. Hanslein and Peter Sagett with their arms to France	—	25	—
Sept. 1	„	Major Geo. Scott	To command such troops of volunteers as he can raise in co. Dorset	—	—	—
„ 3	„	Pass	For coach and horses for Hen. Kemp of the Inner Temple to go to Marlborough to fetch his wife and children	15	—	—
„ „	„	„	For Capt. Peter Woolredge to go beyond the seas	19	25	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To deliver to Major Symson six barrels of powder, with a proportionable quantity of match, for the use of the volunteers under Major-Gen. Harrison.	20	—	—
„ „	Rob. Blake	Navy Comrs.	To enter Phil. Lately as boatswain of the frigate building at Woolwich	—	—	19
„ „	C.O.S.	„ „	To have the Elizabeth prize repaired, victualled, and fitted for sea	—	—	20
„ „	„	Pass	For Lieut. Hen. Bury to go to foreign parts	22	25	—
„ 4	„	Master and wardens of Stationers' Co.	To search for the printing press whereby the declarations of Charles Stuart were printed.	21	—	—
„ „	Rob. Blake	Navy Comrs.	To enter Chas. Ashton as gunner of the Mermaid	—	—	21
„ 5	C.O.S.	Col. Alex. Popham	Commission to command a regiment of foot, the commission to bear the same date as that for his regiment of horse.	28	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Sir John Harrison, with two servants beyond seas	—	25	—
„ „	„	„	For Peter Wilkins beyond seas	—	25	—
„ 6	„	Col. Val. Wauton	Commission to command a militia regiment in Norfolk, in the hundreds of Freebridge Lynn, and Freebridge Marshland, and about Lynn.	32	—	—
„ 9	„	Navy Comrs.	To enter John North purser, Thos. Leverington gunner, Wm. Plasted carpenter, and John Robinson cook on the ship built by And. Burrell.	—	—	22–25
„ 10	„	Pass	For Wm. Methwold and one servant beyond seas	—	25	—
„ 11	„	„	For John Moyle, John Dele, and John Dearing beyond sea	—	26	—
„ „	„	„	For Thos. Bennet to Antwerp	—	25	—
„ „	„	„	For John Shrimpton and Fras. Gudgin, servants to Lord Chandos, to travel to and from Gloucester for one month, for the dispatch of their master's business.	46	—	—
„ „	„	„	For Mr. Horsenell to go to his friends in the country, giving notice to Capt. Bishop	47	—	—
„ 13	„	„	For Capt. John Ravencroft to Virginia	—	25	—
„ „	„	Navy Comrs.	To fit the Lion, Paragon, Elizabeth, Phœnix, and Nightingale by 1st November, to sail from the Downs as convoy to the Levant merchant ships to the Straits.	—	—	26
„ „	„	Lieutenant of the Tower.	To receive — Fanshaw, and keep him in close custody, for adhering to Charles Stuart.	—	—	27
„ 17	„	Pass	For Edw. Waterhouse to Holland	—	25	—
„ 18	„	License	For Wm. Bennett, merchant, to transport 2,000 birding pieces to Barbary, giving security	61	—	—
„ „	„	[Serjeant Dendy]	To apprehend Mr. Bingham and bring him before Council	61	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 22.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII.
1651. Sept. 19	C.O.S.	Serjeant Dendy	To apprehend — Hamilton, who was in arms with Charles Stuart at Worcester, and bring him and all his papers of concern before Council, and seize his horses, arms, moneys, &c.	—	—	28
„ „	„	Pass	For John Andrews beyond sea	—	25	—
„ „	Rob. Blake	Navy Comrs.	To enter Rob. Stoakes as carpenter for the ship building at Portsmouth	—	—	29
„ „	C.O.S.	„	To repair, victual, and fit for sea the Cignet and Hart, now in the Thames	—	—	30
„ 22	„	„	To equip the Worcester instead of the Lion, as convoy for the Straits, and victual her for eight months.	—	—	31
„ 25	Rich. Deane	„	To enter Rich. Austin carpenter of the Hart, in place of John Gilliott, deceased	—	—	32
„ „	C.O.S.	Pass	For Major Thos. Henshaw and Jas. Shield, his servant, to France	—	25	—
„ 26	„	Justices of the Peace for Middlesex.	To apprehend Capt. John Batts, and bring him before Council	77	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Wm. Serjeant beyond sea	—	25	—
„ 30	„	„	For Phil. Andrews beyond sea	—	—	—
				I. 23.		
„ „	„	„	For John, Lady Rebecca, and Eliz. Gardiner, with John Wilkes and Joan Paine, servants, to France.	4	25	—
„ „	„	„	For William Cox, D.D., to go to foreign parts, upon taking the engagement	5	—	—
Oct. 2	„	„	For Field Mar. Rokeby, with his 42 officers, their servants, arms, &c., to France	—	26	—
„ „	„	„	For Lord Chandos to go to Gloucester for three months, and then to return	13	—	—
„ 3	„	„	For Capt. Robert Morgan and his wife to Holland	13	25	—
„ „	„	Navy Comrs.	To order Peter Pett, Navy Commissioner at Chatham, to build at Woolwich a second-rate frigate to carry 50 pieces of ordnance.	—	—	33
„ 4	„	Pass	For Thos. Parkhurst to Holland	—	26	—
„ „	„	„	For Jane, Theodore, and Mary Host, and Ellinor and Rebecca Cordley beyond seas	—	26	—
„ „	„	Navy Comrs.	To cause the Greyhound, now in the Thames, to be surveyed, repaired if defective, and fitted for sea.	—	—	34
„ „	„	„	To equip the Assistance, which has come in to be victualled and graved, for one of the winter guard.	—	—	35
„ 6	„	Pass	For Mrs. Corbett, wife of Miles Corbett, Commissioner in Ireland, to go to her husband in Ireland, with her servants.	20	26	—
„ „	„	„	For Sir Thos. Bishop, and Rob. Doyly and Hen. Blackwell, his servants, to Livorno	—	26	—
„ 7	„	„	For John Conyers beyond seas	—	26	—
„ „	„	„	For John Hutton beyond seas	—	26	—
„ „	„	„	For Rich. Read, and Jas. Smith, his servant, to Livorno	—	26	—
„ „	„	Governor of Dover Castle.	To bring Sir John Clotworthy before Council to answer questions	22	—	—
„ 8	Rich. Deane	Navy Comrs.	To enter Chas. Taylor as carpenter in the frigate building at Portsmouth	—	—	36

Hosted by Google

Warrants from the Council of State and Admiralty Committee, &c.—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Subject.	References.		
				I. 23.	I. 111.	Vol. XVIII
1651.						
Oct. 8	Rich. Deane	Navy Comrs.	To enter Roger Yeomans boatswain of the Hart	—	—	37
„ „	„	„	To enter Gabriel Walters gunner of the Assistance, the late gunner having died on the coast of Scotland.	—	—	38
„ 9	C.O.S.	Admiralty Judges	To give William Ling, of the Roebuck of Ipswich, a letter for a private man-of-war	24	—	—
„ 11	„	Capt. Rich. Pitttolk	To bring up the Hare ketch, now at Gravesend for victuals, to Deptford, that she may be paid off and fitted as one of the winter guard.	—	—	39
„ 13	„	Pass	For Martin Lister (described), 26 years old, with two servants, to France	—	26	—
„ 14	Rich. Deane	Navy Comrs.	To enter John Marlind gunner of the Recovery	—	—	40
„ „	C.O.S.	„	To cause the Success, now in the river, to be fitted as one of the winter guard	—	—	41
„ 15	„	Pass	For Henry and Chas. Hildyard, ages 15 and 14, Ol. Walker, and Jo. le Fountaine, beyond seas.	—	27	—
„ 16	„	„	For John Ager, and Rich. Guilford, his servant (described), beyond seas	—	27	—
„ „	„	„	For John Maudesley beyond seas	—	27	—
„ 17	C.O.S.	Ordnance officers	To deliver 4 pieces of ordnance to the ship going as Admiral to the Straits	43	—	—
„ „	„	Admiralty Judges	To give a warrant to John Southwood for letters of reprisal, upon the usual conditions	46	—	—
„ „	„	Ordnance officers	To issue powder and other necessaries for trying two mortar pieces	46	—	—
„ „	„	„	To deliver to the master gunner 15 barrels of powder for solemnizing the day of thanksgiving.	—	—	—
„ „	„	Pass	For Rich. Rose to Holland	—	26	—
„ „	„	„	For Joshua Fugill and John Greene, beyond the seas	—	26	—
„ 20	„	„	For Jane Knightly beyond seas	—	27	—
„ 21	„	„	For Wm. Stuard beyond seas.	—	27	—
„ 23	„	„	For Hen. Philpott and Thomas Young his servant, to Holland	—	27	—
„ 27	„	Pass and protection	For Edm. Fisher for six weeks, both for his person and house	67	—	—
„ „	„	Navy Comrs.	To survey the Peter frigate brought from Ireland, and the French prize which had the silver in her, brought in by Capt. Jas. Peacock, and certify their fitness for men-of-war.	—	—	42
„ „	Rich. Deane	„	To enter Rob. Haughton carpenter of the Success, in place of Thos. Neal, who has absented himself.	—	—	43
„ 28	C.O.S.	Pass	For John Tanner beyond seas	—	27	—
„ 28	„	„	For Lieut.-Col. John Jamott beyond seas	—	27	—
„ 29	„	Navy Comrs.	To enter Capt. John Taylor, master shipwright at Chatham, [John] Bright being discharged for making chargeable alterations without warrant, in the building of the Vanguard.	—	—	44
„ 30	Rich. Deane	„	To enter Chas. Binion, late purser of the Nestor, as purser of the Speaker, void by death of Abr. Winstone.	—	—	45

Hosted by Google

WARRANTS by the COUNCIL of STATE for the PAYMENT of MONEY, as follows*:—

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 15.	I. 16.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Jan. 1	John Jackson, on the 150,000*l.* ordinance upon the Excise.	Matthew Lock - -	For attendance on the Irish Committee from 24 June to 23 Dec. last.	39 0 0	—	—	54	—
„ „	„ „ -	James Chetwind - -	For the same - - - -	10 0 0	—	—	54	—
„ 2	„ „ -	Commissary Wm. Dobbins.	Shipping provisions for Ireland - -	116 10 0	—	—	55	—
„ 3	„ „ -	„ „ -	„ „ - -	50 0 0	—	—	55	—
„ „	Collectors for prize goods.	Rob. Wright - -	For reward - - - - -	20 0 0	88	—	—	—
„ „	„ „ -	Vincent Beach, John Malin, Stephen Nichaelson.	For reward, 10*l.* each - - -	30 0 0	88	—	—	—
„ „	„ „ -	Richard Seaward -	For bringing Chas. Vane, the Parliament agent, from Lisbon.	10 0 0	88	—	56	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Deputy at Newcastle -	To pay freight of ships carrying provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	456 0 0	—	—	56	1
„ 4	John Jackson - -	Edm. Watts, messenger	To furnish himself with horses, he having brought letters from the Lord Deputy of Ireland.	15 0 9	—	5	—	—
„ 6	Sir John Wollaston, &c.	Lieut.-Col. Ralph Cobbett.	Freight of ships for transporting 900 men from Yarmouth to Scotland, from the 10,000*l.* exigent money at Gurney House lent by Council.	309 0 0	—	—	58	2
„ 7	„ „ -	Rich. Cadwell - -	For biscuit provided at Lynn for the army in Scotland.	150 0 0	—	14	58	—
„ „	„ „ -	Capt. Hen. Langham -	Upon bill of exchange drawn by Rich. Cadwell for hay for the army in Scotland.	100 0 0	—	14	59	3
„ „	„ „ -	Commissary General Reynolds.	On account of his entertainment from moneys for pay of the forces in Ireland.	100 0 0	—	9	59	4
„ „	Aldermen Thos. Noell Stephen Estwick and Wm. Hobson, treasurers for Deans and Chapters lands.	Philip Starkie - -	Balance of account for accommodations for the High Court of Justice at Norfolk, from exigent money at Gurney House.	66 19 1	—	12	60	—
„ „	„ „ -	„ - -	For service as steward of the said court -	30 0 0	—	12	—	—

* The original warrants in Vols. XIX., &c. are generally receipted, and sometimes enclose powers of attorney, &c. for receipt of the money.—ED.

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 16.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Jan. 7	Treasurers-at-war -	Col. Reynolds - -	For Mr. Somers, for bringing letters from the Lord Deputy of Ireland.	10 0 0	9	—	—
„ „	„ „ -	Nich. Hill - - -	For bringing news of the surrender of Edinburgh Castle.	50 0 0	12	—	—
„ 8	Sir John Wollaston, &c.	Rich. Thorowgood -	For 1,400 canvas bags to pack biscuit for the army in Scotland.	70 0 0	19	60	5
„ „	„ „ -	Commissioners of Excise	On bill of exchange of Rich. Cadwell, messenger, for hay for the army in Scotland provided at Lynn, for value received from the Sub-Commissioners of Excise there.	200 0 0	19	61	6
„ „	„ „ -	Denis Gauden - -	In part for 300 tons of Cheshire cheese for Scotland, at 63*l.* a ton.	3,450 0 0	19	61	—
„ 10	„ „ -	John Harvey, Thos. Hague, and Thos. Gracedue.	For 16,200 pairs of stockings for the army in Ireland.	942 0 0	—	62	7
„ 11	„ „ -	Jas. Graves, Theodore Reynolds, Jenkin Ellis, and Fras. Marriott.	For 1,200 pairs of boots for the army in Ireland.	870 0 0	—	62	8
„ „	„ „ -	Rich. Thorowgood -	For 5,000 shirts for the army in Ireland -	750 0 0	—	63	—
„ „	Aldermen Thos. Noell, &c. treasurers for Dean and Chapter lands.	Harvey Conway, Wm. Booth, Percival Stanney, Rich. Clough, and Peter Everitt.	For 100 draught horses for the artillery train in Scotland.	900 0 0	—	63	—
„ „	Sir John Wollaston -	James Wainwright -	For Mr. Hutchinson of Dublin, for 700 barrels of corn for the army in Ulster.	660 0 0	26	64	9
„ „	Aldermen Thos. Noell, Stephen Estwicke, and Wm. Hobson, from exigent money.	Navy Commissioners -	For flat boats for the army in Scotland -	1,200 0 0	26	64	—
„ „	John Jackson - -	Major Wm. Ludlow -	On account, by order of Parliament, from moneys for Ireland.	100 0 0	40	65	—
„ 15	Sir John Wollaston -	Denis Gauden - -	For 869 loads of hay for the army in Scotland	300 0 0	40	65	—
„ „	„ „ -	Samuel Duncon - -	On account, for 2,500 cwt. of biscuit provided at Ipswich for the army in Scotland.	500 0 0	40	66	10
„ „	„ „ -	Col. Solomon Richards	For raising 120 men to recruit his regiment in Ireland.	120 0 0	—	—	11

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 16.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651.							
Jan. 17	Sir John Wollaston -	Abraham White and other owners of the Prosperous of London.	For freight of 138 tons of provisions to Leith, for the army in Scotland.	88 11 0	47	66	12
„ „	Aldermen Thos. Noell, &c.	Phil. Starkie - -	For managing the diet of the Commissioners at the High Court of Justice in Norfolk.	10 0 0	45	—	—
„ 18	„ „ -	Mr. Keeling - -	For attendance as solicitor at the High Court of Justice in Norfolk.	40 0 0	45	67	—
„ 19	„ „ -	Mr. Goldborough -	„ „ „ -	40 0 0	45	67	—
„ 20	Collectors for prize goods.	Samuel Say - -	Gratuity for the loss of his right hand in the service, when at work at Chatham.	10 0 0	51	68	—
„ 21	Sir John Wollaston -	Samuel Duncon, of Ipswich.	For 2,500 cwt. of biscuit for the army in Scotland, on account.	500 0 0	56	68	—
„ „	Aldermen Thos. Noell, &c.	Tracey Pouncefort -	For attendance as clerk to the High Court of Justice in Norfolk.	40 0 0	45	69	—
„ „	„ „ -	Wm. Kilbourne - -	For attendance as clerk to the said Court -	40 0 0	45	69	—
„ „	„ „ -	Treasurers-at-war -	For flat boats for the army in Scotland -	1,200 0 0	53	70	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	John Parker and others	Out of the said money for building said boats, at 40*l.* per boat.	1,000 0 0	—	70	—
„ „	Collectors of prize goods.	Capt. Jas. Peacock and his officers and ship's company.	For a gold chain and medal, value 50*l.*, for Capt. Peacock, and for gratuities to his officers, &c., for services at sea.	100 0 0	52	71	—
„ „	Treasurers at Gurney house.	Treasurers-at-war -	To be issued by direction of Council -	1,200 0 0	53	—	—
„ 24	Aldermen Thos. Noell, Stephen Estwicke, and Wm. Hobson.	Lord Chief Justice St. John and Walter Strickland.	To fit them for going as ambassadors to Holland.	1,000 0 0	66	72	—
„ 25	Sir John Wollaston -	Capt. Peter Cornelius -	To defray his and eight gunners' charges, in going to the Lord General for special services, to be deducted from the Lord General's incident expenses.	25 0 0	79	73	—
„ 27	„ „ -	Henry Tulse for Rich. Dore, of Newport.	For biscuit provided at the Isle of Wight for the army in Scotland, on account.	100 0 0	78	73	13
„ „	„ „ -	John Barton - -	„ „ on bill of exchange from Col. Whetham.	230 0 0	78	74	14
„ „	„ „ -	Capt. John Whitworth	In part for 8,120 bowls of oatmeal for Ireland, from moneys for Ulster.	1,979 5 0	60	74	15

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.		
				£ s. d.	I. 16.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Jan. 27	Sir John Wollaston -	Col. Fras. Underwood	For 850 qrs. of wheat contracted for by Col. Wauton at Lynn, for the army in Scotland.	500 0 0	79	75	16
—	———	Thos. Bateman - -	Imprest to provide 30 close wagons, 12 open wagons, and 16 tumbrils for the present service.	300 0 0	81	—	—
					I. 17.		
„ 28	Sir J. Wollaston, exigent money.	Major-Gen. Harrison -	For emergent occasions - - -	200 0 0	4	—	—
„ „	Aldermen Thos. Noell, &c., treasurers of D. and C. lands.	Treasurers-at-war -	For disposal as Council shall direct - -	5,003 0 11	—	75	—
„ 29	John Jackson, Excise -	Richard Downes -	For 15,000 cassocks, 15,000 pair of breeches, and 8,000 yards of broad cloth for cloaks for the army in Ireland.	16,575 0 0	10	76	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Cols. Ingoldsby, Berkstead, Wauton, and Gibbon.	20*l.* for each 100 men of the 1,500 recruits going for Scotland out of their regiments.	300 0 0	9	—	—
„ „	„ -	Richard Thorowgood -	For 2,000 casks to pack biscuits for Scotland.	108 6 8	10	72	—
„ 31	Sir John Wollaston, exigent money.	Capt. Hen. Langham, Cashier-General to the Customs.	For Thos. Eastwood towards building flat boats for Scotland, on two bills of exchange of 500*l.* each.	1,000 0 0	15	76	17
„ „	„ -	Comrs. of Excise -	For Rich. Cadwell, for buying at Lynn oats for the army in Scotland, on a bill from the sub-commissioners of excise at Lynn.	400 0 0	15	77	18
Feb. 1	„ -	Major-Gen. John Desborow.	On account, for incident charges on a special service, from 3,400*l.* to be raised on credit of the fee farm rents.	600 0 0	—	—	19
„ 4	„ -	Denis Gauden -	For 315 tons 17 cwt. 2 lbs. Suffolk cheese, delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	3,243 16 6	33	77	—
„ „	„ exigent	Thomas Scott - -	For disposal as Council directs - -	200 0 0	—	78	20
„ 5	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	On account, towards provisions for special service.	600 0 0	—	—	21
„ 6	Treasurers for D. and C. lands.	Mr. Frost - -	For Mr. Carter, surveyor of works, upon account for repair of houses of the commonwealth.	2,415 0 0	42	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 17.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651.							
Feb. 8	Treasurers-at-war -	Joshua Comedy at Edinburgh.	Freight of hay to Scotland for the army -	130 0 0	51	80	—
„ „	Sir John Wollaston -	Thomas Davis, tent-maker.	For tents for the army in Scotland - -	200 0 0	—	78	22
„ „	——— -	Treasurers-at-war -	To advance on credit of the sale of the fee-farm rents, and at 8 per cent. interest, for buying necessary provisions for the army in Scotland.	1,300 0 0	51	79	—
„ 10	„ -	Jacob Bartleman -	For freight of hay to Scotland, in his ship the Orange Tree of Dantzic.	120 0 0	51	80	23
„ „	„ -	Col. William Wetton -	For raising and transporting 2,000 men to Ireland, at 25*s.* a man, 1,500*l.*, in part of 2,500*l.*, and 564*l.* 18*s.* for a month's advance to the officers.	2,064 18 0	64	81	—
„ 8	Collectors of prize goods	John Bishop and Chas. Heaman, surgeons of the Crescent and the Anne and Joyce.	For curing 380 sick men and maimed soldiers, sent on board their ships at the Frith, by command of the Lord General, 4*l.* for each.	1,420 0 0	49	79, 81	—
„ „	Alderman and Lord Mayor Andrewes and Maurice Thompson, treasurers for 20,000*l.* per month to be raised for Ireland.	Daniel Hutchinson, of Dublin, merchant.	780*l.* 10*s.* 11*d.* for provisions delivered to Lieut.-Gen. Jones in Dublin, with interest at 8 per cent.. from Jan. 1647-8 to Jan. 1650-1.	897 10 11	65	82	—
„ „	Sir John Wollaston -	Lieut.-Col. Bowen -	For raising and marching to Milford Haven 500 recruits for the Lord Lieutenant's regiment of foot in Ireland.	500 0 0	52	87	—
„ „	„ -	Capt. John Barrett -	„ 400 „ for the Lord Deputy's regiment.	400 0 0	53	86	24
„ „	„ -	Capt. James Hutchinson	„ 453 „ for Col. Ewer's regiment	453 0 0	53	82	25
„ „	„ -	Capt. Wm. Walker -	For raising 456 recruits for Col. Cooke's regiment.	456 0 0	53	84	—
„ „	„ -	Lieut. - Col. William Purefoy.	„ 500 „ for Col. Slade's „ -	500 0 0	53	89	26
„ „	„ -	Major May - -	„ 496 „ for Col. Sadler's „ -	496 0 0	53	86	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 17.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651.							
Feb. 10	Sir John Wollaston -	Capt. Nath. Whiting -	For raising 280 recruits for Col. Axtell's regiment.	280 0 0	53	83	27
„ „	„ -	Col. Solomon Richards	For raising 449 recruits for his own regiment	449 0 0	53	88	28
„ „	„ -	Lieut.-Col. Hen. Bowen	For six weeks' pay on account for self and officers while raising recruits.	121 16 0	54	88	29
„ „	„ -	Capt. John Barrett -	„ „ „ -	82 19 0	54	87	—
„ „	„ -	Capt. Jas. Hutchinson -	„ „ „ -	97 6 0	54	83	—
„ „	„ -	Capt. Wm. Walker -	„ „ „ -	174 6 0	55	85	30
„ „	„ -	Lieut.-Col. Wm. Purefoy	„ „ „ -	120 15 0	55	90	31
„ „	„ -	Major May - -	„ „ „ -	79 16 0	55	85	—
„ „	„ -	Capt. Whiting -	„ „ „ -	127 1 0	56	84	—
„ „	„ -	Col. Solomon Richards	„ „ „ -	154 0 0	56	89	32
„ 11	Treasurers-at-war, exigent money.	Col. John Berkstead -	For sending 600 of his regiment to Scotland	120 0 0	49	90	33
„ „	„ -	Col. Wauton - -	„ 300 „ -	60 0 0	50	91	34
„ „	„	Col. Rob. Gibbon -	„ 300 „ -	60 0 0	50	91	35
„ „	„ -	Col. Ingoldby - -	„ 300 „ -	60 0 0	49	92	—
„ 12	John Jackson, Excise -	John Jones and Wm. Bowles.	For tents for the army in Scotland -	126 19 3	62	92	—
„ „	———	Treasurers-at-war -	To be sent to Haverfordwest for transmission to Munster, for pay of recruits, &c., for Ireland.	4,000 0 0	70	93	—
„ „	John Jackson, Excise -	Dr. Hum. Brookes -	Upon account, going as physician to the north of Ireland.	60 0 0	70	96	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Wm. Jeffery, master of the Dragon of London.	For freight, 97 tons 19 cwt. of provisions to Leith, and six days' demurrage.	74 13 0	73	96	36
„ „	Mr. Frost - -	Sir Robert King -	For money paid to the forces in Ulster and Connaught.	34 10 10	73	95	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war, fee farm rents.	Lord Chief Justice St. John and Walter Strickland, Ambassadors to Holland.	To be advanced at 8 per cent. interest, on credit of the sale of fee-farm rents.	3,000 0 0	51	97	37
„ „	„ -	„ „ -	By bills of exchange to be payable in Holland	3,000 0 0	51	97	38
„ „	Sir John Wollaston -	Lieut.-Col. Bowen -	Six weeks' pay for two serjeants, three corporals, and two drummers, for the Lord Lieutenant's regiment of foot in Ireland.	16 16 0	74	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 17.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1650. Feb. 12	Sir John Wollaston -	Capt. Wm. Walker -	Six weeks' pay for one surgeon and one surgeon's mate for Col. Cooke's regiment.	13 13 0	74	—	—
„ „	„ -	Col. Solomon Richards	„ „ for one surgeon, two surgeon's mates, and one serjeant for his own regiment.	22 1 0	74	—	—
„ „	„ -	Capt. Whiting - -	„ „ for three corporals, for Col. Axtell's regiment.	6 6 0	74	—	—
„ „	„ -	Major May - -	„ „ for three captains, three lieutenants, three ensigns, six serjeants, nine corporals, and six drummers, for Capt. Sadler's regiment.	143 18 0	74	—	—
„ „	Gualter Frost, jun. -	G. Frost, jun. - -	For his care in disbursing 4,900*l.* for pay of ships employed in transporting troops for Ireland in 1649, &c.	20 0 0	76	95	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war, exigent.	Thomas Scott - -	For money expended in the service of the State.	222 17 5	—	98	39
„ 14	Treasurers-at-war, fee-farm rents.	Major-Gen. Thos. Harrison.	For disposal as directed by Council - -	1,100 0 0	—	98	40
„ „	„ exigent	Slingsby Bethell, merchant of London.	Upon account of Rich. Bradshaw, agent at Hamburg.	200 0 0	87	—	—
„ „	„ „ -	John Shephard, wagon master.	For sufferings in being taken prisoner coming from Scotland, and carried to Dunkirk.	20 0 0	89	—	—
„ 15	„ „ - money for Munster.	Major Rich. May -	Six weeks' pay on account for officers of recruits for Col. Sadler's regiment in Ireland.	143 18 0	—	99	41
„ „	Sir Jno. Wollaston and the other treasurers-at-war, money for Scotland.	Capt. John Grove -	For recruits for Commissary-Gen. Whalley's regiment of horse in Scotland.	500 0 0	95	99	—
„ „	„ „ -	Capt. Hen. Hatsell at Plymouth.	For 1,560 cwt. of biscuit for the army in Scotland, on account.	200 0 0	97	100	42
„ „	„ money for Munster.	Capt. Walker - -	For six weeks' pay for officers mentioned recruiting for Col. Coke's regiment in Ireland.	13 13 0	—	100	—
„ „	John Jackson, Excise -	Col. Geo. Cooke -	For providing 10 drums and 10 halberts for each of the eight Irish regiments.	100 0 0	97	101	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war, money for Munster.	Capt. Whiting - -	For six weeks' pay for three corporals sent over for raising recruits for Col. Axtell's regiment.	6 6 0	—	101	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 17.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Feb. 15	Treasurers-at-war -	Capt. Whiting - -	For raising and transporting 20 recruits for Col. Axtell's regiment in Ireland.	20 0 0	—	102	—
,, ,,	Treasurers-at-war, money for Munster.	Lieut.-Col. Hen. Bowen	For six week's pay for officers recruiting the regiment of the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland.	16 16 0	—	102	43
,, ,,	Collectors of prize goods.	Rob. Baker, constable of Brighton.	For great charge about French and outlandish prisoners landed on that coast by the fleet, and relieved by the town.	30 0 0	94	—	—
,, ,,	Treasurers-at-war -	Col. Solomon Richards	Six weeks' pay for one surgeon, two surgeon's mates, and a serjeant sent over to raise recruits for his regiment in Ireland.	22 1 0	—	—	44
,, ,,	,, -	Lieut.-Col. Wm. Purefoy.	Six weeks' pay for a surgeon's mate, sent over to raise recruits for Col. Slade's regiment in Ireland.	5 5 0	—	—	45
Feb. 15	Sir Jno. Wollaston -	Col. Solomon Richards	For raising and transporting 120 men for Ireland.	120 0 0	—	103	—
,, ,,	Teasurers-at-war, money for Munster.	,, ,, -	For six months' pay for officers mentioned recruiting for Ireland.	22 1 0	—	103	—
,, ,,	,, -	Lieut.-Col. Wm. Purefoy.	For six weeks' pay for a surgeon's mate for Col. Slade's regiment in Ireland.	5 0 0	—	104	—
,, ,,	John Jackson, Excise -	Wm. Rowe - -	For his care, &c., in the Irish and Scotch Committee, since 29 August last.	250 0 0	89	104	—
,, 18	Treasurers-at-war -	Major Jer. Tolhurst and Commissary Wm. Bluett.	For buying 400 horses in the north for Scotland, to carry provisions to the army.	3,500 0 0	I. 65. 7	105	46
,, ,,	,, -	Hen. Pordage for John Markin.	For freight of the Prosperous Mary of Woodbridge, carrying 171 tons 13 cwt. of provisions to Leith for Scotland.	108 15 6	7	105	47
,, ,,	,, -	John Knight for Thos. Eastwood.	For flat boats built at Newcastle for the army in Scotland.	200 0 0	6	106	—
,, ,,	John Jackson, Excise -	John Slack for Edm. Thompson.	For freight of the Diligence of Yarmouth with clothes and provisions to Waterford for the Irish army, on account.	20 0 0	6	106	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.		
				£ s. d.	I. 17.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Feb. 18	John Jackson, Excise-	Capt. Robt. Wiltshire, master of the Jonas of London.	For freight of provisions to Waterford, on account.	60 0 0	5	107	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Capt. Wm. Walker -	One month's pay more for self, Col. Geo. Cooke, and officers raising recruits for Ireland.	125 6 0	5	107	—
„ „	„ -	Capt. Nat. Whiting -	„ for Col. Axtell's regiment.	88 18 0	6	108	48
„ „	„ -	Col. Solomon Richards	„ for Col. Richard's -	117 7 4	6	108	49
„ „	„ -	Capt. Hutchinson -	„ for Col. Ewer's -	64 17 4	5	109	—
„ „	„ -	Major Rich. May -	„ for Col. Sadler's -	149 16 0	6	109	50
„ „	„ -	Lieut.-Col. Wm. Purefoy.	„ for Col. Slade's - -	80 10 0	6	110	51
„ „	„ -	Lieut.-Col. Hen. Bowen	„ for the Lord Lieutenant's regiment in Ireland.	92 8 0	5	110	52
„ „	„ -	Capt. John Barrett -	„ for the Lord Deputy of Ireland.	55 6 0	5	111	54
„ „	„ -	Thos. Foster of the John and Sarah of Newcastle.	For freight of provisions to Leith for Scotland.	98 18 9	7	111	55
„ „	„ -	Alex. Holt, senior, goldsmith, for Thos. Bendish.	On account for 998 cwt. of biscuit bought at Yarmouth for the army in Scotland.	850 0 0	8	112	55
„ „	„ -	Capt. Mark Coe -	To buy canvas for 2,000 tents for the army in Ireland.	2,000 0 0	8	112	56
„ „	„ -	Samuel Duncon of Ipswich.	For biscuit for the army in Scotland, on account.	500 0 0	8	113	—
„ „	„ -	William Chaplain, mercer, of Taunton,	On bill of exchange of Jno. Bond, of Minehead, for shipping horse for Ireland.	150 0 0	—	—	57
„ 19	„ -	John Wilkinson -	Freight and demurrage of the Deborah of London, carrying provisions to Leith for the Army in Scotland.	133 9 3	13	113	58
„	„ -	John Shephard, wagoner	Gratuity for being taken prisoner at sea, coming from Scotland, and carried to Dunkirk (same as that of Feb. 14, but the fund changed).	20 0 0	13	94	59

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Feb. 19	Treasurers-at-war -	Nich. Hayward, grocer	For bill of exchange drawn by Thos. Eastwood, for building flat boats for the army in Scotland.	100 0 0	13	114	60
" "	" -	Capt. Rich. Weston -	For 6 weeks pay for himself and officers raising recruits for Col. Rives' regiment in Ireland.	45 3 0	12	115	61
" "	" -	" " -	To enable him to raise, march and pay the quarters of 200 men for do.	200 0 0	13	114	62
" 20	" -	Jeoffry Stephens -	For carrying mortars and other provisions to Tynemouth Castle in the Marie of Poole, and from thence to Leith, in the Fortune of Leith, for the army in Scotland.	18 14 6	17	115	—
" "	" -	Capt. Wm. Broadbent -	Six weeks' pay for himself and officers -	48 6 0	17	116	63
" 21	" -	" " -	For raising 114 recruits for Col. Sadler's regiment in Ireland.	114 0 0	16	116	—
" "	" -	Capt. Benj. Lucas -	Six weeks' pay for himself and officers whilst raising 150 recruits for Col. Stubbers' regiment in Ireland, and marching them to Milford Haven.	31 10 0	21	117	64
" "	" -	" -	For raising the said 150 men - -	150 0 0	21	118	65
" "	" -	Major-General Thos. Harrison, Lieutenant of Ordnance.	For provisions and furniture bought and provided by the ordnance officers in the Tower, and sending them away.	974 0 6	—	—	66
" "	" -	" " -	To be by him issued for special services -	200 0 0	—	117	67
" "	" -	Hans Cloice - -	For freight of the Jacob of Lubec with hay to Leith.	67 0 0	20	118	68
" "	" -	Geo. Phillips - -	For freight of the Deliverance with hay to Leith for Scotland.	90 0 0	21	119	69
" "	" -	Thos. Haselwood -	For freight of the Prosperous Sarah -	90 0 0	21	119	70
" "	" -	Denis Gauden - -	On account for provisions for the army and navy.	1,000 0 0	—	—	71
" 22	" -	Capt. Hen. Hatsell -	For incidental charges in the execution of a special service.	600 0 0	—	—	72
" 24	" -	Capt. Jno. Webb -	Ten weeks' pay for himself and a serjeant; six weeks' for a lieut. and ensign, and to pay to Capt. Benj. Lucas, to complete his 10 weeks' pay, 11*l.* 4*s.*, making a total of	59 3 0	25	123	73

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.		
				£ s. d.	I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Feb. 24	Treasurers-at-war -	Capt. Hen. Langham, Cashier to Commissioners of Customs.	On a bill of exchange of Rich. Cadwell for oats for the army in Scotland, taken up from the collectors of customs at Lynn.	4,005 0 0	25	122	74
„ „	„ -	Lieut.-Col. Purefoy -	Month's pay of a surgeon's mate of Col. Slade's regiment.	3 10 0	25	124	—
„ „	„ -	Capt. Hen. Hatsell -	For biscuit provided at Plymouth for Ireland and Scotland, balance of his account.	30 8 1	26	122	—
„ „	John Jackson, Excise -	Thomas Smith, drum maker.	For 20 drums for Col. Wetton in Ireland -	20 0 0	26	120	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Capt. Hen. Langham -	On bill of exhange by Thos. Eastwood, for building flat boats at Newcastle, to be advanced at interest, on credit of sale of fee-farm rents.	500 0 0	26	121	75
„ „	John Jackson, Excise -	Samuel Browne, surgeon	For a chest for the Lord-General's regiment in Ireland.	15 0 0	26	121	—
„ „	———	Treasurers-at-war -	To ship for Ireland [*See p. 59 supra*] -	60,000 0 0	—	120	—
„ 25	John Jackson, Excise -	Anth. Webster, Thos. Raymond, William Edwards, and Silvester Keene.	For 1000 pikes for Ireland, to be advanced on interest if needful.	200 0 0	32	125	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Col. Fras. Underwood -	For 1000 quarters of wheat shipped at Lynn for Scotland.	786 19 0	—	124	76
„ 27	John Jackson - -	Jno. Silke, Wm. Burton, John Skinner, and Thos. Skinner, gunsmiths.	For 600 carbines and swivels for Ireland, at 11*s.* 8*d.* each, to be advanced on interest, if needful.	350 0 0	37	126	—
„ „	„ - -	Geo. Day, John and Wm. Watson, John Silke, Thos. and John Skinner, and Roger Carlisle.	For 2,100 carbines and swivels - -	1,225 0 0	37	126	—
„ „	„ - -	Wm. Bates, John Escroft, Edw. Holt, Thos. Austin, and Rich. Langley.	For 300 more - - - -	175 0 0	37	127	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Capt. Hen. Dorney -	Balance of payment of soldiers for twisting hay for Scotland.	16 15 3	38	130	77

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 66.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
Feb. 27	Treasurers-at-war -	Chas. Walley, Chester	Upon account for 1,000 pioneers' tools for Scotland, from sale of fee-farm rents.	72 10 0	39	129	78
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For 100 tons cheese and 300 barrels of salt for the forces in Ulster, on account.	2,360 15 0	39	125	79
„ „	„ -	Hen. Walker, ensign -	For 10 weeks' advance for the Lord Lieutenant's regiment.	10 10 0	39	128	—
„ „	„ -	Capt. Vere Hunt -	Six weeks' pay for self and officers of Col. Jefford's regiment.	47 5 0	39	128	80
„ „	„ -	Serjt. John Hammond	„ „ of Col. Stubber's regiment.	10 10 0	39	128	
„ „	„ -	Capt. Nath. Cobham -	„ two serjeants, and one drummer for guard of the artillery train.	25 4 0	39	128	
„ „	„ -	Ensign Nath. Owen -	„ and officers of Col. Ryves' regiment.	14 14 0	39	128	
„ „	„ -	Capt. Nath. Cobham -	Six weeks' pay on account, to raise, march, and transport 100 men to Ireland, to guard the artillery train.	100 0 0	—	131	81
„ „	„ -	Robert Sewell - -	For Thos. King, for 12,000 cwt. of biscuit for the army in Scotland.	500 0 0	40	129	82
„ „	„ -	Capt. Vere Hunt -	For raising 200 men for Col. Jno. Jefford's regiment in Ireland.	200 0 0	40	131	83
„ „	John Jackson - -	Geo. Day, Jno. and Wm. Watson, John Silke, Thomas and Jno. Skinner, and Roger Carlisle.	For 1,400 matchlock and 300 snaphance muskets.	930 0 0	41	127	—
„ „	Treasurers-at war -	Chas. Walley - -	For 40 tons cheese and 120 cwt. of bread for the army in Scotland.	247 10 0	65	130	84
„ 28	„ -	John Holland - -	For Thos. Eastwood, advance for building flat boats for Scotland.	150 0 0	—	133	85
„ „	John Jackson - -	Navy Committee -	Part of 150,000*l.* charged upon the excise -	20,000 0 0	43	133	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Richard Allen - -	For Thos. Eastwood, towards building flat boats for Scotland, 150*l.* and 50*l.*, to be advanced on interest.	200 0 0	44	133–4	86

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Feb. 28	Treasurers-at-war -	James Graves, Theodore Reynolds, Jenkin Ellis, and Francis Marriott.	For 480 pairs of boots and 3,400 pairs of shoes for the army in Scotland.	773 0 0	46	132	87
„ „	„ -	Commissnrs. of Excise	For Capt. Jas. Clerke, Sub-Commissioner of Boston, for settling Mr. Cadwell's bill of exchange for shipping oats, &c. for Scotland.	60 0 0	46	132	—
March 1	„ -	Major-Gen. Thos. Harrison.	For contingent services - - -	200 0 0	47	134	88
„ 2	„ -	Jno. Bankes for Geo. Taylor, of Arundel.	For 1,000 quarters of wheat delivered at Portsmouth for Ireland.	800 0 0	—	—	89
„ 3	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	For 1,450 firkins of butter delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	1,660 12 0	54	136	90
„ „	John Jackson, Excise -	Armiger Warner, feltmaker.	For 10,000 hats and bands delivered into the stores for Ireland, with interest till due.	958 6 8	40, 54	135	—
„ „	„ „ -	Hen Thraile and Thos. Bostock.	For incident charges for Ireland - -	106 5 0	54	136	—
„ „	„ „ -	Col. Geo. Cooke, Governor of Wexford.	For raising and transporting 100 men and horses to Ireland for the Lord Deputy, on the same terms as Lieut.-Gen. Ludlow.	420 18 4	55	135	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	„ „ -	For part of 2 months' pay for a troop of horse, for raising, marching, and transporting the said men.	400 0 0	55	137	91
„ „	„ -	„ „ -	For one month's pay for himself and officers, for raising men for Ireland.	125 6 0	—	—	92
„ „	„ -	Capt. Hen. Hatsell -	As imprest, that he may go on a special service.	50 0 0	—	—	93
„ 4	John Jackson, Excise -	Lionel Becher - -	For freight of his ship for 41 days - -	90 0 0	60	—	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Lieut. W. Groves, Ensign John Holder, and Ensign Edw. Hall.	6 weeks' pay for carrying recruits to Ireland for Col. Wm. Ryves' regiment.	21 0 0	60	—	—
„ „	John Jackson - -	Col. Geo. Cooke -	For distribution among officers sent to raise recruits for Ireland.	40 0 0	61	—	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Mar. 4	John Jackson, excise -	Maj.-Gen. Skippon, for Samuel Mells.	For freight, transporting horses to Ireland -	27 0 0	61	140	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Chas. Walley - -	Of Chester, for paying quarters of recruits to be shipped by Col. Wetton.	400 0 0	61	138	94
„ „	Collectors of prize goods	Thomas Jones -	Gratuity for wounds received at sea in the State's service.	6 13 4	—	137	—
„ „	„ „ -	John Allison - -	Gratuity for the same - - -	6 13 4	—	138	—
„ „	John Jackson, Excise -	Col. Geo. Cooke -	For division between the officers of Cols. Le Hunt, Ryves, Gifford, Tothill, and Stubbers' regiments, for drums and halberts.	40 0 0	—	139	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Lieut. Wm. Groves, Ensign John Holder, and Ensign Ed. Hall.	Six weeks' pay while raising recruits for Col. Ryves' regiment in Ireland.	21 0 0	—	139	95
„ „	John Jackson - -	Lionel Beecher -	Freight of the Elizabeth and Jane of Bideford, transporting horse to Ireland.	90 0 0	—	140	—
„ 5	Treasurers-at-war, fee farm rents.	William Morton -	For 30 handmills for the army in Scotland -	60 0 0	65	141	96
„ „	„ „ -	Geo. Rawlins - -	For 16 „ „ „ -	32 0 0	65	142	97
„ „	„ „ -	Hen. Holton - -	For 10 „ „ „ -	20 0 0	65	141	98
„ „	„ „ -	William Laight -	For 320 ferkins of butter delivered at Lynn for the army in Scotland.	352 0 0	65	142	99
„ „	„ „ -	Comrs. of Customs -	For bill of exchange of Rich. Cadwell, for provisions for the army in Scotland.	140 0 0	64	143	—
„ „	„ „ -	Fras. Marriot, Theo. Reynolds, and Jenkin Ellis.	For 3,000 pair of boots for the forces in Ireland.	2,175 0 0	—	—	100
„ 6	Treasurers-at-war -	Capt. Ephraim Beale, muster master.	For mustering recruits for Ireland 5*s.* per day, from 26 Oct. to 22 Jan. last.	—	68	144	—
„ „	„ -	William Goodlad -	For freight of the Fortune of Ipswich with hay to Leith for the army in Scotland.	98 18 0	68	147	101
„ „	John Jackson, Excise -	Thos. Rawlinson -	For Capt. Eph. Beale, late commissary at Bristol, for mustering forces for Ireland.	16 15 0	69	143	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Major Hen. Hazard -	For buying provisions for Ireland upon account.	1,600 0 0	69	144	102
„ „	„ -	„ „ -	For necessaries for the Commissioners in Ireland.	40 0 0	69	144	103

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Mar. 6	Treasurers-at-war -	Major-Hen. Hasard -	Upon account for deal boards to be sent to Waterford.	150 0 0	69	144	103
„ „	Chas. Walley, out of the 400*l.*	Capt. Laurence Hyde -	Of Col. Lidcot's regiment, a month's pay for 50 men to be raised by him, and for a lieutenant and serjeant to conduct them.	54 17 4	69	147	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Lieut.-Col. Simon Eaton	Six weeks' advance of pay for self and officers of Col. Le Hunt's regiment.	120 15 0	70	145	104
„ „	„ -	Capt. Art. Stapleton -	„ „ of Col. Tothill's regiment.	48 6 0	70	145	105
„ „	„ -	„ -	For raising and marching 240 men to Milford Haven for recruiting Col. Tothill's regiment in Ireland.	240 0 0	68	146	106
„ „	„ -	Lieut.-Col. Eaton -	„ „ 360 men for Col. Le Hunt's regiment.	360 0 0	68	146	107
„ „	„ -	John Young, Wm. Huff, Robt. Hudson, and Wm. Clemens.	For 300 flock beds, with bolsters, rugs, blankets, and mats.	427 10 0	—	—	108
„ 7	Gualter Frost - -	Col. Popham or Col. Blake.	For the service of intelligences - -	100 0 0	74	—	—
„ 8	Treasurers-at-war -	Thos. Bennet for Jno. Bond, of Minehead.	For re-shipping for Ireland horse driven into that port.	160 0 0	—	—	109
„ „	„ -	Rich. Thorowgood -	For 4,317 bags for biscuit for the army in Scotland.	197 17 3	78	148	110
„ „	„ -	„ -	For 1,000 more for „ „ -	50 0 0	79	148	111
„ „	„ -	Nath. Walters, Wm. Stoarer, and Hump. Gaywood.	For 500 bridles and bits, 2,000 pairs of stirrups and leathers, and 2,000 girts for the army in Scotland.	227 15 6	79	149	112
„ 10	„ -	Nich. Vavacker -	On bill of exchange by Rich. Cadwell for provisions shipped at Lynn for the said army.	200 0 0	86	149	—
„ „	„ -	Robert Clee - -	On bill of exchange by Thos. Eastwood for building flat boats at Newcastle, to be advanced on interest.	400 0 0	86	150	114
„ 12	„ -	Lieut.-Col. Eaton -	Four weeks' pay for himself and officers while recruiting for Col. Le Hunt's regiment in Ireland.	90 6 0	95	150	115

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From.	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Mar. 12	Treasurers-at-war -	Capt. Rich. Weston -	Four weeks' pay for himself and officers recruiting for Col. Ryves' regiment in Ireland.	44 16 0	95	151	116
„ „	John Jackson - -	Thos. Maundy, goldsmith.	Making a mace and altering a sword and scabbard for the Lord Deputy of Ireland.	133 8 9	93	151	—
„ „	„ - -	William Burton -	For 46 days' services, viewing provisions for Ireland.	11 10 0	93	152	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Lieut. Walter Browne -	For raising and marching 50 men to the waterside for Col. Stubber's regiment in Ireland.	50 0 0	93	153	117
„ „	„ -	„ -	Ten weeks' pay while raising the said recruits	14 0 0	93	153	118
„ „	„ -	Capt. Vere Hunt -	Four weeks' pay for self and officers recruiting for Col. Gifford's regiment in Ireland.	31 10 0	95	153	119
„ „	„ -	Capt. Arth. Stapleton -	„ for Col. Tothill's regiment „ -	35 0 0	95	155	120
„ „	„ -	Capt. Wm. Rideout -	For raising and marching 100 men to the waterside for Ireland.	100 0 0	94	154	121
„ „	„ -	Capt. Nath. Cobham -	Four weeks' pay for self and officers raising recruits for the artillery train in Ireland.	22 8 0	95	155	122
„ „	„ -	Capt. Felix Long -	Four weeks' pay for self and officers raising recruits for Col. Sadler's regiment in Ireland.	32 4 0	95	155	123
„ „	„ -	Wm. Smyth, linen draper.	5,000 shirts for the army in Ireland -	745 16 8	88	156	124
„ „	„ -	John Cutter and Jno. Powell, linen drapers	5,000 shirts for „ „ - -	741 13 4	88	156	125
„ 17	John Jackson, excise -	Rich. Browne - -	For Sampson Lort, for shipping provisions, horses, and the commissioners' horses and retinue into Ireland.	174 10 8	112	157	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Denis Gauden -	For 64 tons, 19 cwt., and 14 lbs. of cheese delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	2,176 0 8	111	158	126
„ „	„ -	Capt. Hen. Langham -	For bill of exchange of Rich. Cadwell, for provisions taken up at Lynn for the Scotch army.	80 13 6	111	158	—
„ „	„ -	Geo. Dawes -	Freight of the Daniel of London with provisions from Portsmouth to Leith, for the army in Scotland.	119 0 0	112	159	127
„ „	„ -	Jas. Austin - -	In part for 1,000 cwt. of biscuit - -	450 0 0	111	159	128

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.		
				£ s. d.	I. 6	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Mar. 7	Treasurers-at-war -	Capt. Jno. Ward -	For self and officers raising and transporting 150 men for Col. Huncks' regiment in Ireland, and a month's pay.	219 14 0	113	160	129
„ „	„ -	Stephen Reinolds -	For 400 cwt. of biscuit for the army in Scotland.	175 0 0	112	—	130
„ „	„ -	John Newland -	For 600 cwt. „ „ -	262 0 0	113	157	131
„ „	„ -	Lieut. Edw. Allen, assignee of Lieut.-Col. Jno. Clerke.	Imprest for defraying the expenses of a special service.	100 0 0	—	—	132
„ 18	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	For Joseph Ellis, for freight of the Thomas and John of London, with provisions to Leith, for the army in Scotland.	96 0 0	120	160	133
„ „	„ -	Jas. Powell - -	To pay bills of Major Hazard and Mr. Fenell for biscuit, wheat, and cheese, provided for the Irish service.	6,500 0 0	122	161	134
„ „	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	Balance due of 3,840*l.*, for one month's provisions of bread for the army in Scotland, 340*l.* being paid by Commissary Dobbins.	3,510 0 0	121	161	—
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For 333 firkins of butter, and 232 cwt. 1 lb. of Suffolk cheese for the army in Scotland.	681 4 2½	121	162	135
„ „	Collectors of prize goods.	Col. Robt. Blake -	For good service - - - -	1,000 0 0	116	162	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Alex. Holt, sen. -	For Thos. Bendish at Yarmouth, for biscuit for the army in Scotland.	850 0 0	121	163	—
„ 19	„ -	Theodore Reinolds and other executors of Jas. Graves.	For 5,000 pairs of shoes for the army in Scotland.	625 0 0	—	163	136
„ „	„ -	„ „ -	For 1,000 pairs of boots „ „ -	725 0 0	128	164	137
„ „	Collectors of prize goods.	John Payne, deputy marshal of the Marshalsea.	Allowance of 4*d.* a day each for 30 prisoners taken at sea as pirates by Capt. Wallis of the Nicodemus.	—	129	164	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Edw. Keeling - -	For Wm. Pollard, for freight of the Elizabeth of Yarmouth, carrying hay to Leith, for the army in Scotland.	57 5 0	128	165	138

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Mar. 19	Treasurers-at-war -	Commissioners of Excise.	For Lieut.-Col. Salmon and Nich. Jenkins, towards paying for 1,000 quarters of wheat bought at Hull for the army in Scotland.	500 0 0	129	165	—
„ „	„ -	Alderman Stephen Estwick.	For Roger Ray, for freight of the Blessing of London with hay to Leith.	105 0 0	128	166	139
„ 20	„ -	Rich. Cadwell, messenger.	For provisions at Lynn for the army in Scotland.	2,000 0 0	137	166	140
„ „	„ -	„ „ -	„ „	2,000 0 0	138	167	—
„ „	„ -	Deputy treasurer at Newcastle.	For shipmasters of Lynn for freight of provisions for the army in Scotland, viz., Fras. Collins of the Truelove, 44*l.*; Thos. Huggins for the Edward and Thomas, 65*l.*; David Law for the Roger of Lynn, 56*l.*; Rich. Nesling for the Thomas and Alice, 27*l.*15*s*; Ste. Frost for the Ellen, 45*l.*; Wm. Holman for the Olive Branch, 35*l.*10*s.*; Rich. Orrell for the Richard, 35*l.* 15*s.*; Edw. Clerk for the Francis, 54*l.*; Rich. Edwards for the Love's Increase, 40*l.*; Wm. Reveley for the Mathew, 40*l.* 10*s.*; Thos. Turner for the Bull, 44*l.*; Seth Hawley for the Consent, 65*l.*; Jno. Banister for the Lemon, 63*l.*; Denis Mason for the Margaret and Jane, 30*l.* 3*s.*; Jno. Chamberlain for the Christopher, 58*l.*; Godfrey Browne for the Willing Mind, 3*l.* 10*s.*; Rich. Nesling, junr., for the Adventurer, 54*l.* 10*s.*; Wm. Gabbs for the Answer, 72*l.*; Hen. Howard for the Adventure, 31*l.* 13*s.*; Wm. Bradley for the Margery, 31*l.* 1*s.*; Ralph Natners for the Elizabeth and Katherine, 72*l.*; and Stephen Enpim for the Globe, 63*l.*	1,029 0 0	135–7	167–8	141
„ „	John Jackson, excise -	Thos. Westherne -	For six tons of Spanish iron for the army in Ireland.	102 0 0	134	169	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Wm. Pease and seven other sadlers.	For 1,000 troop saddles for the army in Scotland.	850 0 0	134	169	142

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.		
				£ s. d.	I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Mar. 20	Treasurers-at-war -	Commissioners of Customs.	For Rich. Cadwell for provisions provided at Lynn for the army in Scotland.	2,000 0 0	137	170	—
„ „	Gualter Frost - -	Capt. Packer - -	By order of Parliament to purchase a horse -	50 0 0	141	—	—
„ 21	Treasurers-at-war -	Thos. Davis, tent maker.	For poles, pins, mallets, cords, and work for 2,000 tents for the army in Scotland.	192 14 0	143	170	143
„ 22	„ -	Elizabeth, wife of Lieut.-Col. Allen.	For transportation of herself and family to her husband in Ireland.	50 0 0	149	171	—
„ „	John Jackson - -	Lady Culme, relict of Lieut. - Gen. Mich. Jones.	According to order of Parliament - -	300 0 0	—	171	—
„ 24	Treasurers-at-war -	Wm. Basset - -	For 1,000 quarters of oats delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	200 0 0	156	172	—
„ „	John Jackson - -	Danl. Judd - -	For 12 tons 17 cwt. of musket and pistol bullets for Ireland.	199 3 6	157	172	—
„ „	„ - -	Rich. Newbury and five other bandoleer makers.	For 2,800 collars of bandoleers for the army in Ireland.	198 6 8	157	173	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Edw. Seabrook and Simon Hutchinson.	For 2,500 pair of shoes for the army in Scotland.	345 16 8	156	173	144
„ „	„ -	Commissioners of Customs.	For Rich. Cadwell, for supplying provisions at Lynn for the army in Scotland.	300 0 0	157	174	—
„ „	„ -	Daniel Rosier and Wm. Blisset.	For 2,500 pair of shoes for the army in Scotland.	312 10 0	—	174	145
„ 25	„ -	Deputy paymaster, Milford Haven.	For victualling recruits shipped from thence for Ireland.	800 0 0	164	175	—
„ „	John Jackson - -	Rich. Browne - -	For shipping horse and recruits for Ireland -	103 15 2	—	175	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Denis Gauden - -	For 500 firkins of butter for the army in Scotland.	575 0 0	163	176	—
„ „	„ -	Chas. Walley - -	For 640 barrels of wheat and 3 cwt. of cheese for the army in Ireland.	4,600 0 0	164	176	—
„ „	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	For 44 tons 1 cwt. of cheese for the army in Scotland.	1,475 13 6	163	177	—
„ „	John Jackson - -	Jas. Goff and Mich. Reyner.	For 2,000 snap sacks for the army in Ireland.	91 13 4	164	177	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Elizabeth, wife of Lieut.-Col. Allen.	For transportation of herself and family to Ireland.	50 0 0	—	—	146
„ 26	„ -	Commissary Wm. Dobbins.	For disbursements in shipping hay for Scotland.	52 12 0	170	178	147

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XIX.
1651. Mar. 26	Treasurers-at-war -	Nath. Andrewes and Co.	For 1,000 quarters of wheat delivered at Leith and Berwick for the northern forces (on account).	1,225 0 0	169	178	—
" "	" -	John Alwyn - -	For 1,000 quarters of wheat for the army in Scotland.	1,000 0 0	169	179	—
" "	" -	John Bazill of the Mary of Poole.	For freight carrying mortars and ammunition to Leith, with interest till paid.	50 0 0	170	179	148
" "	" -	Timothy Finn, of the Hopewell of Ipswich.	For freight carrying hay to Leith -	72 10 0	170	180	149
" 27	John Jackson - -	Edw. Husbands -	For copies of Acts, Ordinances, &c., of Parliament delivered to the Commissioners for Ireland.	8 5 4	177	180	—
" "	Treasurers-at-war -	Lieut.-Col. Ralph Cobbett.	For shipping 1,013 men from Yarmouth for Leith, to recruit the army in Scotland.	341 5 6	177	181	150
" "	" -	Wm. Walters - -	Freight of the William and John of London, for carrying biscuit to Leith.	85 7 0	177	181	151
" "	" -	Thos. Wall - -	Freight of the Mary Rose of Aldborough, for carrying hay to Scotland.	81 5 0	176	182	152
" "	Collectors of Prize Goods.	Robt. Baker, constable at Brighton.	For relieving French and other prisoners landed there by the fleet.	30 0 0	—	182	—
" 28	Treasurers-at-war -	Thos. Atcheson -	For John Alwyn for oats shipped for the army in Scotland.	100 0 0	182	183	153
" 29	Treasurers for fee farm rents.	Gualter Frost - -	For exigencies for the commonwealth by 2,000*l.* at a time.	10,000 0 0	—	183	154
" 31	John Jackson - -	Fras. Titon, stationer -	For books, papers, &c. for the Irish Commissioners.	54 14 7	176	184	—
" "	Treasurers-at-war -	Edw. Keeling, assignee of Geo. Errington.	Freight of the Prosperous of Newcastle, with provisions to Leith.	56 13 8	193	184	155
" "	Collectors of Prize Goods.	Capt. Jno. King -	For the loss of his hand at sea in the service of the State.	30 0 0	—	185	—
" "	John Jackson - -	Jno. Freeman - -	For 3 tons of musket bullets for the army in Scotland.	48 16 6	194	185	—
" "	Treasurers-at-war -	Ralph King - -	As an advance upon going to Ireland -	100 0 0	203	186	156
" "	" -	Stephen Richards -	Freight of the Paul of London with hay to Leith.	128 13 0	193	186	—
Apr. 1	" -	Wm. Hayward and 18 other shipwrights.	For 25 boats for the service in Scotland -	1,250 0 0	—	187	Vol. XX. 1

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XX.
1651. April 2	Treasurers-at-war -	Capt. Rich. Browne -	For mustering, quartering, and shipping 50 (or 100) recruits for Ireland, at 25*s.* a man, and 8*d.* a day whilst at the waterside.	- - -	216	188	—
„ 3	John Jackson, Excise -	Rich. Smith - -	Freight for the Blessing of London, with provisions to Carrickfergus.	206 2 0	216	188	—
„ „	„ -	Edw. Tench - -	For 1,990 pike heads and feet, and 10 cases to pack them in for Ireland.	100 15 0	214	189	—
„ „	———	Treasurers-at-war -	To pay off the quarters of 500 recruits to be transported by Col. Wetton into Ireland.	- - -	214	—	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Mr. Holt for Mr. Bendish of Yarmouth.	Money which could not be transmitted on a former order.	850 0 0	214	—	—
„ „	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	On account for provisions - - -	850 0 0	—	—	2
„ 5	„ -	Benj. Stones upon bill of exchange of Col. Mat. Alured.	For wheat provided at Hull for the army in Scotland.	200 0 0	—	190	3
„ „	„ -	John Penny - -	For disbursements and services in supplying flat boats for Scotland.	156 12 8	227	189	4
„ „	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	For 4,800 cwt. of biscuits for the army in Scotland.	3,840 0 0	228	190	—
„ 4	John Jackson - -	Major Wm. Aston -	For 30 bridles and saddles, and 30 cases of pistols and holsters for Ireland.	50 0 0	227	191	—
„ 7	„ -	John Jarrard - -	For 800 kettles for the forces in Munster -	304 2 8	233	191	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Edw. Keeling - -	Freight of the Margaret of Ipswich, w th 260 tons of hay to Leith for the army.	90 15 0	234	192	5
„ „	„ -	John Banister - -	Freight of the Abraham of London, with 82 tons of provisions to Leith for the army.	52 16 3	232	192	6
„ „	„ -	Joseph Horningold -	Freight of the Merchant of Ipswich with 350 tons of hay to Leith for the army.	133 18 0	233	193	7
„ „	„ -	James Clerke - -	For 1,000 cwt. of biscuits for the army in Scotland, shipped at Boston.	500 0 0	233	193	—
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For wheat, oats, and other provisions for the army in Scotland.	888 17 4	233	194	—
„ 8	„ -	Jas. Wainwright -	For 146 quarters and 4 bushels of rye, delivered at Belfast for the forces in Ulster.	380 18 0	242	194	8
„ „	„ -	Commissary W. Dobbins.	For shipping clothes and other provisions for Ireland.	50 0 0	241	195	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 65.	I. 102.	Vol. XX.
1651. April 8	Treasurers-at-war -	Wm. Bassett for Wm. Toakley.	Freight of the Diamond of Ipswich with provisions to Leith for Scotland.	144 3 4	234	195	9
„ „	„ -	John Morse - -	Freight of the William and James of Ipswich with hay to Leith for Scotland.	90 0 0	242	196	10
„ 10	„ -	Robt. Sewell, assignee of Thos. King.	For 2,040 cwt. of biscuits for the army in Scotland.	600 0 0	254	196	11
„ „	„ -	Wm. Bassett - -	For 1,100 loads of hay for the army in Scotland, on account.	1,067 1 0	254	197	—
„ „	Treasurers at Goldsmiths' Hall.	Sir Hen. Tichborne -	On account of 1,168*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.* due to him -	300 0 0	254	—	—
„ 12	Treasurers-at-war -	Saml. Duncon - -	For 1,857 cwt. (or 1,157 cwt.) 16 lbs. of biscuits for the army in Scotland, in part.	264 8 8	261	197	—
„ „	„ -	„ and FitzSampell.	For 1,000 cwt. of biscuits for the army in Scotland.	300 0 0	—	198	12
„ „	„ -	Jno. Wallington for Wm. Stamford.	Freight of the George and William of Yarmouth with provisions to Leith.	61 0 0	260	198	13
„ „	„ -	Rich. Horner -	Freight of the Dolphin of Ipswich with hay to Scotland for the army.	155 9 8	260	199	14
„ 15	„ -	Robert Purser - -	For stores, &c. delivered at Deptford for fitting double shallops built there for Scotland.	161 14 7	270	199	15
„ „	„ -	John Everett - -	For 150 pannels, girts, croopers, and wantays for the army in Scotland.	87 10 0	270	200	16
„ „	„ -	John Munnings -	„ „ „ -	87 10 0	270	200	17
„ „	„ -	Rich. Blissett, senr. and junr.	For 300 pannels, girts, croopers, and wantays for the army in Scotland.	175 0 0	270	201	18
„ „	„ -	Rich. Thorowgood -	For 5,000 shirts for the forces in Ulster -	750 0 0	268	201	19
„ „	„ -	Theodore Reinolds, Fras. Marriott and Jenkin Ellis.	For 4,000 pair of shoes for the forces in Ulster.	500 0 0	269	202	20
„ „	„ -	Rich. Thorowgood -	For 1,400 bags for packing biscuits for the army in Scotland.	70 0 0	269	202	21
„ „	„ -	Jas. Matthews -	For 50 harthes for the double shallops built for Scotland.	22 10 0	268	203	22
„ „	„ -	Hen. Lader - -	For ironwork for fitting the double shallops built at Deptford.	89 6 3	269	203	23
„ „	„ -	Hen. Hall - -	„ „ „ -	283 7 11	268	204	24

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.		
				£ s. d.	I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XX.
1651. April 15	Treasurers-at-war -	Danl. Rosier, Jeremiah Kempson, and Wm. Blissett.	For 1,000 pairs of shoes for the forces in Ulster.	129 3 4	269	204	25
„ „	„ -	Rich. Tyler - -	For canvas for sails for the double shallops for Scotland.	370 13 1	—	205	26
„ 16	„ -	Hester Leverland -	For stores, &c. supplied for the double shallops building at Deptford.	87 17 4	270	205	27
„ „	„ -	Col. Edm. Harvey and the other Commissioners of Customs.	On a bill of exchange from Lieut.-Col. Salmon to Nich. Jenkin, to provide corn for the army in Scotland.	750 0 0	275	206	—
„ „	„ -	Geo. Shaw for Thos. Bassett.	Imprest for fitting out his ship, the Adventure of Ipswich, for service.	70 0 0	275	206	28
„ „	„ -	John Wright - -	For masts for the double shallops, built at Newcastle, for Scotland.	22 15 0	275	207	29
„ 17	John Jackson - -	Dr. John Wyberd -	On account of his entertainment as physician to the forces in Ulster.	50 0 0	—	207	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Capt. Edm. Chillenden	For raising and conducting 100 recruits for Commissary-Gen. Whalley's horse regiment in Scotland.	350 0 0	282	208	—
„ „	„ -	Capt. Wm. Packer -	For raising and conducting 100 recruits for the General's regiment of horse in Scotland.	350 0 0	281	208	30
„ „	„ -	Andrew Wise for Timothy Backer.	Freight of the Peter of Henlopen with hay to Leith for Scotland.	120 0 0	281	209	31
„ „	„ -	Major Lewis Audley -	For disbursements carrying 300 men from Gravesend to Leith for the army in Scotland.	129 7 2	281	209	32
„ 18	„ -	Capt. Rich. Castell -	For raising and conducting 100 recruits for Col. Okey's regiment in Scotland.	350 0 0	304	210	33
„ „	John Jackson - -	Edw. Nicholas - -	On account of his entertainment as apothecary to the forces in Ulster.	10 0 0	—	210	—
„ 21	„ - -	John Knight for Thos. Eastwood.	For building flat boats at Newcastle for the army in Scotland.	50 0 0	306	211	34
„ „	„ - -	Col. Edm. Harvey and the Customs' Comrs.	On bill of Lieut.-Col. Salmon for Nich. Jenkins for corn provided at Hull for the army in Scotland.	250 0 0	305	211	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XX.
1651. Apr. 21	G. Frost - -	Col. Berkstead -	From Council money - - -	1,000 0 0	295	—	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Denis Gauden -	For 100 tons of Cheshire and 100 of Suffolk cheese, delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	1,600 0 0	296	212	—
„ „	„ -	Rich. Thorowgood -	For 1,600 bags to pack biscuits for the army in Scotland.	80 0 0	298	212	35
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For canvas for making tents for the army in Scotland.	240 5 1¼	297	213	—
„ „	„ -	Col. Hercules Huncks -	On account of his entertainment for service in Ireland.	60 0 0	304	213	36
„ „	„ -	Commissary Wm. Dobbins.	Towards shipping provisions for the army in Scotland.	100 0 0	304	214	37
„ „	„ -	Capt. Stephen White -	For raising and conducting 100 recruits for Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood's regiment of horse into Scotland.	350 0 0	—	214	38
„ „	„ -	Capt. Adam Baines -	„ Major-Gen. Lambert's regiment	350 0 0	—	215	39
„ „	„ -	Lieut. Jos. Samberton -	„ Col. Phil. Twisleton's regiment	350 0 0	—	215	—
„ „	„ -	Capt. Thos. French -	„ Col. Riche's regiment of horse and 100 more for Col. Tomlinson's regiment of horse into Scotland.	700 0 0	—	216	40
„ „	John Jackson -	John Hodges - -	For 8 tons 5 cwt. of leaden shot, delivered into the stores.	142 17 6	297	216	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Theodore Reynolds, &c., cordwainers -	For 500 pairs of boots for the army in Scotland.	362 10 0	—	217	41
„ „	„ -	Hump. Gaywood, Wm. Stoarer, and Nath. Walters, saddlers.	For 1,000 saddles and furniture for the army in Ireland.	825 0 0	297	217	42
„ „	„ -	Hugh Powell - -	For defraying charges for flat boats for Scotland, by order of Adm. Deane.	200 0 0	305	—	—
„ 22	„ -	Col. Danl. Abbot -	For colours for ten regiments of foot in Ireland.	240 0 0	313	218	43
„ „	„ -	Rich. Thorowgood -	For 2,000 bags to pack biscuit for the army in Scotland.	100 0 0	313	218	44
„ „	„ -	Robert Gale for Thos. Nicholson.	Freight of the Tiger of Yarmouth, with hay to Leith for Scotland.	76 5 0	304	219	45

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 65.	I. 101.	Vol. XX.
1651. Apr. 22	Treasurers-at-war -	Col. Danl. Abbot -	For a month's pay for himself and Lieutenant White while raising recruits for Ireland.	49 0 0	306	219	46
„ „	„ -	„ -	For raising, marching, and paying quarters of 150 recruits for his regiment of dragoons in Ireland.	150 0 0	313	220	47
„ „	„ -	Capt. [Thos.] French -	For sending 800 horse for the army in Scotland.	700 0 0	314	—	—
„ „	„ -	Thos. Vincent and Lucas Lucie, merchants.	For 1,263 quarters and 6 bushels of wheat delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	1,985 15 0	321	220	48
„ „	John Jackson - -	Edw. Tench - -	For 1,000 pike heads and 1,000 pike feet for the forces in the north of Ireland.	50 12 0	321	221	—
„ 24		Edw. Keeling for Geo. Martin -	For freight of the William and Thomas of Colchester, with 680 trusses of hay to Leith.	56 0 0			
		Thos. Andrews -	„ Antelope of London with 855.	90 18 0			
		Thos. Hurlock -	„ Vapour of Colchester, with 500 trusses of hay to Leith.	41 10 0	328 18 0	325, 326	221, 222	48
		Andrew Porter -	„ Swallow of London, with 890 trusses.	90 0 0			
		Robert Beale -	„ Willing Mind, with 660 trusses.	50 10 0			
„ 25	Sir Jno. Wollaston and the other Treasurers-at-war.	Commissioners of the militia for counties named.	For impressing, levying, and conducting to the sea side 10,000 men for Ireland, to be shipped from forts named; with notes relating thereto.	5,164 3 4	—	222	50
„ 26	„ „ -	Cuthbert Atkinson -	For carrying boards to Newcastle in the Unity for flat boats for the army in Scotland.	3 3 0	329	227	51
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Hester Leverlands, widow.	For 2,000 pair of clench nails and rooves for the shallops at Newcastle, in advance.	32 10 0	330	224	52
„ „	„ -	Wm. Hawkins - -	For oars for the shallops building at Newcastle.	31 19 4½	330	225	53

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 65.	I. 102.	Vol. XX.
1651. April 6	Treasurers-at-war -	Ann Roaper, widow -	For oars for the shallops building at Newcastle.	35 6 9	330	225	54
„ „	„ -	Edw. Arlibeare -	For masts for „ „ -	19 10 0	331	225	55
„ „	„ -	Thos. Thompson -	For oars for „ „ -	41 0 5	331	228	56
„ „	„ -	John Birchett - -	For 9 tons 8 cwt. 1 qr. of cable and cordage for the new shallops.	263 11 0	332	228	57
„ „	„ -	Rich. Ward - -	For 499 tarpaulines of old cloth and one of new for the army in Scotland.	264 19 0	332	227	—
„ „	„ -	Isabel Broad - -	For her husband's services in the Lord General's barge.	4 0 0	333	226	58
„ „	„ -	Florinda Mitchell -	„ „ „ -	3 0 0	333	226	59
„ 28	„ -	Major Robt. Cobbett -	For 1,000 cloaks for the army in Scotland -	2,212 10 0	338	230	60
„ „	John Jackson - -	Thomas Laxton -	For medicine, &c. for the forces in Ulster -	66 6 1	338	230	61
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Wm. Moore for Sam. Wiseman.	For freight of the Rebecca of London, with hay to Leith for the army in Scotland.	78 0 0	339	231	—
„ „	„ -	Margaret, wife of Rob. Davis.	„ „ Servant of London „ -	94 3 6	339	229	—
„ „	„ -	Rich. Bromwell -	„ „ Mary Bonadventure „ -	109 8 0	339	229	62
May 2	„ -	Col. Edm. Harvey and other Customs' officers.	On bill of Lieut.-Col. Salmon, for Nich. Jenkins to buy corn for the army in Scotland, and defraying charges.	500 0 0	—	231	—
„ „	John Jackson - -	Wm. Osborne - -	For a ton of iron for the forces in Ulster -	15 10 0	—	232	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Edw. Keeling for John Keeble	For freight of the Elizabeth of Ipswich with hay to Leith.	88 10 0	—	232	63
„ „	„ -	Wm. Bennett - -	For spars for ships carrying hay to Leith for the army in Scotland.	7 10 0	—	233	64
„ „	„ -	Thos. Hopkinson -	For three cases of medicaments for the forces in Ulster.	50 12 10	—	233	—
„ „	„ -	Wm. Wood - -	For six suits of masts for flat boats built at Newcastle.	19 10 0	—	234	65
„ „	„ -	Hen. Roach - -	„ „ „ -	19 10 0	—	234	66
„ „	„ -	Capt. Rich. Nicoletts -	For himself and officers carrying horses to Ireland for Col. Hen. Cromwell's regiment.	48 0 0	—	235	67
„ „	John Jackson - -	Rich. Thorogood -	For five bales of cloth for tents for the forces in Ulster.	139 10 0	—	235	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Sam. Cooper for Major Alex. Blake.	Freight of 50 soldiers from Lynn to Scotland.	13 15 0	—	236	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 101.	Vol. XX.
1651.						
May 2	Treasurers-at-war -	Wm. Bassett - -	For 73 loads and six trusses of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	311 10 6	236	—
„ „	„ -	Edw. Keeling for Walter Keeble.	Freight of the Vapour of Ipswich with hay to Leith -	95 0 0	237	68
„ „	„ -	Wm. Madison for Edw. Green.	On a bill by Thos. Eastwood for building flat boats at Newcastle.	60 0 0	237	69
„ „	„ -	John Aylwin - -	To buy wheat and oats in Sussex for the army in Scotland.	1,000 0 0	238	70
„ „	„ -	David Davidson -	For 17 tons 11 cwt. of cordage for the new shallops for Scotland.	491 8 0	238	71
„ „	„ -	Thos. Birkett - -	For 40 copper kettles and bands for new shallops for Scotland.	44 6 6	239	72
„ „	„ -	Nich. Roberts - -	For 200 pickaxes, steeled, 100 axes, 100 hatchets, and 100 shovels for Ulster.	45 2 3	239	—
„ „	„ -	Col. Solomon Richards	For sending 90 horses to Milford Haven, and thence to Ireland, for Col. Hen. Cromwell's regiment.	What may be necessary.	240	—
„ „	„ -	John Tayler - -	For oars for double shallops built for Scotland -	39 15 2	240	73
„ „	John Jackson - -	Geo. Waterman -	For tent needles, lines, and other necessaries - -	14 7 6	241	—
„ „	„ -	Rich. Wilkes - -	For 100 kettles, 100 iron bales, and 1 flat to pack them	36 5 9	241	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Alex. Normington and Stephen Herne.	For 500 swords and scabbards - - -	150 0 0	242	74
„ „	„ -	Rich. Tredwell, Stephen Archbold, and Sam. Law.	„ „ - - -	137 10 0	242	75
„ 3	Collectors of prize goods.	John Payne, Marshal of the Marshalsea.	In satisfaction of all demands for 15 Portuguese prisoners, discharged without fees.	10 0 0	243	—
„ „	„ -	Geo. Chappell of the Peter and Jane.	For good services performed at Lisbon, and money expended in bringing to England 147 seamen imprisoned there.	423 0 0	243	—
„ „	John Jackson - -	Denis Gauden -	For freight of arms sent to Newcastle - - -	10 0 0	244	—
„ 5	Treasurers-at-war -	Sarah, wife of John Buckenham.	For freight of the Charity of London, with provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	110 18 5	244	76
„ „	John Jackson - -	Wm. Bottom and Rich. Mathews.	For their pains in viewing stockings and measuring broadcloth for the armies in Ireland and Scotland.	8 10 0	245	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Isabella Bernard -	On account of the entertainment of her husband, John Bernard, captain of a troop of horse in Scotland.	50 0 0	245	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.	
				£ s. d.	I. 101	Vol. XX.
1651. May 5	John Jackson - -	Rich. Newbery, Thomas Roath, and Thos. Bostock.	For 2,000 collars of bandoleers - - - -	141 13 4	246	—
" "	" -	John and Rich. Mathews.	For viewing beds, blankets, rugs, &c., for the armies in Ireland and Scotland.	3 10 0	246	—
" 6	Treasurers-at-war -	Edw. Keeling for Rich. Nordon.	For freight of the George of Colchester, with hay to Leith for the army in Scotland.	32 10 0	247	77
" "	" -	William Barker -	For freight of the Sarah Bonadventure of Ipswich, with hay to Leith for the army in Scotland.	74 13 6	247	78
" "	" -	Denis Gauden -	On account for 100 tons of Cheshire cheese for the army in Scotland.	1.200 0 0	248	—
" "	" -	William Sikes - -	For payment of a bill of exchange drawn by Nich. Jenkins for corn at Hull for the army in Scotland.	400 0 0	—	—
" 7	" -	James Powell, Bristol -	Upon account for paying 4,000 impressed soldiers for Ireland, and providing victuals and shipping.	3,000 0 0	249	79
" "	" -	JohnTucker, Barnstaple	" 1,500 " " -	1,125 0 0	249	80
" "	" -	Mr. Bond, Minehead -	" 800 " " -	600 0 0	250	81
" "	" -	Chas. Walley, Liverpool	" 1,600 " " -	1,200 0 0	250	82
" "	" -	" Chester -	" 800 " " -	600 0 0	251	83
" "	" -	Hugh Courtney, Beaumaris.	" 400 " " -	300 0 0	251	84
" "	" -	James Watmough, Milford Haven.	" 900 " " -	675 0 0	252	—
" 8	" -	Capt. Sam. Jarvis -	One month's pay on account for himself and one lieutenant of Col. Phaires' regiment, appointed to conduct recruits for Ireland.	16 10 0	252	85
" "	Treasurers for the sale of fee farm rents.	Mr. Frost, secretary to the Council of State.	To be issued for such services as he shall receive directions from the Council of State.	10,000 0 0	253	86
" "	Treasurers-at-war -	Denis Liddall - -	For compasses and roving glasses for the flat boats for the army in Scotland.	17 1 8	253	87
" "	" -	Thomas Davis - -	For a large tent and materials for 1,000 more for the service of Scotland.	246 12 6	254	88
" "	" -	Col. Jno. Berkstead -	For conducting 400 men out of his regiment to Scotland.	60 0 0	254	89
" "	"	Robert Wakelyn -	For cordage for double shallops built for the army in Scotland.	80 18 6	255	90

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 101.	Vol. XX.
1651.						
May 8	Treasurers-at-War -	John Wallington -	For several stores for furnishing the flat boats built for the army in Scotland.	39 17 2	255	91
„ „	„ -	Lieut. Milner - -	For one month's pay for himself and two serjeants of Col. le Hunt's regiment, conducting recruits for Ireland.	9 16 0	256	92
„ „	„ -	Capt. Wm. Shaw -	For one month's pay for himself, Lieut. Jackson, and one serjeant of the Lord Deputy's regiment, conducting recruits for Ireland.	18 18 0	256	93
„ 9	John Jackson - -	John Silk, Roger Carlisle, Oliver Williams, and Wm. Burton, gunsmiths.	For 600 matchlock muskets for the use of the forces in Ulster.	315 0 0	257	—
„ „	„ -	Geo. Day, Jno. Watson, Edw. Burrowes, Walter Benge, Thomas and Jno. Skinner, Roger Carlisle, Jno. Silk, and Wm. Burton, gunsmiths.	For 1,000 snaphance muskets for the forces in Ulster.	650 0 0	257	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Col. Wm. Beale and Capt. Thos. Alderne.	For 2,000 quarters of wheat delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	2,450 0 0	258	—
„ 12	„ -	William Carey -	For William Starke and others, for freight of the William of Yarmouth, with 83 tons 17 cwt. of provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	53 15 9	258	94
„ „	„ -	John Cutler - -	For bill of exchange drawn by Jas. Clerke for buying biscuit at Boston for the army in Scotland.	100 0 0	259	—
„ „	„ -	Matthew Lock -	For Wm. Good, minister, towards his charges to Scotland.	50 0 0	259	95
„ „	„ -	Thos. King, of Harwich	For 2,095 cwt. 2 qrs. 16 lbs. of biscuit, including freight, &c., to Leith, for the army in Scotland.	41 8 2	260	96
„ „	„ -	Cornet Anderson -	For bill of exchange drawn by Nich. Jenkins for corn for the army in Scotland.	150 0 0	260	—
„ 13	John Jackson - -	Capt. John Cook -	For his expenses in returning to the service in Ireland	10 0 0	261	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	James Powell - -	For buying sacking and other provisions for the stores and artillery train in Ireland.	80 0 0	261	97
„ „	„ -	Robert Swallow - -	For freight of the Jerrard and Sarah of London with hay to Leith.	96 0 0	262	98

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.	
				£ s. d.	I. 101.	Vol. XX.
1651. May 13	Treasurers-at-war -	John Hutchinson -	For victuals and wages of the men serving in the flat boats built for the army in Scotland.	200 0 0	262	—
„ „	„ -	John Freeman and Thomas Stevenson.	For 1,500 quarters of wheat delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	1,987 10 0	263	—
„ „	„ -	Dr. Joseph Waterhouse	For his entertainment as physician to the army in Ireland.	40 0 0	263	99
„ 15	„	William Reynolds -	For Roger Allison for freight of the Truelove of Yarmouth, with provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	65 6 5	264	100
„ „	„ -	Thomas Vincent and Lucas Lucie.	For 1,000 quarters of wheat delivered at Leith -	1,325 0 0	264	101
„ 16	„ -	Deputy at Newcastle -	For payment of freight of provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland as follows :—			
			To Jno. Green, of the John of Whitby	41 10 0		
			„ Thos. Lemon of the Friendship of Lynn.	67 0 0		
			„ Wm. Cadman, of the William of Rye	17 10 0		
			„ Christ. Headley, of the Adventure of Scarborough.	17 0 0		
			„ Thos. Skinner, of the Hopewell of Lynn.	41 0 0		
			„ Matthias Nicholson, of the Susanna of Lynn.	20 3 0		
			„ Adam Bletchett, of the Employment of Lynn.	39 5 0		
				650 13 0	265	102
			„ Hugh Barrow, of the Samuel of Lynn	16 5 0		
			„ Rich. Spooner, of the Truelove of Lynn.	31 0 0		
			„ Fras. Dobson, of the Patience of York	45 0 0		
			„ David Law, of the Roger of Lynn -	54 0 0		
			„ Thos. Ellis, of the Elizabeth and Mary of Lynn.	54 0 0		
			„ John Law, of the Charity of London	63 0 0		
			„ Joseph Ellis, of the Thomas and John of Lynn.	81 0 0		
			„ John Banister, of the Lemon of Lynn	63 0 0		

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 102.	Vol. XX.
1651. May 16	John Jackson - -	Samuel Cooper -	For bill of exchange drawn by Edm. Thompson for freight of the Diligence of Yarmouth.	40 0 0	266	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Rich. Cadwell - -	For paying for provisions shipped from Lynn for the army in Scotland.	2,000 0 0	266	—
„ „	„ -	Thomas Eastwood -	For building 25 flat boats at Newcastle for the army in Scotland; balance, 2,510*l.* being paid.	38 0 0	267	103
„ „	„ -	„ -	For fitting and carrying away the above for the army in Scotland.	10 0 0	267	104
„ 20	Thos. Audrews, Lord Mayor, and the treasurers for weekly assessments for Ireland.	Christ. Fisher - -	Balance for 150 dozen shirts for the army in Ireland -	85 0 0	268	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Jas. and Mathew Baker	For bill of exchange drawn by Jas. Clerke of Boston for 1,000 cwt. of biscuits for the army in Scotland.	150 0 0	268	105
„ „	John Jackson - -	Wm. Watson and Geo. Fisher.	For 100 musketoons delivered for Lieut.-Gen. Ludlow's troop in Ireland.	70 0 0	269	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Fras. Jaggard and Anthony Philip.	For freight of the William of London with provisions to Berwick for the army in Scotland.	161 12 4	269	106
„ „	„ -	Capt. Rich. Fearnes -	For his services in receiving, weighing, and shipping hay for Scotland.	35 14 11	270	—
„ „	„ -	Robert Hudson, Jno. Young, Wm. Hough, and Wm. Clement.	For 600 beds with their appurtenances for the forces in Scotland.	960 0 0	270	107
„ „	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	For 4,800 cwt of biscuits for the army in Scotland -	3,840 0 0	271	—
„ „	John Jackson - -	John King, Andrew Vauley, Jas. Lort, — Grimes, and — Stoary.	For viewing provisions for the armies in Ireland and Scotland.	17 15 0	271	—
May 20	Treasurers-at-war -	Margaret, wife of Robt. Davis.	For freight of the Servant of London with hay to Leith.	94 3 6	—	108
„ „	„ -	Excise Commissioners	On bill of Jas. Clerke, for biscuits for the army in Scotland.	57 17 5	—	109
„ 22	„ -	John Searle - -	For bill of exchange drawn by Nich. Jenkins for corn shipped for the army in Scotland.	100 0 0	272	- -
„ „	„ -	Commissary Wm. Dobbins.	For 5 months' entertainment in receiving and shipping stores, &c. for Scotland, at 20*s.* a day for self and two clerks.	160 0 0	272	110

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 101.	Vol. XX.
1651.						
May 22	Major-Gen. Thos. Harrison, Lieutenant of the Ordnance.	John Mannings, Rich. Ward, Rich. Blissett, jun., and Jno. Everett.	For 50 pannels with wantyes, girts, croopers, breast girts, and 50 pair of crookes.	33 6 8	273	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Nath. Walter, Wm. Stoarer, and Hump. Gaywood.	For 200 pack saddles, 200 wantyes, 200 sursingles, 200 croopers, and 200 breastplates, for the army in Scotland.	150 0 0	273	111
„ „	John Jackson - -	Wm. Penny and Fras. Eastly.	For viewing and comparing shirts provided for the armies in Ireland and Scotland.	9 0 0	274	—
„ „	Major-Gen. Thos. Harrison.	John Freeman and Thos. Stevenson.	For 40 tons of match delivered into the stores - -	800 0 0	274	—
„ „	„ „ -	Daniel Judd - -	For 300 barrels of gunpowder - - - -	1,380 0 0	275	—
„ „	„ „ -	Anth. Webster, Wm. Edwards, Thos. Bayman and Silvester Keene.	For 4,000 long pikes for the service of the State -	733 6 8	275	—
„ „	Treasurers at Goldsmiths' Hall.	Major-Gen. Harrison -	For supply of the stores - - - -	20,000 0 0	276	—
„ „	„ Haberdashers' Hall	„ „ -	„ „ - - - -	10,000 0 0	276	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	James Wainwright -	For corn delivered by Alderman Hutchinson of Dublin, for the forces in Ulster.	147 18 3	277	112
„ 22	„ -	Denis Gauden -	For 46 tons 13 cwt. 1 qr. and 24 lbs. of Suffolk cheese and 200 firkins of Suffolk butter delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	1,423 10 0	277	—
„ „	Major-Gen. Harrison -	Josias Dewey - -	For 183 barrels of gunpowder delivered into the stores -	841 16 0	278	—
„ 24	John Jackson - -	Marie Keable for Wm. Keable.	For freight of the Marie of London with provisions to Waterford.	19 17 0	278	—
„ „	„ -	Rich. Downes - -	For 5,000 cassocks and 5,000 pairs of breeches for the forces in Ulster.	2,000 0 0	279	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	„ - -	„ „ „ - -	2,000 0 0	279	113
„ 26	„ -	Benjamin Stones -	For bill of exchange of Robert Moore of Hull, merchant, for provisions for the army in Scotland.	200 0 0	280	114
„ „	John Jackson - -	Lieut. Math. Bagg -	For half a month's pay and 3s. a head for 23 men conducted from Dover to the waterside for Ireland.	6 5 0	280	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Thos. Andrews, of Fish Street Hill.	For bill of exchange drawn by Nich. Jenkins for providing corn for the army in Scotland.	100 0 0	281	—
„ „	„ -	Daniel Hutchinson, of Dublin.	For bill of exchange drawn by Col. Venables for provisions for the forces in Ulster.	136 10 0	281	115

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 101.	Vol. XX.
1651. May 27	Treasurers-at-war -	Edw. Wood - -	For cables and coils for the double shallops built for the army in Scotland.	117 0 0	282	116
„ „	„ -	Wm. Smith - -	Balance of account for canvas for making tents for the army in Scotland..	353 2 6	283	117
„ „	„ -	Joshua Woolnough -	For 13,050 ells of canvas for making tents for the army in Scotland.	415 12 6	282	118
„ „	„ -	Commissary Jno. Phipps	For payment to the following persons, viz. :—			
			William Crawley for horse-meat, grass, and halters - - - - 44 6 4			
			Quarter-Master Eliazer Branch for horse-meat, grass, and halters - - 52 1 1			
			Capt. Matthews, Captain of Pioneers, for fetching horses out of cos. Beds and Hereford and keeping them - - 7 19 1	111 2 3	285	119
			Mr. Harris, farrier, for bleeding, marking, and shoeing horses - - 4 17 9			
			„ for going to mark horses at Romford - - - - 0 11 0			
			Mr. Lovejoy, the Lord General's waggoner, for fetching horses out of Surrey 1 1 0			
„ 28	John Jackson - -	Quarter-Master Blanter	Gratuity for himself and one corporal, for conducting the reduced horse of Col. Sanders' regiment to Ireland.	5 10 0	283	—
„ „	Treasurers at Whitehall	Daniel Hutt - -	For 1,200 quarters of oats for the army in Scotland -	600 0 0	284	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	William Bassett -	For 1,000 quarters of oats delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	500 0 0	284	—
„ 29	„ -	Capt. Hen. Langham -	For bill of exchange of Rich. Cadwell for provisions shipped for Scotland.	220 0 0	286	—
„ „	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	For 355¼ loads of hay delivered at Leith and 22 loads shipped here for Scotland.	1,331 12 6	286	—
„ „	„ -	Clement Waters -	For freight of the Hercules of Yarmouth with provisions to Leith.	50 2 1	287	120
„ „	Thomas Wallop -	John Roberts and Ben. Ridley.	For their expenses in coming to London to fetch wagons for Scotland, and gathering up train horses out of several counties.	6 0 0	287	..
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	William Bassett -	For 230 loads of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	1,035 0 0	288	121

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.	
1651.				£ s. d.	I. 101.	Vol. XX.
May 29	Treasurers-at-war -	Edward Thorold -	For bill of exchange drawn by Jas. Clerke for biscuit provided at Boston for the army in Scotland.	100 0 0	288	—
" "	" -	Thomas Walpoole -	For the charges of the waggoners and waggon horses for Scotland.	300 0 0	289	122
" "	" -	Barnaby Meere -	For bill of exchange drawn by Major-Gen. Desborow for the ships and boats to be employed about Scilly.	500 0 0	289	123
" "	Major-Gen. Harrison -	David Davidson -	For 50 tons of match delivered into the stores - -	950 0 0	290	—
" "	" -	Daniel Judd - -	For 20 tons of match " " - -	400 0 0	290	—
" 30	Treasurers-at-war -	Commissary Wm. Dobbins.	For shipping hay for the army in Scotland - -	40 12 9	291	124
" "	" -	Commissioners of Excise	For bill of exchange drawn by Jas. Clerke for biscuit and other provisions for the army in Scotland.	57 17 5	291	—
" "	" -	Pharoh Humphreys -	For bill of exchange drawn by Nich. Jenkins for paying for corn for the army in Scotland.	60 0 0	292	—
" "	———	Treasurers-at-war -	To send to Ireland for the pay of the forces - -	40,000 0 0	292	—
June 2	Treasurers-at-war -	John Tomlinson -	On bill of James Clerke on account for provisions at Boston, for the army in Scotland.	160 0 0	I. 102. 1	Vol. XXI. 1
" "	" -	Fitz Sample - -	On account for 2,142 cwt. 3 qrs. and 12 lbs. of biscuits delivered at Leith, for the army in Scotland.	400 0 0	1	2
" 3	" -	Adam Smithson - -	For freight of the Francis of London, to Leith, with provisions for the army in Scotland.	14 12 6	2	3
" "	" -	Richard Thorowgood -	For 2,200 bags to pack biscuit for the said army -	110 0 0	2	4
" "	" -	Mark Hurlack - -	For freight of the Francis of Harwich, to Leith, with provisions for the said army.	125 10 2	3	5
" "	" -	William Homble -	On bill of Jas. Clerke on account for providing biscuit and other provisions for the said army.	150 0 0	3	6
" "	" -	John Dey - - -	" " " -	120 0 0	4	7
" "	Major-Gen. Thos. Harrison.	Thos. Smith, Edw. Tench, Jno. Smart, and Wm. Greening.	For 100 drums delivered into the stores - -	100 0 0	4	—
" "	" -	Denis Gauden - -	For 154 loads 3 qrs. and 4 trusses of hay delivered at Leith, for the army in Scotland.	696 16 6	5	—
" "	" -	Commissary Wm. Dobbins.	For carriage of 4,000 muskets, 4,000 collars of bandoleers, and 500 barrels of powder to Ireland.	140 0 0	5	—
" "	Major-Gen. Thos. Harrison.	Thomas Madlock -	For 30 tons of leaden shot delivered into the stores -	380 0 0	6	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651.						
June 3	Treasurers-at-war -	Elizabeth Murden -	For 1,000 collars of bandoleers, delivered into the stores	66 13 4	6	—
„ 5	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	For 4,800 cwt. of biscuit for the army in Scotland -	3,840 0 0	7	—
„ „	„ -	William Bassett - -	For 232 loads 3 qrs. and 9 trusses of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	1,048 7 9	7	8
„ „	„ -	William Pease, Dan. Holdenby, Thos. Webb, Joshua Shepheard, Nath. Walter, Hen. Ward, Wm. Hussey and Wm. Chevall, saddlers.	For 1,000 saddles delivered into the stores - -	850 0 0	8	9
„ 6	John Jackson - -	Thos. Laxton and Thos. Hopkinson.	For medicaments for the forces in Ireland - -	154 14 11	8	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	James and Math. Baker	On bill of James Clerke for provisions for the army in Scotland.	80 0 0	9	10
„ „	„ -	James Campsie - -	For so much lent for the use of the forces in Ulster -	500 0 0	9	11
„ „	Major-Gen. Thos. Harrison.	Daniel Judd - -	For 391 barrels of gunpowder delivered into the stores	1,798 12 0	10	—
„ „	„ „ -	Richard Arnold - -	For 20 tons of English match delivered into the stores -	395 0 0	10	—
„ „	John Jackson - -	Hump. Peat, for the use of Thomas, Ellen, and Hester, children of William Andrews, deceased.	Average for loss of his bark and goods in the service of the State, and for relief of the distressed children.	80 0 0	11	—
„ 7	Treasurers-at-war -	Lieut.-Col. Ralph Cobbett.	Freight of 600 recruits for Col. Berkstead's regiment in Scotland.	170 0 0	11	12
„ 8	„ -	Stephen Thompson -	For 1,000 quarters of oats delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	200 0 0	12	13
„ „	John Jackson - -	Edm. Thompson - -	For freight of the Diligence of Yarmouth with provisions to the army at Waterford.	144 14 0	12	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Thomas Ridley - -	For freight of the Susan and Mary of Boston, with provisions to Leith, for the army in Scotland.	39 0 0	13	14
„ „	„ -	Edw. Keeling for Abra. White.	For freight of the Prosperous of London, with provisions to Leith.	69 1 3	13	15
„ 9	„ -	John Rogers, preacher	For his passage to Ireland - - - -	50 0 0	—	16
„ 10	„ -	William Bassett - -	For freight of the Anne of London, with provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	111 10 6	14	17

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.	
				£ s. d.	I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651. June 10	Treasurers-at-war -	Henry Saire - -	On bill of Jas. Clerke on account for buying provisions for the army in Scotland.	240 13 0	14	18
„ 11	„ -	Edward Keeling for John Dobson (or Dobur).	For freight of the William of Yarmouth with provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	69 12 1	15	19
„ „	„ -	George Hussey - -	For disbursement as the Council of State shall direct -	20 0 0	15	20
„ 14	„ -	Edward Keeling -	For victuals and wages for men employed on board the flat boats for Scotland.	500 0 0	16	21
„ 16	Comrs. of Excise -	John Jackson, treasurer	All monies received upon the Excise and at Goldsmiths' Hall for the use of the commonwealth.	- - -	16	—
„ „	Col. Vincent Potter -	Nathaniel Waterhouse, steward to the Lord General.	For money disbursed re-furnishing the Lord General with the things taken in the John of London, captured by those in Tantallion Castle, Scotland.	85 0 0	17	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	William Bassett - -	For 120 loads 1 qr. and 6 trusses of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	541 16 0	18	22
„ „	„ -	Nath. Walters, Hump. Gaywood, and Wm. Storer, saddlers.	For 100 packsaddles with their furniture for the army in Scotland.	75 0 0	19	23
„ „	Major-Gen. Harrison -	Thomas Bateman -	For six close waggons and six tarpaulins delivered into the stores.	86 8 0	19	—
„ „	„ -	Josias Dewey - -	For 360 barrels of gunpowder delivered into the stores	1,656 0 0	20	—
„ 17	Treasurers-at-war -	Major Lewis Audley -	For disbursements in transporting 200 recruits out of Col. Gibbons' regiment for Scotland.	89 3 0	20	—
„ „	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	For 114½ loads of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	515 5 0	21	—
„ „	„ -	Jas. Wainewright -	For so much taken up of Capt. Whitworth by the Commissioners in Ulster.	200 0 0	21	24
„ 18	„ -	Edward Morgan - -	Freight of the Comfort of Ipswich, with masts, sails, &c. for the flat boats in Scotland.	65 0 0	22	25
„ 19	„ -	Capt. John Clerke for Col. Bingham.	For distribution as the Council of State shall direct -	200 0 0	22	26
„ „	„ -	Capt. Phil. Morris -	For a fortnight's pay for himself and officers, and 3*l.* 10*s.* or 3*l.* a man for 131 horse recruits for Scotland.	495 16 8 or 430 6 8	23	27
„ „	„ -	John Aylwin - -	For corn provided in Sussex for the army in Scotland -	200 0 0	23	—
„ „	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	On account for 100 tons of Cheshire and 100 tons of Suffolk cheese delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	1,600 0 0 & 1,200 0 0	24	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.	
				£ s. d.	I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651. June 20	John Jackson - -	John Samine - -	On account for 250 barrels of gunpowder delivered into the stores.	547 18 0	24	—
„ „	Major-Gen. Harrison -	John Berrisford - -	On account for 300 „ „ -	1,380 0 0	25	—
„ „	„	George Day, Robt. Stedman, William Ridgway, and Ralph Venn, gunsmiths.	For 800 old matchlock muskets and 200 old snaphance muskets newly proved, locked, stocked, and delivered into the stores.	425 0 0	25	—
„ „	„ -	John Rayner - -	For 1,000 collars of bandoleers delivered into the stores	66 13 4	26	—
„ „	„ -	Josias Dewey - -	For 206 barrels of gunpowder „ „ -	947 12 0	26	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	„ - -	For 251 „ „ „ „ -	1,154 12 0	27	—
„ „	John Jackson -	Robert Cheeke - -	For 14 tons 10 cwt. 1 qr. 23 lbs. of granado shells delivered into the stores.	363 1 4¼	27	—
„ „	„ -	„ - -	For 19 tons 9 cwt. 5 lbs. „ „ -	486 6 2	28	—
„ 23	Treasurers-at-war -	John Fish - - -	Freight of the Helen of Yarmouth with provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	25 4 11	29	28
„ „	„ -	Rich. James - -	On bill of Timothy Lumm on account for provisions for the army in Scotland.	200 0 0	29	29
„ „	„ -	Deputy at Newcastle -	For payment of freight of provisions for the army in Scotland in vessels of Lynn, as follows:—			
			To William Gabbs, of the Answer, 28 loads of hay. 72 0 0			
			„ William Bradley, of the Margery, 107 quarters and 5 bushels of wheat. 33 13 0			
			„ Francis Collins, of the Truelove, 19 loads of hay. 44 0 0			
			„ Rich. Nesling, of the Thomas and Alice, 120 quarters of beans and 254 quarters 2 bushels of oats. 29 12 0			
			„ Stephen Imping, of the Globe, 25 loads of hay. 63 0 0			
			„ John Chamberlain, of the Christopher, 26 loads of hay. 58 0 0	892 15 0	30, 31	30

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.	
				£ s. d.	I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651. June 23	Treasurers-at-war -	Deputy at Newcastle -	For payment of freight of provisions for the army in Scotland in vessels of Lynn, as follows:—			
			To John Feake, of the Bridget and Mary, 210 quarters of wheat and 108 quarters 4 bushels of oats. 29 0 0	892 15 0	30, 31	30
			„ Thos. Huggins, of the Edw. and Thomas, 27 loads of hay. 65 0 0			
			„ Seth Hawlew, of the Consent, 25 loads of hay and 120 bags of biscuit. 69 10 0			
			„ Ralph Matree, of the Elizabeth and Katherine, 28 loads of hay. 78 0 0			
			„ Edw. Clerke, of the Francis, 24 loads of hay. 54 0 0			
			„ Rich. Edwards, of the Love's Increase, 340 quarters of oats and 115 quarters of beans. 35 10 0			
			„ Robert Sparrow, of the Isaac, 241 quarters 4 bushels of oats. 17 5 0			
			„ William Reevely, of the Mathew, 199 quarters 6 bushels of beans, and 492 bags of biscuit. 42 5 0			
			„ John Skinner, of the Willing Mind, 285 quarters 6 bushels of oats. 20 10 0			
			„ David Law, of the Roger, 23 loads of hay. 54 0 0			
			„ Godfrey Browne, of the Willing Mind, 299 quarters of wheat and 508 bags of biscuit. 53 10 0			
			„ Henry Punt, of the Golden Sun, of Middleburgh, 36 loads of hay. 80 0 0			
„ 24	„ -	Robert Yaxley - -	Freight of the Marie of Aldborough with 90 tons 15 cwt. of provisions to Leith for the army.	46 17 9	31	31
„ „	„ -	John Woolverston and Edw. Bellamy.	Freight of the Samuel of London with provisions for the army in Scotland.	52 2 4	32	32

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651. June 25	Comrs. Goldsmiths' Hall	Sir Robert Meredith -	To enable him to return to Ireland - - -	200 0 0	32	—
„ „	„ „ -	Sir Paul Davis - -	„ „ - - -	100 0 0	33	—
„ „	„ „ -	Sir Gerard Lowther -	„ „ - - -	100 0 0	33	—
„ 26	„ „ -	Lady Ranelagh - -	In full of the pension allowed to her by order of Parliament of 4*l.* per week.	240 0 0	34	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	William Bassett - -	For 149 loads 3 qrs. and 6 trusses of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	674 11 0	34	—
„ 28	Major-Gen. Harrison -	Robert Russell - -	For two tons of tallow delivered into the stores -	112 16 8	35	—
„ „	„ „ -	George Rowell - -	For colours for Col. Geo. Fenwick's regiment - -	19 0 0	35	—
„ „	„ „ -	Rich. Blissett, senr. and jun.	For 350 pairs of horse harness delivered into the stores -	215 0 0	36	—
„ „	„ „ -	John Munnings - -	For provisions delivered into the stores for the artillery train.	161 15 0	36	—
„ „	„ „ -	John Everett - -	For 175 pairs of horse harness delivered into the stores.	107 10 0	37	—
„ „	„ „ -	Rich. Ward - -	For provisions delivered into the stores for the artillery train.	132 5 2	37	—
July 1	„ „ -	Alex. Normington and Stephen Hearne.	For 2,000 swords delivered into the stores - -	300 0 0	38	—
„ „	„ „ -	John Pitt - -	For carpenters' tools „ - -	44 16 8	38	—
„ „	„ „ -	Thos. Hodskins -	For ironwork for the artillery train - - -	199 17 10	39	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	George Hardman, assignee of Edw. Holbrooke.	For sending guns from Liverpool to Carlisle, on an undertaking of Col. Thos. Birch.	50 0 0	39	33
„ „	Major-Gen. Harrison -	Anthony Hancock -	For repairing carriage wheels for the service of the State.	3 14 0	40	—
„ „	„ -	Thomas Bateman -	For wheels and wheelwrights' tools delivered into the stores.	150 3 0	40	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Henry Saire - -	On bill of Jas. Clerke for provisions at Boston for the army in Scotland.	80 0 0	41	—
„ „	„ -	Capt. Hen. Langham -	On bill of Capt. Jacob Reynolds on account of the flat boats built for Scotland.	60 0 0	41	34
„ „	„ -	Thomas Puntis -	For freight of the Sarah of Hastings with 193 qrs. of oats to Leith.	35 0 0	42	—
„ „	„ -	William Bassett -	For 900 qrs. of oats delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	385 0 0	42	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651. July 1	Treasurers-at-war -	Denis Gauden -	On account of 2,500 qrs. of wheat delivered at Waterford for the army in Ireland.	3,375 0 0	43	35
" "	" -	" -	On account for 2,500 qrs. of wheat delivered at Waterford for the forces there.	1,687 10 0	43	36
" "	" -	Willliam Bassett -	For 112½ loads of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	506 5 0	44	37
" 2	" -	Thomas Bassett -	For the hire for three months of the Adventure of Sandwich, carrying victuals to the boats built for Scotland.	140 0 0	44	38
" "	" -	John Hardwin - -	For lanterns, melting pans, &c. delivered at Deptford for the double shallops built for Scotland.	9 18 6	45	39
" "	" -	Denis Gauden -	Balance of 10,901*l.* 10*s.* 8½*d.* for 330 tons 6 cwt. 3 qrs. 27 lbs. of Cheshire cheese delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	5,951 10 8½	45	—
" 3	" -	John Partridge -	For freight of the Trial of Newcastle to Leith with provisions for the army in Scotland.	80 7 6	46	40
" "	" -	John Banister - -	For freight of the Abraham of Yarmouth with provisions to Leith for the army.	34 12 9	47	41
" "	John Jackson - -	Mathew Lock - -	For salary as clerk to the Irish and Scotch Committee from 24 Dec. to 23 June last.	39 0 0	47	—
" "	" - -	James Chetwind -	" " nine months -	30 0 0	48	—
" "	Treasurers-at-war -	Geo. Kitching - -	For 1,083 qrs. and 4 bushels of oats delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	758 9 0	48	42
" 5	" -	Edward Keeling for Bastian Pening.	For freight of the Arms of Sluce, with 91 tons 16 cwt. of provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	47 8 8	49	43
" "	" -	Edw. Keeling for Thos. Haslewood.	For freight of the Prosperous Sarah of London, with provisions to Leith.	133 6 1	49	44
" 7	Major-Gen. Harrison -	Ambrose Sanderforth -	For 1,000 pair of holsters and one bare hide delivered into the stores.	162 13 4	50	—
" "	" -	Daniel Judd - -	For 16 tons of musket shot delivered into the stores -	214 8 0	50	—
" "	" -	Thos. Bostock and Hen. Thrall.	For 4,000 sword belts delivered into the stores - -	116 13 4	51	—
" "	Treasurers-at-war -	Robert Harrison or Karrison.	For freight of the Anne of Southwold, with 37 tons 9 cwt. of provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	19 6 11	51	45

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651. July 7	Treasurers-at-war -	Capt. Limbry, Nath. Andrews, Denis Gauden, and Thos. Alderne, of London, merchants.	Balance, with 1,225*l.* paid for 1,008 qrs. of wheat delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	1,244 12 0	52	—
„ „	„ -	William More, assignee of Rich. Horner.	Freight of the Dolphin of Ipswich from Leith to the Tower with brass ordnance.	11 5 0	52	46
„ „	Major-Gen. Harrison -	Richard [or Edw.] Carter.	For 1,000 collars of bandoleers delivered into the stores	66 13 4	53	—
„ „	„ -	James Wainewright -	On account for 405 qrs. of defective rye made use of by the soldiers in Ulster.	202 10 0	53	47
„ 8	„ -	Stephen Reinolds -	On account for 400 cwt. of biscuit delivered at Portsmouth for the army in Scotland.	100 0 0	54	48
„ „	„ -	James Austin - -	On account for 1,000 cwt. of biscuit „ „	150 0 0	54	—
„ „	„ -	John Newland and Robt. Mathews.	On account for 600 cwt. of biscuit „ „	165 0 0	54	49
„ 9	„ -	Nath. Walter, Wm. Stoarer, and Hump. Gaywood.	For 200 pack saddles for the army in Scotland -	150 0 0	55	50
„ „	„ -	Denis Gauden -	For 4,800 cwt. of biscuit „ „ -	3,840 0 0	55	—
„ „	„ -	„ -	For 65½ loads of hay delivered at Leith „ -	294 15 0	56	—
„ „	„ -	Daniel Hutt - -	In full, with 600*l.* paid for 1,597 qrs. 5 bushels of oats for the army in Scotland.	488 7 4	56	—
„ „	„ -	Henry Finn - -	For freight of the Rose of Ipswich, with provisions to Leith for the said army.	78 10 10	57	51
„ 10	„ -	Major Henry Hazard -	For 3,000 bushels of wheat shipped from Bristol for the army in Ireland.	975 0 0	57	52
„ „	———	Major-Gen. Harrison -	To send to Ireland from receipts of the monthly assessments, &c.	68,794 10 10	58	—
„ „	Major-Gen. Harrison -	James Powell - -	For 1,200 bushels of wheat shipped from Bristol for the army in Ireland.	430 0 0	58	53
„ „	„ -	John Samine - -	For 100 barrels of gunpowder delivered into the stores	460 0 0	59	—
„ „	„ -	Daniel Judd - -	For 309 barrels of gunpowder „ „ -	1,421 8 0	59	—
„ „	„ -	Jno. Freeman and Thos. Steventon.	For 40 tons of match „ „ -	770 0 0	60	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651. July 10	Major-Gen. Harrison -	Jno. Freeman and Thos. Steventon.	For 100 barrels of gunpowder - - - -	440 0 0	60	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Edw. Kidden, Fras. Todd, John Hawkins, Rich. Gladman, and John Jarvis.	For 5,000 cwt. of biscuit - - - -	4,000 0 0	61	54
„ „	Major-Gen. Harrison -	Thomas Bostock -	For 1,667 collars of bandoleers delivered into the stores.	111 2 8	61	—
„ 11	Treasurers-at-war -	Col. John Berkstead -	For the conductors of 400 recruits out of his regiment into Scotland.	40 0 0	62	55
„ „	John Jackson - -	Rich. Newbury, Thos. Roach, &c.	For 2,000 collars of bandoleers for the forces in Ireland	133 6 8	62	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Rich. James for Timothy Lumm.	On account for provisions bought at Hull for the army in Scotland.	200 0 0	63	56
„ „	John Jackson - -	James Goffe - -	For 4,000 snapsacks for the forces in Ireland - -	184 18 8	63	—
„ „	„ - -	Geo. Day, Edw. Burrowes, Roger Carlisle, Hen. Harris, Wm. Fell, Wm. Thompson, and Wm. Burton.	For 1,000 snaphance and 1,000 matchlock muskets for the army in Ireland.	1,110 0 0	64	—
„ „	„ - -	Richard Wilkes -	For 300 brass kettles and 1,500 iron wire bails for the army in Ireland.	112 4 10	64	—
„ „	„ - -	Edward Tench -	For 1,000 pike-heads and 1,000 pike feet „ „	50 12 6	65	—
„ 14	Collectors of prize goods	Thomas Rutter -	For good service in rescuing a vessel taken by pirates on her voyage to Ireland.	13 6 8	65	—
„ „	„ -	Peter Radman - -	For good service as assistant in the above - -	13 6 8		
„ „	„ -	John Waterman -	„ „ „ - -	13 6 8		
„ „	„ -	John Taylor - -	„ „ „ - -	10 0 0	66	—
„ „	„ -	Jas. Radman - -	„ „ „ - -	10 0 0		
„ „	Treasurers-at war -	Lieut.-Col. Joseph Hunkins, governor of Scilly.	Towards building mills, buying shallops, and other charges of the garrison of Scilly.	200 0 0	66	57
„ „	„ -	Commissioners of the Militia of Somerset.	For impressing and conducting 800 recruits to the waterside for Ireland.	51 1 4	67	58
„ 15	„ -	Capt. Hen. Hatsell -	For his pains, travel, and service in the reducing of Scilly.	100 0 0	67	59

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651. July 15	John Jackson - -	Commissioners of Excise	On bill of Jas. Powell at Bristol, for 214 snaphance muskets, 300 matchlock muskets, 602 collars of bandoleers, and cases for packing.	358 12 8	68	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Capt. Hen. Langham	On bill of Jas. Clerke for provisions purchased at Boston for the army in Scotland.	100 0 0	68	—
„ „	„ -	William Bassett -	For 117 loads of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	526 10 0	69	60
„ „	„ -	Johanna, wife of Richard Morgan.	On account of her husband's growing entertainment as quartermaster in Lieut.-Col. Ludlow's troop of horse in Ireland.	20 0 0	105	—
„ 17	John Jackson - -	Rich. Stedman -	For 390 muskets delivered into the stores - -	216 0 0	69	—
„ „	„ - -	George Fisher - -	For 390 „ „ - -	216 0 0	70	—
„ „	„ - -	John Watson - -	For 390 „ „ - -	216 0 0	70	—
„ „	„ - -	Godfrey Petty -	For 100 „ „ - -	53 15 0	71	—
„ „	„ - -	William Mansfield -	For 100 „ „ - -	53 15 0	71	—
„ „	„ - -	Rich. Giles - -	For 100 „ „ - -	53 15 0	72	—
„ „	„ - -	William Thompson -	For 100 „ „ - -	53 15 0	72	—
„ „	„ - -	Thomas Barnes -	For 100 „ „ - -	53 15 0	73	—
„ „	„ - -	Rich. Ward - -	For ladles and other provisions „ - -	5 5 10	73	—
„ „	„ - -	William Watson -	For 440 muskets „ - -	242 5 0	74	—
„ „	„ - -	William Ridgway -	For 245 „ „ - -	134 5 0	74	—
„ „	„ - -	Robert Murden -	For 100 „ „ - -	154 3 4	75	—
„ „	„ - -	Thomas Hartwell -	For 70 „ „ - -	38 0 0	75	—
„ „	„ - -	Edward Holt - -	For 70 „ „ - -	38 0 0	76	—
„ „	„ - -	William Bates -	For 70 „ „ - -	38 0 0	76	—
„ „	„ - -	John Ekret - -	For 70 „ „ - -	38 0 0	77	—
„ „	„ - -	William Turner -	For 70 „ „ - -	38 0 0	77	—
„ „	„ - -	Henry Chersley -	For 70 „ „ - -	38 0 0	78	—
„ „	„ - -	Thomas Austen -	For 70 „ „ - -	38 0 0	78	—
„ „	„ - -	Henry Thrall - -	For 900 collars of bandoleers „ - -	63 15 0	79	—
„ „	„ - -	Thomas Roche -	„ „ - -	63 15 0	79	—
„ „	„ - -	Nathaniel Humfreys -	„ „ - -	63 15 0	80	—
„ „	„ - -	John Gace - -	„ „ -	63 15 0	80	—
„ „	„ - -	Thomas Bostock -	„ „ - -	63 15 0	81	—
„ „	„ -	Rich. Newberry -	„ „ - -	63 15 0	81	—
„ „	„ - -	Edw. Pilchard - -	For 50 muskets „ - -	27 10 0	82	—
„ „	„ - -	Oliver Woodland -	For 50 „ „ -	27 10 0	82	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.	
				£ s. d.	I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651.						
July 17	John Jackson - -	Thomas Davies -	For 50 muskets delivered into the stores - -	27 10 0	83	—
" "	" - -	Robert Murden -	For 60 " " - -	32 15 0	83	—
" "	" - -	Wm. Gardner, senior -	For 60 " " - -	32 15 0	84	—
" "	" - -	Wm. Gardner, jun. -	For 60 " " - -	32 15 0	84	—
" "	" - -	Richard Woodcock -	For 35 " " - -	19 0 0	85	—
" "	" - -	Henry Cox - -	For 35 " " - -	19 0 0	85	—
" "	" - -	William Giles - -	For 35 " " - -	19 0 0	86	—
" "	" - -	Francis Reinoldson -	For 340 " " - -	189 15 0	86	—
" "	" - -	William Dawston -	For 340 " " - -	189 15 0	87	—
" "	" - -	Nich. Martial, Hen. Crouch, Edm. Bunion, and Anth. Newman.	For 1,500 armours " - -	1,275 0 0	87	—
" "	" - -	" -	For 1,500 " " - -	1,275 0 0	88	—
" "	" - -	Ralph Venn - -	For 85 muskets " - -	46 10 0	88	—
" "	" - -	William Burton -	For 290 " " - -	163 10 0	89	—
" "	" - -	Alice Sambrooke -	For 180 " " - -	98 5 0	89	—
" "	" - -	Widow Smith - -	For 130 " " - -	72 0 0	90	—
" "	" - -	Thomas Cragg -	For 120 " " - -	65 10 0	90	—
" "	" - -	Eliz. Murden - -	For 600 collars of bandoleers " - -	42 10 0	91	—
" "	" - -	John Silk, senior and jun., Wm. Fell, Jno. Norcott, Wm. Gardner, junior, and Geo. Fisher.	For 110 pair of pistols " - -	93 10 0	91	—
" "	" - -	Anth. Hancock -	For stopping and colouring carriages and ginns -	46 13 8	92	—
" "	" - -	William Watson -	For flints delivered into the stores - - -	14 15 0	92	—
" "	" - -	William Graves, Christ. Fell, Edw. Burrowes, Fras. Reinoldson, Walter Benge, Jno. Mabbot, Edw. Pilchard, and Thos. Hartwell.	For 150 cases of pistols " - - -	127 10 0	93	—
" "	" - -	Thomas Hall - -	For provisions for the artillery train - - -	3 2 9	93	—
" "	" - -	John Everett - -	For 149 pair of horse harness delivered into stores -	95 12 0	94	—
" "	" - -	Anth. Webster -	For 1,000 pikes " -	200 0 0	94	—
" "	" - -	Robert Murden -	For 200 pairs of pistols " -	203 6 8	95	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.	
				£ s. d.	I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651. July 17	John Jackson - -	Roger Carlisle, Thomas and Jno. Skiuner, Thos. Barnes, Godfrey Petty, John Hodgkins, Wm. Mansfield, Thomas Middleton, Thomas Cragg, Robt. Murden, Wm. Gardner, sen., Oliver Williams, Miles Knight, Oliver Woodland, and Jonadab Holloway.	For 235 pairs of pistols delivered into the stores -	199 15 0	95	—
„ „	„ - -	John and Wm. Watson, Geo. Day, Wm. Dawsten, Hen. Harris, Ellen Smith, Rich. Giles, Rich. Woodcock, and Sarah Spiller.	For 175 „ „ - -	148 15 0	96	—
„ „	„ - -	William Burton, Robt. Stedman, Ralph Venn, Geo. Fisher, Wm. Ridgway, Wm. Thomson, Wm. Bates, and Geo. Smyth.	For 175 „ „ - -	148 15 0	96	—
„ „	„ - -	Thomas Bateman -	For wagons and tumbrils delivered into the stores -	354 0 0	97	—
„ „	„ - -	Thomas Hodskins -	For pickaxes, horse shoes, &c. for the artillery train.	577 11 1	97	—
„ „	„ - -	Sarah Thacker -	For 400 pikes delivered into the stores - -	76 13 4	98	—
„ „	„ - -	Edward Burrows -	For 1,400 Dutch muskets „ - -	735 0 0	98	—
„ „	„ - -	Miles Knight - -	For 40 muskets „ - -	22 5 0	99	—
„ „	„ - -	Oliver Williams -	For 150 „ „ - -	81 5 0	99	—
„ „	„ - -	Jonadab Holloway -	For 45 „ „ - -	24 5 0	100	—
„ „	„ - -	Richard Blisset, sen. and jun.	For 298 pairs of horse harness „ - -	191 4 0	100	—
„ „	„ - -	John Munnings -	For 153 pairs of horse harness „ - -	98 4 0	101	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651. July 17	John Jackson - -	Benjamin Stone -	On bill of Robt. More, balance of 211*l.* 12*s.* for 196 quarters of wheat sent to the army at Leith, 200*l.* being paid to Col. Math. Alured, and 200*l.* to More.	11 12 0	101	61
„ „	„ - -	Alex. Norman - -	For cooper's tools delivered into the stores - -	2 17 1	102	—
„ „	„ - -	Wm. Turner, Hen. Chersley, Alice Shambrooke, David Plaise, Thos. Davis, Hen. Cox, Jno. Edes, and Wm. Giles.	For 125 cases of pistols „ - -	106 5 0	102	—
„ „	„ - -	Thos. Gill and Ambrose Saunderforth.	For eight bare hides „ - - -	72 0 0	103	—
„ „	„ - -	Richard Ward - -	For ladles and other provisions for the artillery train -	63 5 10	103	—
„ „	„ - -	William Watson -	For gunmakers' tools „ - -	10 15 0	104	—
„ „	„ - -	Thomas Hutton -	For 30 tons of musket shot delivered into the stores -	495 0 0	104	—
„ „	„ - -	John Ekrett, Edw. Holt, and Thomas Austin.	For 30 cases of pistols „ „ -	25 10 0	105	—
„ 18	Major-Gen. Thomas Harrison.	Henry Thrall - -	For 1,667 collars of bandoleers „ „ -	111 2 8	106	—
„ „	„ -	Nath. Humphreys -	„ „ „ „ -	111 2 8	106	—
„ „	„ -	Thomas Roach -	„ „ „ „ -	111 2 8	107	—
„ „	„ -	John Gace - -	„ „ „ „ -	111 2 8	107	—
„ „	„ -	Daniel Judd - -	For 15 tons of match „ „ -	290 0 0	108	—
„ 19	Treasurers-at-war -	William Bassett -	For 128½ loads of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	578 5 0	108	—
„ 22	„ -	Richard Ward -	For 500 tarpaulins „ „ -	310 0 0	109	62
„ „	„ -	Rich. Blisset, senior and junior, and John Everett.	For 100 harness halters and saddles „ „ -	60 0 0	109	63
„ „	„ -	Capt. Jas. Jennings -	For the passage of his wife and family to Ireland, having been taken prisoner at sea, carried to Scilly, and robbed of 200*l.*	40 0 0	—	64
„ 23	„ -	Fitz Sample - -	For 1,000 cwt. of biscuit and the freight, &c. to the army in Scotland.	1,083 17 6	110	65
„ 24	Major-Gen. Harrison -	Richard Ward - -	For 1,000 collars of bandoleers for the service of the State.	66 13 4	110	—

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 102.	Vol. XXI.
1651.						
July 24	Major-Gen. Harrison -	Capt. Wm. Billers -	For expenses in sending several pieces of ordnance, &c., from Farringdon and Dover to the Tower.	12 6 6	110	—
„ „	John Jackson - -	Robert Appleby and Hen. Cox.	On account for 100 quarters of oatmeal - -	60 0 0	111	—
„ 25	Treasurers-at-war -	William Bassett -	For 118½ loads of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	533 5 0	112	—
„ „	„ -	Samuel Cooper for Major Blake.	For freight of two officers and 95 soldiers from Yarmouth to Scotland.	26 13 6	112	66
„ 26	„ -	Daniel Hutt - -	For 1,080 quarters of oats for the army in Scotland -	756 0 0	113	—
„ 28	„ -	Capt. John Clerke -	For freight of the Lynn Merchant to Scilly - -	362 10 0	113	67
„ „	Edw. Keeling - -	Wm. Burton or Thos. Bendish.	For labour and expenses given in fitting out flat boats at Yarmouth for Scotland.	114 0 0	114	—
„ „	Treasurers-at-war -	Samuel Truelove -	For freight of the Adventure of London to Scilly -	553 5 5	115	68
„ „	„ -	Fras. Marriot, Theodore Reinolds, and Jenkin Ellis, shoemakers.	For 1,000 pair of boots for the army in Scotland -	716 13 4	115	69
„ 29	Major-Gen. Harrison -	Anthony Webster -	For 400 halberts delivered into the stores - -	70 0 0	116	—
„ „	Treasurers at-war -	Thomas Bendish -	Balance for 3,000 cwt. of biscuit shipped at Yarmouth for Scotland, 2,600*l.* being paid.	44 10 8	116	—
„ „	„ -	Capt. Jas. Clerke -	Balance for provisions bought at Boston and shipped to Scotland for the forces there.	1,602 8 8	117	—
„ „	Major-Gen. Harrison -	David Davison -	For 20 tons of match delivered into the stores - -	395 0 0	117	—
„ 30	Treasurers-at-war -	Major Hen. Hazard -	Balance for 2,800 bushels of wheat and the freight thereof from Bristol to Ireland, 975*l.* being paid.	52 2 4	118	70
„ „	„ -	Randolph Winter -	For freight of the Seaventure of Walderswick with biscuit from Ipswich to Leith.	21 19 2	118	71
„ „	„ -	Major John Villiers -	On account to discharge his debts and cure wounds received in Ireland.	100 0 0	119	72
„ 31	„ -	Gilbert Mabbot for Capt. Robert Yarburg.	For freight, &c. of one serjeant and 30 soldiers of Col. Wauton's regiment from Boston to Leith.	8 0 0	119	73
„ „	„ -	John Ord - -	On bill of Col. Venables, for provisions for the army in Ulster.	600 0 0	120	74
„ „	„ -	Capt. Hen. Langham -	On bill of Richard Cadwell, for purchasing provisions for the army in Scotland.	138 0 0	120	75
Aug. 5	„ -	Major Lewis Audley -	For sending 200 men out of Col. Gibbon's regiment to Scotland.	127 0 0	—	76

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.
1651.				£ s. d.	Vol. XXI.
Aug. 5	Treasurers-at-war -	Benjamin Stones -	Freight of 196 quarters of wheat shipped from Hull for Leith for the army in Scotland.	20 4 0	77
" "	" -	Edw. Keeling for Edm. York.	Freight of 200 men out of Col. Berkstead's regiment to Scotland.	60 0 0	78
" "	" -	Edw. Keeling for Wm. Stamford.	" " " " -	60 0 0	79
" "	" -	Nath. Walters - -	For 1,000 pair of crookes for the army in Scotland -	50 0 0	80
" 6	" -	Hen. Aldrich - -	Freight of biscuit from Lynn to Leith for the army in Scotland.	56 10 9	81
" 7	" -	William Bassett -	For 110½ loads of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	497 5 0	82
" 8	" -	Rich. Thorowgood -	For 3,000 ells of Dumframe canvas for making tents for the army in Scotland.	181 5 0	83
" "	" -	Rich. Whitehall -	For 2,068 ells " " - -	124 19 5	84
" "	" -	William Allington -	For 3,056¾ ells " " - -	184 13 6	85
" "	" -	Joshua Woolnough -	For 3,002 ells " " - -	181 7 1	86
" 12	" -	Major Hen. Hazard -	For 100 cwt. of biscuit for the forces in Ireland, on account.	1,200 0 0	87
" "	" -	Lieut.-Col. Edw. Bellamy for John Lockwood, John Howlett, Robt. Fulwood, and Rich. Hickes.	Freight of the Venture, John and Elizabeth, Unicorn, and Mary, carrying 1,000 men to Scotland.	36 0 0	88
" "	" -	Lieut.-Col. Ralph Cobbett or Major Robt. Cobbett.	For disbursements in making preparations for carrying 1,000 men of Col. Berkstead's regiment to Scotland.	24 3 0	89
" "	" -	Deputy at Newcastle for William Reeveley, Seth Hawley, Jno. Feake, Rich. Edwards, and Godfrey Browne.	Freight of the Matthew, Consent, Bridget and Mary, Love's Increase, and Willing Mind, of Lynn, for carrying provisions to Leith.	208 0 0	90
" "	" -	Theodore Reynolds, Jenkin Ellis, and Fras. Marriott.	For 500 pair of boots for the army in Scotland -	358 6 8	91

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 21.	Vol. XXI.
1651. Aug. 14	Treasurers-at-war -	Chas. Walley - -	For provisions made at Chester and Liverpool for the army in Scotland.	1,500 0 0	—	92
„ 16	„ -	John Gibbs for Jonath. Gibbs.	For demurrage of the Thomas of London on her voyage to Scotland.	4 0 0	—	93
„ „	„ -	Stephen Thompson -	For 1,000 quarters of oats for the army in Scotland, in part.	450 0 0	—	94
„ „	„ -	Edw. Peach for Sarah, widow of Rich. Horner, shipmaster.	For freight of 33 tons 15 cwt. of brass ordnance from Leith to London.	8 17 3	—	95
„ „	„ -	Edw. Peach, administrator of Rich. Horner.	Freight of the Dolphin of Ipswich carrying provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	125 13 4	—	96
„ 19	„ -	Alex. Turner for Robt. Mathew, and Jno. Newland, Isle of Wight.	For 600 cwt. of biscuits „ „ - -	98 0 0	—	97
„ „	„ -	Capt. Wm. Consett and Capt. Nathan. Manton.	For trophies and other things for the city volunteers -	564 9 6	—	98
„ „	„ -	Col. Cobbett or Lieut.-Col. Rich Sanky.	For the pay of recruits in his regiment, till the next muster.	50 0 0	—	99
„ „	„ -	Denis Gauden - -	For provisions supplied in reducing Scilly - -	188 3 3	—	100
„ 21	„ -	John Lee - -	In part of 588*l.* 4*s.* 3*d.* due for hire of his ship, the William and Mary of London, engaged 6 months and 15 days in reducing Scilly.	277 18 0	—	101
„ „	„ -	„ - -	„ „ „ - -	25 19 6	—	102
„ „	„ -	„ - -	„ „ „ - -	284 6 9	—	103
„ „	„ -	Lieut.-Gen. Fleetwood	For incident charges in this expedition, vacating the former order for 300*l.*	500 0 0	50	104
„ „	„ -	John Wallington for Thos. Goose and Major Blake.	For freight of ships carrying recruits from Col. Wauton's regiment to Scotland.	44 13 6	—	105
„ 23	„ -	Capts. Thos. Milward and Jno. Browne.	For the paying off and discharging dragoons, and for their charge and trouble in raising them.	90 0 0	—	106
„ 25	„ -	Fras. Bedham - -	For the pay and charges of wagoners of 3 wagons carrying pioneers' tools to the army.	30 0 0	—	107

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 21.	Vol. XXI.
1651.						
Aug. 25	Treasurers-at-war -	Wm. Yeamans -	For freight of the Anne and Mary of Bristol with provisions to Ireland.	300 0 0	—	108
„ 26	„ -	Rich. Smith - -	For freight of the Blessing of London with provisions to Londonderry.	233 18 3	—	109
„ 28	„ -	John Snow and Math. Hassall.	For 1,000 trench tents for the army in Scotland -	155 0 0	—	110
„ „	„ -	Edw. Keeling for several shipmasters.	For freight of the Speedwell, Providence, Patience, and Diligence of Yarmouth, the Ann and Francis, Wolf, Angel, and Mayflower of London, and the Charles of Dover.	538 3 3	—	111
„ „	„ -	Major Robt. Cobbett -	For 1,000 cloaks for the army in Scotland - -	2,212 10 0	—	112
„ 29	„ -	Commissary John Phipps.	For the pay of the marching artillery train - -	500 0 0	—	113
„ „	„ -	Col. John Berkstead -	For the pay of his recruits till the next muster - -	60 0 0	—	114
„ „	„ -	Ordnance Officers -	For the carriage of ammunition from the Tower to Wallingford.	80 0 0	—	115
„ 30	Collectors of Prize Goods.	Gab. Martin - -	For bringing Col. Popham's body from Dover to Exeter House, Strand, on account.	100 0 0	94	—
Sept. 1	Treasurers-at-war -	William Bassett -	For 172 loads of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	774 0 0	—	Vol. XXII. 1
„ „	„ -	James Wainwright for Capt. Jno. Whitworth.	For oatmeal for the forces in Ireland - - -	600 0 0	—	2
„ „	„ -	Simon Cressey -	For freight of 48 soldiers from Lynn to Scotland -	12 0 0	—	3
„ „	„ -	Stephen Thomson -	For 106 loads of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	479 5 0	—	4
„ „	„ -	Edw. Keeling for Jarvis Mitchell.	For freight of the Angel of London with provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	31 0 0	—	5
„ „	„ -	Samuel Biggs for John Tippetts.	For disbursements in shipping 2,000 cwt. of biscuits from Portsmouth and the Isle of Wight for Scotland.	9 13 2	—	6
„ „	„ -	John Fish - -	For freight and demurrage of the Ellen of Yarmouth with provisions to Leith.	33 3 2	—	7
„ 2	„ -	William Hunt for Step. Reinolds.	Balance for 400 cwt. of biscuits for the army in Scotland	75 0 0	—	8
„ „	„ -	Edw. Keeling for Edw. Barnes.	For freight of the Elizabeth of London with provisions to Leith.	20 12 3	—	9

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. I. 21.	Vol. XXII.
1651. Sept. 5	Treasurers-at-war -	James Harman -	For freight of the Prosperous of London with provisions for Leith.	21 5 2	—	10
„ „	„ -	Sherley Wills, of the Seaport of Aldborough.	For damages sustained in preparing to carry recruits to Scotland out of Col. Gibbon's regiment.	14 10 0	—	11
„ „	„ -	Edm. Waring for Jas. Collins.	For freight of the Phœnix of Southampton with 395 cwt. of biscuit to Leith for the army in Scotland.	35 11 0	—	12
„ 9	„ -	Edm. Clarke - -	For 15 days' extra hire of the Fortune of Yarmouth carrying provisions to Scotland.	33 15 0	I. 22. —	13
„ „	„ -	Thos. Hardingham -	For freight of the Thomas of Yarmouth carrying provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	73 17 0	—	14
„ „	„ -	William Pollard -	For 5 days' demurrage for the Elizabeth of Yarmouth while at Leith.	10 0 0	—	15
„ 10	„ -	John Jackson, treasurer of the excise.	For so much advanced to buy wagon horses for the artillery train.	1,100 0 0	—	16
„ 11	„ -	Edw. Kidden, Fras. Todd, Jno. Hawkins, Rich. Gladman, and John Jarvis.	For biscuits shipped and to be shipped for the army in Scotland.	2,500 0 0	—	17
„ „	„ -	Thomas Wall - -	For freight of the Mary Rose of Aldborough with provisions to Leith.	82 17 1	—	18
„ 17	„ -	Andrew Martin -	For freight of the George of Aylesford, with provisions to Leith.	26 4 5	—	19
„ 22	„ -	John Warre - -	On bill of exchange from Col. Heane - - -	500 0 0	68	—
„ 25	„ -	Edw. Keeling - -	For the wages of the masters and mariners in the double shallops in Scotland.	1,200 0 0	—	20
„ „	„ -	Thomas Vincent and Lucas Lucie.	For 603 quarters 1 bushel of wheat delivered, and in part for 1,000 quarters to be delivered at Leith for the army there.	2,198 5 7½	—	21
„ 27	„ -	Gaulter Frost - -	For the exigencies of the Council of State - -	5,000 0 0	—	22
„ 29	„ -	Capt. Fras. Allen -	For conducting Scotch prisoners from Worcester to London.	100 0 0	—	23
„ „	„ -	William Sutton and Jno. Jennings.	For money disbursed in provisions for Scotch prisoners -	516 10 7	—	24
„ 30	„ -	John Jackson - -	For so much advanced to Mr. Frost for the exigencies of the Council of State.	3,000 0 0	—	25

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum.	References.
1651.				£ *s.* *d.*	Vol. XXII.
Oct. 1	Treasurers-at-war -	Elizabeth, wife of Hugh Flowers.	For freight of the Seaflower of London with 440 cwt. of biscuit to Leith for the army in Scotland.	44 0 0	26
" "	" -	John Lockwood -	For freight of the Adventure of Ipswich with provisions to Leith for the army in Scotland.	118 5 10	27
" 2	" -	John Allen - -	For 10 colours for Col. Ralph Cobbett's regiment -	25 9 0	28
" "	" -	Thomas Berwick -	For the freight of the Batchelor's Adventure of Walderswick with biscuit to Leith.	30 0 0	29
" 3	" -	Capt. John Whitworth	For 53 tons 19 cwt. of oatmeal delivered at Carrickfergus for the forces in Ulster.	463 4 0	30
" 4	" -	John Jackson, for Jas. Powell.	For 138 snaphance and 293 matchlock muskets and 400 collars of bandoleers for Ireland.	243 2 1	31
" 6	" -	William Allington -	For 4,000 shirts for the army in Ireland - -	600 0 0	32
" "	" -	Henry Lawrence -	For freight of the Elizabeth of London with provisions to Waterford for the army in Ireland.	215 17 2	33
" "	" -	Major Hen. Hazard -	For expenses and loss in carrying biscuits to and from Bristol and Worcester.	63 0 0	34
" "	" -	Col. Robert Gibbon -	For charges in sending 400 of his regiment as recruits by sea to Scotland.	145 15 0	35
" "	" -	Capt. Roger Allsopp, Marshall General.	For disbursements for the prisoners under his charge -	88 8 8	36
" 9	" -	Edw. Keeling for Geo. Blower, Wm. James, and John Banister.	For freight of the Diamond of Aldborough, and the Charity and Abraham of Yarmouth.	160 2 11	37
" "	" -	Thomas Wood for Ensign Robt. Douglass.	For conducting recruits from Windsor Castle to Scotland.	5 12 0	38
" "	" -	Col. Jno. Berkstead or Lieut.-Col. Biscoe.	For conducting 400 recruits to Aberdeen - -	43 8 0	39
" "	" -	John Wallington and Jno. Gace.	For 3,500 shovels and spades and 500 steel spades delivered into the stores.	306 5 0	40
" "	" -	Rich. Cadwell - -	For provisions contracted for about Lynn for the army in Scotland, balance.	207 18 11¾	41
" 11	" -	Trustees for sale of delinquents' estates.	For carrying on the survey of delinquents' estates -	1,000 0 0	42
" 13	" -	Major Arth. Evelyn -	For disbursements made for Scotch prisoners - -	23 0 0	43
" 15	" -	Capt. Jno. Whitworth -	For meal for the forces in Ulster, on account - -	900 0 0	44

Hosted by Google

Warrants by the Council of State for the Payment of Money—*cont.*

Date.	From	To	Object.	Sum. £ s. d.	References. Vol. XXII.
1651. Oct. 17	Treasurers-at-war -	Denis Gauden - -	For 57 quarters 7 bushels and 6½ gallons of wheat for the forces in Ireland.	156 10 8	45
„ 18	„ -	Alex. Normington and Steph. Herne.	For 500 swords and scabbards for the service in Ireland	150 0 0	46
„ 21	„ -	Capt. Roger Allsopp, Marshall General.	For so much disbursed for provisions for the Scotch prisoners in his charge.	155 15 5	47
„ 22	„ -	William Smith -	For 4,000 shirts for the forces in Ireland - -	600 0 0	48
„ „	„ -	George Manley -	For the use of the High Court of Justice, to be advanced on interest.	1,000 0 0	49
„ 23	„ -	Major Robt. Cobbett -	For 3,000 cassocks and 3,000 pair of breeches for the forces in Ireland.	1,106 5 0	50
„ „	„ -	John Watson, William Dawston, Geo. Day, Edw. Burrowes, Roger Carlisle and Walter Benge.	For 1,000 pairs of pistols for the service of Scotland -	775 0 0	51
„ 23	„ -	Richard Downes -	For 9,000 cassocks and 9,000 pair of breeches for the forces in Ireland.	6,637 10 0	52
„ 27	„ -	Capt. Jervoise and Capt. Kinion.	For 6 weeks' pay while conducting their companies from Col. Gibbon's regiment to Scotland, and for raising new companies in England.	102 18 0	53
„ „	„ -	Capt. William Apletree.	To purchase timber for repairs at Scilly and for the charges of the garrison there.	250 0 0	54
„ 28	„ -	Humphrey Beane for Thos. Collingwood.	For 8 days' demurrage for the Hercules of Yarmouth while in Scotland.	12 0 0	55
„ „	„ -	Stephen Thompson -	For 51 loads 6⅓ trusses of hay delivered at Leith for the army in Scotland.	230 4 7½	56
„ 30	„ -	Richard Sherwood -	For 4,000 pair of stockings for the army in Ireland -	250 0 0	57
„ „	„ -	Thos. Gracedew, John Harvey, and Thomas Hague.	For 12,000 pair of stockings „ „ -	750 0 0	58

Hosted by Google

ADDENDA.

1651.

Feb. 10. Directions to the Treasurers-at-war to pay sums not exceeding 10,000*l.* to the Comissary sent over by the Lord Deputy of Ireland to provide beer, victuals, &c. for the soldiers for their sea voyage, on orders of Cols. George Cooke or Solomon Richards, sent to superintend the voyage.

To pay 8*d.* a day per man for quarters to each man waiting at the waterside for wind or shipping.

To pay officers, &c. employed in raising and conducting the recruits according to the Irish establishment, from the expiration of the six weeks' pay advanced till their sailing.

To pay to the shipmasters, for carying over the recruits, sums agreed on by Cooke and Richards. [*I.* 101, *pp.* 93, 94.]

June 16. Whitehall. Warrant that—whereas by orders of Parliament of 15 Oct. and 16 Nov. 1646, 400,000*l.* was borrowed on security of the grand Excise, and of the sale of bishops' lands, and by Act of 21 June 1649, as much thereof as had been paid from bishops' lands was to stand charged on the Excise, which was 371,000*l.*, whereof 350,000*l.* was by warrant of Council to be paid to John Jackson—the balance of 21,000*l.* he also paid to him by the Commissioners of Excise. [*I.* 102, *p.* 17.]

June 16. Whitehall. Warrant to the Commissioners of Excise that—as several lenders of the first 400,000*l.* have their accounts depending for contracts imperfected, and as the Gurney House treasurers usually deliver to such lenders certificates for their interest, which should be allowed as defalcation on purchases—the payment of arrears of interest be forborne till the matter is fully considered. [*I.* 102, *p.* 18.]

June [16.] Whitehall. Commission to John Jackson to be treasurer of all moneys due on the first 400,000*l.*, payable out of the Excise by ordinance of 16 Nov. 1646, for sale of bishops' lands, and of all sums transferred from the Excise on the credit of deans' and chapters' lands, with interest; to be disposed of by direction of Council. [*I.* 102, *p.* 28.]

July 3. Whitehall. Warrant to John Jackson that—whereas he was appointed on 16 June last treasurer of certain moneys from sale of bishops' and deans' and chapters' lands—he is to advance 10,000*l.* thereof for payment of interest to those who advanced moneys on security thereof. [*I.* 102, *p.* 46.]

Hosted by Google

Hosted by Google

GENERAL INDEX.

*** For streets and buildings in London and Westminster, *see* London and Westminster, streets, buildings, &c. in.
For names of ships, *see* Ships, names of.
For titles of books, *see* Books, titles of.

A.

Abbott, Col. Danl., 156, 559, 560.
Abdy, Sir Thos., 219.
Aberdeen, troops to, 588.
Abergavenny, Lord, *see* Nevill, Hen.
Abingdon, troops to, 350.
Abney, Mr., 290.
Accountant-General, 511.
Acton, Cornet Ed., 514.
....., Gamaliel, 392 (2).
Adams, Major, 253, 439, 478, 492, 503.
Adderley, Wm., 504.
Addis, Cornet Jno., 514.
Admiral, Lord, powers of, 45.
Admirals, Rear, *see* Hall, Capt. Edw.
....., Vice, 10, 13, 35, 51, 73.
Admiralty, 196, 275, 404.
..... Chamber, Whitehall, 52.
..... ship, 138.
Admiralty Committee, 283, 309, 407, 459, 485, 486, 530.
...., attendances before, 444.
...., furniture for, 149.
...., letters of, 509–511.
...., ..., alluded to, 181.
...., letters to, 68, 372.
...., members of, 66 (2), 219, 430.
...., orders of, 68, 380, 388, 444, 485, 490, 503.
...., ..., alluded to, 38, 196, 309.
...., petitions to, 78, 126, 172, 201, 379.
...., proceedings of, 40, 460, 490.
...., references to by the Council of State (Jan. 1650), 3 (3), 6, 7, 9–11, 13, 15, 16, 18 (2), 19, 22, 23 (2), 25 (2), 27–30.
...., ... (Feb.), 32, 35–39, 46, 47, 51, 58 (2), 64 (3).
...., ... (March), 66 (3), 72, 73, 77 (2), 85 (2), 86, 90 (4), 93, 96, 97, 99, 105 (2), 107 (2), 113, 116–119.
...., ... (April), 122 (2), 125 (2), 129–131, 135, 143, 148, 150, 152, 153, 161 (2), 162 (3), 164, 169 (4), 171.
Admiralty Committee, references to by the Council of State—*cont.*
...., ... (May), 173, 176, 177, 179 (2), 180 (5), 182, 187 (3), 193, 200 (3), 203–205, 209, 211–214, 217, 219 (4), 223–225, 227 (2).
...., ... (June), 230 (3), 231, 234, 235 (2), 238 (2), 240, 241, 244, 246 (3), 250, 251 (2), 253 (2), 254, 258, 259, 261, 262, 264–268, 272 (2), 274 (2).
...., ... (July), 276 (3), 277.
...., ... (Aug.), 309, 311, 322, 335, 337, 338, 353, 363 (2), 380 (2), 383, 388.
...., ... (Sept.), 394 (2), 396, 397, 401–403, 408, 410, 411, 413 (2), 415, 417, 418, 422, 430, 433–435, 439, 442 (2), 446, 447 (2), 449 (2).
...., ... (Oct.), 459 (2), 462, 463, 466, 467 (4), 476, 477 (2), 479 (2), 481, 486, 494, 496–500, 504–506.
...., reference by, 194.
...., reports of, to the Council of State, 32.
...., ..., alluded to, 3, 5, 7, 22, 69, 73, 120, 148, 194, 234, 384.
...., report to, 121.
...., secretary of, *see* Coytmor, Rob.
Admiralty Court, 4, 17, 18, 21, 27, 112, 194, 242, 252, 261, 338, 458, 490, 491.
...., Judge Advocate of, *see* Walker, Dr. Walter.
...., Judge delegates of, 51, 96, 112 (2), 259, 289, 402, 468, 505; *see also* Exton, Dr. John; Clerk, Dr. Wm.; Stephens, Wm.
...., ..., letters to, 361, 404, 490.
...., ..., ..., alluded to, 30.
...., ..., recognizances before, 15, 53, 97.
...., ..., references to, 2, 7, 13, 16, 18, 28, 37, 47, 93, 129, 140, 142, 151, 168, 187, 204, 219, 234, 249, 252, 260, 338, 402 (2), 438, 440, 447 (2), 463, 467, 470, 478, 485, 490, 495, 504.
...., ..., reports, &c. of, 33, 106, 483.
...., ..., ... alluded to, 458 (2).

Hosted by Google

Admiralty Court—*cont.*
...., judges of, warrants to, 264, 518–519, 522–524, 526–529, 535 (2).
...., proceedings in, 16, 112.
...., registrar of, Wyan, Thos., 35.
...., seal of, 13.
Agents, foreign, *see* Ambassadors.
Ager, Jno., pass for, 535.
Agnes Isle and Castle, Scilly, 214.
Ailesbury, Sir Thos., 232.
Aiscue, Sir Geo., *see* Ayscue.
Aldborough, co. Suffolk, 586.
....., inhabitants of, 513.
....., ..., petition of, 262.
....., ships of, 309, 555, 573, 587, 588.
Alderne, Capt. Thos., 564, 576.
Aldham, Edw., 424.
Aldrich, Hen., 583.
....., Capt., 188.
Aldsworth, Rich., 266.
....., Mr., 2.
Ale, receipt for, 449.
Alehouses, 35; *see also* Inns.
Aleppo, 291 (2).
....., consul at, Hen. Riley, 292.
Alexander, Mr., 171.
Alford, Major Jno., 225, 253.
....., Rich., 36.
Alicant, merchant at, 483.
....., ship from, 39.
Alken, Eliz., 136.
Alkin, Mr., 99.
Allacre, prisoner, 299.
Allein, Fras., alderman of London, member of the Council of State, 34, 44, 56, 64, 69, 118, 176, 193, 219, 235, 238, 262, 334, 372, 374, 396, 413, 415, 418, 447, 449, 452.
....., ..., placed on committees, 50, 63, 66, 67, 75, 129, 134, 246, 315, 322, 374 (2), 426 (2), 431.
Allen, Lieut. Edw., 552.
....., or Allein, Capt. Fras., 197, 441, 442, 587.
....., Hen., 446.
....., ..., son of, 446.
....., Jno., 480, 587.
....., Rich., 547.
....., Wm., 495.
....., Lieut.-Col., 554.
....., ..., family of, 554 (2).
....., ..., Eliz., wife of, payment to, 554 (2).
Alley, John, 407.
Alleyn, Capt., 73, 77, 417.
Allin, Jno., 27.
Allington, Wm., 583, 587.
Allison, Jno., 69, 549.
....., Roger, 565.
Allsop, Capt. Roger, Marshal-General, 588 (2); *see also* Marshal-General.
Allured, Col. Mat., 556, 581.
Althem, Count, 94–96, 134, 137, 522.
Alton, resident at, 516.
Alum works, Whitby, 244.
Alvey, Wm., 79, 80.
Alwyn, Jno., 520, 555 (2).
Alylias, Hermannus, 477.
Ambassadors, agents, or ministers, 47.
....., English abroad, 17 (2), 40, 60, 147; *see also* Holland and Spain, ambassadors to: Strickland, Walter; Bradshaw, Rich.; Bendish, Sir Thos.; Augier, M.; Fisher, Geo.; Vane, Chas.
....., foreign in England, goods of, 452.
....., ..., mass held at houses of, 120.
....., ..., reception of, 1, 4, 8.
....., ..., ..., committee on, *see* Council of State, Committees of.
Amboyna, 31.
Ambresbury, co. Wilts, 91.
Ammunition, 124, 148, 180, 196, 206, 255, 268, 316, 343, 380, 426; *see also* Arms and ammunition.
..... for ships, *see* Ships.
....., ships, &c. laden with, 81, 426.
....., want of, 59, 194, 206, 257, 343, 407.
Amsterdam, 53.
....., Admiralty of, 404.
....., ships of, 97, 230, 404, 484.
....., States at, letter of, alluded to, 477.
....., travellers to and from, 525, 528.
Amy, Capt. Thos., 216.
Anderson, Cornet, 564.
Andover, Viscount, *see* Howard, Charles.
Andrewes, Eleanor, 213.
....., Hester, 213.
Andrews, Jno., pass for, 534.
....., Nath., 42, 260, 555, 576.
....., Phil., pass for, 534.
....., Thomas, alderman and lord mayor of London, *see* London, lord mayor of.
....., ..., as treasurer of the ordinance for Ireland, 560, 567.
....., ..., warrants to, 540, 566.
....., Wm., 570.
....., ..., children of, Ellen, Hester, and Thomas, 570.
Andrick, Mich., 460.
Angel, Lieut. Wm., 514.
....., Mr., of Leicester, 25, 35, 54, 56.
Anglesea, 74, 208, 303.
....., Governor of, 89, 104, 303.
....., militia in, 336.
....., traveller to, 316.
....., troops to, 105.
Anlabie, Jno., 208.
....., ..., letters to, 210, 297.
Annersley, Edw., armourer, *see* Ansley.
Anonymous persons, 238, 504.
...., commissions to, 513, 514, 516.
...., letter of, 436.

Hosted by Google

Anonymous persons—*cont.*
...., letters to, 362, 416, 436.
...., petition of, alluded to, 440.
Ansley or Annesley, Edw., armourer, 57, 500 (2), 505.
Anslow, Sir Rich., letter to, 479.
Anthony Fras., 566.
....., *alias* Browne, Thos., 207.
Antrim, Earl of, *see* Mac Donell.
Antwerp, 416.
....., letter from, 383.
....., traveller to, 533.
Apletree, Capt. Wm., 589.
Appleby, person at, 261, 272, 431.
Appleby, Robt., 581.
Appledore, letter from, 261.
Appleton, Capt. Hen., letters of, 228, 483.
Archbold, Stephen. 562.
Archer, Anthony, 251.
....., Jno., 410 (2), 471.
....., ..., letter of, 227.
....., minister, 237, 249.
Arches near Rhodes, 229.
Arden, Ralph, pass for, 528.
Argeire subsidy, 173.
Argyle, Marquis of, *see* Campbell.
Arkinstall, Thos., 507.
Arlibeare, Edw., 561.
Armenian, 445.
..... merchants, 458, 460.
Armenians, 445.
Armourers, 505; *see also* Ansley, Edw.
Armoury, officers of, 44.
Arms, coats of, 295, 438.
....., armour, ammunition, &c., 100, 101 (2), 104, 107, 126, 140, 150, 159 (2), 160, 165, 175–177, 205, 214, 215 (2), 224, 271 (2), 299 (2), 302 (2), 321, 336, 340, 341, 351, 373, 394, 398, 416, 426, 427, 429, 538; *see also* Ordnance stores; Ireland, Scotland, Militia, and Ships, arms for; and Ammunition.
....., carriage of, 67.
....., contracts for, 26, 51, 162.
....., delivery of, 104, 111 (2), 158, 196, 316, 338, 521 (2), 524, 526 (4), 527, 531, 567, 574, 578, 579, 581.
....., export of, 163, 466, 518, 523, 527, 533, 534, 562.
....., fixing of, 29.
....., payments for, 49, 205.
....., persons bearing, 22, 40, 71, 89, 102, 132, 163, 171, 256, 321, 329, 333, 338, 383, 419, 450, 519.
....., present of, 500.
....., prices of, 173, 301.
....., proving of, 521, 523.
....., provision of, 38, 108.
....., purchase of, 157, 368, 562.
....., repair of, 156 (2).
....., restoration of, 12.
Arms—*cont.*
....., seizing or securing of, 12, 25, 84, 87, 89, 98, 99, 101 (2), 103, 104, 108, 109, 119, 121, 157, 173, 174, 180, 211, 219, 224, 225, 237, 265, 274, 340, 341, 363, 369, 384, 403, 415, 479 (2), 532, 534.
....., ships laden with, 163.
....., supply of, 104, 113, 275, 335, 341, 520 (2), 521 (2), 546, 547.
....., ..., propositions for, 301.
....., transfer of, 4, 67, 156 (2), 205, 245 270, 293, 320, 487 (2), 506.
....., want of, 50 (2), 74, 77, 93 (2), 99, 107, 108, 179, 398 (2).
Army, forces or regiments, 34 (2), 35, 88, 98, 113, 157, 181 (2), 186–189, 191, 192, 228, 278, 281 (2), 286, 293, 306–310, 311–313, 315–319, 322, 412, 414–416, 419, 420, 426, 432, 437, 446, 458, 462; and casual notices *passim*; *see also* Soldiers, and Scotland and Ireland, armies in.
....., ammunition for, 268.
....., apothecaries for, 250, 252.
....., artillery train for, *see* Artillery train.
....., assessments for, 59, 63, 64, 91, 303.
....., beds for, 26.
....., billet money for, 14, 36 (2), 95, 126, 201, 202, 304.
....., charge of, 50, 90.
....., clothing for, 43, 49.
....., commanders-in-chiefs or generals of, 89, 214, 228, 255, 352 (2); *see also* Cromwell, Oliver.
..... Committee or Commissioners, 68, 135, 136, 238, 339, 386, 512.
...., letters to, 76, 100, 110 (2), 113 (2), 137, 158, 166 (2), 183, 191, 195 (3), 204, 210 (2), 221, 243, 257, 264, 279, 287, 304, 307, 332, 333, 354, 361, 375, 434, 444, 453 (2), 456, 465, 476, 477, 483, 493 (2), 495, 502.
...., ..., alluded to, 37, 191, 209, 219, 265, 329, 500.
...., subjects referred to, 75, 77, 176, 301, 316 (2), 329, 342, 360, 375, 382, 442, 458, 468, 474.
...., warrants of, alluded to, 221, 361, 429.
..... Committee for ordering the forces, subjects referred to, 316 (2), 322 (2), 325, 326.
....., commissaries of, 228, 482, 493.
....., disbanding or reducing of, 458, 462 (2), 466, 482, 483, 493, 495, 500.
....., dragoons, 188, 191, 195, 204, 307, 317, 329 (3), 331, 333 (2), 336, 337, 340, 341, 345, 348–350, 368, 371, 378, 384, 385, 391, 399, 456, 459, 531 (2), 532, 585; *see also* Militia.
....., ..., horses for, 338.
....., ..., officers of, 442.
....., establishment of, 14, 23, 33, 76, 113, 120, 257, 279, 284, 301, 339, 354, 367, 374, 375, 382, 416, 464, 452, 477, 478.

Hosted by Google

Army, establishment of—*cont.*
....., ..., payment for, 33, 71, 135, 136, 149, 182, 195 (2), 236, 301 (2), 330, 331, 354, 361, 372, 375 (2), 409, 423.
....., foot, 85, 87, 105, 187 (2), 301, 302, 312, 327, 328, 329 (2), 330, 331, 337 (2), 339–343, 345–350, 352, 354–361, 363, 364–375, 378, 381, 385–387, 390, 391, 394, 395, 399, 400, 401, 403 (2), 405 (3), 414–416, 419, 435–437, 446, 453, 462, 466, 481, 483, 507, 531 (3), 532.
....., ..., disbanding of, 466, 468, 474.
....., horse, 14, 32, 34 (2), 71, 76, 87 (2), 88, 105, 109, 156, 188, 204, 207 (2), 208, 228, 239, 255 (2), 293, 297, 306, 307, 312 (2), 317 (2), 325, 327, 328, 330, 335, 336–341, 343–349, 351–360, 362–364, 368–375, 378, 385, 387, 390, 391, 395, 399, 403, 406, 409, 418, 419, 424, 426 (2), 427, 436, 437, 462, 466, 483, 493, 507, 521, 532 (2); *see also* Militia, horse..
....., ..., desertion of, 84.
....., ..., disbanding of, 466, 500.
....., ..., horses for, *see* Horses.
....., ..., Lieut.-General of, *see* Fleetwood, Charles.
....., ..., officers of, 177, 327, 362, 442.
....., ..., payment of, 75, 76 (2), 195, 339, 500.
....., ..., raising of, 177, 330.
....., increase of, 255, 453.
....., Judge Advocate of, 454.
....., major generals of, 78, 344 (2), 352, 355, 358, 364–366; *see also* Harrison, Thos., and Lambert, John.
....., money for, 16, 24, 60, 126, 221, 326, 418, 420, 474.
....., musters or mustering of, 29, 250, 361.
....., officers or commanders of, 14, 88, 89, 93, 149, 161, 171, 206, 214, 215, 216, 226, 236, 244, 264, 272, 279, 301, 302, 329, 340, 348 (2), 350, 356, 358, 359, 360, 368, 370, 372, 377, 380, 381, 384 (2), 386, 393, 394, 412, 427, 429, 431, 436, 437, 443 (2), 478, 483, 493.
....., ..., horses for, 36 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 493.
....., ..., committee of the Council of State to confer with, 28, 67, 68.
....., ..., ..., references to, 2, 16, 20 (2), 30, 38, 48, 56, 63, 75 (2), 76, 110, 162, 250.
....., pay of, or payments to, 14, 36 (2), 45, 87, 88, 90, 195, 210 (2), 221, 238, 250, 301, 302, 304, 305, 307, 325, 348, 350, 360, 373, 384, 408, 409, 414, 418, 420, 432, 446, 449, 483.
....., physicians for, 250, 252.
....., pioneers, captain of, 568, 585.
....., provisions for, 16, 26, 393, 545.
....., quartermasters of, petition of, 493.
....., raising of, 105, 302 (3), 324, 360, 370 (2).
Army—*cont.*
....., recruits for, 50, 69, 105, 326, 327, 396, 400.
....., removal or transfer of, 201, 204 (2).
....., scoutmaster general of, 312.
....., surgeons for, 252, 257.
...., chests for, 195, 243, 257 (2), 307, 465, 546.
....., ... mates, 257, 546.
....., tents for, 26, 393, 408 (2), 454, 457.
..... treasurers, *see* War, treasurers at.
....., victuals for, 16, 43, 125, 393.
....., waggons for, 111, 228, 307, 585.
....., ..., masters and officers of, 228, 307, 585.
Armyne, Sir William, member of the Council of State, 36, 44, 49, 94, 104, 149.
....., ..., placed on committees, 5, 53, 66 (2), 85.
....., ..., funeral of, 173, 176, 179.
....., Lady, 243.
Arnold, Rich., 570.
....., Thos., 212, 531.
Arschott, Mr., 272.
Arscot, Arth., 9 (2), 10 (2), 12.
Arthur, Jno., 497.
....., Wm., 157.
....., Mr., 215,
Artillery train, 49, 319, 322 (2), 350, 351, 365, 381, 386, 390; *see also* Scotland and Ireland, army in, artillery train for.
....., comptroller or commissary of, letter to, 421.
....., horses, waggons, &c. for, 6, 37, 63, 111, 330, 336, 342, 363, 374, 380, 421 (2), 547, 586.
....., officers of, 547.
....., ..., pay of, 585.
....., provisions for, 574, 579-581.
Arundel, Sir Jno., 111.
Arundel Castle, 362, 462, 466, 473.
....., Earl of (Howard, Hen. Fred.), servant of, 125.
....., garrison at, 458, 475.
....., Governor of (Capt. Morley), 358, 362, 532.
....., persons at, 548.
....., prisoners at, 81, 353, 358 (2), 362, 503, 504, 532 (2).
....., timber at 507.
....., troops to, 358, 362.
Ascham, Ant., agent to Spain, 128, 447, 505.
....., ..., murder of, 260, 266, 305.
....., Jno., 505.
Ashburnham, Jno., 240.
....., ..., pass for, 529.
....., ..., servants of, 529.
....., Col., 472.
Ashe, Joseph, 125, 134, 524.
....., Mr., 3.
Ashe rectory, co. Kent, 512.

Hosted by Google

Ashley, Sir Isaac, pass for, 518, 519.
....., ..., lady of, pass for, 518, 519.
....., ..., servants of, pass for, 518.
....., Sir Jacob, 174, 201 (2), 224, 226, 227.
Ashton, Chas., 533.
....., Major Wm., 122.
....., Ensign, 473.
Ashurst, Wm., 169, 170, 220.
Ashwin, Jno., 107.
Assessments, taxes, subsidies, &c., 63, 303, 320, 345, 356, 441, 472; *see also* Army and Militia, assessments for.
....., commissioners for, letter to, 64.
....., receivers of, 336, 427.
Aston, Walter, Lord Aston, pass for, 529, 532.
....., ..., Walter, son, and servants of, pass for, 532.
....., Major Wm., 132, 556.
Atcheson, Thos., 555.
Athens, 314.
Athlone Castle, 271, 274.
Atkin, Capt., 107, 242.
Atkins, Eliz., 151.
....., Thos., 235.
....., Mr., 85.
Atkinson, Cuthbert, 560.
Attorney-General, 445; *see also* Prideaux, Edm.
Atweeke, Hump., 49.
Auction, sales by, 296, 507.
Audeley, Hugh, letter to, 10.
....., high sheriff of Norfolk, fine imposed on, 5, 6.
Audley, Major Lewis, 27, 93, 111, 523, 558, 571, 583.
....., Lieut., gratuity to, 411.
Augier, M. René, agent in France, 49, 60, 72, 209, 285, 483.
....., ..., debts due to, 285, 286, 311.
Austin, Hen., 84.
....., Jas., 551, 576.
....., Rich., 534.
....., Thos., 546, 578, 581.
Axtell, Col. Thos., 131, 215.
....., ..., regiment of, 34, 541, 542 (2), 543, 544.
Ayer, Col., 100.
Aylberton, Capt. Wm., 513.
Aylesbury, 143, 144, 145, 146, 156, 383, 414, 473, 475.
....., garrison of, 144.
....., Militia commissioners at, 425.
....., sheriff of, 425.
Aylesford, ship of, 587.
Aylwin, Jno., 562, 571.
Ayno, co. Northampton, 317.
Ayre, or Ayres, Capt. Saml., 188, 514 (2).
....., ..., troop of, 195.
Ayscue or Aiscue, Sir Geo., 54, 63, 123 124, 190, 221, 253, 274, 283, 289, 300, 521.
Ayscue or Aiscue, Sir Geo.—*cont.*
....., ..., fleet of, 189, 190, 205, 220, 227 (2), 245, 282, 289, 310.
....., ..., letters to, 103, 123, 190, 220, 227, 245, 283, 288, 289 (2), 297, 299, 304, 419.

B.

Baberham, co. Cambridge, 264.
Backer, Thos., 102.
....., Timothy, 558.
Bacon, Sir Butts, 298.
....., Nich, 6, 12.
Badcock, Capt. Nich., 513.
Baddicot, Thos., 164.
Badiley, Rich., 508.
....., Capt. Rich., 228, 322, 331, 337, 377, 509, 511, 518.
....., ..., letter to, 378.
Bagg, Lieut. Mat., 567.
Bagnall, Capt., troop of, 493.
Bagnell, Lieut. Rich., 514.
Bailey, Wm., 292.
Bailiffs, 84.
Baines, Capt. Adam, 559.
Baker, James, 566, 570.
....., Jno., letter to, 259.
....., Mathew, 566, 570.
....., Nich., 9.
....., Robert, and servant pass for, 521.
....., Robert, constable of Brighton, 543, 555.
....., Cornet Thos., 515.
Baldwin, Hen., Mayor of Guildford, 213.
....., ..., letter to, 213.
Balfour, Lady, 169.
Ball, Wm., 503.
....., ..., letter to, 503.
Ballard, Mr., 230.
Ballihache, Jno., 525.
....., Nich., 525.
Baltic, 287.
Baltimore, Lord (Calvert, George), 219.
Banard, Peter, 200.
Banaster, Major Rich., 513.
Banbury, troops at or to, 376 (2), 390.
Bancroft, Jno., 235.
Banes, Capt., 176, 335.
Banister, Jno., 553, 556, 565, 588.
....., Lady, 340, 341, 389, 396, 401, 402.
....., ..., servants of, 396, 401.
Bankes, Jno., 548, 575.
Banks, Mr., 331.
Bannister, Wm., pass for, 523.
Barbadoes, 7.

Hosted by Google

Barbadoes—*cont.*
....., business of, 14 (2), 200, 203.
....., committee for, 2.
....., ..., references to, 30, 32, 35, 217.
....., governors and commanders for, 14.
....., inhabitants of, papers of, 32.
....., ships to or from, 17, 23, 53, 221, 238, 261 (2), 277, 304, 410, 509.
....., ..., victualling of, 213, 221.
....., trading to, 2, 4, 53, 277, 304, 504.
....., travellers to, 33.
Barbary, exports to 518, 523, 527, 533.
....., ships to, 199.
Barber, Fras., 518.
....., ..., wife of, 518.
....., Mr., 19.
....., ..., petition of, 46.
Barges, *see* State, barges of.
Barkeley, Edw., pass for, 524.
Barker, Edw., propositions by, 301.
....., Lawrence, 476.
....., Mathew, 494.
....., Wm., 563.
....., Capt., troop of, officers of, 272.
Barkstead, Col., John; *see* Berkstead.
Barley, 135.
....., export of, 183, 527.
Barlow, Oliver, 299.
Barnam, Capt. Benedict, 513.
Barnard, Mr., 292.
....., Mrs., 148.
Barnard Castle, 227.
Barnardiston, Nath., 79, 290, 291, 445, 446.
Barnes, Edw., 586.
....., Lieut. Jonathan, 63.
....., Thos., 578, 580.
....., justice of peace for Middlesex, 230.
Barnet, troops at, 244, 325, 326, 327, 328 (2), 330, 337, 338, 341, 343, 347, 350.
....., ..., commander-in-chief of, 338.
Barnstaple, 105, 274.
....., agent at, 117.
....., merchant of, 17.
....., ships to, 83.
....., victualler at, 171, 563.
Baron, Lord Chief, *see* Wylde, John.
Barret, John, 166.
....., Capt. Jno., 34, 540, 541, 544.
....., Mr., 390.
Barrow, Hugh, 565.
....., Lieut.-Col., 13.
Bartholomew, prisoner, 174.
Bartleman, Jacob, 340.
Bartlett, Saml., assay master, note by, 14.
Barton, Jno., 538.
....., Wm., 495.
....., Col. Wm., 120, 237, 528.
....., Major, 236.
Barward, Phil., pass for, 529.
Barwick, Jno., 231.
Barzillai, 498.
Bas, Jacques le, 396.
Baskett, Jno., Governor of Cowes Castle, 4, 15, 247.
Bassett, Rich., pass for, 524.
....., Thos., 558, 575.
....., Wm., 523, 524, 557 (2), 562, 568 (2), 570, 571–575, 578, 581, 582, 583, 585.
Bastwick, Dr. John, 208.
Bate, Wm., 18.
Bateman, Roger, letter of, 227.
....., Thos., 539, 571, 574, 580.
Bates, Wm., 546, 578, 580.
....., Dr., 214, 250.
Bath, co. Somerset, place near, 272.
Bath, Rich., 107.
....., prisoner, 183.
Bathurst, Saml., 264.
Batson, Giles, pass for, 531.
Batt, Capt. Jno., 534.
....., Mary, pass for, 529.
Batten, Capt., 242.
Bawdey, Leonard, 107.
Bayes, Jno., 190, 200, 213, 219, 227.
Bayman, Thos., 567.
Baynes, Jeremy, 230 (2).
....., Lieut.-Col., letter to, 257.
Bazell, Jno., 102, 555.
Bazire, Dr., 293.
Beach, Vincent, 536.
Beadley, *alias* Labourne, Geo., 286.
Beake, Major Robert, Governor of Coventry, 225.
....., ..., letter to, 464.
Beale, Capt. Ephraim, 43, 549 (2).
....., Robt., 560.
....., Simon, warrant to, 523.
....., Capt. Wm., 564.
Beane, Hump., 589.
Bear baiting, 325.
Beard, Capt. or Major, 236, 442, 514.
....., ..., troop of horse of, 444.
Beare, prisoner, 217.
Beauchamp, Lord and Lady, *see* Seymour.
Beaufort, M. de (François de Vendôme), 127.
Beaumaris, agent at, 117.
....., governor of, 303.
....., troops from, 171, 185 (2), 186.
Beaumont, Capt., 297.
Beausy, letter from, 317.
Beauvoir, Peter de, bailiff of Guernsey, 19, 172, 240, 450, 454, 480.
Becher, Howard, pass for, 528.
....., or Beecher, Lionel, 64, 548, 549.
Beck, Hen., 29.
....., Capt. Robt., 213, 380, 388.
....., ..., letter of, 372.
Beckett, prisoner, 226.
Beckwith, Mr., 23, 29.

Hosted by Google

Beckwith, Mrs., 13, 40.
Bedford, 459.
Bedfordshire, gaol in, prisoner in, 443.
....., horses from, 568.
....., militia in, 318, 328, 453.
....., ..., commissioners of, 203.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 161, 317, 328, 352, 443, 473.
....., ... horse, 161, 208, 325, 328, 473, 474.
....., troops from, 340.
Bedham, Fras., 585.
Bee, Major Robt., 469.
....., ..., pass for, 531.
....., Mr., 472.
Beecher, Lionel, *see* Becher.
Beer, 54, 84, 372, 388.
Beeston, Alice, 45.
Belfast, provisions sent to, 556.
Bell, Capt., 66.
Bellamy, Edw., 573.
....., Lieut.-Col. Edw., 508, 583.
Bellasis, Geo., 275.
..... or Belasye, Jno., 137, 150, 165, 168, 234, 254, 417.
Bellay, (Joachim du), verses of, 498.
Belson, Aug., and servant, pass for, 529.
Bence, Alex., 483.
....., John, 99.
Bendbow, Capt. John, 422–424, 427, 432, 455, 457, 458.
Bendish, Sir Thos., ambassador to Turkey, at Constantinople, 5, 14, 80, 265, 293.
....., ..., letter of, alluded to, 5.
....., ..., letters to, 79, 289.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 292.
....., Thos., 40, 544, 552, 556, 582 (2).
Benge, Walter, 564, 579, 588.
Bennet, Hen., 518.
Bennett, Sir Hump., 33, 75, 117, 246, 264.
....., Jno., 508.
....., ..., pass for, 527.
....., Robt., 225.
....., Col. Robt., 25 (2), 181, 182.
....., ..., letter to, 295.
....., ..., regiment of, 68, 100, 136, 181, 182, 210, 279, 493.
....., Thos., 550.
....., ..., pass for, 520 (2), 533.
....., Wm., 561.
....., ..., pass for, 533.
Benson, Ger., letter of, 227.
....., Col., 12, 25.
....., ..., letter to, 71.
....., Mr., 273.
Bentley, Jno., 78.
....., Wm., 269, 439.
Benyon, Chas., 235.
Bergeny, Lord, *see* Nevill, Hen.
Berkenhead, *see* Birkenhead.
Berkley, Sir Chas., 187.
....., Sir Edw., 194.
....., Sir John, 127.
....., Mr., 289.
Berkshire, assessments in, 59, 108.
....., designs in, 58.
....., Earl of, *see* Howard, Thos.
....., justices of peace of, letter to, 503.
....., militia in, 355, 358, 360, 383.
....., ..., commissioners of, 35.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 95, 352, 355, 360, 383, 428.
....., ..., horse, 95.
....., ... officers of, commissions for, 35, 513.
....., timber in, 508.
....., troops from, 340, 366.
Berkstead, Col. John, 3, 25, 45, 47, 51, 52, 90, 137, 147, 148, 230, 252, 261, 279, 335, 349, 386, 407, 408, 415, 417, 418, 421, 423 (2), 431, 438, 446, 478, 497, 500 (2), 526, 539, 541, 563, 577, 585, 588.
....., ..., letter to, 351.
....., ..., payment to, 559.
....., ..., regiment of, 29, 39, 135, 148, 150, 159, 184, 202, 257, 304, 306, 307, 312, 318 (2), 333, 348, 350, 358, 386, 408, 413, 422, 424, 520, 528, 541 (2), 576, 583 (2).
....., ..., ..., colours for, 335.
....., ..., warrant to, 526.
Bermuda, 455.
Bernard, Jean, 251.
....., Capt. John 562.
....., ..., Isabella, his wife, 562.
Bernardi, Signor Fras., agent from Geneva, 267, 454, 456.
Berrisford, John, 572.
Bertie, Montague, Earl of Lindsay, 32, 58, 519.
Berwick, Sir Geo., 381.
....., Thos., 587.
Berwick-on-Tweed, 250, 555.
....., fishing at, 74.
....., garrison of, troops for, 120.
....., governor of, 354.
....., ..., deputy, letter to, 294.
....., postmaster of, 165.
....., provisions sent to, 566.
....., ships to or from, 268, 273, 566.
....., troops in, 307.
Bethell, Slingsby, payment to, 542.
....., Col., Governor of Scarborough, 12, 30, 188, 191 (2), 206, 238, 287.
....., ..., letters to, 51, 192.
Bettesworth, Thos., letter to, 196.
Beverley, resident at, 520.
Bible, the, 65, 255, 278, 494.
Bideford, 64, 117.
....., ship of, 549.
....., troops from, 171, 185, 186 (2).
Biggs, Saml., 586.

Hosted by Google

Bilboa, ships to, 512.
Billers, Capt. Wm., 506, 582.
....., ..., certificate by, 283.
....., Capt., company of, 188, 189, 435.
Bilton, Edw., 392.
Bingham, Col. John, Governor of Guernsey, 118, 119, 124, 125, 136, 137 (2), 142 (3), 152, 161, 172, 181, 187, 200, 238, 243, 258, 265, 353, 442, 480, 525 (2), 527 (2), 529.
....., ..., letters to, 240, 250, 254.
....., ..., payments to, 156, 571.
....., ..., regiment of, 279.
....., ..., ..., officers of, 526 (3).
....., ..., warrant to, 525.
....., Stroud, commission to, 526.
....., Mr., 438, 533.
Binson, Chas., 535.
Birch, Jas., pass for, 529.
....., Col. Jno., 467.
....., Col. Thos., Governor of Liverpool, 32, 67, 100, 103, 104, 192, 194 (2), 203, 235, 241 (2), 267, 272, 302, 394, 396, 411, 423, 424, 442, 459, 494, 574.
....., ..., letters to, 51, 87, 102, 124, 129, 196, 208, 219, 257, 302, 303, 308, 319, 332, 397, 430, 443, 470, 482, 485.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 132, 134, 170, 247, 274, 384, 421, 428, 481.
Birchett, Jno., 561.
Bird, John, 177, 178, 188, 240 (2), 497.
....., Randolph, 229 (2).
Birkenhead, Isaac, prisoner, 128, 137, 155, 159, 222, 417, 426, 447, 448, 449.
....., ..., payment to, 417.
Birkett, Thos., 562.
Birkhead, Thos., 21, 70–72, 88 (2).
Biscay, merchants trading to, 276.
Biscoe, Lieut.-Col., 478, 588.
Biscuit, 51.
..... for Ireland, 393.
..... for Scotland, 4 (2), 25, 26, 109, 143, 197.
..... for the Navy, 109, 309.
Bishop, Capt. George, agent for intelligence, 11, 33, 36, 49 (2), 113, 170, 197 (2), 223, 231, 260, 317, 354, 364, 389, 424 (2), 426, 454, 502, 525.
....., ..., payment to, 317.
....., John, 540.
....., Sir Thos., pass for, 534.
....., Mr., 368.
Bishops' lands, sale of, charges on, 288, 304, 590 (3).
Blacklock, Jno., 225.
....., Mathew, 225.
....., Robt., 72.
Blackman, Jeremiah, 19.
Blackmore, Major, 11.
....., prisoner, 247, 256, 258.
Black Rod, prisoner of the, 146 (2).
Blackston, Sir Wm., 485.
Blackwell, Hen., pass for, 534.
....., Capt. John, Deputy Treasurer-at-War, letter to, 86.
....., ..., note by, 86.
Blague, Col. or Capt. Thos., 426, 430, 450 (3), 478, 479, 484, 492, 502.
....., ..., wife of, 492.
Blainey, Anne, pass for, 530.
Blake, Major or Col. Alex., 40, 302, 312, 342, 561, 582, 585.
....., ..., regiment of, 361.
....., John, petition of, 379.
....., Rich., 217.
....., Col. Rob., General of the Fleet, 21, 28, 44, 47, 73, 86, 88, 94, 106, 108, 123, 124, 129, 190, 214–217, 265, 318, 342, 344, 357 (2), 377, 378, 396, 425, 491, 502, 550.
....., ..., agreement by, 214.
....., ..., grant to, 44, 86, 552.
....., ..., instructions to, 124.
....., ..., letters of, 334, 404, 509, 510.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 5, 6, 274, 338, 407.
....., ..., letters to, 123, 133, 154, 189, 219, 227, 273, 312 (?), 357, 378, 407, 441.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 9.
....., ..., squadron of, Marshal of, 510.
....., ..., thanks to, 6, 9, 15, 44.
....., ..., warrant by, 52.
Blandford, 340.
Blanter, Thos., 194.
....., Quartermaster, 568.
Blasphemy, Act against, 267.
Blayne, Col., 362.
Blayney, Lady, 18.
....., Mary, pass for, 531.
Bletchett, Adam, 565.
Blethin, Fras., 267.
Blinckhorne, Thos., pass for, 529.
Blisset, Rich., sen., 557, 574, 580, 581.
....., Rich., jun., 557, 567, 574, 580, 581.
....., Wm., 554, 558.
Blofield, Quartermaster Peter, 514.
Blondeau, Pierre, or the Frenchman. 35, 175 (2), 187, 233, 280 (2), 284, 488 (3).
....., ..., propositions by, 174, 175, 488–489.
Blount, Col., 174, 384, 387, 391.
....., ..., commission to, 532.
Blower, Geo., 588.
Bluett, Commissary Wm., 543.
Blundell, Col. Benj., 374, 378, 395, 429, 462, 514.
Blyth, Hen., 223.
....., Jno., 423.
Bobasyn, Chas., 394, 447, 458.
Bocking, Essex, 10.
Boden, Capt., 429.
....., ..., troop of, 453 (2).
Bodle, Capt. Thos., 513.

Hosted by Google

Bodley, Cornet Arth., 515.
....., Quartermaster Jeremy, 514.
Boeve, Mr., 467.
Bohemia, Elizabeth, Queen of, 141, 219.
....., ..., sons of, *see* Palatine, Princes.
Bolingbroke, Earl of, *see* St. John, Oliver.
Bolle, Jno., 492.
Bolsey Sands, 32.
Bolton, Lieut. Rob., 526.
....., Stephen, 28.
Bolton, 339, 397.
Bond, Denis, member of the Council of State, 5, 6, 44, 51, 68, 118 (2), 136, 147, 148, 158, 161, 175, 182, 209, 227, 237, 260, 410, 413, 418, 455, 480, 481, 492, 497, 502.
....., ..., placed on committees, 5, 15, 40, 41, 48, 50, 56 (4), 69, 118, 134, 158, 267, 315, 335, 389, 417, 431, 458, 477.
....., Jno., 171, 544, 550, 563.
....., ..., letter to, 221.
....., Jno., pass for, 530.
....., Nicholas, payment to, 447.
....., Thos., pass for, 530.
Bonfires, 408 (2).
Bonner, Major Hen., letters to, 474, 505.
Books, tracts, pamphlets, &c., 1, 21 (2), 23, 65, 98, 99, 127, 128, 280, 297, 312, 388, 389 (3), 408, 439, 449, 468, 470, 472, 497, 498.
..... of accounts, 291, 292.
....., official, 162, 170, 178, 185, 253, 285.
....., Popish, 286.
....., printing of, 65, 66, 70.
....., treasonable and seditious, &c., 278, 279.
....., ..., Act against, 279, 438, 481.
....., ..., seizure of, 286, 527.
....., titles of, viz. :
Bible, the, 65, 255, 278, 494.
Charles I., life of, 480, 497.
Charles II., declarations of, 394, 533.
Digitus Testium, 506.
Fabri, Honoré, works of, 498.
Intelligence, 164.
Intercursus Magnus, 116.
Lalli (Giovanni Battista), Franceide, Vespasian, and Octavian, 498.
L'escole de Salerne, 470, 471.
Lingua Testium, 487, 506.
Manus Testium, 487, 506.
Milton's works, 70, 208, 259.
News' books, 280.
Primers, 255.
Ricketts, the, book on, 70.
Salmasius (Claude), defensio regia of, 259.
Booth, Sir Geo., 99, 101, 170, 425.
....., ..., letters to, 101, 428.
Booth, Col. John, 101, 134, 170, 171 (2), 203, 208, 222, 224, 234, 259, 274 (2), 422, 434, 438, 455, 481, 482, 502.
....., ..., Dorothy, wife of, 208.
....., ..., sister of, 224.
....., John, pass for, 529.
....., Wm., 537.
Boothouse, Saml., 168, 169.
....., ..., letter to, 293.
Bordeaux, wine imported from, 479.
Borne, Major, *see* Bourne.
Borthwick, Col., 433.
Bostock, Thos., 508, 548, 563, 575, 577, 578.
....., Wm., 496.
Boston, co. Lincoln, 260.
....., Deputy Governor of, 22
....., Mayor and aldermen of, 22.
....., provisions at, or sent to, 556, 569, 574, 578, 582.
....., residents at, 154, 223, 235, 566.
....., ..., petition of, 435.
....., ships of, 521, 570.
....., traveller from, 107.
....., troops from, 582.
Boston, New England, 27.
Boswell, Sir Wm., 146.
....., Col., 86.
Botterell, Wm., 267.
Bottom, Wm., 562.
Bough, Capt., 107, 242.
Boughton, Capt. Rich., 358, 360, 362.
....., ..., troop of, 374.
Boulogne, ships to, 483.
Boulton, Col. Dan., 207, 254.
Bourchier, Sir J., member of the Council of State, 44, 149, 260, 410 (2).
....., ..., placed on committees, 63, 66, 260.
Bourne, Major Nehemiah, 268, 372, 397, 417.
....., ..., letter to, 397.
Bovey, Mr., 448, 450.
Bovington, co. Herts, 276.
Bowden, Capt., 70, 73.
Bowen, Lieut.-Col. Hen., 34, 540, 541 (2), 543, 544.
....., Rich., 53.
....., Capt., 386.
Bower, Jno., 285.
Bowerman, Capt., 311.
Bowers, Geo., 239.
Bowles, Capt. Chas., 53, 168, 174, 514.
....., ..., letters to, 259, 356, 362, 393.
....., William, 541.
....., Lieut.-Col., 211, 528.
Bowley, Jno., 164.
Bowling or Bowls, game of, 172.
Bowyer, Jno., 85.
....., Thos., 168, 293.
..... Col., 86, 99.

Hosted by Google

Box, Hen., 93.
Boys, Col. Jno., 224 (2).
....., Sir Jno., 174, 208, 283.
Bradbury, Rich., 403.
Bradley, Cornet Jno., 515.
....., Wm., 553, 572.
Bradshaw, Col. Hen., 423.
....., John, of Bradshaw, prisoner, 220.
....., John, serjeant-at-law, president of the Council of State, 3, 5, 16, 24, 44, 47, 49, 50, 58, 83 (2), 201, 213, 310, 316, 325 (2), 331, 342, 452, 454.
....., ..., letters to, 82, 493.
....., ..., placed on committees, 11, 14, 67 (2), 274.
....., ..., petition to, 121.
....., Rich., agent to Hamburg, 162, 201, 296, 452, 497 (?), 500, 542.
....., ..., letters to, 266, 294, 296.
....., Capt., 208 (2).
....., Lieut., 531.
Bradshaw, resident at, 220.
..... chapel, arms in, 274.
Braems, Chas., 223.
Bramber Rape, co. Sussex, commissioners for assessments in, letter to, 283.
Brampton, Jno., 49.
Branch, Quartermaster Eliazer, 568.
Brand, Sir Mathew, 189, 193, 240, 245, 258, 479.
....., Lady, wife of, 193.
Brandley, Capt., 405.
Brandon, Isabel, 32.
Brandy, 300.
Branspeth, troops at, 339, 340.
Bransteed, Jno., 207.
Brass, 283.
..... guns, *see* Ordnance.
Brattle, Jno., senior, 472.
....., Jno., junior, 472.
Braxton, Capt., 513.
Bray, Capt., 353 (2), 410.
Brazil, ships to or from, 106, 199, 490, 491.
Breames, Arnold, 200.
....., Walter or Gualter, 200, 239.
Breanes, Christ., 532.
Brecon, inhabitants of, order on petition of, 287.
....., recorder of, 287.
Breda, 147.
Breman, Capt. Thos., 513.
Brentford, co. Middlesex, troops to, 164.
Brereton, Sir Wm., member of the Council of State, 45, 219, 316, 322, 325, 329, 438, 494.
....., ..., placed on committees, 67, 96, 218, 260, 322 (2), 329, 450, 453, 455.
Brett, Capt., 416.
Bretton, Spencer, Consul at Smyrna, 79.
....., ..., letters to, 80, 291, 445.
Brewster, Fras., letter to, 298.
Brewster, Capt. or Col. Hump., troop of, 204, 514.
Brianston, near Blandford, resident at, 340.
Bridges, Jas., *see* Burges.
....., prisoner, 242, 244, 264.
Bridgwater, 277.
....., Earl of, *see* Egerton, John.
....., inhabitants of, petition of, alluded to, 277.
....., mayor and recorder of, letter to, 277.
....., preacher at, 277.
Bright, Jno., master shipwright at Chatham, 490, 496, 498, 509, 535.
....., Col. Jno., 350, 351, 354, 355.
....., ..., letter to, 360.
....., ..., regiment of, 379.
Brighton, co. Sussex, constable of, 543, 555.
....., prisoners at, 555.
Brinbridge, Isle of Wight, 207.
Briott, Mr., of the Mint, 184.
Brinsley, John, minister of Yarmouth, 25, 51, 52, 55, 180, 201, 224, 225.
Briscoe, Major, 358.
Bristol, 22, 90, 228, 363 (2), 364, 366, 416, 463.
....., agent at, 117, 464.
....., aldermen of, letter to, 385.
....., commissary of musters at, 549.
....., defence of, 371.
....., designs against, 365.
....., Earl of, *see* Digby, Jno.
....., garrison at, 210, 329.
....., governor of, *see* Scrope, Col. Adrian.
....., ..., deputy, 502, 504.
....., mayor of, letter to, 385.
....., militia in, 336, 371, 385.
....., ..., commissioners of, 366, 391.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 364, 370, 385.
....., ..., officers of, commissions for, 2.
....., persons in, 5, 117, 169, 464.
....., prisoners at, to, or from, 432, 442, 443 (2), 444, 502, 504, 576 (2).
....., provisions at or from, 393, 523, 582, 588.
....., ships at, 34, 81, 150, 341, 366, 367, 370, 371, 464.
....., ships from, 152.
....., ships of, 507, 512, 519, 585.
....., troops at, to, or from, 43, 100 (4), 168, 185, 186 (2), 210, 329, 353, 356 (2), 357 (2), 364, 365.
....., victualler at, *see* Powell, Jas.
Britain, Mr., 229.
British assessments, 441.
Broad, Isabel, 151, 561.
....., ..., husband of, 561.
....., auditor, 132.
Broadbent, Capt. Wm., 545.
Broadgate, Martin, license to, 268.
Broadhead, Daniel, 467, 499.

Hosted by Google

Broadhurst, Lieut. Wm., 183, 226.
Brock, Jas., 16 (2), 23, 38, 134.
Brockett, Col. Wm., pass for, 521.
....., ..., servant of, 521.
Brockman, Sir Wm., 218.
Brodrick, Capt., troop of, 493.
Bromley Abbotts or Pagetts, co. Stafford, 346.
Bromwell, Rich., 561.
Bromwich, Wm., 494.
Brook, Col. Hen., 423.
Brooke, Sir Basil, 144.
..... or Brookes, Col., 12, 25.
....., ..., letter to, 71.
Brookes, Dr. Hump., 155, 541.
....., Nich., 162.
....., Solomon, 224.
....., Lady, horses of, 531.
Brooks, Capt. Chas., regiment of, 358.
Brooman, Capt., 516.
Broome, Mr., 145.
Broomes, Lieut. Jos., 529.
Brotherick, Capt. St. Jno., 210.
....., ..., gratuity to, 505.
Broughton, Major Edw., 417, 464, 478, 479, 496, 502.
....., ..., wife of, 496.
....., Col. or Lieut.-Col., 56, 484 (2).
Brown, Francis, Viscount Montague, 86, 532.
Brown or Browne, Anth., pass for, 530.
....., Geoffrey, 271, 274 ?
....., Godfrey, 553, 551, 584.
....., John (deserter), 148.
....., John, gunfounder, 85, 226.
....., ..., contracts with, 16, 37.
....., ..., petitions of, 61, 81.
....., ..., remonstrances of, 61, 62, 81.
....., John, of Wrexham, 13.
....., John (prisoner), 18, 38, 118.
....., Capt. Jno., 342, 346, 531, 585.
....., Major Jno., letter to, 479.
....., Rich., 499, 551, 554.
....., Capt. Rich., 556.
....., ..., warrant to, 524.
....., Major Rich. of Erleham, 26.
....., Samuel, 546.
....., Thomas, 293, 452.
....., ..., letter to, 163.
....., *alias* Anthony Thomas, 207.
....., Lieut. Thomas, 513.
....., Lieut. Walter, 551.
....., Major, 511.
....., Major-Gen., 81.
....., Mr., of Elsing, Norfolk, 26.
Brownloe, Sir Thos., 107.
Brownsea Castle, co. Dorset, governor of, 165.
Bruges, letters dated from, 416, 485.
Bruges, George, Lord Chandos, 147, 150, 157, 165, 169, 180, 226, 316, 417, 424, 525.
Bruges, George, Lord Chandos—*cont.*
....., ..., estate of, 147, 157.
....., ..., pass for, 534.
....., ..., residence of, 157, 424.
....., ..., servants of, 316, 424, 533.
....., ..., sister of, 158.
....., Jane, Lady Chandos, his wife, 165, 316, 417.
Bruster, Robt., letter to, 298.
Bryan, Capt. Rich., 512.
Bryar Island (Scilly), 214–216, 239, 257.
Buck, Lieut.-Col. Jeremy, 513.
Buckenhaw, or Buckenham, Jno., 562.
....., ..., warrant to, 522.
....., ..., Sarah, wife of, 562.
Buckingham, Duke of, *see* Villiers, Geo.
Buckinghamshire, disaffected persons in, 121.
....., militia in, 13, 37, 76, 121, 318, 325, 328, 348, 350, 352, 355, 360, 411, 471.
....., ..., commissioners of, 13, 350, 352, 411.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 76, 121, 317, 328, 348, 352, 360, 425, 444, 473.
....., ..., horse, 328, 360.
....., ..., officers of, pay to, 76.
.. .., places in, 143–146, 156.
....., troops from or to, 340, 358, 361, 364, 365.
Bud, Mr., 142.
Buff, Saml., 235.
Buiter, Capt. Michael de, 53.
Bull, Hen., 193.
Buller, Col. Jno., 215, 478, 479, 500.
Bullion, 14, 203, 444, 489.
Bulstrode, Justice, letter to, 298.
Bunce, Ald. Jas., 147, 162.
Bunion, Edm., 579.
Burges, Capt. Ben., 513.
....., or Bridges, Jas., sheriff of Worcester, 421–424.
Burgess, Capt., 349, 376.
Burgoine, Roger, 134.
Burke, Rich., Earl of Clanricarde, 175, 271.
Burleigh, Lord, (Cecil, Wm.), 233.
Burningham, Capt. Jno, 513.
Burnt Island, ships at, 421.
Burrell, Andrew, shipbuilder, 68, 204, 306, 413, 533.
....., Capt. Wm., Governor of Mersey Island, 23, 24, 29 (2), 42, 224, 366.
....., ..., letter to, 92.
Burroughes, prisoner, 338.
..... or Burrowes, Edw., gunsmith, 564, 577, 579, 580, 588.
Burton, Lieut. Robt., 514.
....., Wm., 546, 551, 564 (2), 577, 579, 580, 582.
....., Major, 193.
Bury, Lieut. Edw., pass for, 533.
Bury, 472.
....., prisoners in, 129.

Hosted by Google

Bushell, Capt. Browne, prisoner, 5, 217.
....., shipowner, 509.
Buskill, Nath., 38.
Butcher, Wildrum, 528.
Butler, James, Duke of Ormond, 128, 164, 271.
....., Ann, pass for, 519.
....., Col. Jno., 502.
....., Joseph, 86.
....., ..., receipt by, 86.
....., Major Thos., 180, 516.
....., ..., troop of, 230.
....., Capt., 161.
Butter for ships, 405.
Butts, Tim., pass for, 528.
Buyford, Edw., 465.
Byard, Col. Geo., 88.
Byron, Lady Sophia, and servants, pass for, 530.
Byworth, Katherine, 70.

C.

Cadiz, 199, 305.
....., agent or victualler at, 505.
..... Bay, ships in or to, 6, 82, 83, 97, 199 (3), 305.
...., letter dated from, 82.
Cadman, Wm., 565.
Cadwell, Rich., Cromwell's messenger, 536 (2), 537, 539, 549–551, 553, 554 (2), 566, 568, 583, 588.
...., gratuity to, 410, 413.
Calais, fishermen of, 242, 243, 263, 529.
....., ships to, 483.
....., travellers to, 528.
Callis, John, 49.
Calvert, George, Lord Baltimore, 219.
Camble or Comble, Thos., mayor of Nottingham, letters to, 242, 245.
Cambridge (town), letter dated from, 249.
..... (University), chancellor of, Montague, Edw., Earl of Manchester, patent by, 249.
....., ..., committee for regulating, 213.
Cambridgeshire, 264.
....., militia in, 358, 370, 371.
....., ..., commissioners of, 371.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 269, 352, 370.
....., troops from or to, 340, 366.
....., ..., commander of, letters to, 361, 364.
....., volunteers in, commissions for, 516.
Campbell, Archibald, Marquis of Argyle, 163.
....., Col., 506.
Campden, Lord, *see* Noel, Baptist.
Campfield, Col., letter to, 479.
Campsie, Jas., 570.
Canary Islands or Canaries, 249, 403.
....., ship from, 120.
....., trade to, 107, 268.
"Cancellaria," 292.
Candia, ships to, 229.
Candle, (auction) sale by, 296.
Cann, Robt., 25.
Canning, Wm., 532.
Cannon, *see* Ordnance.
Cannon, Capt. Hen., 105, 143, 150 (3), 163, 187, 355 (2), 413.
....., ..., company of, 188 (2), 394, 395.
....., ..., letters to, 307, 355.
Cannor, Mr., 216.
Canterbury, Archbishop of, late, Laud Wm., 512.
....., assessments in, 288.
....., ..., commissioners for, letter to, 288.
Cardiff, 155.
....., agent at, 117.
..... Castle, governor of, *see* Jones, Col. Phil.
....., ..., prisoner at, 484.
Cardigan, residents at, 465.
Cardiganshire, agent at, 117.
....., rebellion in, 267.
Cardonell, Peter, pass for, 524.
Cardossi, Signor, receipt by, 464.
Carew, Capt. Aug., 508.
....., Sir Hen., 389.
....., John, member of the Council of State, 44, 118, 151, 269, 277, 374, 450, 477, 502.
....., ..., placed on committees, 53, 56, 63, 66, 67 (2), 159, 235, 315, 335, 349, 374 (2), 393, 411, 431, 450, 452, 455, 462, 497.
....., Mich., 508.
Carey, Hen., Earl of Monmouth, 99.
....., Sir Hen., 338.
....., Peter, 183.
....., Theodore, 215.
....., Thos., 200.
....., Wm., 564.
Carey Scone Fort, 207.
Caribbee Islands, 53.
Carisbrook Castle, 205, 207.
....., provisions for, 81.
....., repairs, &c. at, 81 (2), 125, 126.
....., water for, 126.
Carlisle, Roger, gunsmith, 546, 547, 564 (2), 577, 580, 588.
Carlisle, 395, 441.
....., arms, &c. sent to, 574.
....., Countess of, *see* Hay.
....., garrison of, 243, 367, 441, 482.
....., governor of, *see* Fitch, Col. Thos.
....., ..., deputy, letter to, 482.
....., post to, 104.
....., prisoner at, 242.

Hosted by Google

Carlisle—*cont.*
....., troops in or to, 35, 195, 476.
Carmarthen,Mr., comptroller of customs, 233.
Carmarthen, agent at, 117.
Carnarvon, 169.
....., governor of, Mason, Col., commission to, 338.
Carnarvonshire, 208.
....., militia in, 336.
Carnwarth, Earl of, (Dalzell, Rob.), 432, 438.
Carpenter, Thos., 174.
Carr, Cornet Stephen, 514.
Carrick Bridge, 344.
Carrickfergus, Ireland, governor of, 478.
....., provisions, &c. sent to, 556, 587.
Carter, Edw., Surveyor General of Works, 9, 15, 47, 57, 78, 151, 152, 158, 218, 262, 403, 410, 463, 494, 496, 508.
....., ..., payments to, 43, 252, 382, 426, 539.
....., ..., petition of, 380.
....., ..., references to, 3, 7, 251.
....., Col. Jno., Governor of Conway Castle, 92, 179, 247, 423.
....., ..., commission to, 338.
....., ..., letters to, 82, 210, 298.
....., Richard or Edw., 576.
Carteret, Sir Geo., 112.
Carthagena, ships at, 21.
Cartham, Rich., 495.
Cartwright, Mr., of Ayno, 317.
Carvagall, Antonio Fernandez, 262, 418.
Cary, Shershaw, 507.
Caryll, Jos., 241, 263.
Case, Thos., 189, 193, 311, 457, 465.
....., ..., Ann, wife of, 189, 193.
Cashalton (? Castleton), co. Surrey, residents at, 384, 389.
Cashman, pickpocket, 521.
Casseras, Henrique de, 212.
....., Simon de, 212.
Castell, Capt. Rich., 558.
Castle, Col. Jas., 57.
....., ..., orphans of, 57.
Castlehaven, Earl and Countess of, *see* Touchet.
Castles, the, 290.
Castles and forts, 78, 81, 123, 178, 214.
....., demolition of, 94; *see also*—
Colchester. Matchfield House.
Dennis fort. Nottingham.
Dover. Scarborough.
Dunster. Tattershall.
Lancaster. Winchester.
Mulgrave. Worcester.
..... governors of, 78, 117.
....., ..., letter to, 206.
Castleton or Cashalton, 389.
Cater, Andrew, certificate of, 248.
....., Edw., 212.
Catholic cause, 303.
Catrow, Thos., 309.
Cavanagh, prisoner, 260, 401.
Cavendish, Wm., Earl of Devonshire, 37.
....., Wm., Earl of Newcastle, 492.
....., Chas., Earl of Mansfield, 155, 162 (2), 527 (2).
....., Sir Chas., 114 (2).
....., Hen., 162 (2).
Cavenock, Jas., 22.
Cawdry, Mr., 247.
Cawley, Wm., member of the Council of State, 44, 148, 341, 450.
....., ..., placed on committees, 56, 63, 67, 274, 393, 396, 426, 450.
....., Mr., letter to, 82.
Cawton, Mr., 247.
Cecil, Wm. Lord Burleigh, 233.
Ceely, Edw., letters to, 474, 505.
Ceremonies, master of, *see* Fleming, Sir Oliver.
Chabery, Dr., 495.
Chadwick, Col. Lewis, 2, 168.
Challoner, Robt., pass for, 531.
....., Thos., member of the Council of State, 44, 253, 389, 463.
....., ..., placed on committees, 13, 19, 41, 53, 66, 67, 69, 85, 218, 235 (2), 246, 276, 315, 426 (2), 438, 455, 497, 505.
....., ..., references to, 46, 219, 309.
Chamberlain, Jno., 553, 572.
Champion, Lieut.-Col., letter to, 479.
Chancery, or Equity, Court of, 47, 456, 463.
Chandos, Lord, *see* Bruges, George.
Chaplain, Wm., 544.
Chaplin, Capt. Thos., 68.
....., ..., troop of, 204, 456, 475.
Chapman, Capt. Edm., 77.
....., Sarah, 21.
....., ..., husband of, 21.
Chappel, Edm., 467.
....., Geo., 131, 225, 562.
Charles I., or the late King or tyrant, 31, 48, 125, 143, 144–146, 159, 209, 222 (2), 232, 391.
....., arms of, 57.
....., book written by, answer to, 208.
....., children of, 33, 235, 311; *see also* Charles II., James Duke of York, and Henry Duke of Gloucester.
....., death or murder of, 273, 391.
....., debts of, 62, 81.
....., garrison of, 157.
....., goods or personal estate of, 1 (2), 56, 151, 282, 295, 389, 438, 449, 451, 518.
....., ..., sale of, Act for, 295.
....., ..., treasurers for, letter to, 56.
....., ..., trustees for, 15, 244, 468.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 151, 257, 282, 295, 451, 469.
....., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 202, 448.

Hosted by Google

Charles I.—*cont.*
....., lands, &c. of, trustees for, 41.
....., life, &c. of, 480, 497 (2).
....., pictures of, 57.
....., portraits of, 25, 57.
....., printer of, 65.
....., Privy Council of, 445.
....., ..., president of, 445.
....., ..., records of, 285.
....., service to, 143–147.
....., standard of, 285.
....., statues of, 25.
....., transactions in his time, 125.
Charles II., or the King, 127, 143, 163, 214, 216, 222, 239, 271, 276, 311, 312, 315, 330, 366, 384, 431, 447, 477, 478, (2).
....., adherence or allegiance to, 8, 426, 467, 469, 470, 474, 475, 490, 500, 533.
....., agent of, 92, 447.
....., arms of, 73.
....., army or forces of, *see* Scotch army.
....., as King of Scotland, 357, 362, 372, 390, 395, 399, 400, 427.
....., chancellor of, Hyde, Sir Edw., 292.
....., commissions of, 127.
....., correspondence with, 69, 147 (2), 160, 315, 321, 384, 411, 414.
....., ..., Act, &c. prohibiting, 319, 323, 325–327.
....., declarations of, 321, 394 (2), 396, 403, 408, 443, 533.
....., defeat of, 383, 384, 468.
....., description of, 476.
....., enemies of, 146.
....., entrance of into England, 357, 362, 377, 400, 419, 436–438, 440, 478, 516; *see also* Scottish army, marching of to England.
....., gift to, 74.
....., letter of, 337.
....., ..., alluded to, 358, 362, 364.
....., letter to, alluded to, 271.
....., levies for, 385; *see also* Scotland, recruits in.
....., Ministers of, 273.
....., order of, 341.
....., orator of, 392.
....., party, friends, or forces of, 311, 315, 317, 318, 321, 327, 328, 359, 374, 379, 385 (2), 390, 399, 400, 416, 419 (2), 432, 534; *see also* Scots army.
....., ..., trial of, 384, 422.
....., proclaiming of, as king of England, 438, 440.
....., proclamations against, 325, 349, 358, 366, 367.
....., proclamation of, 321.
....., reasons in favour of, 31.
....., regiment of, 436.
....., search for, after the battle of Worcester, 419, 440, 474–477.
....., secretary of, *see* Nicholas, Sir Edw.
Charles II.—*cont.*
....., servants of, 437, 486, 492, 498.
....., service to, 275.
....., ships or men-of-war of, 172; *see also* Rupert, fleet of.
....., subsidy for, 392.
Charles, Mr., 19.
Charleton or Charlton, Rich., 83, 105, 212.
Charlton, resident at, 517.
Chase, Mrs., 84.
Chashallum, Col. Jno., 433.
Chast, Isabella, and servant, pass for, 519.
Chateauneuf, M., 127.
Chatham, 466, 538.
..... chest, officers of, letter to, 71.
....., dockyard at, letters dated from, 496, 508, 509.
....., ..., officers in, 490, 496 (2), 498, 508, 509, 535.
....., navy commissioner at, 534.
....., preacher to the navy at, 504.
....., ships at, 34, 466, 490, 509 (2).
....., ships to or from, 334, 509, 510, 511.
....., stores at, 490, 503.
....., timber for, 508.
Chavigné, M., 127.
Cheeke, Robt., 161, 162, 572 (2).
Cheese, 537, 559, 563, 571, 575.
Chelsea, *see* London.
Cheney, Thos., 507.
Chepstow, agent at, 117.
....., governor of, 100.
....., troops at or from, 100, 339.
Chersley, Hen., 578, 581.
Cheshire, 372, 379.
....., disaffected persons in, 88.
....., gentry in, 223, 347, 353.
....., ..., designs by, 83, 165, 170.
....., justices of peace of, 5.
....., letter from, 330.
....., militia in, 68, 75, 76, 97, 156, 255, 302 (2), 306, 307, 322, 332, 347, 348, 353, 500, 501.
....., ..., commissioners of, 75, 119.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 76, 97, 255, 302, 307, 332, 430, 500.
....., ..., ..., letter to, alluded to, 306.
....., ..., money for, raising of, 402.
....., ..., officers of, 353.
....., places in, 362, 463.
....., prisoners in, 132, 164, 219, 372.
....., residents in, 331, 504.
...., Sequestration Commissioners in, letter to, 231.
....., troops to or from, 88, 97, 98, 501.
Chester, 183, 416, 441, 500.
....., aldermen of, 31, 316, 325, 329.
....., ..., letter to, 420.
....., ammunition for, 316, 524.
..... Castle, 437.
....., church at, 437.

Hosted by Google

Chester—*cont.*
....., common council of, 31.
....., ..., letter to, 420.
....., Council of war, Court martial or High court of justice at, 379.
....., ..., judges of, 495, 496.
....., ..., members or commissioners of 422, 423, 427, 469, 473.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 457.
....., ..., prisoners' trials before, 422 (3), 424, 427, 432, 440, 443, 457–458, 473.
....., customs' officers at, warrants to, 520, 522.
....., designs against, 137.
....., garrison of, 112, 129, 133, 169, 421, 427, 524.
....., governor of, *see* Duckenfield, Col. Rob.
....., ..., deputy, letter to, 473.
....., justices of peace of, 198.
....., letter dated from, 436.
....., mayor of, 31.
....., ..., letters to, 391, 420.
....., militia of, 302.
....., money at, 109.
....., persons at, 251, 477, 497, 500.
....., prisoners in, to, or from, 170, 192 (2), 194, 196, 261, 374, 421, 426, 427, 428, 430 (2), 432 (2), 433, 437, 440, 442, 443 (2), 454, 457, 458, 467, 469, 478, 480, 486, 496.
....., ..., allowances to, 427.
....., ..., commissioners for examining, 196, 198.
....., provisions in, for, or from, 275, 393, 522, 526, 584.
....., recorder of, 384, 391, 420 (2), 429.
....., sheriff of, 31.
....., ships at, 441.
....., ships to or from, 430, 459.
....., travellers to or from, 198, 430, 467, 469, 472, 486, 529.
....., troops at, to, or from, 100 (2), 129, 133, 169, 171, 185 (2), 186, 419, 426, 481, 526.
....., victualler at, *see* Walley, Chas.
Chester Water, ships at, to, or from, 430, 432.
....., ..., troops shipped from, 100 (3).
....., West, agent at, 117.
Chester, Col., 433.
Chetwind, Jas., 536, 575.
Chevall, Wm., 570.
Chevereux, Madame, 127.
....., ..., daughter of, 127.
Chichester, 82.
....., inhabitants of, 275.
....., ..., petition of, alluded to, 169.
....., letter dated from, 10.
Chidingfold, Surrey, rector of, 299.
....., resident at, 299.
Child, Major Jno., 208, 211.
Chillendon, Capt. Edm., 558.
Chirque Castle, co. Denbigh, 105, 200, 204, 226.
Chiverton, Rich., 235.
Cholmley or Chomley, Capt. Jas., 194, 244.
Christchurch Fort, co. Hants, 293.
Christendom, 488.
Christopher, Mr., 189.
Church, the, 453.
....., absentees from, Bill on, 37.
....., attendance at, 259.
Churches and chapels, thanks returned in, 387.
Churchman, Thos., 225.
Chute, Chaloner, and servants, pass for, 528.
Cinque Ports, 196, 458.
....., chancery and admiralty court of, steward of, 47.
....., wardenship of, 28, 45.
Cipher, letters written in, 127, 128, 222 (2).
Clanricarde, Earl of, *see* Burke, Rich.
Clapham, minister at, 237.
Clapp, Elias, 529.
Clarendon, Wilts, surveyor at, 257.
Clark or Clarke, Edm., 586.
....., Edw., 553, 573.
....., Geo., 238, 260, 272, 275, 341, 496, 503.
....., Jas., 556, 564, 566 (2), 569–571, 574, 578, 582.
....., Capt., John, 253, 254, 571, 582.
....., Lieut. Jno., 513.
....., Lieut.-Col. John, 190 (2), 214–217, 228, 238, 239, 251, 286, 287, 338, 350, 353, 357 (2), 360, 365, 502, 552.
....., ..., agreement by, 214.
....., ..., letters to, 190, 287, 356, 357, 366, 387.
....., ..., regiment of, 100, 355, 356, 359, 395.
....., Capt. Rob., 260, 380.
....., Dr. Wm., Admiralty Judge, reports of, 121, 460, 483, 484, 490.
....., Major, 9 (2).
....., serjeant-at-law, 266.
Claver, Capt. Jos., 513.
Clee, Robt., 100, 550.
Clemens, Wm., 550.
Clement, Paul, 18, 28.
....., Wm., 566.
Clements, Lieut. Jno., 188, 513.
....., ..., troop of, 195.
Clergy, 31, 215.
Clerk, *see* Clark.
Cleveland, Earl of, *see* Wentworth.
Cleypole, Capt. Jno., 316, 326, 330, 516.
....., prisoner, 72.
Clifford's Tower, York, 48, 464 (2).
Clifton, Mr., 99.
Clinkard, Archibald, 393 (2).
Clinton, Theop., Earl of Lincoln, 504.
....., Joan, pass for, 530.

Hosted by Google

Clithero Castle, 67.
Cloice, Hans., 545.
Cloth, 79, 165, 270–271, 290, 441, 444, 445.
....., export of, 445.
Clothiers, 247–249, 270.
....., resolutions of, 247–8.
Clotworthy, Sir Jno., 81, 353, 358, 362, 439 (2), 474, 475, 478, 480, 481, 492, 503, 532 (2), 534.
Clough, Rich., 537.
Clyffe, Thos., 39.
Clyton, Rich., pass for, 528.
Coals, 199, 234, 285, 488.
....., impositions on, 115, 116, 511.
Coates, Jno., 524.
Cobb, Col., 158, 205.
Cobbe, Rich., letter to, 196.
Cobbett, Major Jno., gratuity to, 412, 494.
....., Lieut.-Col. or Col. Ralph, 39 (2), 304, 306, 322, 338, 475, 536, 555, 570, 583, 584, 587.
....., ..., regiment of, 312, 318, 325 (2), 331, 333, 334, 347, 361, 395.
....., ..., ..., colours for, 335.
....., Major Robt., 561, 583, 585, 588.
Cobham, Capt. Nath., 63, 547 (2), 551.
Cobham Hall, Kent, letter dated from, 493.
Cocaje (Cocceius ?), 498.
Cochrane, minister of Charles II., 273.
Cock, Eliz., 530.
....., Jno., junr., 269.
....., Lieut., Jno., 516.
Cock fighting, 77, 82.
Cockayne, Mr., 252, 342.
Cocke, Col. Chas. Geo., 19, 516.
Cockyn, Cornet Thos., 515.
Coddington, Wm., petition of, 35.
Codner, Jas., 521.
Coe, Capt. Mark, 544.
Cogan, Sir Andrew, 296 (2).
Coin or money, 14, 184, 186, 313–315, 428.
....., clipped, 274, 401, 461.
....., counterfeit, 389 (2), 401, 461, 477.
....., defacing of, 469.
....., foreign (pieces of eight), 199, 234; *see also* Foreign Coin.
....., gold, 184, 186, 187.
....., silver, 96, 184, 186, 187.
Coiners, 233.
Coining or coinage, 14, 174, 175, 184, 232–234, 253, 280, 284, 310, 313–315, 460, 461, 468, 487–489.
..... engine, 176.
..... irons, 472, 488.
..... presses, &c. for, 280.
Coke, J., *see* Edwards, Geo.
....., Col., regiment of, 542.
Colbie, Wm., 72, 246.
Colchester, 108, 185, 281.
....., Customs' officers at, warrant to, 523.
....., designs against, 90, 185.
Colchester—*cont.*
....., garrison at, 90, 108, 281.
....., militia in, commissions for, 185.
....., prisoners in, 35, 295.
....., ships of, 18, 32, 70, 518, 560 (2), 563.
....., troops at or to, 86, 90, 185, 281.
Coldwell, Anth., 527.
Cole, Fras., 331.
....., Jno., 281, 286.
....., Peter, 70, 151, 497.
....., Remicroes, 30.
....., Capt. Thos., 508.
....., Wm., 182.
....., Sir Wm., 492.
....., Mr., 107, 281.
....., Mr., of Lincolnshire, letter to, 212.
Colebie, Mr., *see* Colbie.
Coleman, Robt., 507.
Coles, Major Geo., 88.
....., Jno., 471, 473.
....., ..., servant of, 471, 473.
Colladon, M., 471.
Collens, Ralph, 281.
Collier, Hen., 17.
....., Quartermaster Rich., 514.
Collin, master gunner, 481.
Collingwood, Thos., 589.
Collins, Fras., 553, 572.
....., Jas., 586.
....., Jno., 392.
....., Capt. Jno., 486.
....., auditor, certificate by, 280.
....., Capt., 513.
....., Lieut., 514, 527.
Collinson, Thos., 495.
Colonel, the, 301.
Colpott, Thos., 508.
Combes, Jno., 119.
Comble, Thos., Mayor of Nottingham, *see* Camble.
Comedy, Joshua, 540.
Commerce, *see* Trade.
Committees, *see* Council of State, committees of; *also*—
Admiralty.
Army.
Delinquents' compositions.
Haberdashers' Hall.
Indemnity.
Irish and Scotch.
Ordnance.
Plundered ministers.
Revenue.
Sequestrations.
Commoners, 31.
Common Pleas, Westminster, court of, 276.
...., justices of, *see* Judges.
...., Lord Chief Justice of, *see* St. John, Oliver.
...., prothonotary of, 225.

Hosted by Google

Commons, house of, 144; *see also* Parliament.
Commonwealth, or State the, casual notices of *passim*; *see also* Government, the present.
Complin, Fras., 532.
Compositions, *see* Delinquents, compositions of.
Compton, Dennis, 435, 466, 480, 484.
....., Mary, Lady, 463, 480, 484.
Compton, co. Wilts, resident at, 518.
Conceet, Capt., *see* Consett.
Concord, Robt., 509.
Condé, Prince of, (Louis de Bourbon II.), 127, 128.
Coney, Sir Sutton, 101.
....., William, son of, 101.
Conisby, Hen., pass for, 530.
Connaught, president of, *see* Coote, Sir Chas.
....., troops in or to, 185, 186.
....., ..., payment to, 541.
Conscience, liberty of, 16, 144.
Consett, Capt. Wm., 531, 584.
Constable, Sir Wm., Governor of Gloucester, 59, 100, 134, 149, 166, 188, 262, 266, 306, 312, 316 (2), 348, 364, 369, 374.
....., ..., letters to, 133, 153, 157, 240, 346, 365, 368, 382.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 155, 175, 178, 186.
....., ..., regiment of, 493.
Constables, 63, 82, 167, 478.
Constantinople, 5, 79, 291, 446.
....., ambassador at, *see* Bendish, Sir Thos.
....., cady at, 445.
....., Grand Seignior at, 229.
....., native of, 460.
....., traveller to, 445.
....., treasurers and factors at, letter to, 80.
Conti, Princess of, 127.
Contraband goods, 135, 300.
Conway, Edward, Viscount Conway and Kilultagh, 464.
....., ..., letters to, 84, 98, 280, 301, 449, 470, 471, 498.
....., ..., servant of, 99.
....., Katherine ? Lady Conway, 301.
....., Harvey, 537.
....., Mr., 99, 472.
Conway Castle, garrison of, prisoners in, 298, 457.
....., ..., governor of, *see* Carter, Col. Jno.
Conyers, John, pass for, 534.
....., ..., Sir John, 84, 99.
Cook or Cooke, Col. Geo., 30, 34, 44, 52, 56, 63, 186, 221, 544, 548 (2), 549, 590.
....., ..., letter to, 281.
....., ..., regiment of, 63, 363, 540, 542.
....., John, warrant to, 286.
....., Capt. Jno., 180, 438, 564.
....., John, solicitor general, 163, 354.
....., Thos., 517.
....., ..., pass for, 525.
Cook, Thos., of Essex, letter to, 479.
....., Thos., of Drayton, co. Salop, 11, 20 (2), 25, 93, 96–98, 104, 114 (2), 119, 122 (2), 128, 132, 137, 159, 197, 203, 205, 213, 218, 222 (5), 243.
....., ..., escape of, 94, 96, 112, 522 (2), 523.
....., ..., estate of, 98.
....., ..., residence of, 97, 98.
....., ..., sisters of, 243.
....., Col. Thos., letter to, 372.
....., Col., 101.
....., Mrs., 93.
Cooper, Sir Anth. Ashley, letter to, 433.
....., Cowper, or Couper, Capt. Fras., 346, 347, 375, 513.
....., Saml., 561, 566, 582.
....., Thos., 26.
....., artist, 471.
....., Col., 441, 469.
....., ..., letter to, 428.
....., Mr., 438.
Coote, Sir Charles, president of Connaught, 50, 274.
....., ..., letters to, 65, 186.
Cope, Jno., 107, 120.
Copley, Lionel, 294.
....., commissary, 81.
Copper, 313–315, 444.
Coppin, Jno. 413.
....., Wm., and wife, pass for, 519.
Corbett, Miles, wife and servants, pass for, 534.
Corbitt, Simon, propositions of, 487, 488.
Cordley, Ellinor, pass for, 534.
....., Rebecca, pass for, 534.
Corinth, copper coin of, 314.
Cork, Ireland, charter for, 66.
Corn, 215.
..... for the army, 125.
..... for Guernsey, 525.
..... for Ireland, 204, 277.
..... for Scotland, 26.
....., import of, 135.
....., ships laden with, taken prize, 199 (4).
Cornelius, Mary, 179, 401.
....., Capt. Peter, 538.
Corney Rich, 495.
Cornvile, Jno., 104.
Cornwall, militia in, 453.
....., ..., commissioners for, letters to, 344, 351, 387.
....., ..., raising of, 168.
....., press of soldiers in, 105.
....., residents in, 111.
....., troops from, 186.
....., troops in, commander of, 342.
Cornway, Andrew, 216.
Corsica, 460.
Cosins, Wm., 309, 503 (2).

Hosted by Google

Cotterell, Jas., 517.
....., prisoner, 390, 405 (2), 407, 429.
Cotton wool, 229.
Could, Cowld, Cowle, or Coull, Thos., 254, 263.
....., ..., petition of, 265.
Council of State, the late, 45 (2).
....., ..., accounts of, 47.
Council of State, 43, 44, 46, 55, 78, 137, 173, 182, 207, 248, 255, 268, 280, 304, 314, 318, 321, 392, 395, 423 (2), 432, 436, 439, 460, 462, 468, 471, 490, 501 (2).
....., Act for, 248.
....., attendances or appearances before (Jan. 1651) 5 (2), 7, 9, 15, 16, 20 (3), 22, 30, 31 (2).
....., ... (Feb.), 38, 40 (2), 48, 50, 51 (2), 520.
....., ... (March), 66, 69, 75, 93, 94, 96, 104, 105, 107, 520, 521, 523.
....., ... (April), 122, 134, 162 (3), 166, 168, 170, 171, 525.
....., ..., (May), 179 (2), 180, 187, 188, 197 (2), 200, 207, 210–212, 219, 223, 225 (2), 230, 231.
....., ... (June), 246, 250, 251, 255–257, 259, 272, 275, 528.
....., ... (July), 277, 286, 287, 295, 299, 530.
....., ... (Aug.), 309, 313, 316, 322, 331, 334, 341–343, 363, 384, 393.
....., ... (Sept.), 396 (2), 401–403 (2), 407, 413, 415, 417 (4), 425–427, 433, 435, 439, 443, 446, 448, 449, 450, 455 (2), 534.
....., ... (Oct.), 462, 470, 479 (2), 481, 485, 490, 492, 499, 500, 503, 505, 506 (2), 534.
....., bills drawn on, 15, 39, 256.
....., books of, 49 (2), 514 (2).
....., censure of, 18.
....., chamber of, 57.
....., charges on, 113, 495.
....., commissions granted by, 159, 160, 482, 513–516, 524, 526 (5), 527, 531–533; *see also* Militia commissions.
....., contempt of, 147, 154, 526.
....., declarations of, 156, 180, 209, 229, 230, 366, 438, 499.
....., demands of, 138–140, 165, 182.
....., engagement taken by, 45.
....., explanations by, 138–140.
....., furniture for, 149.
....., gifts by, 412, 424, 500.
....., goods, &c. for, belonging to Charles I., 295, 447, 451.
....., guards for, 205.
....., informations, &c. to, 16 (2), 412, 463.
....., instructions by, 156, 352.
....., instructions for, 45.
....., letters of, (Feb. 1651), 34, 42, 43, 51–60, 64, 65.
Council of State, letters of —*cont.*
....., ..., (March), 70–76, 78 (2), 81, 82, 87–92, 95–98, 100–105, 108–110, 112–114, 117, 118, 120.
....., ..., (April), 123–126, 129 (3), 131–135, 137, 141–143, 147, 149–155, 157, 158, 161, 163–168, 170–172.
....., ..., (May), 174, 177–183, 185, 186, 189–192, 194–198, 200, 202, 204 (4), 206 (5), 208 (3), 210–213, 219–221, 224, 226–228.
....., ..., (June), 231 (2), 235, 236, 238–240, 242–245, 247, 250–252, 254–257, 259, 263–266, 268, 270, 273 (2), 275 (2).
....., ..., (July), 277–279, 281–289, 293–301.
....., ..., (August), 302–308, 310 (3), 312, 313, 317–319, 323, 324, 326–328, 330 (3), 332–337, 339–352, 354–366, 368–373, 375–378, 381–388, 390, 391 (6), 393 (2).
....., ..., (Sept.), 395, 397–401, 403–409, 411–412, 414–416, 419–421, 423, 425 (5), 427–431, 433–436, 439–444, 447, 448, 450–453, 456, 457.
....., ..., (Oct.), 459, 460, 463–470, 473–477, 479, 481–483, 485 (4), 487 (3), 490 (2), 493 (3), 495 (8), 498, 500–503, 505 (2).
....., letters of, alluded to, 92, 172, 225, 234, 285, 299, 334, 394, 397.
....., letters to, 305, 468.
....., ..., alluded to, 5, 95, 118, 157, 166 (4), 172, 178, 229, 288, 289, 325 (2), 328, 330, 346, 353, 357, 364, 394, 425 (4).
....., licences by, 517–521, 524–529, 531, 533.
....., meetings of, summons for, 11, 13, 15, 17 (2), 20, 27, 30, 33, 37, 49, 50, 52, 53, 57, 60, 66, 83, 85, 128, 153, 155, 162, 173, 176, 184, 203, 205, 209, 251, 268, 342, 430, 441, 446, 453, 473.
....., members of, 33, 44, 45, 51, 86, 179, 317, 325, 353, 411, 464, 466.
....., ..., attendance of, 50; *see also* Tables at the end of the Preface.
....., ..., list of, 44, 45.
....., ..., oath taken by, 45.
....., ..., passes for, 335.
....., ..., signatures of, 45.
....., messengers of, 14, 15, 48, 52, 86, 116, 117, 143, 163, 174, 280, 312, 346, 359, 409, 410, 414, 466, 521.
....., ..., gratuities to, 418 (2).
....., money lent by, 34, 43 (2), 76, 86.
....., moneys for, 2, 34, 49, 113, 162, 165, 205, 229, 408, 504, 538, 539, 542, 587 (2).
....., ..., payments from, 104 113, 193, 198, 200, 236, 426, 438, 455, 536; *see also* Frost, G., payments by.
....., ..., want of, 34, 99.
....., officers of, 33, 52, 55, 174.
....., opinion of, 320.

Hosted by Google

Council of State—*cont.*
....., orders and proceedings in (Jan. 1651), 1–31.
....., ... (Feb.), 31–42, 45–60, 63–66.
....., ... (March), 66–75 77, 78, 81, 83–87, 90, 93–96, 99–102, 104–108, 111–114, 116–120.
....., ... (April), 122, 123, 125, 128–137, 140–143, 147–156, 158–166, 168–174.
....., ... (May), 177–180, 182–185, 187–189, 193, 194, 197, 200–205, 207, 208, 209, 211–214, 217–219, 222–227.
....., ... (June), 229–231, 234, 235, 237–247, 249, 258–269, 275.
....., ... (July), 276–278, 287, 288.
....., ... (Aug.), 309–311, 312, 315–317, 320, 323, 329–332, 335, 337–339, 341, 342, 346, 348, 349, 352–354, 357, 358, 362, 363, 367, 368, 372, 374, 375, 380, 381, 383, 384, 388–390, 393.
....., ... (Sept.), 394–397, 401–403, 407, 408, 410–415, 417, 418, 422–426, 430–435, 438–442, 446, 447, 449, 450, 452–456.
....., ... (Oct.), 458, 459, 462–481, 484, 486, 487, 489, 492–494, 500, 502–506.
....., orders, &c. of, alluded to, 5, 14, 30, 32–34, 35, 43, 48, 49 (2), 52, 55, 71, 85, 93, 104, 107, 112, 117, 121 (2), 123, 124, 141, 142, 154 (2), 155, 157 (2), 158, 160, 166, 168, 175, 185, 188, 190, 197, 202, 206, 207, 212, 218 (2), 222, 223, 228, 231, 234, 242, 245, 246, 250, 258, 268, 288, 294, 305, 306, 307, 334 (2), 340, 356, 358, 384 (2), 392, 405, 428, 440, 444, 455, 458, 462, 485, 490 (2), 497 (2), 504, 506, 512.
....., papers by, 139, 158, 175, 182, 201.
....., papers, &c. to or for, 170, 178, 205 (3), 450, 454.
....., passes of, *see* Passes.
....., petitions to, 50, 61, 138, 175, 273, 345.
....., ..., alluded to, 1–3, 9, 13–15, 17–19, 21 (2), 23 (2), 25–27 (2), 29, 30, 35–39, 42 (2), 45, 46, 48, 52, 55–58, 63, 64, 69, 70, 75, 77, 81 (2), 83, 85, 90 (2), 93, 94, 96, 99, 104–107, 113, 116, 118, 129 (2), 131, 132, 134–137, 142, 148, 151, 154, 158, 162, 164, 165, 169–172, 174–177, 179, 180, 182, 183, 187, 189, 193, 194, 200 (5), 203–205, 209, 212, 213, 217–219, 223–226, 230, 231, 234, 235, 238–242, 246, 247, 249, 250, 252, 254, 256, 258–264, 267–269, 272, 275–277, 299 (2), 335, 338, 361, 374, 375, 389, 394, 396, 401–403, 413, 415, 417, 418, 420, 422, 423, 435, 438, 439–443, 446, 447, 449, 453–456, 463, 466, 467, 471, 472, 475, 477, 479–482, 486 (3), 492–496.
....., powers of, 252.
....., preachers to, 53, 241.
....., president of, *see* Bradshaw, John.
....., propositions made to, 267 (2), 411, 452, 489.
....., protections by, 226 (2), 535.

Council of State—*cont.*
....., recognizances or bonds to, 5, 19, 20 (2), 28, 30, 31, 34, 35, 38, 48, 52, 93–95, 104, 105, 107 (2), 122, 132, 142, 153, 162 (3), 170, 188, 197, 200, 203, (5), 207–209, 217–220, 222, 227, 229–231, 234, 237 (3), 240–242, 244, 246, 247, 250 (2), 255–258, 265, 272, 275, 277, 282, 287, 295, 299, 331, 341, 375, 390 (2), 396 (2), 401–403, 407, 413, 415 (2), 417 (4), 418, 422–425, 432, 434–436, 442, 446, 448, 450, 452, 455, 456, 462 (2), 463, 466, 467, 470, 479 (2), 481 (2), 484, 487, 494, 496 (3), 499, 502, 503, 506, 517 (8).
....., ..., book of, 50.
....., references of, to the Admiralty Committee, *see* Admiralty Committee.
....., ..., to the Irish Committee, *see* Irish Committee.
....., ..., to the Ordnance Committee, *see* Ordnance Committee.
....., ..., to other Committees, 463.
....., references to, by the Ordnance Committee, 74, 111, 117.
....., ..., by other committees, 253.
....., ..., by Parliament, (Jan. 1651), 1 (2), 2, 5, 6 (2), 7 (2), 9, 14 (2), 17 (2), 19 (2), 28 (2), 47.
....., ... (Feb.), 33, 36, 41, 45, 46, 51, 60, 62, 63 (2).
....., ... (March), 81, 92–94, 96, 99.
....., ..., ... (April), 122 (3), 135, 141 (2), 147, 150, 161, 165, 166.
....., ..., ... (May), 175, 182, 187 (3), 197, 201, 202 (3), 211, 218 (2), 252.
....., ..., ... (June), 255, 267, 272 (3).
....., ..., ... (July), 276, 278 (2), 284, 285 (2), 296, 297, 301 (5), 304, 305.
....., ..., ... (Aug.), 319, 324 (2), 328, 329, 333, 352, 366, 367, 373–374, 383, 388 (2).
....., ..., ... (Sept.), 394, 409 (2), 412 (5), 416, 417, 421 (2), 424, 431, 438, 449, 454–456.
....., ..., ... (Oct.), 458 (2), 462, 464, 466 (3), 471, 473, 477 (3), 486, 489, 499 (2), 503, 504.
....., references to, by Parliament, alluded to, 36 (2), 110.
....., regulations for, 50, 81, 83, 464.
....., reports or requests of, to Parliament, (Jan. 1651), 2, 3 (3), 5 (2), 6, 8–10, 12, 13, 16, 17 (2), 19 (3), 22, 24 (4), 27, 32, 52 (2).
....., ... (Feb.), 33, 36, 41, 55, 56 (2), 58, 59.
....., ... (March), 68 (4), 69, 73, 74, 77 (3), 78, 84, 86, 90–95 (2), 99, 104, 105 (2), 107, 112 (4), 113, 114, 116, 117, 119 (2), 120.
....., ... (April), 122, 123, 128, 129, 131 (2), 134–136, 138, 141, 143, 147 (2), 148, 152, 158, 161 (2), 162, 164, 165 (3), 168, 172 (2).

Hosted by Google

Council of State, reports or reques ts of—*cont.*
....., ... (May), 173, 175, 177, 183, 184, 189, 193, 194, 201 (2), 211, 213, 214, 218, 219 (2), 222–225, 227.
....., ... (June), 231, 235, 237 (2), 240, 249, 254, 262 (2), 264 (2), 266–269, 274 (2).
....., ... (Aug.), 316 (2), 320 (3), 322, 323, 325 (3), 329–331, 338, 342, 349, 353 (2), 354, 358, 364, 372, 374 (2), 380 (2), 382, 384, 388 (2).
....., ... (Sept.), 394 (2), 396, 401, 408, 410 (2), 417–419, 422 (4), 423, 425, 426, 446, 449 (2), 450, 453, 456.
....., ... (Oct.), 449, 458 (2), 463, 465, 470–472, 474, 478–481, 487, 489, 492, 494, 497, 502 (2), 505, 506.
....., reports of, to Parliament, alluded to, 26, 47, 58 (2), 138, 143, 166, 197, 202 (2), 218, 259, 266, 272, 305, 328, 334, 404, 412, 414, 417, 418, 462, 464.
....., reports to, by the Admiralty Committee, *see* Admiralty Committee.
....., ..., by the Admiralty Judges, *see* Admiralty Judges.
....., ..., by the Irish Committee, *see* Irish Committee.
....., ..., by the Ordnance Committee, *see* Ordnance Committee.
....., ..., by other committees, 253, 254, 460, 483.
....., seal of, counterfeiting of, 4, 10, 24.
....., secrecy in, oath for, 45, 55.
....., secretary of, *see* Frost, Gualter, sen.
....., ..., assistant, *see* Frost, Gualter, jun.
....., ..., for foreign languages, *see* Milton, John.
....., serjeant-at-arms to, *see* Dendy, Edw.
....., servants of, 463, 497.
....., signature of members of, 45.
....., thanks of, 259, 260, 273, 335, 336, 342, 352, 353, 357, 367, 372, 384, 399, 402, 404, 412, 414, 434 (3), 448.
....., warrants of, 326, 517–544
....., ..., alluded to, 16, 18, 41, 95, 154, 155, 196, 244, 245, 264, 280, 330, 362, 382, 425, 513, 527 (2), 528 (2), 532, 590.
Council of State, committees of, 49, 50, 59, 65, 66, 77, 97, 101, 303, 341, 369, 468, 476, 477 (2), 494; also on the following subjects:—
Accounts, 50.
Acts, temp. Eliz., 3.
Admiralty, *see* Admiralty Committee.
Ambassadors, 1, 7, 8 (2), 15, 235.
Army officers, conferences with, *see* Army officers, Committee of the Council of State to confer with.
Barbadoes, 2, 14 (2), 30, 35, 217.
Barges, master of, 472.
Beckwith, Mrs., 13.
Ben Israel, Manassch, 472.
Council of State, committees of—*cont.*
Bentley, Wm., printer, 269.
Bermudas, 454.
Cannon, Capt., 384, 395.
Charles I., goods of, 295, 389, 438, 451.
Coin, false, 389, 401, 477.
....., sent to Ireland, 452.
Cromwell's illness, 246, 272.
Dendy, Serjt.-at-Arms, fees, &c. of, 417.
Examinations, private, 11, 33, 56, 97, 113, 136, 213, 259, 325, 464, 468.
....., attendance before, 9, 24, 25, 32, 75, 95, 101, 110, 134, 165, 183, 188 (2), 208, 209, 214, 226, 231, 253, 274, 338, 426, 430, 438, 441–443, 467, 471, 478.
....., members of, 2, 67, 75, 159, 175, 430.
....., office or chamber of, 282, 468.
....., references to (Jan.), 3–5, 7, 9, 11–13, 22, 29.
....., ... (Feb.), 33, 35–37, 42, 46 (2), 47 (3), 49, 54 (2), 55 (2), 64 (2).
....., ... (March), 66, 67, 70 (2), 71 (2), 73 (2), 75 (2), 77, 85, 86, 90, 93–96, 99, 102 (2), 107, 112, 113 (2), 117–119.
....., ... (April), 122, 125, 130, 132, 134 (2), 135, 136, 142, 147–150 (2), 154, 155 (2), 158, 159, 164–166, 169 (2), 170.
....., ... (May), 175, 178, 180, 183, 188 (2), 189 (2), 193, 194 (2), 197 (3), 200, 201, 202, 208, 209 (2), 212, 217, 218, 223 (2), 224 (3), 227.
....., ... (June), 230 (4), 231, 234 (2), 235, 237, 238, 240 (3), 242 (3), 245–247, 249, 251–254, 256, 258, 260 (2), 262 (2), 264 (4), 272, 274 (2), 275.
....., ... (July), 277 (2).
....., ... (Aug.), 311, 316, 338, 346, 354, 357, 363, 383, 388 (2), 389 (2), 393 (2).
....., ... (Sept.), 407, 410, 413 (2), 422 (2), 423, 426, 430 (2), 431, 433–435, 438, 439, 441, 446 (3), 450, 453, 455.
....., ... (Oct.), 462, 474–478, 480 (2), 486, 487, 492 (3), 497–499, 504–506.
....., reports of, 189.
....., ... alluded to, 8, 12, 83, 85, 101, 117, 150, 152, 159, 222, 254, 497.
....., secrecy in, ordered, 147.
Forces, ordering of, 316 (2), 322 (2), 325, 326, 329.
Garrett, Capt., propositions of, 389.
Guards, fuel, &c. for, 205.
Guernsey, 7, 450.

Hosted by Google

Council of State, committees of—*cont.*
High Court of Justice, 5.
Holland, 19, 21 (2), 27, 37, 38, 53, 170.
Horse and dragoons, 135, 136, 148 (2), 165, 176, 178 (3).
Hotham, Mrs., petition of, 375.
Houses of the Commonwealth, 118.
Ireland, *see* Irish Committee.
James's House, 147, 148.
Jentillot, Sieur, 85.
Jersey, 205, 417, 439.
Joseph, Capt. Robt., 276, 439.
Law, 67, 162 (2), 205, 207, 249, 259, 264, 265, 453, 465.
Lenthall, Sir John, 49.
Lincolnshire militia, 176.
London, Common Council of, 315, 323, 327.
....., travellers to and from, 374.
Militia, 11, 168 (2), 178, 244, 316, 321, 322 (2), 324, 330, 453, 494.
Ministers (London), 183.
Mint, obstructions in, 67; *see also* Mint Committee.
Money, *see* Coin.
Mortlake, manufacture of hanging at, 497.
Oldenburgh, minister of, 477, 492.
Parliament, dinner for, 431.
Petitions, 81.
Pirates and piracies, 384.
Portugal, 38, 40 (4), 42, 46, 50, 51, 56, 69, 95, 112, 122, 143, 493.
....., instructions for, 40.
Posts, 77, 455, 464, 465, 467, 484, 494.
Prisoner, a, 374.
Prisons, abuses in, 75.
Prisoners, 217, 258, 411, 467, 471.
Rushworth and Bishop's accounts, 426.
Safety, 269, 312, 322.
Scilly Isles, 190, 209, 243, 258, 450.
Scotch prisoners, 417, 426, 431 (2), 432 (3), 438, 441, 447 (2), 449 (2), 453 (3), 454, 459 (2), 464, 480, 484, 486, 492, 494, 496, 497 (2), 504 (2).
....., report of, 463.
Scott, Thos., accounts of, 458.
Spanish ambassador's servant, 13.
Stationers and printers, 439, 493.
Statues, removal of, 218.
Stephens, Philemon, 267.
Thornaby, Wm., 134.
Timber, 63, 86.
Tower, 129, 374.
....., prisoners in, 452, 462, 464, 465.
Council of State, committees of—*cont.*
Trade and plantations, 16, 29, 38, 102, 270, 441, 496.
Treasuries, 86.
Tuscany, Grand Duke of, agent of, 218, 235, 456.
Universities, 213, 251.
Vane, Geo., 175.
Welsh, Mr., 237 (2).
Whitehall, 3, 15, 47, 141, 158, 187 (2), 209, 219, 239, 243, 244, 246, 263, 280, 288 (2), 380, 396, 466.
....., arrest at, 96.
Windsor Castle, 374.
..... and Wallingford Castles, 563 (2), 574.
Woods, 205.
Worcester House, 41, 42.
Counsel at law or counsellors, 46, 97, 150, 240, 253, 389, 478, 487.
Couper, Capt., *see* Cooper.
Court martial, 84, 269, 390, 397, 404, 405, 422–424, 427, 432, 440, 457, 478 (2), 495.
....., commissioners of, 452, 457 ? 478, 479, 495.
....., ..., letter to, 495.
....., judge-advocate for, 490, 492; *see also* Turner, Dr.
Courtney, Capt. Hen., 429, 454.
....., ..., letter to, 456.
....., ..., officers of, 272.
....., ..., troop of, 453.
....., Quartermaster-General Hugh, Governor of Anglesea and Beaumaris, 102, 104, 171.
....., ..., letters to, 210, 221, 303, 563.
....., Sir Wm., 33, 287, 458.
Cove, Thos., pass for, 529.
Covenant, the, 144, 147.
Coventry, 100, 345.
...., ammunition for, 335, 531.
....., carrier of, 531.
....., council of war or, court martial at, prisoners tried before, 422–424, 440.
....., ..., members or commissioners of, 422, 423.
....., Fellmongers' Company at, petition of, 198.
....., governor of, *see* Beake, Major Robt.
....., letter dated from, 198.
....., mayor of, 134.
....., militia commissioners of, 417, 506.
....., prisoners at, 417, 464, 506.
....., residents in, 198, 225.
....., travellers to, 352, 531.
....., troops to, 352, 356.
Cowes Castle, 4, 207, 247.
....., governor of, 247.
..... Road, ships in, 162.
Cowld or Cowle, Thos., *see* Could.

Hosted by Google

Cowles, Walter, 435.
Cowper, Capt. Fras., *see* Cooper.
Cox, Hen., 579, 581, 582.
....., Rich., petition of, 379.
....., Thos., 17, 25.
....., Wm., D.D., pass for, 534.
....., Capt., 484.
....., Col., 125.
....., ..., letter to, 479.
Coytmor, Rob., secretary to the Admiralty Committee, 2, 5, 123.
....., ..., letter to, 496.
....., ..., letters of, 509–511.
Crab, Quartermaster Jno., 514.
Craddock, Robt., 521.
Cradock, Col., troop of, 327, 339, 447.
Crafts or Crofts, agent for Charles II. at Hamburg, 273, 392.
Cragg, Thos., 579, 580.
Cramp, Jno., 508.
Crane, Gilbert, 36.
Cranfield, Sir Randall, 232.
Cranford, Mr., 247.
Craven, William, Lord Craven, 37, 67, 69, 74 (2), 114 (2).
Crawford, Lieut.-Col., 27, 28.
....., prisoner, 492.
Crawley, Peter, petition of, 138.
....., Wm., 568.
Creed, Major, 464.
Cresset, Mr., 260, 267, 418, 441.
Cressy, Simon, 586.
Creswell, Jno., 360, 425 (2).
Crew, Mr., 132.
Crichton, William, 6th Earl of Dumfries, 432, 435.
Croford or Crofford, Barnaby, 25, 217, 234.
Crofts, Sir James, 107.
....., *see* Crafts.
Croke, John, 57.
....., Capt., 224.
Crompton, Col. or Lieut.-Col. George, Governor of Tilbury Fort and Gravesend, 113, 175, 239, 499, 518.
....., ..., letters to, 109, 121, 501.
....., ..., petition of, 50.
Cromwell, Col. Hen., regiment of, 178, 561, 562.
....., Oliver, member of the Council of State, 44, 51, 83, 84, 501.
....., ..., placed on committees, 67, 430, 431, 455, 462, 470, 472, 498.
....., ..., as Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, 456.
....., ..., as Lord General of the Forces, 22, 35, 44, 71, 78, 88, 90, 107, 116, 117 (2), 136, 157, 161, 163–165, 184, 201, 206, 221, 235, 239, 264, 269, 281, 297 (2), 306–308, 317, 320, 323, 326, 341, 345–351, 352 (2), 356, 359, 362–366, 369–374, 376, 377, 380, 384, 385, 388, 390, 391, 395, 397–400, 403, 405–407, 410, 415, 418, 421–424, 426–430, 432, 435, 436 (2), 438, 442–444, 446, 448–450, 454 (2), 456, 457, 459 (2), 462 (3), 465, 467, 471, 473, 475, 476, 478 (2), 480, 481 (2), 486, 497, 506, 512, 518, 524, 538, 540, 541, 543, 571.
Cromwell, Oliver—*cont.*
....., ..., army of, 1, 44.
....., ..., barge of, 561.
....., ..., chaplain to, 342.
....., ..., commissions of, alluded to, 173, 422–424, 427, 443, 449, 452, 458, 479, 499.
....., ..., exigent money of, 459.
....., ..., guard for, 33.
....., ..., health of, 116–118, 218 (2), 220, 235, 246, 250, 251 (2), 252, 272, 364, 414.
....., ..., horses sent to, 413, 421, 430.
....., ..., incident expenses of, 538.
....., ..., intelligence for, 54.
....., ..., letters of, alluded to, 30, 50, 118, 134, 140, 147, 184, 201, 204, 240, 264, 275, 296, 297, 312, 352, 360, 372, 378, 399 (2), 404, 409, 421.
....., ..., letters to, 76, 77, 88, 91, 102, 118, 124, 126, 137 (2), 149, 163, 220, 236, 279, 300, 303, 328, 344, 355, 364, 378, 381, 390, 404, 409, 414, 416, 420, 423.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 14, 86, 95, 136, 173, 197, 214, 297, 345, 349, 388, 397, 408, 410–413, 418, 422, 423 (2).
....., ..., livery of, 477.
....., ..., messenger of, *see* Cadwell Rich.
....., ..., orders or warrants of, alluded to, 10, 34, 157, 383, 411, 431, 432, 464, 469.
....., ..., pass of, 51.
....., ..., physicians of, 246, 250 (2), 251, 252, 263, 272 (2).
....., ..., present to, 500.
....., ..., propositions of, 64.
....., ..., regiment of, 34, 540, 541, 546, 558.
....., ..., ..., pay of, 547.
....., ..., requests of, 3, 39.
....., ..., request to, 449.
....., ..., servants of, 21.
....., ..., steward to, 571.
....., ..., subjects referred to, 32.
....., ..., tents for, 71.
....., ..., thanks to, 409, 412, 414.
....., ..., wagon master of, 568.
....., Rich., letter to, 151.
....., Thos., commission to, 526.
....., justice of peace for Hants, 349.
....., ..., letter to, 293.
Croone, Hen., 135.
Crouch, Hen., 579.
Croxen, Mary, pass for, 520.
Croxton, Col. Thos., 423.

Hosted by Google

Crow, Sir Sackville, 49, 188.
Crowe, Josias, 180.
Crowland, co. Lincoln, designs against, 326, 330.
....., governor of, 326.
....., ..., letter to, 330.
Crusoe, Major, 518.
Cuff Bridge, 494.
Culford (Suffolk), traveller from, 9.
Cullen, Lady, 99.
Culme, Lady, payment to, 554.
Culmer, Jno., 510.
....., ..., father of, 510.
....., Mr., 64, 65.
Culpeper, Sir Cheyney, 197, 198, 273, 454, 487.
....., Cheney, pass for, 529.
....., James, 526.
....., John, pass for, 529.
....., Lady Judith and servant, pass for, 518 (2).
....., Thos., pass for, 529.
....., Sir Thomas, 200.
Cumberland, 441.
....., ex-sheriff of, 21, 23.
....., militia in, 370.
....., ..., commissioners for, 21, 90.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 370.
....., places in, 385, 526 (2).
....., prisoners sent to, 65.
Cunningham, Sir David, 432, 437.
Curll, Capt., 465.
Currants, import of, 293.
....., subsidy on, 173.
Curtis, Capt., 511.
Curzon, Lady Diana, pass for, 529.
Cust, Saml., 223.
Custom houses, 4, 115.
Customs or imposts, 27, 115, 116, 234.
....., cashier general to, 539, 546.
....., collectors of, 115, 116.
....., commissioners of, 39, 50, 51, 115, 116, 135, 253, 424, 549, 554 (2), 558 (2).
....., ..., certificate of, 39.
....., ..., certificate to, 39.
....., ..., letters to, 135, 142, 178, 448, 452.
....., ..., ..., alluded, 2, 10.
....., committee for, *see* Navy and Customs.
....., comptroller of, 233.
....., evading of, 48.
....., farmers of, 233.
....., freedom from, 142, 163, 197, 232, 241, 310, 520, 522 (2), 525.
....., officers of, 10, 44, 51, 115, 116, 233, 245, 522, 561; *see also* under the several ports.
....., ..., letter to, 476.
....., ..., orders or warrants to, 142, 518–523, 525, 527.
Customs or imposts—*cont.*
....., payment of, 115, 116, 232, 273, 300, 466.
....., receipts of, 91, 173.
Cuttance, Capt. Roger, 258.
...., letter to, 377.
Cutter, Jno., 551, 564.
Cyprus, ships to or from, 228, 229.

D.

Dale, Jno., pass for, 530.
Dalton, Mr., 93.
Dalyel or Deliell, Major-Gen., 432, 478.
Dalzell, Rob., Earl of Carnwarth, 432, 438.
Danbie, Mr., 85, 99.
Daniel, Edw., citation to, 392.
....., ..., petition of, 273.
....., Jno., 230.
Danish Ship, 275, 442.
Dantzic, 392.
....., letters &c., dated from, 392, 393.
....., merchants at, 287.
....., ..., petition of, 273.
....., senate of, 37, 273, 392.
....., ship of, 540.
....., trade to, 273.
Danvers, or Davers, Anne, 96, 243.
...., Col. Henry, governor of Stafford, 86, 112, 331, 339, 398, 411, 426 (2), 463, 474, 475, 486.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 114, 132, 133, 319, 332, 398, 443, 452, 466, 477.
....., Sir Jno., 454.
Danzie, Nich., 508.
Dare, Godfrey, 187.
Darley, Hen., member of the Council of State, 44, 64, 219, 231, 238, 243, 425, 493.
....., ..., placed on committees, 63, 67 (2), 118, 158, 239, 267, 315, 426, 431, 454, 466.
Darneton Fair, co. Durham, 227.
Davenant, Sir Wm., 251.
....., ..., servant of, 251.
Daventry, resident at, 413.
....., troops at or to, 338, 340, 341 (2), 344 (2).
....., ..., commander of, 338.
Davers, Col. Hen., *see* Danvers.
....., Mrs., *see* Danvers, Anne.
David, King, 498.
Davidson, or Davison, David, 562, 569, 582.
Davies, or Davis, Giles, 79, 290, 291.
....., John, 49.
....., John, account by, 510.
....., Lewis, 497.
....., Sir Paul, 252, 574.

Hosted by Google

Davies, or Davis—*cont.*
....., Robt., 507, 561, 566.
....., ..., Marg., wife of, 561, 566.
....., Thos., 309, 540, 554, 563, 579, 581.
Davison, David, *see* Davidson.
....., Capt. Wm. and servant, pass for, 518.
Dawes, Geo., 551.
....., Jonathan, 79.
Dawkins, Rowland, 266, 267.
Dawson, Jno., junr., 269, 516.
Dawston, or Dawsten, Wm., 579, 580, 588.
Day, Geo., gunmaker, 173, 521, 546, 547, 564, 572, 577, 580, 588.
....., Howard, pass for, 519.
....., Thos., 364.
....., Cornet Timothy, 514.
Deacon, Rich., assignment by, 125.
Deal Castle, 122, 510.
....., governor of, 100, 122.
....., ..., letter to, 123.
....., postmaster at, 346 (2).
....., troops from, 100.
Deane, Gabriel, 507.
....., Col. or Major-Gen. Rich., General of the fleet, 54, 60, 73, 201, 242, 243, 268, 357, 460, 468, 489, 490, 511, 512, 521, 522, 559.
....., ..., letters of, 510, 511.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 11, 237.
....., ..., letter to, 132.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 131.
....., ..., warrants of, 52, 535 (4).
....., Capt., 193.
Deans' and Chapters' lands, 589 (2).
....., ..., exigent money from, 72.
....., ..., steward of, 536.
....., ..., treasurers of, warrants to, 536–539.
Dearing, Jno., pass for, 533.
Deavers, Edw., 253.
Decio, Jas., 285.
De la Marsh, or Marsh, Chas., 7, 93, 217.
De la Vaigne, Jacques, 219, 236.
Delaval, Ralph, 458.
....., Mrs., 505.
Dele, Jno., pass for, 533.
Deliell, Major-Gen., *see* Dalyel.
Delinquents, 189, 266, 272, 281, 282, 286, 296 (2), 310, 408, 473, 492, 524 (2).
....., Acts against, 24 (2), 91, 107, 151, 250, 272, 524 (2).
....., arms, &c. of, seizure of, 384.
....., compositions and sequestrations of, 24, 29, 132 (2), 216, 252, 408.
....., ..., ..., Committee for, or Goldsmiths' hall committee, 28, 56, 57, 67, 69; *see also* Haberdashers' hall, committee at.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 104, 141, 270, 281, 435, 440.
....., ..., ..., references to, 37, 67, 217.
Delinquents—*cont.*
....., estates or lands of, 114, 231, 281, 387, 466.
....., ... charges on, *see* Goldsmiths' hall, charges on.
....., ..., discovery of, 68.
....., ..., sale of, 135, 262, 435.
....., ..., trustees for, payment to, 588.
....., ..., surveys of, 588.
....., fines of, 114 (2), 252.
....., goods of, 296.
....., horses of, 335, 336.
Dell, Hen., pass for, 528.
Delmahay, Thos., 455.
Demetrius, Thos., 428.
Denbie, Jno., 250.
Denbigh Castle, governor of, *see* Twisleton, Col.
....., ..., prisoners in, 114, 151, 226, 523.
....., Earl and Countess of, *see* Fielding.
Denbighshire, justices of peace for, 226.
....., militia in, 336.
Denby, Mr., 433.
Dendy, or Dendie, Capt. Edw., serjeant-at-arms to the Council of State, 18, 31, 49 (2), 53, 70, 183, 326, 349, 367.
....., ..., fees of, committee on, 417.
....., ..., officers or deputies of, 31, 53, 94, 163, 245, 252, 374, 522.
....., ..., pass for, 531.
....., ..., petition of, alluded to, 418.
....., ..., prisoners in custody of, 8, 98, 101, 102, 117, 125, 147, 163, 205, 223, 230, 238, 252, 253, 260, 320, 338, 389, 393, 418, 426, 469 (2), 478, 486, 500.
....., ..., ..., escape of, 94 (2), 98, 522.
....., ..., warrants to, 326, 521–525, 527, 528, 530, 532–534.
Denham, Mr., 99.
Denmark, copper money of, 314.
....., ship of, taken prize, 275.
Dennie, Edw., 90, 135.
Dennis, quartermaster Geo., 514.
....., Capt. Rob., 512.
....., ..., letters to, 451, 468.
Dennis Fort, Cornwall, 462 (2).
..... Mount, 462.
Denny, Anne, 479.
....., Capt., letter to, 377.
Denton, Pirate, 55 (2), 282, 519.
Deptford, 331.
....., officers at, 510.
....., ships at, 34, 509.
....., ships building or fitting at, 182, 557 (2), 558.
....., ships to or from, 509, 510 (2), 535.
....., stores at or for, 503, 508, 510, 557 (2), 558, 575.
....., timber for, 251.
Derby, Earl of, *see* Stanley.
..... House, committee at, 195.

Hosted by Google

Derbyshire, 97.
....., militia in, 68, 76, 97, 156, 306, 307, 370.
....., ..., commissioners for, 505.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 76, 97, 307, 351, 370, 409, 430.
....., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 306.
....., ..., officer of, 120.
....., prisoners in, 430.
....., Sequestration Commissioners in, letter to, 231.
....., troops to or from, 76, 97, 185.
Derham, Lady Penelope, 260.
....., ..., brother of, 260.
Derry or Londonderry, Earl of, *see* Ridgeway.
Desborow, Colonel or Major-Gen. John, 11, 13, 23, 51, 111, 149, 166, 171, 173, 177, 186, 190, 191, 194, 209, 210, 220, 223, 225, 227, 228 (2), 231, 237, 251, 264, 272 (2), 274, 289, 312 (2), 338, 342 (2), 344, 350, 357, 365, 409, 539, 569.
....., ..., letters to, 78, 89, 123, 133, 143, 168, 195, 206, 210, 211 (2), 220, 228, 236, 239, 256 (2), 263, 265 (2), 286, 289, 294 (2), 297, 300, 312, 326, 357, 482.
....., ..., regiment of, 312, 318, 325, 493.
Desmond, Earl of, *see* Fielding Basil.
Dethick, Alderman John, 225, 269.
Deuet, Edw., 497.
Devaux, Mr., 472.
Devenish, Mr. 143.
Devizes, mayor of, 338.
Devonshire, 225.
....., assizes at, 10.
....., Earl of, *see* Cavendish, Wm.
....., gaol at, 220.
....., justices of peace for, 389.
....., militia in, 388, 414.
....., ..., commissioners for, 13, 225, 381.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 344, 351, 387, 414.
....., ..., horse, 336.
....., ..., raising of, 168.
....., persons in, 220, 389.
....., places in, 253.
....., prisoners in, 220.
....., Sequestration Commissioners in, petition of, 75.
....., travellers to or from, 389, 529.
....., troops from, 186.
....., troops in, commander of, 342.
Devorell, Major, letter to, 479.
Dewe, or Dewy, Capt. Jas., 513, 516.
Dewey, Josiah, 567, 571, 572.
Dey, Jno., 569.
Dey, the, 169, 293.
Diamond, Tristrum, 5.
Dickenson, Thos., alderman of York, 24, 119, 149.
....., ..., letter to, 247.
Dickman, Capt. Thos., 48.
Dickons, Geo., 93.
Dickson, Major, 439.
Dieppe, fishermen of, 529.
....., ships of, 236, 254, 462.
Digby, John, Earl of Bristol, 143–146.
....., John, Lord Digby, 127, 144–146.
Diggle, Mr., rector of Chiddingfold, co. Surrey, 299.
Dillon, Thomas, Viscount Dillon, 164.
Dingley, Jno., pass for, 520.
....., Col. W., 204, 263.
Dipper, minister of Erith, 149.
Dirleton, Countess of (Maxwell, Eliz.), 447.
Disaffected persons, *see* Malignants, and Government, enemies to.
Disney, Wm. Senior, 64, 251.
....., Capt., company of, 188 (2).
....., Mr., 177, 180, 424.
Divines, *see* Ministers.
Dixon, Lieut.-Col. Jas., 96, 438.
....., surgeon, 325.
Dixwell, Col., letters to, 174, 408.
....., ..., regiment of, 393, 406.
....., Mr., of Kent, 53.
Dobbins, Rich., 281.
....., Commissary Wm., 132, 519, 520, 523, 524, 525 (2), 536, 552.
....., ..., payments to, 554, 556, 559, 566, 569 (2).
....., ..., warrant to, 521.
Dober or Dobber, Cornet Jno., 514.
....., ..., gratuity to, 504 (2).
Dobson, Fras., 565.
....., Thos., letter to, 292.
Dobur or Dobson, Jno., 571.
....., ..., warrant to, 524.
Doctor, the, *alias* Shrieve, 3.
Dod, Wm., pass for, 529.
Doddington, Jno., 30, 46.
Doe, Capt., 513.
Donne, Dr., 280.
Dorchester, 178.
....., agent at, 117.
....., resident at, 369.
Dore, Rich., 538.
Dorislaus, Dr., Isaac, 128.
....., ..., murder of, 57, 58, 222.
....., ..., son of, 57, 58.
Dormer, Wm. and servant, pass for, 530.
Dorney, Capt. Hen., 546.
Dorrington, Cornet Robt., 514.
Dorsetshire, militia in, 362, 369.
....., ..., commissioners for, 17, 57, 210, 369.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 344, 351, 362, 369, 387.
....., ..., horse, 239, 336.
....., persons in, 197, 298, 401.
....., places in, 57, 209, 211, 526.

Hosted by Google

Dorsetshire—*cont.*
....., prisoners in, 396, 402.
....., traveller from, 5.
....., troops in, commander of, 342.
....., volunteers in, 533.
Doud, Jane, 212.
Doughty, Major, 516.
Douglas, James, Lord Mordington, 428, 467, 478.
....., Lord, 427.
....., Sir Jos., 467.
....., Ensign Rob., 588.
....., Sir Wm., 432.
Dove, Fras., 322.
....., Col. Jno., 209, 211, 459.
....., ..., letter to, 370.
....., ..., regiment of, 367, 370.
Dover, 62, 115, 366, 585.
..... Castle, 28, 63, 105, 143, 150 (2), 151, 187, 201, 205, 307, 353, 358, 362, 439, 532.
...., Commander-in-chief at, letters to, 118, 200.
...., governor or lieutenant of, 100, 150, 151, 163; *see also* Kelsey, Lieut.-Col.
....., commissioners at, 296.
....., designs against, 143.
....., garrison at, 28, 128.
..... harbour, 62, 63, 296.
...., warden, &c. of, 296.
....., mayor, &c. of, petition of, 63.
....., militia horse at, 115.
....., ordnance from, 582.
....., pier at, 6, 148.
....., postmaster at, 408.
....., prisoners at, 201, 218, 245, 353, 358 (2), 362, 439 (2), 532, 534.
....., provisions at, 394, 531.
....., ..., shipped from, 309.
....., residents at, 7, 249, 311.
....., ship of, 585.
....., travellers to, 150.
....., troops in or from, 100, 128, 188, 189, 311, 362, 567.
Dowman, Mr., 107.
Down, Earl of (Pope, Thos.), pass for, 528.
Downes, Jno., 58, 180, 212.
....., Rich, 179, 401, 539, 567, 589.
....., Lieut.-Col., 4.
Downing, Scoutmaster-General, 312.
Downs, the, castles in, 122.
....., letters dated from, 199, 309, 404, 510 (5).
....., postmasters to or from, 346.
....., ships for or in, 63, 134, 135, 163, 199, 273, 275, 281, 285, 296, 309, 331, 334, 357, 377, 378 (2), 396 (2), 401, 404, 407, 509, 510 (7), 521.
....., ships from, 82, 281, 533.
Doyley, Robt., pass for, 534.
Doyley, Lieut.-Col., letter to, 479.
....., Major, 531.
Dragoons, *see* Army.
Drake, Jas., storekeeper at Hull, 268.
....., Dr. Rich., 189, 193, 457, 465, 528.
....., ..., bond of, 237.
....., ..., Susan, wife of, 189, 193.
....., Thos., 506.
Draper, Capt. Wm., governor of Oxford, 188, 335, 343, 369, 380, 383, 396, 516.
....., ..., company of, 432, 435.
....., ..., letters to, 295, 336, 343, 369, 383, 403, 407, 408, 416, 435.
Draperies, old and new, 248.
Drax, Lieut.-Col. Jas., 179.
....., Wm., 179.
Drayton, co. Salop, residents at, 11, 25, 517.
Dromond, Frances, pass for, 529.
....., ..., husband of, 529.
Drummond, Col., 433.
Drury, Lieut. Rob., 63.
....., Wm., letters to, 242, 245.
Dry, Capt., troop of, 493.
Dublin, alderman of, *see* Hutchinson, Alderman Daniel.
....., commissioners at, 255, 274 (2), 396, 456, 457.
....., merchants of, 38, 537, 540, 567.
....., stores sent to, for the army, 540.
....., travellers to, 105, 430.
Duckenfield, Col. Rob., governor of Chester, 99, 100, 101, 169, 192, 208, 261, 274, 308, 309, 331, 398, 411, 417, 423, 426 (2), 433, 439, 454, 467, 472, 477, 479, 480, 494.
....., ..., letters to, 87, 101, 124, 129, 133, 192, 194, 204, 226, 302, 360, 391, 397, 398, 420, 427 (2), 430 (2), 443 (2), 448, 452, 457, 469, 473, 481.
....., ..., alluded to, 103, 132, 307, 472.
Duckenfield, co. Chester, letter dated from 261.
Duckett, Major Chas., 210, 496, 515.
....., ..., troop of, 306, 307, 361, 465, 481, 482.
Duels, 69.
Dugard, Wm., 64, 439.
Du Humel, Rich., 480.
Dumaresq or Dumorris, Capt., 515 (2).
Dumbarton, Frith of, 400.
Dumframe canvas, 583.
Dumfries, Earl of (Wm. Crichton), 432, 435.
....., levies in, 400.
Dummer, Capt. Thos., 513.
Du Molin, or Molin, Peter, 130.
Dumorris, Capt., *see* Dumaresq.
Duncannon, Ireland, 271.
Dunce, Mr., 441.
Duncombe, Lieut.-Col. Geo., 531.
Duncon, Saml., 143, 537, 538, 544, 557 (2).
....., Mr., letter to, 285.
Dundee, 409, 417, 419, 425, 431, 438, 447.

Hosted by Google

Dundee, troops to, 443.
Dunham (Lancashire), 67.
Dunkirk, 254, 276, 416.
....., fiscal at, 275.
....., governor of, 275.
....., inhabitants of, 276, 508.
....., pirates at, 254.
....., prisoners in or from, 524, 542, 544.
....., ships at, to, or from, 181, 238, 254, 275, 276, 312, 318.
....., troops to, 181.
Dunmoe, co. York, 247.
Dunstable, troops to, 342, 344, 346, 348, 350, 358 (2), 360, 361, 364, 365, 372.
Dunster Castle, 109.
....., forces in, 211.
....., garrison of, 220 (2).
....., governor of, 3; *see also* Robinson, Major.
....., persons at, 220 (2).
....., prisoners at, 263.
Dunster, Hen., 523.
Durham, county, militia in or from, 370, 475.
....., ..., commissioners of, letters to, 370, 495.
....., places in, 227.
Durham Castle, prisoners in, 105, 304, 475.
Durham, Susanna, 496.
Durie, or Dury, Jno., 208.
....., ..., letter to, 468.
Dutch, 124, 300.
..... Admiral, *see* Van Tromp.
..... men, 142, 180, 497, 521.
..... muskets, 580.
..... ships, 135; *see also* Holland, ships of.
...., taken prize, 199.
..... trade, 300.
Dutton *alias* Ireland, Fras., 286.
....., Jno., 372.

E.

Eade, Robt., M.D., 249.
Earle, Serjt., 150.
Earning, Capt. Anth., 507.
East, Hen., pass for, 529.
....., Mr., 280.
Eastern association (viz., cos. Essex, Suffolk, and Norfolk), troops to, 156, 177; *see also* England, east parts of.
.... officers of, commissions for, 514.
East India Company, 296, 415.
...., governor, &c. of, letter to, 296.
.... House, Blackwall, 415.
..... Indies, 296.
East Indies, letters from, 296.
...., persons in, 477.
...., traveller to, 36.
Eastland commodities or goods, 274, 424.
..... merchants, governor and company of, letters to, 287, 392.
...., petition of, 273.
....., ships to, 299.
Eastley, Fras., 567.
Eastwood, Thos., 47, 95, 539, 543, 545–547, 550, 558, 562, 566.
Eaton, Lieut.-Col. Simon, 69, 550 (3).
....., Mr., 213.
Ecclestone co. Lancaster, resident at, 397.
Edes, Jno., 581.
Edge, Capt., 459, 470.
Edgecombe, Pierce, 295.
....., Mr., of Mount Edgecombe, 342.
Edinburgh Castle, 77, 184.
...., surrender of, 537.
....., Cromwell at, 250 (2), 264.
....., Frith of, 400.
....., letters from, 30, 147, 161.
....., person at, 540.
....., postmaster to, 165.
....., prisoner from, 28.
Edward, Prince, Palatine, 122, 130, 141.
Edwards, Fras., prisoner, 179, 201, 467.
....., Geo., *alias* Coke, T., 130.
....., ..., letter of, 130.
....., Hen., 36, 231.
....., Hump., 237, 266.
....., Israel, 24, 42, 92.
....., Lieut. Osburne, 514.
....., Rich., 553, 573, 584.
....., Wm., 546, 567.
Eeles, Geo., 532.
Egerton, John, Earl of Bridgwater, 155, 162 (2).
....., Rich., 218.
Eglinton, Earl of, *see* Seton, Alex.
Eight, pieces of, 83.
Ekret, Jno., 578, 581.
Elbe, ship to, 296.
Elbing, 392.
Elen, Jno., 465.
Elford, Thos., 65.
Elizabeth, Queen, 31, 232, 488.
....., ..., Acts of Parliament of, 3.
....., ..., pattern of coins of, 253.
Elliot, Quartermaster Hen., 514.
Ellis, And., 102, 105.
....., Hump., 102.
....., Jenkin, 537, 548, 549, 557, 582, 584.
....., Joseph, 552, 565.
....., Thos., 565.
Ellyott, *alias* Hurlston, Hen., 286.
Elshot, prisoner, 295.
Elsing, co. Norfolk, 26.
Elstab, Robt., 519.

Hosted by Google

Eltonhead, Jno., 266.
Elvis, Hen., pass for, 528.
Ely, Isle of, 5, 398.
....., ..., commissioners for, 176.
....., ..., militia in, 302 (2).
....., ..., ..., commissioners for, letters to, 153, 302.
....., ..., ..., horse, 153 (2).
....., ..., residents in, 54, 398.
Ely house, London, 8.
....., ..., treasurers for maimed soldiers at, 72, 309.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 154.
Emperour, Wm., 520.
....., ..., family, &c. of, 520.
Enemy, the, *see* Government, the present, enemies to, and Charles II., enemies to.
Engineer-General, *see* Roseworm, Lieut.-Col.
Engineers, 142, 202, 235.
Engines, fire, 494.
England, the kingdom or the nation, 31, 110, 127, 128, 197, 236, 245, 254, 268, 279, 290, 306, 314, 373, 397, 411, 412, 436, 441, 447, 461, 505.
....., army in, 201, 202, 303, 304, 315, 359, 388; *see also* Army.
....., ..., Scotch, 306, 307, 315, 320, 330 (2); *see also* Scotch army.
....., attempts against, 152, 181.
....., banishment from, 85, 454, 503.
....., borders of, 71.
....., ..., troops on, 310.
....., Charles II. in, 390, 440, 467.
....., ..., party of in, 415, 419.
....., coasts of, 108, 115, 357, 485.
....., ..., west, 51, 161.
....., counties of, 12, 42, 43, 63, 84, 94, 98, 102, 103, 131, 152, 160, 166–168, 192, 193, 223, 255, 265, 266, 272, 274, 276, 278, 301, 319, 320, 322, 324, 336, 340, 349, 350, 354, 357, 362, 367, 370–380, 383, 395, 396, 400, 402, 406, 408, 419, 426, 427, 429, 432, 450, 467, 474, 475, 493; *see also* East, North, and West of.
....., ..., commissioners in, 59, 64, 173, 276, 278, 402, 453.
....., ..., militia in, 34, 134, 148, 174, 196, 237, 284, 343, 346, 414, 429, 444, 453.
....., ..., ..., commissioners for, 64, 75, 159 (2), 160, 178, 212, 453.
....., ..., ..., ..., instructions to, 159–161.
....., ..., ..., ..., letters to, 277, 310, 430, 440.
....., ..., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 318, 459, 473.
....., ..., ..., ..., warrants to, 521, 522, 560.
....., ..., ..., officers of, 159.
....., ..., ..., raising of, 133, 135, 302, 395, 396.
....., ..., ministers in, 2, 293, 301, 302.
England, counties of—*cont.*
....., ..., receivers of, 167.
....., ..., sheriffs of, 84, 96, 323, 324.
....., departure from, 121, 202, 439.
....., dismissal from, 169, 231.
....., dragoons in, commander of, 120.
....., East parts of, 102, 177; *see also* Eastern Association.
....., ..., troops for, 103, 356, 374.
....., estates in, 288.
....., exports from, 494.
....., forces in, *see* Army.
....., garrisons in, 110, 155; *see also* Garrisons.
....., ..., money for, 90.
....., goods for, 229.
....., imports to, 65, 231, 314.
....., invasion of, 78, 87–90, 478, 484.
....., ..., by the Scots, 306, 311, 313 (3), 315, 317, 319–324, 327, 330 (2), 333, 377, 378, 385, 387, 405, 419 (2), 434 (2), 436, 438, 450, 501, 516.
....., King of, *see* Charles II.
....., Kings of, treaties with, 345.
....., letters from, 128.
....., liberties of, keepers of, *see* Great Seal, Commissioners of.
....., license to come to or remain in, 439, 500.
....., Lord Admiral of, 45.
....., manufactures in, 270, 271.
....., merchant adventurers of, 219; and *see* Merchant Adventurers.
....., North, or northern counties of, 71, 76, 99, 136 (2), 177, 270, 306, 307, 318, 324, 349, 409, 475.
....., ..., dangerous persons in, 12.
....., ..., designs in or against, 91, 156, 170, 192 (2), 194, 196, 399.
....., ..., gentlemen of, 187.
....., ..., militia in, 34, 98, 307, 354.
....., ..., ..., commanders and officers of, 34 (3).
....., ..., ..., commissioners of, 354, 379.
....., ..., ..., ..., letter to, 434.
....., ..., news from, 312.
....., ..., prisoners in, 118, 159, 189, 230.
....., ..., security of, 34.
....., ..., sheriffs of, letter to, alluded to, 278.
....., ..., travellers to or from, 19, 113, 119, 145, 216, 220, 294.
....., ..., troops in, to, or from, 34 (3), 87, 102, 104, 114, 153, 157, 195, 274, 284, 297, 302, 307, 359, 379, 385, 387.
....., ..., ..., raising of, in, 385, 589.
....., Parliament of, *see* Parliament.
....., peace with, 182.
....., people of, 300.
....., ..., vindication of, 259.

Hosted by Google

England—*cont.*
....., persons in, 12, 128, 183, 186, 230, 248, 294, 310, 314, 394, 467.
....., places in, 151.
....., ports of, 31, 56, 63, 64, 67, 96, 115, 120, 135, 163, 167, 169, 185, 221, 255, 256, 362, 511.
....., ..., Customs' officers of, 522.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 476.
....., roads in, 197.
....., safety or peace of, 252, 308.
....., ships of, 80; *see also* Ships and English ships.
....., ships to and from, 83, 229, 268, 275, 291, 485.
....., stock of, 314.
....., towns and cities of, 24, 45, 84, 94, 96, 97, 117, 120, 159, 160, 323, 324, 336, 361, 367, 396, 522.
....., ..., governors of, letter to, 120.
....., trade of, *see* English Trade and Trade.
....., travellers to or from, 54, 84, 296, 417, 494, 520.
....., West of, or the West, 79, 142, 239, 270, 318, 357, 362, 365, 387.
....., ..., dangerous persons in, 12.
....., ..., designs against, 78, 89.
....., ..., militia in, commissioners for, 357.
....., ..., ..., ..., letter to, 359.
....., ..., prisoners in, 230, 246.
....., travellers to or from, 93, 218 (2), 240, 265, 285, 292, 375, 472, 484, 503, 562.
....., troops in, to, or from, 85, 100, 274, 312, 325, 338, 359, 363, 364, 365 (2), 374.
Englefield, Sir Fras., 18.
English, 300.
..... Bibles, import of, 494.
..... books, 65; *see also* Books.
..... cloth, 441; *see also* Cloth.
..... coals, 116; *see also* Coals.
..... colours, 80. 484.
..... goods, 83.
..... language, 8.
...., documents translated into, 6, 9, 40, 164, 219.
..... matches, 570.
..... men, 139, 300, 362, 402.
...., abroad, 128, 138, 141, 215, 292.
..... merchants, 37, 202, 203 (2), 234, 249, 266, 272, 300.
...., abroad, 416, 484, 485.
..... money, 271, 284.
..... nation, 138–140, 144, 154, 290, 377, 427, 442, 445, 446, 449, 474.
..... prisoners, 416, 421, 427, 432, 467, 478, 501, 504.
...., abroad, 491.
..... sea ports, *see* England, ports of.
England—*cont.*
..... ships or bottoms, 30, 80, 229, 274, 462, 490, 491; *see also* Fleet, Ships, and Navy.
..... soldiers, 478.
..... subsidies, 173.
..... trade, 273, 300, 460; *see also* Trade.
..... wool, 270; *see also* Wool.
Ennis, Major, 237, 239.
Enpim, Step., *see* Imping.
Ensom, Capt., 93.
Episcopacy, 144.
Epworth, co. Lincoln, 286.
Erith, co. Kent, minister of, 149.
Erleham, co. Norfolk, 26.
Ernions, Everard, 475.
Errington, Geo., 48, 555.
Erskine, Alex., 3rd., Earl of Kelly, 432.
Esayas, —, petition of, referred to, 151.
Escroft, Jno., 546.
Eskin, Nich., 527.
Essex, 108, 185, 281.
....., arms and ammunition in, 366.
....., assizes at, clerk of, 394.
....., colonels of, 394.
....., commissioners in, letter to, 133.
....., committee in, 23.
....., insurrection in, 131, 285.
....., justices of peace for, 10.
....., lands in, 10.
....., militia of, 23, 90, 318, 325, 328, 348, 350 (2), 358, 363, 372, 448.
....., ..., commissioners for, 193, 350, 462.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 108, 161, 196, 236, 269, 317, 327, 348, 352, 366, 372, 448.
....., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 328, 393.
....., ... horse, 161, 193, 196, 236, 325, 328, 444.
....., ..., officers of, commissions for, 362, 363.
....., ..., pay of, levying for, 448.
....., persons in, 442, 479.
....., places in, 108, 133, 219, 393, 568.
....., prisoner in, 394.
....., sheriff of, letter to, 295.
....., troops from or to, 340, 363, 366.
....., ..., commander of, letters to, 361, 364.
Essex, Keturah, pass for, 531.
Estop, Major, 516.
Estwick, Alderman Stephen, 262, 364, 553.
....., ..., warrants to, 536, 537, 538, 539.
Ethrop, travellers to or from, 145.
Eure, Geo., letters to, 74, 434.
Evans, Lawrence, 524.
....., Mr., 289.
Evelyn, Col. Arthur, governor of Wallingford Castle, 100, 343, 382, 432, 439, 513, 588.

Hosted by Google

Evelyn, Col. Arthur—*cont.*
....., ..., letter to, 343.
....., ..., note by, 138.
....., ..., warrant to, 532.
....., Capt., troop of, 332.
Everett, Jno., 557, 567, 574, 579, 581.
Everitt, Peter, 537.
Evesham, co. Worcester, 414.
....., carrier to, 408.
Ewers, Col., 34.
....., ..., regiment of, 540, 544.
Exchequer, 6.
....., attorneys of, 14.
....., barons of, 200; *see also* Judges, and Thorpe, Thos.
....., court of, 14, 78, 115, 154, 252, 253.
....., imprests in, auditors of, 234.
....., lord chief baron of, *see* Wylde, John.
Excise, 82, 92, 234.
....., auditors of, 82.
....., charges on, 59, 262, 288, 304, 342, 506, 536, 537, 539, 541–544, 546, 547, 548, 549, 551, 553, 556, 571, 590 (2).
....., ..., freedom from, 520.
....., commissioners of, 82, 223, 288, 334, 335, 329, 435, 537, 548, 566, 569, 578, 590.
....., ..., warrants to, 571, 590.
..... committee, 48, 116.
...., letter to, 92.
..... office, money in, 329, 342.
....., officers of, 82, 467.
....., payment of, 82, 232.
....., payments to, 539, 553.
....., treasurer of, *see* Jackson, Jno.
Exeter, 78, 79, 178, 410.
....., agent at, 117.
..... Castle, 294, 353, 374, 482, 493.
....., disaffected persons in, 79.
....., garrison at, 375, 382, 482.
....., governor of, 375, 381.
....., ..., letter to, 382.
....., magazine in, 482.
....., militia in, 336, 367.
....., ..., commissioners for, 367.
....., ..., pay for, 367.
....., persons at, 275.
....., prisoners at, 251, 294.
....., raising money in, 367.
....., troops at, to, or from, 353 (2), 356 (2), 357, 364, 374, 381, 382, 482, 493, 532.
Exigent money, *see* Deans and Chapters' lands.
Exton, Dr. John, Admiralty judge, reports of, 106, 121, 460, 483, 484, 490.
Eyre, Lieut.-Col., governor of Hurst Castle, 322.
Eyres, Capt., 162.
Eyton, Capt. Phil., 472, 486.

F.

Fabri (Honoré), works of, 489.
Fagg, Jno., 331.
Fairfax, Thomas, Lord Fairfax, late lord general, governor of Hull, 324, 477.
....., ..., letters to, 235, 323.
....., ..., liveries of, 477.
Fairs and markets, 199.
Falconbridge or Faulconbridge, Thos., receiver general, 72.
....., ..., warrants to, 121, 382.
....., Mr., 309.
Falkener, Jno., ordnance officer, 506.
....., ..., accounts by, 48, 319.
....., ..., certificates by, 178 (2), 280, 283.
....., ..., letters of, 72, 172, 392.
Falmouth, ships to or from, 83, 300.
Fane, Mildmay, Earl of Westmoreland, 261, 480.
....., Mary ? Countess of Westmoreland, 449.
Fankard, Rowland, 338.
Fann, or Fane, Geo., *see* Vane.
Fanshaw, Mr., 127, 426 (3), 430, 439, 533.
Farlow, Thos., pass for, 533.
Farmer, Mich., letter of, 199.
....., Mr., of Daventry, 410, 413.
....., ..., letter to, 421.
Farr, Capt. Ralph, 205, 237, 252, 253.
....., Wm., brother of, 237, 253.
Farringdon Castle, co. Oxon, 206.
....., ordnance from, 582.
Farthings and half farthings, or tokens, coining of, 310, 313–315.
Farthington, Hen., 495.
Fary, Mary and children, pass for, 517.
Faulconbridge, *see* Falconbridge.
Faulconer, Major Rich., 269.
Faulkner, Jno., *see* Falkener.
Fasts, 279.
Faversham, mayor of, letter to, 65.
Fawn, Anne, 492, 504.
Feake, Jno., 573, 584.
Fealan, Col. Jno., 311.
Fearnes, Capt. Rich., 507, 510, 566.
Featherstone, or Featherstonehaugh, Sir Timothy, 417, 420, 422, 423, 424, 427.
Febvre, Peter le, 135.
Fee farm rents, charges on, 91, 95, 113, 175, 304, 539, 540, 541, 542, 546, 547, 549.
...., sale of, 3, 6, 16, 24, 45, 51, 372, 540.
...., treasurers of, warrants to, 555, 563.
...., trustees or contractors for, 41 (2), 372.
Feilder, Col., *see* Fielder.

Hosted by Google

Fell, Christ., 579.
....., Col. Thos., 192, 194 (2), 196, 198, 411.
....., ..., letter to, 192.
....., Wm., 577, 579.
Fellmongers, 248.
....., company of, 198.
....., resolutions of, 247.
Fenell, Mr., 552.
Fenne, malignant, 296 (2).
Fens, draining of, by Scotch prisoners, 458, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475.
....., ..., adventurers for, 472, 474, 475.
Fenton, Lieut.-Col., letter to, 479.
Fenwick, Col. Geo., 489.
....., Major or Lieut.-Col. John, 10, 250, 421; governor of Leith, 456.
....., ..., commission to, 532.
....., ..., letters to, 409, 457.
....., ..., regiment of, 64, 77, 85, 113, 116, 158 (2), 269, 393, 394, 525, 574.
Ferns, Bishop of, 303.
Ferry, Capt. Step., 516.
Fettiplace, Thos., 249.
Fewler, Anth., 281.
Field, Mary, 77.
....., Cornet Wm., 514.
Fielder, or Feilder, Col. John, member of the Council of State, 45, 59, 69, 155, 164, 171, 235, 241, 263, 403, 410, 431, 438, 450, 478.
....., ..., placed on committees, 63, 66 (2), 67, 134, 135, 147, 159, 218, 260, 315, 374, 375, 384, 389, 417, 426, 431, 450, 455, 464.
....., Capt. Wm., 514.
Fielders, Cornelia, 66.
Fielding, Basil, Earl of Denbigh and Desmond, 506.
....., ..., daughter of, 527.
....., Mary, Dowager Countess of Denbigh, 149, 288.
Fife, 397.
..... side, Scotland, 297.
....., troops at, 306, 307, 310, 311.
Figs, 199.
Filbrig, Capt., 513.
Finch, John, Lord Finch, 222.
....., Lady Eliz., pass for, 530.
Finn, Hen., 576.
....., Timothy, 555.
Finnel, Lady, warrant to, 528.
Firemasters, 439.
Fish, 197, 199, 223, 229.
Fish, Jno., 572, 586.
....., Quartermaster, 516.
Fisher, Christ., 566.
....., Sir Clement, 189, 230.
....., Edm., pass for, 535.
....., Fras., 189, 230.
Fisher, Geo., agent in Spain, 6, 7, 19 (2), 260, 447, 484, 566, 578, 579, 580.
....., ..., letter of, 305.
....., Thos., 2.
Fisheries, or fishing, 31, 74, 85, 214, 254, 263.
Fishermen, 215, 223, 236, 242, 243, 266, 529.
Fishing boats, 241–243.
Fissenden, Mr., 193.
Fitch, Lieut.-Col. Thos., governor of Carlisle, 55, 65, 120, 241–243, 345, 367, 399, 400, 482.
....., ..., letters to, 55, 244, 264, 395, 409, 430, 441.
....., ..., troop of, 476.
....., Capt., 429.
Fitzgerald, Wentworth? 17th Earl of Kildare, 456.
....., ..., children of, 456.
....., Elizabeth? Countess of Kildare, 456.
Fitzwilliam, Lady Elinor, pass for, 530.
....., Oliver, 500.
Flandine, co. Herts, 276.
Flanders, 186, 305.
....., coast of, 234.
....., copper money of, 314.
....., ships to or from, 199, 378, 510.
....., travellers from or to, 186, 517, 520 (2), 527, 530, 532.
....., troops from, 363.
....., troops sent to, 130, 303.
Fleet, the, 4, 44, 47, 53, 72, 73, 83, 122, 152, 220, 282, 285, 334, 357, 380, 405, 485, 490, 491, 543, 555; *see also* Navy and Ships.
....., ammunition for, 77.
....., generals at sea, or admirals commanding, 2, 4, 41, 46, 67, 70, 73, 77, 87, 106, 263, 265, 281, 379, 380, 442, 520; *see also* Blake, Rob.; Deane, Rich.; Popham, Edw; Ayscue, Sir George.
....., ..., letters of, alluded to, 67, 70.
....., ..., letters to, 53, 91, 112, 143, 198, 245.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 245.
....., money for, 14, 342.
....., muster master of, 261.
....., service in, 73.
....., victuals for, 11, 205.
Fleet, or ships, revolted or adhering to Charles II., 139, 172, 491.
Fleet Prison (London), keeper of, warrant to, 524.
....., ..., liberty of, 201, 203, 242.
....., ..., prisoners in, 147, 154, 182, 193, 201, 207 (2), 222, 226, 242, 244 (2), 414, 434, 435, 456, 464, 471, 498, 524 (2).
....., ..., warden or keeper of, 22, 131, 226, 414.
....., ..., ..., warrants to, 464, 524–526.

Hosted by Google

Fleetwood, Charles, Lieut.-General of the Horse, member of the Council of State, 44, 94, 103, 125, 131, 134, 137, 150, 151, (2), 155, 158 (2), 165 (2), 166, 168–171, 176–179, 182, 184, 185, 187, 189, 191, 192, 201 (2), 204 (2), 207, 208, 210, 226, 228, 238, 255, 258, 260, 262, 272, 274, 297 (2), 301–303, 305–307, 309, 311 (2), 312 (5), 317–319, 322, 323, 335, 337, 338 (2), 340, 342, 347–352, 354, 355, 360, 361 (3), 364 (2), 366 (2), 369, 372–376, 380 (2), 383, 390 (2), 398, 400, 407, 418, 427, 462, 481, 531, 532 (2), 559, 585.
....., ..., letters to, 344, 348, 349, 351, 355, 356, 358, 377, 381, 382, 386, 395, 408.
....., ..., pass granted by, 425.
....., ..., payment to, 342.
....., ..., placed on committees, 67, 134, 135, 148, 175, 246, 274, 315, 431, 470, 503.
....., ..., warrants to, 532 (2).
Fleming, Hen., 430, 431.
....., Sir Oliver, Master of the Ceremonies, 1, 7, 8 (2), 15, 22, 24, 25, 40, 42, 46, 56, 175, 211, 218, 235, 477, 528.
....., Sir Wm., 432, 437, 479.
Flemings, The, 291.
Flemish ports, 186.
..... prisoners, petition of, alluded to, 129.
..... ship, 199.
.... taken prize, 83, 199 (4).
Fletcher, Mary, 235.
....., Mr., 498.
Flint, agent at, 117.
Florence, Duke of, *see* Tuscany.
Floud, Jno., pass for, 530.
Flower, Capt. Peter, 521.
Flowers, Hugh, 587.
....., ..., Elizabeth, wife of, 587.
Floyd, Major, 215.
Flushing, ships of, 53.
....., ships to, 483.
....., travellers to or from, 146, 518.
Foach, Capt. or Major Thos., 168, 174, 358, 514.
....., ..., letters to, 283, 364, 378.
....., ..., troop of, 364.
Foard, Capt., 119.
Foot, John, 237.
Football, 12.
Forces, *see* Army.
Foreign agents, 1.
..... coin, 14, 234, 428, 460.
..... commodities, 271.
..... forces, 235, 378.
..... gold and silver, 231.
..... intelligence, 54, 63, 130.
..... invasion, 333.
..... kingdoms, 83.
..... languages, 130, 259.
..... letter office, 467.
Foreign—*cont.*
..... merchants, 231.
..... mint, 231.
..... parts, 60, 120, 130, 135, 143, 233, 258, 270, 357, 363, 377, 378, 389, 404, 476, 494, 500, 506, 528, 529, 533, 534.
..... princes, 216.
...., ministers of, committee on, 235.
..... postmaster, 454, 527.
..... posts, 77, 454, 455, 467, 494.
..... states, 45.
..... wheat, 268.
Foreigners, 106, 273.
Forrett, Jno., pass for, 517.
Fortescue, Col., 312, 320, 325, 413.
Forts, *see* Castles and Forts.
Fotherby, Sidney, pass for, 530.
Fotheringale, Col., 516.
Foster, Rich. 476, 501.
....., Thos., 544.
....., Wm., petition of, 198.
Fountaine, John le, pass for, 535.
Fowke, Fras., 438, 504.
....., Roger, 438, 504.
Fowler, Josh., 225.
....., *alias* Walgrave, Wm., 286.
....., Wm., 182, 261.
Foxworthy, Major, 11, 13.
Foy, agent at, 117.
....., ship of, 134.
Fradsham, Hump., 207.
Frampton, Robt., 291.
France, king of (Louis XIV.), 276.
France, agent in ; *see* Augier, René.
....., ambassador from, to Charles I., 362.
....., chancellor of, 127, 128.
....., coadjutor in, 127.
....., copper money of, 314.
....., gold in, price of, 489.
....., intelligence from, 395.
....., justice in, 483.
....., letters from, 32, 219, 238.
....., persons in, 127.
....., places in, 458.
....., President in, 127, 128.
....., Scotch prisoners sent to, 245.
....., ships to, 378.
....., silver in, price of, 489.
....., travellers to or from, 85, 127, 146, 237, 288, 518, 520, 521 (2), 523, 524 (2), 525, 527 (3), 528 (3), 529, 530, 532, 533, 534, 535.
....., troops from, 363.
Francis, Chas., 154.
Franklin, Jenkin, 267.
....., Capt., Governor of Leeds Castle, letter to, 197.
Frederick, Mr., 301.
Freebridge, Lynn Hundred, co. Norfolk, 533.

Hosted by Google

Freeman, Jno., 555, 565, 567, 576, 577.
....., Sir Ralph, 232.
....., Richard, 8, 414.
....., ..., warrant to, 521.
....., Col., 215.
French, Capt. Thos., 176, 559, 560.
....., Thos., pass for, 531.
French, the, 120.
..... colours, 483.
..... commission, 251.
..... correspondence, 311, 362.
..... Court, 127, 362.
..... fishing boats, 241–243.
..... fleet or ships, 106, 236, 254, 460, 484, 491, 535.
....., ..., captures by, 440, 483 (2), 524.
....., ..., captures of, 106, 199 (3), 229, 535.
....., ..., men-of-war, 97, 112, 229.
..... garrison, capture of, 416.
..... goods, 83.
..... language, documents written in, 6, 499.
..... letters of marque and reprisal against, 187, 438, 440, 483, 504, 524, 527.
..... linen, 83.
..... men, 184, 194, 241, 251, 276, 460, 488 (3); *see also* Blondeau, Pierre.
.... taken prisoners, 543, 555.
..... wine, 173, 253, 300, 483.
Frendsbury, minister at, 258 (3), 259.
Freshwater, Isle of Wight, 93.
Friend, Stephen, 530.
Frith, the, 399, 400.
....., ships at or to, 213, 540.
Frith, Wm., pass for, 528.
....., ..., Eliz., daughter of, pass for, 528.
Frodsham, Hump., 246, 401.
Frost, Gualter, sen., secretary to the Council of State, 5, 7, 9, 14, 18, 23, 27, 38, 40 (2), 55, 72, 77, 86, 90, 95, 163, 165, 201, 209, 211, 219, 226, 230, 234, 249, 258, 267, 269 (2), 294, 310, 357, 441, 527.
....., ..., as treasurer to the Council of State, accounts of, 44.
....., ..., letters of, 86, 395, 397, 485, 493.
....., ..., notes, receipts, &c. of, 34, 43.
....., ..., oath of, 55.
....., ..., payments by, 1–5, 9, 11, 15, 18 (2), 21, 28 (2), 29, 31 (2), 33, 35, 42 (2), 43, 48, 49 (2), 113, 155, 156, 162, 164, 165, 174, 197, 200, 208, 209, 213, 222, 224, 230, 237, 238, 250 (2), 252, 260, 269, 272, 317, 329, 338, 354, 389, 412–414, 417, 424, 438, 439, 447, 450 (2), 455, 458, 459 (3), 463 (2), 472, 475, 479, 480, 486 (3), 493, 494, 500, 503–505, 563.
....., ..., payments to, 4, 34, 42, 76, 113, 408, 539, 555, 587 (2).
Frost, Gualter—*cont.*
....., ..., subjects referred to, 15, 36, 47, 49, 52, 54, 64, 77, 112, 129, 162, 164–166, 179, 219, 249, 252, 265, 368, 394, 402, 411, 413, 418, 455 (2), 456, 466, 480, 484, 486, 496, 499, 503.
....., ..., warrants to, 541, 550, 554, 559.
....., Gualter, jun., assistant secretary to the Council of State, 53, 55.
....., ..., oath of, 55.
....., ..., payment to, 542.
....., Joseph, 40, 349.
....., ..., allowance to, 49.
....., ..., letter of, 170.
....., Lewis, 522.
....., Step., 553.
Fry, Lieut., 514.
Fudge, Wm., 527.
Fugill, Jos., pass for, 535.
Fullers' earth, 247, 248.
Fulwood, Robt., 583.

G.

Gabbs, Wm., 553, 572.
Gace, Jno., 578, 581, 588.
Gadboy, Jno., 495.
Gage, Geo., 217.
Galbreith, Major David, of Londower, 426, 430, 450.
Gale, Robt., 559.
Galloway or Galway, Ireland, 215, 271, 383.
Gamble, Gregory, 258, 413, 459.
Gamul, Lady, 467, 469.
....., ..., husband of, 469.
Gardiner, Eliz. and servants, pass for, 534.
....., Jno., 505.
....., ..., pass for, 534.
....., Lady Rebecca, pass for, 534.
....., Wm., senior, 579, 580.
....., Wm., junior, 579 (2).
Gardner, Mr., 29.
Garland, Robt., 36.
Garnet, Thos., 118, 179.
....., ..., Ann, wife of, 179.
....., Capt., 389.
Garnick, Anne and daughter, pass for, 525.
Garret, Capt. Thos., 389, 516.
....., Walter, 55, 73.
....., Wm., pass for, 524.
Garrisons, 12, 45, 58, 60, 78, 90, 94, 98, 99, 110, 111, 113, 124, 133, 155–157, 164, 172, 178, 184–187, 202, 204, 220 (2), 229, 245, 250, 255 (2), 258, 260 (2), 269, 281 (2), 296, 308, 324, 386, 400, 417, 418, 422, 437, 462, 464, 474; *see also* under the Garrison Towns.
....., disaffected persons in, 81.

Hosted by Google

Garrisons—*cont.*
....., Engineer General of, 342.
...., governors, &c. of, 78, 89 (2), 110, 111, 155, 220, 386.
....., ..., letters to, 110, 206, 278, 308, 430.
....., money for, 90, 284.
....., prisoners in, 174, 430, 431.
....., troops in, 100, 110, 111, 174, 302 (2), 399, 418.
Garroway, Capt., 69.
Garway, Wm., lettter to, 293.
Gatehouse prison, Westminster, keeper of, 246, 462.
....., ..., warrants to, 464, 525, 526.
....., ..., persons committed to, 2, 4, 7, 9, 27, 32, 36, 38, 58, 72, 83, 102, 105, 112, 118, 151, 166, 179, 193, 201, 207 (2), 212, 217, 235, 246, 260, 262 (2), 264, 424, 464, 506, 518, 525, 526.
....., ..., ..., fees paid by, 463.
Gauden, Denis, Navy victualler, 262, 432, 522.
....., ..., contract with, 25.
....., ..., payments to, 537 (2), 539 (2), 545, 548, 551, 552 (2), 554 (2), 556 (2), 559, 562, 563, 566–571, 575, 576, 584, 588.
Gaudy, Fras., pass for, 529.
Gawler, Jno., 267.
Gay, steward to the Dutch ambassadors, payment to, 486 (2).
Gayle, Capt., troop of, 493.
Gaywood, Hump., 550, 559, 567, 571, 576.
....., Lieut-Col. Nath., 513.
Geale, or Goale, Capt. John, 164, 514 (2).
Geare, Wm., 85.
Gedling, co. Notts, 49.
Gee, Mr., of Ecclestone, Lancashire, 397.
Geelard, Jno., 216.
Gell, Sir John, 154, 222.
....., ..., conspiracy of, 135.
....., Major, 193.
General, the Lord, *see* Cromwell, Oliver.
....., the late, *see* Fairfax, Thomas, Lord.
Geneva, 238.
....., copper money of, 314.
Genoa, 172.
....., agent from, 454.
....., consulate at, 267.
....., ships to or from, 199, 483.
..... Road, ships in, 483, 484.
....., ..., letter dated from, 483.
Gentlemen Ushers, 48.
Gentry, 215.
....., oppressed, 31.
Geoffrayes, Rich., 64.
George, Jno., letters to, 474, 505.
....., Lieut.-Col., Thos., letters to, 474, 505.
....., Capt., company of, 493.
Gerard, Charles, Lord Gerard, 145, 362.
....., Sir Gilbert, 230, 272.
Gerbier, Sir Baltazar, 15.
....., Geo., 94.
Gerlestone, Yarmouth, 201, 202.
German language, 259.
Germany, 470.
....., copper money of, 314.
....., travellers to, 259, 528, 529.
Gerrard, Mr., 102, 186.
....., ..., servants of, 102.
Gethings, Capt. Phil., 122.
Ghent, persons in, 485, 486.
Gibbins, Rich., petition of, 198.
Gibbon, Denis, pass for, 527.
....., Sir Thos., 20 (3), 31, 32, 38, 48.
..... or Gibbons, prisoner, 189, 244, 354, 441 (2).
Gibbons, Col. Robt., 39, 174, 296, 322, 333, 338, 523, 539, 541, 588.
....., ..., letter to, 174.
....., ..., regiment of, 29, 39, 93, 111, 188, 189, 306, 307, 311, 312, 318, 325, 331 (2), 347, 475, 541, 571, 583, 586, 588, 589.
....., ..., warrant to, 526.
Gibbs, Jno., 125, 584.
....., ..., petition of, 126.
....., Jonathan, 584.
Gibson, John, 162, 259.
....., Marmaduke, 524.
....., Rich. and servant, pass for, 528.
Giesling, Capt. Peter, 275.
Gifford, Capt., 25.
....., Col., 63, 69.
....., ..., regiment of, 549, 551.
Giles, Capt. Jno., 516.
....., Rich., 578, 580.
....., Wm., 579, 581.
Gill, Jno., 494.
....., Thos., 581.
Gillingham Forest, co. Dorset, 206.
Gilliott, Jno., 534.
Gilson, Jno., 3.
Girdler, Capt. Robt., pass for, 531.
Girlington, prisoner, 155.
Gladman, Rich., 577, 586.
Gladwell, Rich., *alias* Little Pick, 521.
Glanford, Jno., 276.
Glascock, Wm., 532.
....., or Glasscock, Mr., 99, 280, 281.
Glass, 172.
Glebe lands, treasurers for money doubled on, warrant to, 18.
Glind, letter from, 97.
Glisson, Fras., M.D., 249.
Gloucester, 11, 134, 166, 186, 272, 316, 375, 382, 389.
....., agent at, 117.
....., ammunition, &c. for, 382, 388.
....., arms, &c. for, 380 (2).

Hosted by Google

Gloucester—*cont.*
....., Captain of, 424.
....., citizens of, 375.
....., defence of, 368, 375.
....., Duke of, *see* Henry.
....., garrison of, 329.
....., Governor of, 12; *see also* Constable, Sir Wm.
....., ... deputy, 100.
....., mayor, aldermen, &c. of, 368.
....., ..., letter to, 368.
....., prisoners at, 242, 506.
....., Scotch army marching towards, 355 (2), 358, 361, 363.
....., travellers to or from, 424, 534.
....., troops in, to, or from, 100, 136, 329, 346, 348, 365, 382.
Gloucestershire, agent for assessments in, 59.
....., malignants in, 316.
....., militia in, 175.
....., ..., commissioners of, 12, 39, 175, 394.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 376.
....., ..., officers of, 175, 513 (2).
....., ..., ..., commissions for, 39, 513 (3).
....., ..., raising of, 316.
....., travellers to or from, 117, 533.
....., troops from or to, 186, 318, 375 (2).
Glyn, Jno., pass for, 524.
Glynn, Serjt., 150.
Goade, Thos., 265.
Goale, Capt. Jno., *see* Geale.
Gobbold, Wm., pass for, 530.
Goddard, Capt. Rich., 513.
....., Dr., 251 (2).
Godfrey, Wm., 532.
....., prisoner, 226.
Godolphin, Fras., 414, 478, 506.
Godson, Wm., 107.
....., ..., Mary, wife of, 107.
Goffe, Jas., 554, 577.
....., Thos., 105, 154, 523.
....., Col., 478.
Gold, Jno., 180.
Gold, 234, 461.
..... and silver, 232, 489, 522.
.... chains, 373, 374.
...., coining of, 174, 175, 253, 284, 461, 487–489, *see also* Coining.
.... coins, 14, 469.
...., export of, 231, 461.
...., import of, 231, 232, 233, 314.
.... lace, 444.
.... thread, 444.
Goldborough, Mr., 538.
Goldsmith, Henry, 469, 478.
....., Thos., 486.
Goldsmiths, 232, 314, 544, 551.
Goldsmiths' hall, London, committee for compounding at, *see* Delinquents, compositions of, committee for.
Goldsmiths' hall—*cont.*
..... money or receipts in, 449.
...., charges on, 39, 43, 108, 111, 113, 154, 175, 176, 260, 277, 278, 283, 305, 329, 361, 387, 435, 446, 571.
..... treasurers at, 141, 154, 435.
...., warrants to, 557, 567.
...., ..., alluded to, 104.
Gooch, Wm., pass for, 529.
Good, Wm., minister, 564.
Goodgam, Quartermaster Nich., 515.
Goodlad, Wm., 549.
Goodman, Cardell, 32, 66, 93.
Goodson, Wm., 504.
Goodwin, Rob., member of the Council of State, 44, 112, 135, 182, 262, 450.
....., ..., placed on committees, 66, 67, 134, 209, 276, 315, 438.
....., Thomas, 30.
....., Mr., 143.
Goose, Thos., 585.
Gordans, Mr., 276.
Goree, ships to, 224.
Goring, George, Earl of Norwich, 127.
Goring, co. Sussex, 520.
..... House, soldiers quartered in, 90.
Goslin, Benj., 467.
Gospel, the, 400.
....., preachers of, 18, 28; *see also* Ministers.
Gossalin, Joshua, 240, 450.
Gotherstone, Capt., 78.
Gottenburg, ships to, 268.
Gough, Wm., late treasurer of the Levant Company, 79.
Gourdain or Gourdon, Dr. Aaron, *see* Guerdon.
....., Alex., 494 (2), 496.
Government, the present, the State, or the Commonwealth, 19, 31, 53, 62, 97, 120, 122, 180, 215, 217, 239, 277, 368, 400, 417, 460, 461, 480, 488, 489, 494.
....., affairs of, 81, 400.
....., ..., in relation to Holland, 17, 19.
....., ..., ... Portugal, 81.
....., affection, adherence, or fidelity to, 32, 41, 42, 150, 209, 266, 269, 273, 293, 332, 343, 347, 416.
....., ..., test or engagement of, 5, 22, 25, 27, 31, 36, 42, 45, 51, 73, 78, 81, 106, 107 (2), 117, 126, 159, 194, 203, 226, 240, 250, 252, 273, 277, 287, 304, 316, 336, 372, 373, 375, 388, 391, 392, 396, 417, 422, 423, 433, 435, 439, 442 (2), 458, 462, 465, 492, 499, 501, 517, 523–526, 529 (2), 530, 532, 534.
....., ..., ..., consent to take, 154, 204, 224 (2), 401, 466.
....., ..., ..., refusal to take, 12, 22, 45, 78, 81, 126, 147, 329, 335, 420.
....., agents of, 147.
....., arms of, 34, 186, 438.
....., army of, *see* Army, the.

Hosted by Google

Government—*cont.*
..... bonds or recognizances for good behaviour to, or not to act against, 36, 75, 91, 104, 105, 107 (2), 132, 142, 153, 162 (3), 166, 179 (3), 200, 203 (6), 207–212, 217, 219, 220, 223–227, 229, 230, 234, 237 (3), 240, 242 (2), 244, 246, 250 (2), 255, 256, 272, 275, 282, 287, 299, 334, 375, 396 (2), 401, 403, 413, 417 (3), 425, 432, 439, 447 (2), 448, 455 (2), 462, 466, 467, 470 (3), 473, 479 (2), 481, 503.
....., burdens or charges on, 14, 139, 178, 288, 426, 431, 454, 477.
....., coin of, *see* Coin.
....., counsel for, 389, 487; *see also* Counsel at law.
..... credit, honour, or reputation of, 26, 124 (2), 154, 266, 286, 411.
..... designs, plots, speeches, &c. against, 11, 12, 24 (2), 28, 31, 32, 58, 70, 78 (2), 79, 82, 83, 85, 86 (2), 88, 89, 91–93, 97–99, 101, 103 (2), 134, 160, 165, 169, 175, 180, 189, 205, 261, 266, 278, 279, 281, 282 (2), 284, 286, 298, 321, 332, 340, 500.
....., disaffection or disservice to, 22, 44, 45, 52, 53, 79, 87, 100, 108, 150, 155, 159, 160, 167, 173, 174, 201, 244, 300, 360, 362, 369, 384, 398, 416, 450, 491.
....., enemies to, 12 (2), 17, 24, 74, 79, 82–84, 86–91, 93, 94, 96, 97, 101 (2), 102 (2), 106, 108 (2), 109, 114, 116, 124–126, 131–133, 136 (2), 137 (2), 142, 143 (2), 147, 149 (2), 150, 155–157, 168, 185, 190, 192, 198, 205, 207 (2), 220, 223, 235, 239, 242, 254 (2), 278, 284, 293, 300, 317, 320, 367, 377, 401, 415, 419, 429, 434 (2), 450, 461, 467, 469, 473, 479, 484, 485, 496; *see also* Scotch Army and Malignants.
....., ..., correspondence or intelligence with, 12, 38, 72, 77, 94, 101, 147 (2), 157, 189, 192, 205, 210, 252, 393, 397, 522 (2), 524, 525, 530.
....., ..., proceedings against, 84, 85, 87, 88, 89.
....., ..., ships of, 9, 15, 172, 485.
....., goods reserved for, 1, 449, 451.
....., houses or property of, 152, 453, 465, 539.
....., ..., timber for, 508.
....., insurrections, mutiny, or rebellion against, 22, 34, 82, 107, 114, 115, 131, 132, 136, 152, 156 (2), 160, 165, 181, 183, 207, 261, 267, 276, 278, 279, 285, 286, 293, 294, 310, 318, 321, 337, 351, 363, 378, 381, 382, 419, 457.
....., money for, 99, 555, 571.
....., prejudice, loss, or danger to, 15, 24, 45, 69, 74, 75, 77, 82, 93 (2), 96, 97 (2), 98, 105, 112, 113, 116, 117, 120, 122, 124, 148, 174, 178, 180, 188, 200, 201, 204, 208, 211, 216, 217, 220 (2), 235, 285, 306, 336, 373, 396, 400, 436, 458, 466, 469, 471, 473, 474, 480, 481, 501, 518, 525.
Government—*cont.*
....., plate for, 69.
....., safety or peace of, 20, 23, 74, 82, 86, 91, 92, 107, 108, 118, 120, 126, 131, 133, 134, 148, 161, 187, 190, 239, 269, 273, 276, 277, 279, 281, 284, 286, 293, 308, 312, 315, 316, 318, 319, 322, 324 (2), 327, 328 (2), 348, 349, 378, 404, 414, 415, 419, 434.
..... service, advantage, or use to, 15, 49, 53, 57, 58, 75 (2), 76, 118, 179, 196, 235, 238, 239, 254 (2), 491, 497, 549 (2), 555.
....., treaties with, 36, 56.
....., writings in favour of, 42.
Gracedue, Thos., 537, 589.
Grafton, Mr., 143.
Graham, Sir Jas., 433.
Granden, Bridget, and servant, pass for, 530.
Grandison, Lord and Lady, *see* Villiers.
Grant, Edw., certificate by, 84.
....., ..., receipt by, 84.
Gravelines, 146.
Gravenor, Robt., 36.
Graves, Jas., 537, 548, 552.
....., Wm., 579.
....., Col., 423.
Gravesend, 109, 393.
....., blockhouses at, 196.
..... fort, 50, 196.
...., governor of, *see* Crompton, Col. George.
....., mayor of, 121.
....., ..., letter to, alluded to, 121.
....., persons at, 121, 211, 229, 476, 497, 499.
....., recorder of, 393.
....., searcher at, 177, 178, 188, 240.
....., ships at, 535.
....., troops from, 558.
Gray, Edw., 107.
Great Britain, 271, 275.
Great seal, 48, 232.
...., commissioners of, or keepers of the liberties of England, 9, 16, 24, 66, 200, 505; *see also* Lisle, John, and Whitelock, B.
...., ..., bonds taken by, 75.
...., ..., placed on committees, 14, 46, 53, 267, 381.
...., ..., references to, 27, 34, 66, 75, 168, 205, 499.
Greaves, Col., 422, 430, 500.
Green, or Greene, Edw., 257, 562.
....., Jno., pass for, 535.
....., Jno., shipmaster, 565.
....., Capt. Jno., 439.
....., Marg., pass for, 532.
....., Peregrine, 64.
... ., Ralph, pass for, 530.
....., Lieut. Rich., 515.
....., Capt., company of, 189.

Hosted by Google

Greening, Wm., 569.
Greenland, ships to, 132, 133.
Greenstreet, Jas., 481.
....., Robt., 475.
Greenwich, 109, 331.
....., biscuit bakery at, 109.
....., housekeeper of, 109.
....., tilt yard at, 415.
Greenwood, —, 85.
Grenville, Sir Jno., governor of Scilly for Charles II., 111, 214–216.
....., ..., agreement by, 214.
....., ..., pass for, 285.
....., ..., relations of, 111.
Grey, Thomas, Lord Grey of Groby, member of the Council of State, 24, 42, 44, 72, 77, 164, 316 (2), 325 (2), 326, 350, 418, 420, 465.
....., ..., commander of forces, 323 (2), 326, 327, 516.
....., ..., letters to, 313, 339, 341, 344, 352, 369, 425, 443.
....., ..., messenger of, 338.
....., ..., payment to, 323.
....., ..., placed on committees, 11, 48, 53, 63, 66 (2), 67, 85, 147, 209, 218, 235 (2), 315 (2), 453, 462, 470.
....., ..., references to, 46, 450.
Grice, Jno., petition of, 159.
....., Capt. Jno., 522.
Griffin, Thos., 216.
Griffith or Griffin, Sir Hen., 57, 63, 497, 520.
....., ..., wife of, 57.
....., Capt., of Cheshire, 500, 504.
Grimes, Mr., 566.
Grosvenor, Col., regiment of, 87, 103.
....., ..., ..., pay for, 88.
....., Cornet, 514.
Grove, Capt. Hugh, 211, 528.
....., John, payment to, 542.
Groves, Lieut. Wm., 548, 549.
Gryston, Wm., 53.
Guards, the, 240, 318, 325, 425; *see also* London and Parliament, guards for
....., Captain of, 97.
....., committee for, 205.
Gudgion or Gudgin, Fras., pass for, 424, 533.
Guerdon, Gurdon, or Gourdain, Dr. Aaron, master and worker of the Mint, 179, 189 (2), 461.
....., ..., note by, 14.
Guernsey, 19, 56, 96, 119, 135, 142 (2), 161, 442.
....., affairs of, 28, 137, 450.
....., arms and ammunition for or at, 142, 152, 178, 265, 525, 527 (2).
....., bailiff of, *see* Beauvoir, Peter de.
....., bailiffs, jurats, &c. at, letter to, 142.
..... Castle, 112, 142.
...., storming of, 124.
....., charter of, 142.
Guernsey—*cont.*
....., coast of, 109.
....., commissioners for, 7.
....., committee for, *see* Council of State, committee for Guernsey.
....., designs against, 136, 137, 142.
....., engineer at, 142.
....., exports to, 466, 525, 529.
....., garrison of, 250, 527.
....., governor of, *see* Harrison, Major, and Bingham, Col.
..... inhabitants of, 142, 183, 200, 240, 480.
....., laws and customs of, 200, 480.
....., provisions for, 135, 183, 527.
....., travellers to or from, 19, 161.
....., troops in or to, 116, 124, 125, 136 (2), 137 (3), 181, 182, 250, 279, 525.
....., ..., commander and officers of, 125, 137, 161, 526.
....., ..., pay for, 137.
Guiamaras, Joas de, 245.
Guildford, Surrey, 268, 390.
....., mayor of, Baldwin, Hen., 213.
....., resident in, 213.
Guilford, Rich., pass for, 535.
Guinea, ships to or from, 238, 462, 466, 525.
....., trade to, 107, 238.
Gunmakers' Company, petition of, 38.
....., contracts with, 41.
Gunpowder or powder, 116, 198, 214, 215, 290, 410, 496, 508.
....., carriage of, 67.
....., embezzlement of, 499, 501.
..... makers of, 226; *see also* Judd, Dan., Pennoyer, Wm., and Samyne, John.
....., supply or provision of, 124, 132, 166, 178, 240, 241, 289 (2), 335, 342, 343, 358, 380, 382, 388, 466, 518 (3), 520, 521, 523–525, 528, 531–533, 535 (2), 567 (2), 570–572, 576, 577.
Guns, *see* Ordnance.
Gunsmiths, 521, 523, 546 (3), 564 (2), 572.
....., debts due to, 262.
Gurdon, Dr. Aaron, *see* Guerdon.
....., John, member of the Council of State, 1, 10, 13 (2), 44, 118, 119, 128, 134, 169, 172, 466, 472.
....., ..., placed on committees, 2, 5, 67, 75, 267, 276, 455, 466, 494, 497.
....., John, Scotch minister, 448.
Gurnard Fort, Isle of Wight, 207.
Gurney, Sir Rich., 114.
Gurney House, London, 43 (2), 86.
...., money in, charges on, 536 (2).
...., soldiers at, 135.
...., treasurers at, 590.
...., ..., warrant to, 538.

Hosted by Google

H.

Haberdashers' Hall, London, 94, 132, 526 (2).
....., commissioners for sequestrations and compositions at, 29, 67, 69, 97, 132, 176, 246, 266, 267.
....., ..., letters to, 74, 97, 98, 114, 149, 154, 288, 296.
....., receipts at, charges on, 39, 68, 108, 111, 113, 154, 177, 269, 284.
Hackett, Mr., 424.
Hackney, co. Middlesex, resident in, 531.
Haddock, Capt. Wm., 132, 507.
Haget or Haggat, Paul, 5, 25, 104, 290.
Haggat, Col. Jno., 513.
Hague, letter dated from, 164.
....., mail bag for, 527.
....., travellers to or from, 130, 143.
Hague, Thos., 537, 589.
Haines, Wm., 293.
Hales, Edw., 422 (2), 530.
....., Jas., 389.
Hall, Christ, 281.
....., Capt. Edw., Rear-Admiral, 172, 305, 379, 380, 388, 460, 511, 512.
....., ..., letter of, 82.
....., Ensign Edw., 548, 549.
....., Hen., 557.
....., Jno., 193, 230.
....., Ralph, 495.
....., Thos., 579.
....., of Southampton, 200.
Hallee, Jno., 264.
Halloway, Lieut.-Col. Thos., 477.
Halsey, Clement, 439.
Halshall, co. Lancaster, resident at, 397.
Hambden, Mr., 183.
Hamburg, agent at, *see* Bradshaw, Rich.
....., business of, 261.
....., letters from, 219.
....., merchant adventurers' company at, 53, 497.
....., merchants of, 212.
....., senate of, 47 (2), 219.
....., ships of, 47.
....., ships to or from, 294, 296 (2), 510.
Hamilton, Jas., Duke of Hamilton, 222, 331, 422, 423, 424, 436, 437, 455, 478.
....., ..., daughters of, 506.
....., ..., death of, 455.
....., Alex., 30, 46.
....., Mr., 534.
Hamman, Rich., 521.
Hammond, Serjt. Jno., 547.
Hampden, John, 446.
....., Rich., 165.
Hampshire, 57, 287, 335, 349.
....., commissioners in, 1, 11.
Hampshire—*cont.*
....., justices of peace for, 256.
....., ..., letter to, 293.
....., mayor of, letter to, 166.
....., militia in, 166, 354, 353, 360, 406, 414.
....., ..., commissioners for, 11, 282, 349, 354.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 57, 89, 117, 166, 352, 360, 406, 414.
....., ..., horse, 406.
....., ..., ..., commander of, letter to, 406.
....., ..., officers of, 513.
....., ..., ..., commissions for, 11, 513.
....., places in, 11, 171, 516, 520.
....., prisoners in, 193.
....., resident in, 458.
....., travellers to, 354.
....., troops from, 340, 366.
..... volunteers in, commissions for, 516.
Hampton, *see* Southampton.
Hampton Court, Charles I. at, 146.
..... Park, 63, 118.
Hancock, Anth., 574, 579.
....., Thos., pass for, 523.
Handley, Cornet Christ., 515.
Hands, Lieut., letter to, 435.
Hanslein, Nich., pass for, 533.
Harbord, Hester, pass for, 529.
....., Lady Mary, pass for, 529.
....., Wm., pass for, 529.
Harbread, Mr., 22 (2).
....., ...keeper of, 22 (2).
Harby, Thos., letter to, 292.
Harding, Wm., 68.
Hardingham, Thos., 586.
Hardman, Geo., 574.
Hardress, Sir Rich., 75, 494.
Hardwin, Jno., 574.
Harefield, resident at, 424.
Harflet, Thos., 201, 203.
Hargrave, Wm., 259.
Harley, Edw., letter of, 449.
...., ..., father and brother of, 449.
Harlow, Robert, 262.
....., Sir Robert, 232.
Harman, Jas., 586.
Harper, Mr., of Bolton, 397.
Harpham, Wm., 14.
Harrington, Hen., 577, 580.
....., Sir Jas., member of the Council of State, 44, 155, 200, 225, 240, 253, 260, 288, 463, 489.
....., ..., placed on committees, 13, 15, 46, 67 (2), 86, 168, 209, 246, 288, 426, 466, 472.
....., ..., references to, 46, 227.
....., ..., signatures of, 187, 280.
Harris, Mary, 13.
....., Capt. Thos., 513.
....., farrier, 568.

Hosted by Google

Harrison, Sir Jno., and servants, pass for, 533.
....., or Karrison, Robert, 575.
....., Thos., 102.
....., Col. or Major-Gen. Thos., member of the Council of State, 5, 12, 44, 47, 56, 68, 69, 74, 75, 78, 81, 85, 86, 92, 94, 97–100, 102 (3), 103, 131, 133, 134, 153, 166, 187 (2), 188 (2), 191–193, 203, 204, 235, 261, 266, 425, 447, 498, 509.
....., ..., as governor of Guernsey, 93, 96, 97, 125, 217.
....., ..., as Major-General of the Forces, 34 (3), 40, 104 (2), 105, 110, 112, 119, 125, 126, 136 (2), 153, 156, 159, 161, 162, 195, 202, 205, 207, 208, 219, 225, 238 (2), 253, 255, 272 (2), 275, 306, 307, 319, 322, 323, 328–330, 332, 333, 339 (2), 342–347, 349, 355, 364–366, 533, 545.
....., ..., as treasurer or Lieutenant of Ordnance, 205, 222, 288, 545.
....., ..., father-in-law of, 509.
....., ..., instructions for, 156.
....., ..., letters to, 149, 161, 163, 171, 185, 192, 204, 236, 257, 279, 293, 308, 318, 327, 341, 345 (2), 347, 361, 364, 427.
....., ..., officers of, 257.
....., ..., ..., commissions for, 515.
....., ..., ..., petition of, 118.
....., ..., payments to, 229, 539, 542, 548, 567.
....., ..., placed on committees, 50, 53, 56, 63, 66 (3), 67, 75, 135, 455, 470, 494, 497, 498, 503.
....., ..., regiment of, 32, 219, 255, 257, 293, 306, 307, 310, 317, 319, 328, 331, 343, 482, 493, 515.
....., ..., warrants to, 567 (3), 569–572, 574–577, 581, 582.
....., Wm., 286.
....., Capt., governor of Upnor Castle, 125, 258, 349, 377, 453 (2), 487.
....., ..., letters to, 376, 429, 487.
....., Col., 509.
....., minister, 384.
....., Mr., 316.
Harsnet, Danl., 22.
Hart, Lieut.-Col. Sir Wm., 432.
....., Capt., 241 (2).
Hartop, Lady Marie, 96, 243.
....., ..., brother of, 243, 417.
....., Thos., 389 (2).
Hartwell, Thos., 578, 579.
Harvey, Col. Edm., 402, 558, 561.
....., Edw., 39.
....., Eliza., pass for, 529.
....., Jno., 537, 589.
Harvinia, Scilly, 460.
Harvy, Major Rich., 516.
Harwich, ships at or of, 34, 467, 569.
....., ships from, 84.
....., victualler *see* King, Thos.
Harwood, co. Hereford, 46.
Haselock, Jno., 510.
Haslewood, Thos., 545, 574.
Hasnett, Wm., 525.
Hassall, Math., 585.
Hastings Road, 236.
....., ship of, 574.
Hatfield Chase, draining of, 219.
Hatsel, Capt. Hen., 13, 251, 262, 542, 545, 546, 548, 577.
Hatson, Mr., 497.
Hattecheriff, 292.
Hatton, Christopher, Lord Hatton, 127.
Haughton, Robt., 535.
Haverfordwest, 43, 520.
....., agent at, 117.
....., money sent to, 64, 541.
Haviland, John, 247, 481, 525.
Haward, Capt. Geo., 236.
....., Rich., *see* Haworth.
Hawarden Castle, co. Flint, governor of, letter to, 281.
....., ..., garrison at, 281.
Hawking, 12.
Hawkins, Geo., 371.
....., John, 577, 586.
....., Wm., 226, 435, 560.
Hawley, Seth, 553, 573, 584.
Haworth or Haward, Rich., of Manchester, 225, 384; recorder of Chester, 425 (?).
....., ..., letter to, 420.
Hawthorne, Edw., 77, 446.
....., ..., petition of, 78.
Hay, Lucie, Dowager Countess of Carlisle, 95, 237, 246, 255.
Hayes, Cornet Wm., 514.
....., Col., letter to, 479.
....., priest, 286.
Hayling, co. Hants, volunteers in, commissions for, 516.
Haynes or Heane, Col. or Major James, governor of Weymouth, 17, 55, 58, 146, 228, 359, 362, 369, 380, 404, 439, 441, 442, 454, 456, 459, 480, 502, 503, 509, 587.
....., ..., commission to, 168.
....., ..., letters to, 58, 181, 210, 211, 228 (2), 298, 299, 301, 302, 305, 323, 352, 360, 369 (2), 448.
....., ..., regiment of, 68, 100, 136, 210, 279, 312, 318, 325 (2), 327, 350, 359, 369, 383, 404, 432.
....., ..., son of, Capt. Wm., gratuity to, 503, 504.
....., John, 465.
....., Wm., 168.
Hayter, Geo., 506.
Hayton, co. Cumberland, 526.
Hayward, Geo., 508.
....., Nich., 545.
....., Wm., 555.
Hazard, Lieut.-Col. Hen., 513.

Hosted by Google

Hazard, Major Hen., 549, 550, 552, 576, 582, 583, 588.
Headley, Christ., 565.
Heaman, Chas., 540.
Heane, Col., *see* Haynes.
Hearin, Wm., 521.
Hearne or Herne, Stephen, 562, 574, 588.
Heath, Constantine, gratuity to, 409, 413.
....., Mr., 281.
....., of London, 527.
Heaton, Col. Jno., 209.
Heerlzes, Cornelius, 261.
Helsham, Capt. Arth., 116.
Hely, Lieut., 514.
Hemelhemsted, co. Herts, 276.
Hemond, Mr., of Kent, 398.
Hemsted, co. Herts, 276.
Henderson, Thos., 523.
Hendrys, Jno., 246.
Henfield, Robt., 524.
Henlopen, ship of, 558.
Henrietta Maria of France, Queen Dowager of England, widow of Charles I., 271, 288, 311.
....., ..., statue of, 25.
Henry, Prince, Duke of Gloucester, son of Charles I., 205, 209, 212, 235, 311, 362.
....., ..., allowances to, 33.
....., ..., servants of, allowances to, 33.
Henshaw, Major Thos., and servant, pass for, 534.
Herbert, Philip, 4th Earl of Pembroke, 48.
....., Philip, 5th Earl of Pembroke, coachman and postillion of, payments to, 450.
Herbert, Edw., 267.
....., Hen., 266.
....., John, 267.
Hereford, 11.
....., garrison of, 104, 240.
....., governor of, 12, 104, 240.
....., troops from, 100.
Herefordshire, agent for assessments in, 59.
....., gentry in, 440.
....., horses from, 568.
....., militia in, 68, 75, 76, 346, 348, 376.
....., ..., commissioners of, 11, 12, 75, 212, 346, 365, 440.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 76, 348, 376, 439.
....., places in, 46.
....., prisoners in, 439.
Herle, Mr., 397.
Herne, Step., *see* Hearne.
Herrick, Mr., 247, 401, 457, 465 (2), 466 (2).
Herriott, Dorothy, and child, pass for, 533.
Hertford, Marquis of, *see* Seymour, Wm.
Hertfordshire, justices of peace for, 185.
Hertfordshire—*cont.*
....., militia in, 325, 328, 337, 398, 465, 473.
....., ..., commissioners of, 179.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 153, 161, 181, 317, 328, 337, 398, 409, 450, 465, 473.
....., ..., disbanding of, 450, 451.
....., ..., horse, 153 (4), 161, 165, 176, 178, 179, 318, 325, 328, 473.
....., ..., officers of, 153, 165, 168, 513 (2).
....., ..., ..., commissions for, 513 (2).
....., ..., pay for, 450, 451, 473.
....., places in, 276, 531.
....., regiment of, 462.
....., resident in, 178.
....., sheriff of, letter to, 181.
....., volunteers raised in, commissions for, 326.
Hesilrigge, Sir Arthur, member of the Council of State, 17, 21, 23, 44, 58 (2), 64, 77, 96, 107, 126, 157, 184, 214, 218, 224, 239, 275, 278, 378, 387, 395, 400, 408, 443.
....., ..., letters to, 98, 105, 158, 170, 306, 359, 385, 399, 409, 431, 434, 443.
....., ..., placed on committees, 53, 66, 67, 135, 455, 462, 464.
Heveningham, Wm., member of the Council of State, 11 ; vice-admiral of Suffolk, 241.
....., ..., placed on committee, 11.
Hewson, Col., regiment of, 210.
Hexworthy, resident at, 25.
Hickes, Rich., 583.
Hickman, prisoner, 20 (3).
Hicks, Wm., pass for, 520.
Hide, Hen., *see* Hyde.
Highlands and Highlanders, *see* Scotland.
Highley, Quartermaster Edw., 513.
Hildersley, Mr., co. Hants, letter to, 293.
Hildesley, Mar., certificate by, 39.
Hildyard, Charles and Hen., pass for, 535.
Hill, Col. Arthur, 43.
....., Fras., 79, 80.
....., Gabriel, 305.
....., Humph., 180.
....., Quartermaster, Jno., 514.
....., Nich., 537.
....., Rich., 322.
....., Roger, 506.
....., Major Wm., 531.
Hilton, And., 527.
Hind, Jno., 441 (2).
....., Wm., 527.
....., ..., pass for, 530 (2).
Hinfield, Rob., 27.
Hitcham, co. Herts, 185.
Hitchcock, Thos., 495.
Hobart, Edm., 499.
..... or Hobert, Col. Jno., 71, 177.

Hosted by Google

Hobson, Wm., warrants to, 536, 537, 538.
Hochen, Wm., 18, 32.
Hodges, Jno., 41, 559.
....., Luke, 266.
Hodgkins, Jno., 580.
Hodskins, Thos., 574, 580.
Hogarden, Isaac, 502.
Holbrooke, Edw., 574.
Holcomb Regis, co. Devon, 251.
Holden, Hump., 42.
Holdenby, Dan., 569.
Holder, Ensign Jno., 548, 549.
Holdeste, Wm., 216.
Holland, Cornelius, member of the Council of State, 1, 7, 47, 350, 352.
....., ..., placed on committees, 2, 41.
....., Jno., payment to, 547.
....., Capt. Phil., 77.
....., Col., 241 (2), 242.
Holland (United States, Low Countries, Netherlands), 58, 122, 124, 127, 128, 130, 141, 152, 154, 187, 204, 306, 402, 484, 541.
....., ambassadors or agents to, (Strickland, Walter, and St. John, lord chief justice), 17 (2), 19–22, 24 (2), 26, 27, 29, 30 (2), 34, 38, 41, 53, 56, 57, 65, 72, 117 (2), 119, 122 (2), 128, 130, 141, 143 (2), 147, 150, 152, 170 (2), 205, 214, 219, 224, 237–239, 251, 268 (2), 272, 273, 278, 296, 486, 519 (2), 521, 527, 538, 541.
....., ..., instructions for, 128, 133, 154, 170, 223.
....., ..., letters to, 58, 117.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 128, 130, 224, 238.
....., ..., money for, 29, 30 (3), 175.
....., ..., plate for, 34, 69.
....., ..., references to, 37, 38.
....., ..., report of, alluded to, 21.
....., ..., steward to, 486 (2).
....., Bibles printed in, 494.
....., business of, 15, 17 (3), 19, 173.
....., cloth made in, 270.
....., commissioner of, 484; *see also* Schaeph, Mynheer.
....., copper money of, 314.
....., exports to, 441.
....., horses transported to, 519.
....., letters from, 169 (2).
....., merchants of, 345.
....., ..., petition of, 345.
....., persons in, 53, 85, 128, 476.
....., princes of, treaties with, 345.
....., ships of, 81, 123, 142, 484 (2); *see also* Dutch ships.
....., ships to or from, 130, 131, 143 (2), 238, 251, 296, 402.
....., States General of, 30, 31, 278.
....., subjects of, 17.
....., trade to, 131.
Holland—*cont.*
....., travellers to or from, 57, 58, 84, 175, 214, 402 (2), 484, 518 (4), 520, 522, 523–525, 527, 528 (2), 529–531, 533–535.
....., treaty with, 130.
Hollis, Denzil, 127, 149.
....., Mr., of Hull, 132.
Holloway, Jonadab, 580.
....., Lieut.-Col. Thos., 471, 498.
Holman, Geo., 527.
....., Wm., 553.
Holmes, Mr., 388.
Holstein, Duke of, 402.
Holt, Alex., senior, 544, 552, 556.
....., Edw., 546, 578, 581.
....., prisoner, 183.
Holt Castle, co. Norfolk, articles for surrender of, 90.
..... market, 499.
Holton, Hen., 549.
Holyhead, post bark of, 227.
Homble, Wm., 569.
Homstead, Mr., 143.
Honeywood, Sir Robt., and servants, pass for 529.
....., Col. Sir Thos., 86, 108, 363.
....., ..., letters to, 90, 185, 281, 366, 372, 479.
....., ..., regiment of, 363.
Hooker, Major Edw., 513.
Hooper, Jno., 118, 170.
Hope, Lady Ann, and servant, pass for, 529.
....., Quartermaster Rich., 514.
Hopkinson, Thos., 561, 570.
Hops, 142.
Horner, Rich., 197, 557, 576, 584.
....., ..., administrator of, 584.
....., ..., Sarah, widow of, 584.
Horninghold, Jos., 556.
Horseman, Major Edw., 176, 180, 514.
....., ..., troop of, 204, 500.
Horsemen, passes for, 316.
....., restraint upon, 316.
Horse races, 12, 77, 82, 114, 115, 172.
..... soldiers, *see* Army, horse for.
Horses and mares, 4, 71, 74, 103, 117 (2), 126, 146, 153, 157, 159, 160, 166, 175, 176, 177, 180, 181, 194, 202, 205, 212, 215, 216, 224, 228, 277, 284, 323, 331 (2), 337 (2), 351, 416, 426, 427, 429 (2), 437, 495, 499, 531, 533, 536.
....., assessment of, 345.
....., export of, 245, 261, 430, 494, 519, 521, 522, 529.
..... for the army, 104, 126, 134, 148, 228, 255, 284, 329, 330 (2), 331 (2), 333 (2), 335, 336, 338, 342 (2), 352, 363, 367, 368, 371, 373, 379, 413, 415, 432, 528, 568.
....., harness for, 205, 580 (2).
....., ..., contracts for, 205.

Hosted by Google

Horses and mares—*cont.*
....., import of, 494.
....., impress of, 520.
....., post, 322, 323.
....., purchase of, 4, 6, 7, 93, 176, 330 (2), 331, 333, 336, 338, 373.
....., seizure of, 84, 98, 118, 121, 173, 174, 203, 211, 219, 224, 225, 275, 283, 315, 331, 333, 339, 375, 425, 534; *see also* London, horses siezed in.
....., ..., restored, 418, 421 (2), 425 (2), 428, 436, 444 (2), 447, 450, 459, 467, 469, 473, 474 (2), 481, 482, 500, 502, 504, 531.
....., want of, 257.
Horsham Gaol, co. Sussex, 179.
Horsnell or Horsenell, Hen., 93, 424.
....., ..., pass for, 424, 533.
Horth, Jno., 285.
....., Thos., 179, 276.
Hosier, Jno., 507.
Host, Jane, pass for, 534.
....., Mary, pass for, 534.
....., Theodore, pass for, 534.
Hotham, Mrs., 375, 438.
Hough, Wm., 466.
Houghton, Jno., 93.
Hounslow, prisoners from, 393.
House, the, *see* Parliament.
Houston, Jno., 254.
....., ..., pass for, 524.
....., ..., son and servant of, pass for, 524.
....., Louisa, 254.
....., ..., pass for, 529.
....., ..., John, George, and Mary, her children, pass for, 529.
....., ..., servants of, pass for, 529.
Howard, Hen. Frederick, Earl of Arundel, 125.
....., Thomas, Earl of Berkshire, 137.
....., Charles, Viscount Andover, 517.
....., Charles, late high sheriff of Cumberland, 21, 23.
....., Hen., 69, 553.
....., Peter, 71.
Howlett, Jno., 583.
Hoyer, Andreas, 402.
Hubbard, Mr., 230.
Hubbert, Jno. and son, pass for, 518.
Hudson, Jno., 511.
....., Robt., 550, 566.
....., Capt. Robt., 23.
Huff, Wm., 550.
Hugett, Paul, 104.
Huggins, Thos., 553, 573.
Huitt, Wm., pass for, 530.
Hull or Kingston-on-Hull, 4, 47, 122, 245, 324, 394, 403, 407, 415.
....., aldermen of, 22, 71.
....., ..., letter to, 71.
....., arms, and ammunition at, to, or from, 268, 269, 270, 287, 481.
Hull or Kingston-on-Hull—*cont.*
....., blockhouses at, 297.
....., church in, 22.
....., customs' officers of, 522.
....., designs against, 405.
....., fortifications at, repair of, 132.
....., garrison at, 12, 22, 192, 297.
....., governor of, *see* Overton, Col. Rob. Thomas, Lord Fairfax.
....., ..., deputy, *see* Salmon, Lieut.-Col.
....., inhabitants of, 200, 201.
....., ..., petition of, 176.
....., mayor of, 22.
....., ..., letters to, 71, 289.
....., merchant of, 567.
....., ministers in, 22, 210, 243.
....., prisoners at, 289 (2), 405, 407, 429.
....., provisions to or from, 520, 553, 558, 577.
....., residents in, 22, 408.
....., ships at, to, or from, 123, 289, 309, 415, 417, 510.
....., storekeeper at, 268, 481.
....., troops to or from, 188 (2), 206, 328, 415, 416.
....., victuals at or from, 415, 556.
Humble, Mr., 84.
Hume, Col., 433.
Humfries or Humphreys, Nath., 578, 581.
Humiliation, days of, 521 (2).
Humphrey, Jno., 508.
....., Thos., 202.
....., Wm., 495.
..... or Humfrey, Col., 267.
....., ..., letter to, 479.
....., ..., regiment of, 325.
....., Mr., 260.
Humphreys, Pharaoh, 569.
....., Stephen, 148.
....., ..., letter to, 275.
....., Mr., 223.
Huncks, Col. Hercules, 186, 498, 559.
....., ..., regiment of, 552.
Hungerford, troops at or sent to, 406 (2).
Hunkins, Lieut.-Col. Joseph, governor of Poole, 220, 264, 265; governor of Scilly, 269, 279, 286, 338, 577.
....., ..., letter to, 502.
Hunt, Hen., 21.
....., Capt. Vere, 63, 69, 547 (2), 551.
....., Wm., 586.
....., Col. le, 69, 131, 215.
....., ..., regiment of, 549, 550 (3), 564.
....., Mr., 301.
Hunting, 12, 82.
Huntingdonshire, militia in, 336.
....., ..., commissioners of, letter to, 352.
....., ..., officers of, 513.
....., ..., ..., commissions for, 513.

Hosted by Google

Huntingdonshire—*cont.*
....., troops from, 340.
Hunwick, prisoner, 183.
Hurlack, Mark, 569.
Hurley, Capt., 277.
Hurlock, Thos., 560.
Hurlston, Hen., *alias* Ellyot, 286.
Hurst Castle, 322.
....., governor of, 322.
.. .., gunners, &c. at, 250.
Husbands, Edw., 555.
Hussey, Geo., commissary, 442, 482, 571.
....., Wm., 197, 570.
....., ..., letter to, 433.
....., Mr., of Shafton, 148.
Hutchinson, Dan., alderman of Dublin. 4, 11, 466, 537, 540, 567.
....., Capt. Jas., 34, 540, 541, 544.
....., John, 565.
....., Col. John, letter to, 285, 481.
....., Rich., Treasurer of the Navy, 512.
....., Simon, payment to, 554.
Hutt, Daniel, 568, 576, 582.
Hutton, Anth., 7.
....., Dr. Jas., 104 (2), 107.
....., Jno., 534.
....., Thos., 524, 581.
Hyde, Sir Edw., Chancellor of Charles II., 292.
....., or Hide, Hen., or Sir Hen., 2, 7, 9 (2), 14, 28 (2), 30, 33, 38, 46 (2), 79, 95, 104, 290, 291 (2), 292, 518.
....., ..., brother of, 2, 291.
....., ..., servants of, 2, 104, 518.
....., Capt. Laurence, 64, 550.
....., Wm., 9, 107.

I.

Ilford Combe, *alias* Ilfracombe, agent at, 117.
Images, *see* Statues.
Imping, or Enpim, Stephen, 553, 572.
Imprests, auditors of, *see* Exchequer.
Inchiquin, Lord, *see* O'Brien.
Indemnity, Act for, 216.
..... committee of, 287, 453.
Independents, 143.
India, or the Indies, 396; *see also* East and West Indies.
Ingledew, Jno., senr., 403.
....., Jno., junr., 403.
Inglis, Robt., warrant to, 520.
Inglish, Mr., Scotchman, 325.
Ingoldsby, Col., 194, 197, 539, 541.
....., ..., letters to, 191, 202.
Ingoldsby, Col—*cont.*
....., ..., regiment of, 29, 39, 187, 188 (2), 191, 195, 217, 528, 541.
....., ..., warrant to, 526.
Ingram, Sir Arth., 219.
....., Sir Thos., 147, 154, 525, 526.
....., Lady, 154.
Inland parts, troops for, 514.
..... letter office, 467.
..... posts, 454, 455, 494; *see also* Posts.
Inns and alehouses, 35, 56, 63 (2).
Intelligence, 22, 48, 50, 86, 88, 113 (2), 173, 223, 234, 238, 254, 259, 264, 267–269, 278, 312, 317, 324, 337, 341, 353–355, 358, 361, 369 (2), 372, 373, 377, 383, 387, 394, 395, 401, 408, 412, 419, 426, 458, 500, 522, 523, 524, 550; *see also* foreign intelligence.
....., agents for, *see* Bishop, Capt., and Scott, Thos.
Intercourse, merchants of the, 402.
....., ..., petition of, 345.
Ipswich, provisions at, 537.
....., residents in, 143, 538, 544.
....., ships from, 582.
....., ships of, 197, 335, 535, 549, 556, 557, 558, 561, 562, 563, 571, 576 (2), 584, 587.
Ireland, Fras., *alias* Dutton, 286.
....., Col. Gilbert, 423, 480.
....., ..., letter to, 317.
....., Laurence, pass for, 528.
Ireland, 141, 324, 412, 413, 456, 458.
....., affairs or business of, 43, 147, 163, 164, 288, 362, 473, 500.
....., coast of, 405, 481, 483.
....., commissioners of Parliament sent to, 38, 50, 64, 143, 147, 156, 164, 175, 176, 210, 217, 225, 240, 255, 396, 458, 480, 534, 549, 551, 555 (2).
....., declaration in reference to, 42, 95, 105, 107.
....., designs against, 29, 32, 186, 303.
....., fort in, 8.
....., gentry in, 29.
....., horses exported to, 521, 522.
....., land in, planting of, 29, 56.
....., letters, &c. from, 254, 264.
....., Lord Lieutenant of, *see* Cromwell, Oliver.
....., Lord Deputy of, *see* Ireton, Hen.
....., men in, 216.
....., money, false, sent to, 452, 461.
....., north of, physician sent to, 541.
....., ..., ships on, 87, 91.
....., persons in, 163, 476.
....., places in, 215.
....., planters sent to, 55, 120, 121, 522.
....., ports of, 56.
....., post barks to, 297.
....., postmaster in, 239.
....., rebellion in, 71, 456.

Hosted by Google

Ireland—*cont.*
....., rebels in, 71, 271.
....., services of, or in, *see* Irish service.
....., ships at, 481, 483.
....., ships to or from, 1, 10, 44, 124, 199, 341, 464, 535, 577.
....., travellers to or from, 8, 18, 28, 94, 141, 186, 294, 430, 517, 519, 521, 529 (3), 531, 533, 534, 554 (2) 555, 564, 570, 574, 581.
....., war in, charges of, 50, 288.
Ireland, English army, forces, soldiers, or recruits, in or sent to, 1, 7, 14, 34, 39, 43, 44, 45, 52, 56, 59, 63, 64 (2), 100, 129 (2), 132, 133, 136, 141, 148, 153, 169, 177, 185 (2) 186, 210 (3), 221, 255, 256, 298, 457, 466, 468, 480, 482, 526, 537, 540, 542 (2), 543, 545, 547, 552, 561, 562, 566, 578; *see also* Ulster, forces sent to.
....., ..., arms and ammunition for, 39, 277, 520, 523, 525, 542, 546 (5), 554 (2) 556, 560, 569, 577 (2), 587, 588.
....., ..., artillery train for, 547 (2), 551.
....., ..., assessments for, 59, 108, 135, 282, 283, 288, 435, 458, 576.
....., ..., ..., ordinance for, 108, 195, 283, 288, 522.
....., ..., ..., ..., treasurers of, *see* Andrews, Thos., Lord Mayor, and Thomson, Maurice.
....., ..., Bibles for, 278.
....., ..., boots and shoes for, 537, 549.
....., ..., clothes for, 277, 278, 537, 539, 543, 548, 551 (2), 556, 562, 566, 567, 587–589.
....., ..., colours for, 156, 559.
....., ..., commissary for, 590.
....., ..., desertions from, 251.
....., ..., drums for, 542, 546.
....., ..., establishment for, 52, 111, 590.
....., ..., horse or horse soldiers for, 430, 493, 544, 548, 549–551, 554, 560–562.
....., ..., ..., harness for, 518, 556, 559.
....., ..., medicines for, 570.
....., ..., money for, 39, 43 (2), 49, 52, 59 (3), 64, 90, 141, 202, 294, 304, 536, 537, 541, 542–544, 546, 548, 569.
....., ..., officers of, 34, 39, 43 (2), 44, 47, 56, 63, 100, 122, 141, 156, 221, 430, 462, 540, 554, 561, 562.
....., ..., physician for, 565.
....., ..., recruits for, 30, 43, 52, 63, 64, 110, 111, 133 (2), 155, 156, 492, 540, 544–552, 554 (2), 556, 560, 563, 564, 568, 577, 590.
....., ..., ..., mustering of, 129, 186, 549 (2).
....., ..., ..., officers of, 47, 63, 110, 111, 129 (2), 171, 186, 221.
....., ..., ..., payment for, 43, 44, 110, 113, 210, 540, 541 (2), 542–544, 548, 590.
Ireland, English army in, recruits for—*cont.*
....., ..., ..., raising of, 34, 39, 43 (2), 47, 56, 105, 137, 155, 166–168, 171, 179, 180, 181, 212, 217, 256, 389, 524 (2), 540–544.
....., ..., ..., transport of, 27, 34, 43 (2), 110, 129 (2), 185 (2), 186, 210 (2), 221, 255.
....., ..., sale of lands for, trustees for, 56.
....., ..., stores and provisions for, 51, 104, 141, 164, 283, 383, 526, 536, 543, 549, 551–554, 563, 566, 577, 585, 587.
....., ..., surgeons' chests for, 546.
....., ..., tents for, 544.
....., ..., victuals for, 43, 104, 277, 537, 538, 548, 552, 554, 575, 576, 582, 583, 585, 588.
Iremit, Geo., 215.
Ireton, Hen., lord deputy of Ireland, 38, 43, 47, 56, 130, 156 (2), 164, 303, 331, 397, 463, 500, 509, 520, 590.
....., ..., commissary of, 43.
....., ..., letters of, alluded to, 4 (2), 10, 26, 30 (2), 50, 51, 147 (2), 164, 203, 536, 537.
....., ... letters to, 141, 163, 186, 476, 483.
....., ..., ... alluded to, 163.
....., ..., license of, 294.
....., ..., mace and scabbard for, 551.
....., ..., orders of, alluded to, 10, 34, 43.
....., ..., propositions of, 120.
....., ..., ..., agents for, 117, 120.
....., ..., regiment of, 34, 540, 544 (2), 548.
Irish, 107, 201, 264, 303.
..... affairs, trustees for, 104, 141 (2), 278.
..... coining, 468.
..... coast, ships on or for, 88, 91, 124, 405, 500, 509, 510 (2).
...., ..., commanders of, 404.
...., ..., want of victuals for, 404, 405.
..... merchant, 107.
..... rebels, 71, 141.
..... seas, ships in or to, 85, 86, 125.
..... service, 155, 167, 186, 371, 493, 552, 559, 582.
..... ships, 83.
...., men of war, 70.
Irish and Scotch committee, 16, 28, 43, 50, 68, 110, 206, 227.
...., attendances before, 54, 358, 363, 423, 522, 536 (2), 543.
...., clerk of, 575.
...., early sittings of, 455.
...., furniture for, 149.
...., members of, 67, 148, 430, 494.
...., orders and proceedings of, 39, 43, 59.
...., ..., alluded to, 442.

Hosted by Google

Irish and Scotch committee—*cont.*
...., references to, by the Council of State, (Jan. 1651), 2 (3), 4 (5), 6, 11, 16, 17, 21, 23, 24 (2), 26, 27, 29, 30 (3), 46–48.
... ., ..., (Feb.), 35, 37, 38 (2), 40, 42, 49–52, 55 (2), 57, 63 (2), 64 (3).
...., ..., (March), 68–70, 73, 85 (3), 93, 99 (2), 102 (2), 105 (4), 107, 112 (2), 113, 116 (2), 117, 119.
...., ..., (April), 122 (2), 125, 134, 136 (2), 137, 140, 147, 148 (3), 151–153, 155 (2), 156 (2), 158, 159, 162, 166 (2), 168, 171.
...., ..., (May), 174, 176 (3), 180, 182–185, 187 (3), 194, 200–205, 207, 217 (4), 218, 223, 226.
...., ..., (June), 238, 239, 241 (3), 244–249, 249–253, 255, 257, 258, 260–262, 266, 267, 272 (5), 274 (4), 275.
...., ..., (July), 277.
...., ..., (Aug.), 309 (4), 311, 323, 326, 329, 331, 335 (2), 338 (3), 342, 346, 353, 354 (3), 355 (2), 358 (3), 363, 372, 375 (2), 387, 389 (2), 393.
...., ..., (Sept.), 394 (2), 396 (2), 397, 402, 403, 408 (2), 410, 411, 413 (5), 415 (2), 417, 418 (3), 419, 423 (3), 430, 432 (7), 438, 439, 442 (2), 447 (4), 449, 454, 455.
...., ..., (Oct.), 459, 464, 466 (2), 472, 474, 475 (5), 479 (2), 480, 486 (4), 487, 492, 494 (2), 496, 497, 499, 500, 502, 504, 505.
...., reports of, to the Council of State, 42, 419, 492.
...., ..., alluded to, 43, 46, 55, 107, 184, 241, 354, 417, 458, 462, 474, 477.
....., ..., services for, 42.
Irishman, Jane, 93.
Iron, 172, 553.
..... work, 184.
Irons, coining, 472, 488.
Isaacson, Anth., 30, 56, 79.
Isam, Jas., 243.
Israel, Manasseh Ben, 472.
Iverie or Ivory, Capt. Wm., 188, 429, 453, 514.
....., ..., troops of, 195 (2), 493.
Ivie, Lieut. Jas., 514.

J.

Jack, 301.
Jackamoy Point, ships to, 229.
Jackman, Rich., 156.
Jackson, Anth., 438.
....., Arthur, clerk, 250, 253, 258.
....., John, treasurer of excise, &c., 155, 278, 590.
....., ..., letters to, 288, 590.
Jackson, John—*cont.*
....., ..., payments to, 570, 571, 586, 587 (2).
....., ..., warrants to, 536, 537, 539, 541–544, 546–549, 551, 553–556, 558–564, 566–568, 570–572, 575, 577–582, 589.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 330.
....., Col. Phil., 114, 523.
....., Col., 132.
....., Lieut.-Col., 247, 249, 251, 258 (3), 433, 457, 465, 529.
....., ..., wife of, 251.
....., ..., family of, 529.
....., prisoner, 247, 457, 465.
Jaggard, Thomas, 394, 439.
James I., 31, 232.
James, Duke of York, or his Royal Highness, 127, 271.
James, John, 220, 267.
....., ..., letter to, 120.
....., Capt. Jno., 514.
....., Col. John, 275, 513.
....., ..., letter to, 469.
....., Rich., 572, 577.
....., Thos., 162.
....., Wm., 588.
James's house, *see* St. James.
Jammat, Jamet, or Jammott, Lieut.-Col. Jno., 102, 117, 260, 264, 480, 535.
Janizaries, 290.
Janson, Dick, 246.
....., Evert, 223.
Jarrard, Jno., 556.
Jarvis, John, 577, 586.
....., Capt. Sam., 563.
Jefferson, Jno., 209.
Jeffery, Wm., 541.
Jefford, Col. Jno., regiment of, 547 (2).
Jeffs, Robt., 2.
Jekell or Jekyll, Jno., 249, 253.
Jelf, Jno., 517.
Jenkins, Nich., 520, 553, 558 (2), 561, 564, 566, 567, 569.
....., Wm., preacher, 179, 183, 188, 189, 193, 237, 450, 452, 457.
....., ..., Eliza, wife of, 189, 193.
Jenkinson, Mr., 367.
Jenks, Rich., letter of, 392.
Jennings, Capt. Jas., 294, 581.
....., ..., wife and family of, 294.
....., John, 431, 587.
....., Lewis, 495.
....., Thomas, 193 (2), 442.
Jentilliot, Monsr., 77, 85 (2), 121.
Jephson, Norris, pass for, 529.
Jermin, Henrietta, and servants, pass for, 525.
....., Rebecca, pass for, 520, 525.
Jermy or Jermyn, Col. Robt., 185, 201, 223, 401, 514, 516.
....., ..., letters to, 298, 401, 403, 479.

Hosted by Google

Jermyn, Henry, Lord Jermyn, 127.
....., Phil., Justice of the Upper Bench, 266.
Jersey, 127, 205, 238, 302, 408, 410, 413, 441, 448, 454, 456, 464.
....., committee for, references to, 205, 417, 439.
....., Governor of, 131.
....., ordnance for, 97.
....., persons in, 303, 502.
....., pirates at, 97.
....., prisoners in, 97, 107, 131, 204, 226, 243, 250, 253–255, 258.
....., ships at, 120.
....., ships of, 199, 275, 310.
....., ..., men-of-war, capture by, 120, 524.
....., ships to, 97, 323.
....., taking of, 504.
....., travellers to or from, 120, 253, 255, 439, 456, 459, 480, 525.
....., troops for, 301, 302.
Jervais, Mr., 130.
Jervoise, Capt., 486, 589.
Jessop, Mr., 5, 22.
Jesuits, 11, 13, 120, 231, 286 (2), 497.
Jethell, Jno., 245.
Jewels, 522.
Jezard, Capt. Jacob, 507.
Joachimi, Dutch Commissioner, 484.
Joanes, Mr., 301.
Johnson, Edw., note by, 14.
....., Garret, 230.
....., Jas., 479.
....., Capt. Thos., 513.
....., Lieut.-Col., 245, 363.
....., Mr., of Halshall, 397.
J[ohnson], W., 449.
Johnston, Capt. Jno., 242, 254, 263.
....., ..., letter to, 243.
....., Wm., 494.
....., Mr., 97.
Jollie, John, 463.
Jolly or Jolley, Edw., 219, 246.
Jones, Katherine, Viscountess Ranelagh, 241.
....., ..., pension to, 270, 574.
....., Howel, 407.
....., Capt. Jenkin, 175, 188, 514.
....., ..., troop of, 195.
....., John, 463, 465, 541.
....., Lieut.-Gen. Mich., 540.
....., ..., relict of, 554.
....., Col. Phil., Governor of Cardiff and Swansea, 100, 155, 210, 261, 266 (2), 278, 306, 463, 484.
....., ..., companies of, pay for, 493.
....., ..., letters to, 391, 465.
....., Roger, 241.
....., Thos., 36, 69, 549.
....., Capt. Thos., 132, 507.
....., Wm., pass for, 530.
....., recorder of Brecon, 287.
Joseph, Rich., pass for, 527.
....., Capt. Robt., 148, 151, 174, 189, 192, 219, 236, 346 (2), 347, 356, 439, 513.
....., ..., company of, 347, 356, 375, 376.
Joules, Hen., 53.
Jourdan, Nich., 216.
Joyce, Lieut.-Col., Governor of Portland, 180, 236, 386, 456.
Joyner, Rich., 207.
Judd, Dan., gunpowder maker, 226.
....., ..., payments to, 242, 554, 567, 569, 570, 575, 576, 581.
Judge Advocate, 101, 490, 492; *see also* Turner, Dr., and Walker, Dr. Walter.
Judges and Justices of Assize, 6, 9, 10, 30, 66, 247, 266, 282, 289, 298 (2), 478, 495; *see also* Justices, Lord Chief.
Juries, 264.
Justice, High Court of, 46, 93, 135 (2), 240 (3), 253 (2), 267; *see also* Chester and Norwich.
....., ..., commissioners of, 223, 266, 267, 281, 588.
....., ..., counsel of, 260.
....., ..., letters to, 198, 244, 281, 457.
....., ..., officers of, 20, 177.
....., ..., prisoners to be tried before, 422–425, 430, 457, 465, 479, 502.
Justices of assize, *see* Judges.
....., the Lord Chief, members of the Council of State, 16, 22, 24, 33, 35, 499, 505; *see also* Rolle, Hen., and St. John, Oliver; and Judges.
...., placed on committee, 14.
.... (late), 445.
..... of peace, 10, 18 (2), 29, 84, 160, 220, 240, 298, 380, 445, 459, 475, 503, 523; *see also* under the several counties.

K.

Karrison or Harrison, Robt., 575.
Kavenach, Major, 438, 439.
Kay, Mr., *see* Key.
Keable, Maria, 567.
....., Wm., 567.
Keate, Gilbert, 193.
Keeble, Jno., 561.
....., Walter, 562.
Keeling, Edw., 538, 552, 555, 556, 560–563, 570, 571 (2), 575 (2), 583 (2), 585–588.
....., ..., warrant to, 582.
Keene, Silvester, 546, 567.
Keeper, late Lord, 445.
Keith, Col. Geo., 433.
....., Col. Sir Wm., 433.

Hosted by Google

Kelk, Nich., 2.
Kelley, Wm., 527.
Kellie, Earl of, (Erskine, Alex.), 432.
Kelsey, Lieut.-Col., Governor of Dover, 178, 188, 189, 197, 201, 202, 209, 223, 249, 253, 307, 358, 362, 439, 478.
....., ..., letter to, alluded to, 408.
....., ..., troop of, 188 (2), 189.
....., ..., warrants to, 532, 534.
Kelvedon, Essex, 462.
Kemish, Sir Chas., *see* Keymish.
Kemp, Hen., 533.
....., ..., wife and children of, 533.
....., Capt. Rich., 515.
....., Capt. Thos., troop of, 332, 514.
Kempson, Anth., pass for, 528.
....., Jeremiah, 558.
Kendal, troops in, 87, 88.
Kendrick, *see* Kenrick.
Kenelmekey, Eliz. Viscountess, 48.
Kenington, Capt. Jno., 522.
Kennedy, Col., 433.
Kenrick, Alderman John, 243.
..... or Kendrick, Col. Wm., 358.
....., ..., letters to, 114, 376, 479.
....., ..., regiment of, 352, 358, 374, 378.
Kensey, Capt., 515 (2).
Kent, 125, 150, 192, 203 (2), 212, 226, 288, 309.
....., arms in, 391.
....., assessments in, 356.
....., ..., treasurer for, 356.
....., assizes at, 259.
....., designs against, 137, 200, 378, 387, 393.
....., gentlemen of, 197, 222, 227, 494.
....., insurrection or rebellion in, 131, 285, 384, 398.
....., justices of peace for, 23, 224.
....., ..., letter to, 224.
....., magazine in, 391, 454.
....., militia in, 125, 168, 173, 255, 318, 328, 331, 336, 346, 347, 350, 387, 393, 406, 412.
....., ..., commissioners for, 53, 114, 148, 173, 189, 346, 356.
....., ..., ..., letter of, alluded to, 171.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 161, 172, 192, 236, 255, 317, 328, 334, 337, 347, 356, 376, 386, 387, 391, 393, 406, 487.
....., ..., horse, 161, 325, 328, 331, 337, 386, 387, 391, 406.
....., ..., officers of, 346, 347, 386, 513, 514.
....., ..., ..., commissions to, 513, 514.
....., native of, 398.
....., persons in, 168, 208, 217, 224, 350, 377, 479.
....., places in, 149, 197, 208, 211 (2), 245, 317 (2), 386, 512.
....., prisoners in, 201, 227, 230.
Kent—*cont.*
....., Sequestration Commissioners for, 408.
....., timber in, 508.
....., travellers to or from, 239, 340.
....., troops in, to, or from, 168, 226, 227, 340, 374, 378, 532.
....., Vice Admiral of, 266.
....., Vice Admiralty of, Court of, 266.
....., volunteers in, 532.
Ker, Robt., 438.
Kercher, Thos., pass for, 520.
Kettle, Jos., 508.
Key or Kay, Capt. Lieut. Jno., 429, 505.
Keymish or Kemish, Sir Chas., 484, 486.
Keysar, Capt. Thos., 73, 77, 142, 480.
Kidden, Edw., 577, 586.
Kidder, Thos., 100.
Kidgell, Quartermaster Hen., 518.
Kiffen, Capt., 311.
Kilbourne or Kilburne, Wm., 253, 538.
Kildare, Earl of, *see* Fitzgerald.
Kilkenny, 143, 147, 175, 203.
Killigrew, Lieut. Col., 105.
Kinaston, Jno., 102.
King, the, *see* Charles II.
....., the late, *see* Charles I.
King, Cornet Jas., 514.
....., John, 19, 517, 566.
....., Capt. John, 69, 555.
....., Josiah, commission to, 526.
....., Ralph, 555.
....., Sir Robt., 2, 29, 94, 521, 522, 541.
....., Thos., navy victualler at Harwich, 84, 547, 557, 564.
....., ..., certificate by, 84.
....., Dr., letter to, 185.
Kingdom, the, *see* England.
King's Road, Bristol, ships in, 366, 367, 370, 391.
Kings, foreign, ambassadors from, 1.
Kingston-on-Hull, *see* Hull.
....., Surrey, 374, 382, 412.
Kinion, Capt., 486, 589.
Kinnersley, Clement, keeper of the wardrobe, 1, 2, 57.
Kinsale, Ireland, letter dated from, 405.
....., ships at, 405, 511.
....., ships from, 335.
....., shipwright at, 511.
Kirke, Cornet Jno., 514.
Kitching, Geo., 575.
Kitchinman or Kitchingman, *alias* Smith, Thos., prisoner, 20, 24, 74 (?), 504.
Kittermaster, Thos., prisoner, 20, 54.
Knat, Capt., 532.
Knight, John, 543, 558.
....., Miles, 580 (2).
Knightley, Jane, pass for, 535.
....., Rich., pass for, 529.

Hosted by Google

Knotsford Heath, Cheshire, 345.
Knowles, Mr., letter to, 65.
Knox, Capt. Robt., 508.
Konigsberg, 392.

L.

Labourne, *alias* Beadley, Geo., 286.
Lacie, Capt., 243.
Lacy, Major Barret, 136, 526 (2).
....., ..., company of, 279.
Lader, Hen., 557.
Ladore, merchant of London, 48.
Laight, Wm., 549.
Laken, Jno., pass for, 520.
Lalli, (Giov. Bat.), poems of, 498 (2).
Lamb and sheep skins, 247–249.
Lambert, Major-Gen. John, 85, 92, 113, 224, 237, 297, 328, 329, 332, 333, 339, 344–349, 351, 352, 355, 364, 366, 369, 489.
....., ..., letters to, 88, 228, 239, 341, 345 (2), 346, 347, 350, 354, 361, 364.
....., ..., regiment of, 317, 323, 328, 343, 352, 356, 559.
....., Robert, 262, 459, 506.
Lamplough or Lamplugh, Jno., 132, 526.
Lamplugh, co. Cumberland, 526.
Lampriere, Jas., 231.
....., Capt. Mich., 442, 448 (2).
Lancashire, 108, 308, 322, 362, 372, 379, 463.
....., delinquents in, estates of, 387.
....., designs, &c. in, 83, 91, 136, 447.
....., ..., commissioners to inquire into, 457.
....., disaffected persons in, 87, 88, 103, 108, 137.
....., Earl of Derby's army in, 341, 390, 419.
....., ..., defeat of, 383, 384, 386, 387, 389, 395, 411.
....., garrisons in, 75.
....., gentry in, 3, 9, 83, 223.
....., justice of peace of, 295.
....., letter from, 330.
....., militia in, 33, 68, 75, 76, 97, 156, 302 (2), 306, 307, 322, 396.
....., ..., commissioners for, 16, 33, 75, 88, 410, 467.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 76, 97, 108, 302, 307, 405, 430.
....., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 306, 405, 410, 480.
....., ..., horse, 108.
....., ..., officers of, commissions for, 75.
....., persons in, 293, 395.
Lancashire—*cont.*
....., places in, 16, 103, 105.
....., prisoners in or from, 132, 164, 235, 372, 405 (2), 407, 430, 457, 467, 480.
....., troops in, to, or from, 68, 76 (3), 87, 88, 97, 98, 100, 102, 136, 137, 153, 156, 185, 339, 384, 385, 398, 406.
Lancaster, 104, 225.
..... Castle, 67, 87, 235.
...., ammunition and guns from, 67.
...., prisoners in, 103, 208, 410.
....., (duchy of ?), vice-chancellor of, 196.
Lancelot, Thos., 446.
....., ..., brother of, 446.
Land, Robt., 508.
Landguard Fort, 170, 401.
....., captain of, 170 (2).
Lane, Capt. Lionel, 140, 401.
....., ..., certificate by, 84.
....., ..., letter to, 134.
....., Mary, 467.
....., Capt., 73, 77.
....., prisoner, 437, 478.
Langdale, prisoner, 435.
Langham, Geo., Accountant General, 511.
....., Capt. Hen., 536, 539, 546 (2), 551, 568, 574, 578, 583.
....., Col., letter to, 479.
Langley, Rich., 546.
....., Capt. Timothy, 158, 526.
....., Alderman, 261.
Langsdale, Quartermaster, 514.
Lanier, Eliz., and servants, pass for, 530.
Laquin, Lucas, 396.
Lassells, Col. Fras., 88, 114 (?), 240, 513.
....., ..., letter to, 87.
....., ..., troops of, 88.
....., Lieut.-Col. Peregrine, 379.
....., ..., letters to, 74, 434.
Latchford, Rich., 530.
Lately, Phil., 533.
Latham, Mr., of Standish, 397.
Latin language, 8, 39, 164, 225, 393.
Laud, Wm., late archbishop of Canterbury, 512.
Lauderdale, Earl of, *see* Maitland.
Laune, M. de, 331.
Laurence, Capt. Roger, *see* Lawrence.
....., Mr., 446.
Lauton, Jas., pass for, 528.
Law, 144.
....., committee on, *see* Council of State, committees of.
....., Counsel at, *see* Counsel.
Law, David, 553, 565, 573.
....., Samuel, 562.
Lawes, Hen., 443.
....., John, 565.
....., Thos., 216.
....., Mr., 438.

Hosted by Google

Lawrence, Henry, 587.
....., or Laurence, Capt. Roger, 58, 526.
....., Capt., 515.
....., ..., letter to, 429.
....., ..., troop of 204.
....., ..., ..., disbanding of, 429.
....., prisoner, 299.
Lawson, Mr., 148.
Laxton, Thos., apothecary, 561, 570.
Layton, Col., 222.
Lazenby, Lieut. Wm., 188, 514.
Leach, Mr., 48.
Lead, 7, 9, 12.
....., export of, 99.
..... shot, 41.
Leat, Huet, 504.
Leather, 248, 255.
Lechmore, Nich., 266.
....., or Letchmere, Mr., 94, 96 (2), 332.
Lee or Leigh, Serjt. Hump., 153, 157.
....., John, 584.
....., Mr., 441.
Lee Road, Kent, ships in or to, 522, 524.
Leech, Ambrose, allowance to, 260.
Leeds Castle, Kent, 197, 309, 454, 487.
..... garrison at, 197, 309.
...., governor of, Franklin, Capt., 197.
...., prisoners in, 245.
Leeds, co. York, Mayor of, 42.
....., minister at, 42.
Leek, co. Stafford, 346, 347.
....., troops to, 348.
Lees, co. Essex, 393.
Legard, Col. Christ., 208.
....., ..., letter to, 210.
Legat, Gabriel, 54.
Legatt, W., 2.
Legay, Peter, 22.
Legg, Wm., 282.
....., Col. 220.
Legge, Rich., 310.
Leghorn or Livorno, 24, 425.
....., agent or victualler at, *see* Longland, Chas.
....., resident at, 342.
....., ships to or from, 229, 460.
....., travellers to, 534 (2).
Leicester, ——, prisoner, 5.
Leicester, Aldermen of, 25, 35.
....., ..., letter to, 54.
....., arms, &c. in, 156.
....., Mayor of, 25, 35.
....., ..., letter to, 54.
....., ..., petition of, 56.
....., residents in, 25, 35, 54, 56, 521 (2).
....., traveller to, 316.
....., troops at or to, 364, 453.
Leicestershire, 339.
Leicestershire—*cont.*
....., militia in, 68, 76, 318, 323, 325, 341, 353 (2), 369, 370.
....., ..., commissioners for, 72, 325, 341, 497, 513.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 76, 78, 294, 317, 327, 351, 370, 409, 430.
....., ..., officers of, 323, 327, 513.
....., ..., pay of, 68, 69, 78, 327.
....., residents in, 294.
....., travellers to, 316.
....., troops to or from, 204 (2), 297, 340.
....., volunteers raised in, 323.
....., ..., commissions for 516.
Leigh, Hump., *see* Lee.
Leinster, troops from, 185.
Leith, Mr., 150.
Leith, near Edinburgh, 77, 184, 221, 409, 447.
....., arms, ammunition, &c. sent to or from, 158, 268, 518, 555, 584.
....., governor of, *see* Fenwick, Col. J.
....., provisions, hay, &c. sent to, for the army in Scotland, 521, 522 (2), 523 (2), 536, 538, 539, 541, 543, 544, 545 (3), 548, 549, 551–566, 568–576, 578, 581–587, 589.
....., ships to or from, 226, 300, 372, 522, 524, 545 (3).
....., troops from or to, 555, 558, 582.
..... Road, ships to, 84.
Leman, Wm., member of the Council of State, 44, 137, 148, 168, 182, 244, 250, 438.
....., ..., placed on committees, 63, 66 (2), 134, 147, 217, 223, 375, 389, 417 (2), 450, 455, 494.
Lemon or Lemont, Edm., officer of prize goods, 118, 508.
....., Thomas, 565.
Lenox, Duke of, *see* Stuart, James.
Lenthall, Edm., 394.
....., Sir John, 49, 66.
....., ..., officers of, 66.
....., William, speaker of Parliament, 6, 8, 15, 25 (2), 37, 44, 47, 51, 95, 172, 202, 272, 274, 297, 409, 413, 417, 450.
....., ..., as Master of the Rolls, 305 (2), 373.
....., ..., letter to, 312.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 409.
Leonard Thos., 495.
Leopold, Archduke of Austria, 186, 234.
Leslie, John, 6th Earl of Rothes, 432.
....., Alex., General, and Earl Leven, 431, 458, 465.
....., Lieut.-Gen. Sir David, 427, 429, 432, 437, 469, 471, 505.
....., ..., servant of, 469.
Letchmere, *see* Lechmore.
Letter office, *see* Post Office.
Letters, intercepted, 169 (2), 331, 410.
Levant or Turkey Company, 10, 14, 28, 95.
....., avanias on, 80 (2), 291.
....., consuls of, 292.

Hosted by Google

Levant or Turkey Company—*cont.*
....., courts of, 79, 80.
....., debts of, 291.
....., duties or customs of, 291, 292.
....., factories of, 79, 291, 292.
....., factors of, 290, 291, 292.
....., governor of, 14, 83.
....., letters of, 79, 80 (3), 168, 289–293, 445.
....., leviations on, 80, 291, 445.
....., papers of, 79, 80 (4), 169, 291–293, 446.
..... ships of, 483, 531, 533.
....., treasurers of, 79, 80, 290–291, 445, 446.
Levellers, 222.
Leven, Earl of, General (Leslie, Alex.), 431, 458, 465.
....., ..., servant of, 465.
Leverington, Thos., 533.
Leverland, Hester, 558, 560.
Leveson, Mr., 331.
Levett, Quartermaster Jas., 513.
Lewes Rape, co. Sussex, commissioners for assessments in, letter to, 282.
Lewis, Anna, 522.
....., Wm., 532.
....., or Lewes, Sir Wm., 81, 353, 358, 362.
Lewisham, co. Kent, 317.
Ley, Capt. Jno., 426 (2), 473, 474.
...., letter to, 475.
....., ..., payment to, 450.
Licence, Thos., *see* Lyson.
Lichfield, 416.
....., troops to, 343, 345, 349, 350, 355.
Lidcott, Col. Leonard, regiment of, 550.
Liddall, Denis, 563.
....., Capt., 429.
....., ..., troop of, 476.
Lieutenant-General, *see* Fleetwood.
Lilburne, Lieut.-Col. John, 384, 388, 389, 430, 442, 448, 463.
....., ..., gifts to, 387, 388, 418.
....., ..., lands for, 387.
....., ..., payment to, 389.
....., ..., regiment or forces of, 176, 384, 386, 396, 398, 399, 400, 405, 406, 419.
Lile, Julian, pass for, 528.
Limbrey, Wm., 507, 512.
Limbry, Capt., 576.
Limerick, 271, 510.
....., siege of, 362.
Limmerie, Mr., 261.
Lincoln, prisoner, 295.
Lincoln, 136.
....., Earl of, Clinton, Theop., 504.
Lincolnshire, 275.
....., militia in, 11, 153, 176, 183, 371, 372 (2), 386.
....., ..., commissioners for, 11, 176, 183, 372, 381.
Lincolnshire, militia in, commissioners for—*cont.*
....., ..., ..., letters to, 177, 180, 352, 371, 385.
....., ..., horse, 177 (2), 180, 212, 275, 316, 372, 385.
....., ..., officers of, 513.
....., ..., ..., commissions for, 513.
....., places in, 27, 179, 235, 260, 269, 286, 423.
....., residents in, 101, 106, 212, 275.
....., sequestrations in, 101.
....., ..., commissioners for, letter to, 101.
....., sheriff of, letter to, 286.
....., riotous meetings in, 286.
....., troops from, 340.
....., vice-admiral of, 13.
....., volunteers raised in, 330, 372 (2).
....., ..., officers of, commissions for, 516 (3).
....., wheat in, 520.
Lindsay, co. Lincoln, Commissioners of Sewers for, petition of, 27.
....., Earl of, *see* Bertie, Montague.
....., Low, militia officers in, 269.
Lindsay, Alex., 1st Lord Spinie, 432, 500.
Linen, 83, 199.
Ling, Wm., 536.
Lingen, Sir Hen., 29.
Lisbon, English fleet at, 47.
....., prisoners in or from, 131, 138, 562.
....., service in, 562.
....., ships to or from, 47, 81, 106, 121, 135, 138, 142, 199 (3), 287, 490, 491.
....., travellers to or from, 81, 536.
Lisle, Viscount (Sydney, Phil.), 19.
....., John, Lord Commissioner of the Great Seal, member of the Council of State, 17, 44, 66, 81, 162, 205, 408, 438, 456.
....., ..., placed on committees, 2, 11, 19, 66, 67 (2), 209, 235 (2), 315, 322, 358, 455, 477, 498.
Lister, Martin, pass for, 535.
....., Thos., member of the Council of State, 44, 219.
....., ..., placed on committees, 67 (2), 75, 118, 135, 168, 237, 239, 274, 389, 450, 505.
....., ..., reference to, 169.
....., Major, 183.
Little, Wm., 75 (2).
Little Pick, *alias* Gladwell, Rich., 521.
Littleton, Chief Justice Wm., 266.
....., ..., letter to, 298.
Liverpool, 67, 103, 108, 241 (2), 267.
....., agent at, 117.
....., arms, ammunition, &c. to or from, 274, 524, 574.
....., borough of, petition of, 3.
....., customs' officers of, 522.
....., garrison of, 109, 308, 524.
....., ..., troops in or from, 129, 419.

Hosted by Google

Liverpool—*cont.*
....., governor of, *see* Birch, Col. Thos.
....., ..., deputy, letter to, 502.
....., letter dated from, 405.
....., letters from, 303, 396.
....., militia in, 302.
....., persons at, 208, 261.
....., prisoners in or from, 103, 170, 171 (3), 192, 208, 247, 257, 303, 410, 421, 428, 442, 443 (2), 470, 485.
....., provisions to or from, 526, 584, 587.
....., ships at, 87, 257, 308, 432, 441.
....., ships to or from, 125, 308, 442, 459.
....., troops at or from, 100, 171, 185 (2), 186, 308, 526.
....., victualler at, *see* Walley, Chas.
Livesey, Sir Mich., 53, 64, 174, 331, 391.
....., ..., letters to, 65, 482.
Livorno, *see* Leghorn.
Llanunogg, North Wales, resident at, 102.
Llanvulterig, insurrection in, 247.
Llewellin, Robt., 507.
Lloyd, Anne, pass for, 519.
....., Dan., 102.
....., Corporal Edw., 226.
....., Jenkin, 90, 91, 117, 118.
....., Lieut. Jno., 515.
....., Capt. Thos., 463, 465.
....., Wm., 102.
Lobell, Nich., 250.
Lock, Math., 536, 564, 575.
Lockhart, Sir Jas., 506.
Lockie, Allin, 27.
Lockier, Mr., 2, 3.
Lockwood, Jno., 583, 587.
Lodgers, account of, required, 207, 321.
Lodington, Lieut. Thos., 514.
Loftus, Edward (?), Viscount Loftus, 231.
London, or the town, 21, 96, 144, 205, 233, 279, 366, 409.
....., aldermen of, 262, 364, 470, 540.
....., ..., letter to, 342.
....., ..., names of, *see*—
Allen, Fras.; Andrews, Thos.; Bunce, Jas.; Dethick, John; Estwick, Steph.; Kenrick, John; Noel, Thos.; Pennington, Isaac; Tichborne, Rob.; Wollaston, Sir John.
....., ..., petition of, alluded to, 141.
....., arms, &c. sent to, 270, 366.
....., banishment from, 36, 44, 45, 85, 107, 121, 151, 169, 203, 255.
....., churches of, proclamations, &c. made in, 383.
....., citizens of, 125 (3), 336, 416.
....., city of, 70, 131, 181, 315, 324, 327, 328, 329, 335, 344.
....., ..., defence of, 315, 317, 318, 325.
....., ..., guard for, 150, 304, 318, 325, 332, 364, 378, 418 (2), 433, 434.
....., ..., letter to, 358.
London, city of—*cont.*
....., ..., petition of, alluded to, 466.
....., ..., proposals from, 329.
....., city companies of, viz.:—
Clothworkers, 225.
Curriers, 102.
Gunmakers, 38.
Merchant Adventurers, 117.
Staplers, 247–249, 270, 271.
Stationers, 65, 66.
....., warden of, 267.
....., ..., warrant to, 533.
Surgeons, 431.
....., city companies, halls of, *see* Goldsmiths' Hall, Haberdashers' Hall, and Merchant Tailors' Hall.
....., Common Council of, 270, 315, 317, 320, 323, 327, 470.
....., ..., letter to, 342.
....., ..., petition of, alluded to, 141.
....., conspirators or conspiracy in, 230, 237, 247, 249, 252, 258, 389, 457, 462.
....., court-martial in, 423.
....., departure from, 74, 173, 176, 316, 331.
....., designs against, 137.
....., freemen of, 270.
....., goods, &c. sent to or from, 7, 29, 286.
....., highways in or near, 112.
....., ..., thieves, &c. in, 8.
....., horses, raising of, in, 335–6, 338, 367, 371.
....., ..., seizure of, 324, 328, 329, 331, 335, 337, 342, 346.
....., invasion of, 395.
....., letters dated from, 79, 80, 130, 168, 289, 291–293, 445.
....., license to remain in, or come to, 12, 15, 20 (2), 29, 32, 49, 58, 63, 129, 131, 207, 218 (3), 223, 372, 402, 501, 517, 519 (3), 520, 524, 526 (4), 528, 529.
....., lines of communication in, 151, 203, 207, 279, 321 (4), 324, 349, 383, 387, 412, 417, 434.
....., ..., forces raised in, 388.
....., lord mayor of (1650–1), Thos. Andrews, 4, 243, 312, 322, 325, 326, 364, 383, 396, 410, 466.
....., ..., letters to, 313, 317, 327, 342, 368, 409.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 364.
....., ..., petitions of, alluded to, 141, 466.
....., ..., present to, 223.
....., ..., warrant to, 540.
....., major-general of, 44, 325.
....., march of the Scotch army for, 327, 416.
....., merchants of, 21, 327.
....., ..., names of, 21, 48, 125, 164, 193, 435, 512, 523, 542, 576.
....., militia in, 70, 112, 325 (2), 343 (2), 390, 391, 403.

Hosted by Google

London, militia in—*cont.*
....., ..., committees of, 322, 329–331, 335, 338, 341–343, 349, 354, 367.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 70, 92, 131, 161, 181, 212, 244, 269, 284, 324, 333–337, 343, 351, 371, 391, 409 (2), 436.
....., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 284.
....., ..., disbanding of, 436.
....., ..., horse, 131, 161, 333, 337, 344, 349, 354, 391, 436.
....., ..., officers of, 514.
....., ..., ..., commissions for, 514.
....., ministers in, 183.
....., ..., conspiracy of, 189.
....., ..., declaration of, 31.
....., papists in, 44.
....., persons in or near, 9, 27, 28, 30, 31, 46, 60, 77, 85, 93, 99, 107, 128, 130, 132, 134, 144, 162, 171, 176, 207, 209, 230, 286, 321 322 (2), 325 (2), 378, 423, 470, 472, 497, 527.
....., port of, 48, 106, 397, 491.
....., ..., customs in, 142, 511.
....., ..., ..., officers of, 48, 522.
....., ..., ..., ..., warrant to, 523.
....., postmasters in, 322 (2).
....., posts to or from, 346.
....., prisoners in, or brought to, 75 (2), 107, 146, 148, 169, 171, 174, 253, 289 (2), 334, 422, 424 (2), 426 (3), 438, 466, 476 (2).
....., ..., condition of, 479.
....., ..., Scotch, 412, 414, 415, 417, 419, 421, 424 (2), 426 (2), 430–432, 441, 442, 449, 453 (2), 455, 459, 475.
....., ..., trial of, 449.
....., proclamations made in, 325, 326, 327.
....., recorder of, *see* Steele, Wm.
....., rendezvous in, 395, 403.
....., residents in, 2, 345, 393.
....., safety of, 32, 333, 358.
....., sheriffs of, 96, 364, 498.
....., ..., letter to, 243.
....., ships of, 10, 21, 39, 63, 107, 120, 163, 320, 483, 507, 508, 510, 518, 519 (2), 522 (3), 524, 525, 527, 529 (2), 538, 541, 544, 551–553, 555 (2), 556, 560 (3), 561, 562, 564–567, 569–571, 573, 575, 582, 584, 585 (2), 587.
....., ships to or from, 120, 199, 292, 309, 491.
....., soldiers in, 402.
....., traders for, 273.
....., trained bands of, 418.
....., travellers to or from, 9, 23, 31, 105, 107 (2), 117, 142, 272, 295, 312, 349, 374, 386, 389, 412, 416, 425, 460, 482, 531, 568.
....., troops raised in, 112, 315, 324 (3), 361.
....., troops to or from, 32, 325, 327, 328 (2), 350, 352, 358, 364, 378, 395.
....., volunteers in, 318, 319, 322, 329, 336.

London, volunteers of—*cont.*
....., ..., arms, colours, &c. for, 335, 531, 584.
....., ..., commissions for, 335, 516.
....., ..., disbanding of, 434 (2).
....., ..., officers of, letter to, 433.
London, streets, buildings, &c. in :—
Artillery Ground, Tothill Fields, 417, 418, 426, 431 (2), 453.
Avenue, the, 425.
Bartholomew Close, 261.
Bayley's Place, Tower Hill, 199.
Berkshire House, 148.
Blackfriars, 331.
Blackwall, 396, 415.
Bow, inhabitants of, petition of, 70.
Bowling Green, 7.
Bowyer's House, Tower, 305.
Bread Street, 525.
Cannon Street, 393.
Chelsea, 463.
....., letter dated from, 498.
..... College, 453, 463, 494.
Clerkenwell, 125.
....., new prison in, 207.
Compter, 244.
Covent Garden, 522.
Custom House, 4.
Derby House, committee at, 195.
Doctors' Commons, letter dated from, 460.
East India House, 415.
Ely House, 8, 72, 154, 309.
Exchange, 327.
....., Old, 367.
Exeter House, Strand, 585.
Faux Hall, 368.
Finsbury Fields, 388, 390.
Fish Street Hill, 567.
Fleet Prison, *see* Fleet.
Goldsmiths' Hall, *see* Goldsmiths' Hall.
Gray's Inn, 98.
Guildhall, 470, 495.
Gurney House, *see* Gurney House.
Haberdashers' Hall, *see* Haberdashers' Hall.
Holborn, 25.
Hyde Park, water from, 9.
....., troops in, 262.
Islington, 531.
James's House, *see* St. James's.
..... Street, 522.
Lambeth, White Lion at, 331.
Limehouse, 119.
Lombard Street, Angel in, 130.
Marshalsea Prison, *see* Marshalsea.
Marylebone Park, 151, 153, 250, 251, 509.
Merchant Tailors' Hall, 368.
Mews, 187, 331, 358.

Hosted by Google

London, streets, buildings, &c. in—*cont.*
Mews, the, prisoner in, 9.
....., repairs in, 252.
Minories, 111, 222.
Murray House, St. Martin's Lane, 280.
....., letter dated from, 280.
Newgate, *see* Newgate.
Paul's Church, *see* St. Paul's.
Pest House, 453.
Poultry Compter, prisoner in, 471.
Queen Street, 25.
Rowleigh, petition of inhabitants of, 70.
St. Andrew's Wardrope, 517.
St. James's House, *see* St. James's.
St. Martin's Lane, 280.
St. Paul's, 180, 212, 312.
....., treasurer for, letter to, 312.
Savoy, 12, 280.
..... Hospital, 8.
....., physicians in, letter to, 71.
Scotland Yard, 251.
Somerset House, 187, 255, 358.
..... repairs in, 252.
Southwark, *see* Southwark.
Staple Inn, 523.
Strand, Exeter House in, 585.
Stratford-le-Bow, petition of inhabitants of, 70.
Sutton's Hospital, governors and masters of, 70.
...., letter to, 297.
Temple, Inner, 10, 533.
Tothill Fields, Scotch prisoners in, 417, 418, 426, 471, 472.
Tower, the, *see* Tower.
..... hamlets, *see* Tower Hamlets.
..... Hill, 199.
Trinity House, 53.
Upper Bench prison, 75.
Wardrope, 517.
Whitechapel, 155, 528.
Winchester House ?, 143.
Worcester House, *see* Worcester House.
Londonderry, Earl of, *see* Ridgeway.
....., letter dated from, 405.
....., provisions sent to, 585.
Londower, major at, 426, 430.
Long, Dixie, 384.
....., Capt. Felix, 551.
....., Josias, 95.
....., Robt., pass for, 529.
....., Capt., 374.
....., Col., 520 (2).
Longland, Chas., agent and victualler at Leghorn, 342, 505.
Long Newton, co. Durham, freeholders at, 281.
Longvill, Sir Thos., 425.
Lord's Day, *see* Sunday.
Lords' or Peers' House, 1, 8, 45, 144, 159.
....., hangings for, 1.
Lorraine, Duke of, 186, 271, 303, 306, 410.
....., ..., ministers of, treaty with, 271.
....., ..., regiments of, 303, 318.
Lort, Jas., 566.
....., Sampson, 267, 551.
....., Samuel, 64.
Lothian, troops in, 311.
Louarde, Jno. de, 396.
Love, Christ., prisoner, 189, 193, 240 (3), 244, 316, 457.
....., ..., funeral of, 368.
....., Mary, wife of, 189, 193, 316.
....., ..., brother-in-law of, 368.
....., Nich., member of the Council of State, 44, 94, 168, 171, 200, 211, 223, 227, 237, 238, 266, 267 (2), 272, 274, 354, 418.
....., ..., placed on committee, 63, 66, 67 (2), 77, 96, 159, 217, 239, 267, 274, 563, 374, 381, 384, 396, 431, 438, 455, 494 (2), 505.
....., ..., references to, 168, 230.
....., Mr., Commissioner of the Militia, 173.
Lovejoy, wagon master, 111, 568.
Loving, Jno., 242, 435, 492, 523 (2).
Lovingland, 235, 312, 403.
....., designs against, 305, 401, 407.
....., forces in, 179, 201, 401.
Low, Laurence, 401, 487.
....., Wm., 261.
Low Countries, *see* Holland.
Lowe, Capt. Wm., 129 (2), 524.
Lowestoft, 173.
Lowrey, Col., 367, 371.
....., ..., regiment of, 367.
Lowther, Sir Gerard, 252, 574.
....., Jno., 417, 420, 478.
Lubec, ships of, or Lubeckers, 3, 6, 16, 18 (2), 25, 73, 545.
Lucas, Capt. Ben., 63, 69, 545 (3).
....., Thos., 40.
Lucie, Lucas, 560, 565, 587.
Lucy, Mrs., and servant, pass for, 517.
Ludlow Castle, 56, 166, 518.
...., governor of, 104.
...., prisoners at, 81, 432.
Ludlow, Lieut-Gen. Edm., 182, 430, 548.
....., ..., troop of, 566, 578.
....., ..., wife of, 430.
....., Major Wm., 4, 537.
....., Mrs., pass for, 531.
Luke, Robt. de, 11, 18.
Lulworth Castle, co. Dorset, 58.
Lumm, Timothy, 572, 577.
Lumsden, David, 449.
....., Sir Jas., 10, 51 (2).
Lundy, co. Devon, 193.

Hosted by Google

Lupton, John, 269.
....., Cornet Jno., 516.
Lush, Capt. John, 513.
Lusher (priest), 286.
Lutterell, Geo., 20, 21, 109, 220.
....., ..., letter to, 220.
Lye, Mr., preacher, 304.
Lyggin, Col., 157.
Lynn Regis, co. Norfolk, 394, 398, 423, 533, 588.
....., agent at, 117.
....., customs' officers at, 546.
....., governor of, deputy, *see* Underwood, Lieut.-Col.
....., Scotch prisoners sent to, 475.
....., shipmasters of, 553.
....., ships of, 63, 553, 565 (9), 572, 573, 582, 584.
....., troops shipped from, 415, 416, 561, 586.
....., victuals, provisions, &c. at or from, 415, 536, 537, 539 (2), 546, 549, 550, 551, 553, 554, 583.
Lyson or Licence, Thos., Mayor of Worcester, 421–424.

M.

Mabbot, Gilbert, 582.
....., Jno., 579.
MacCarty, Donagh, Viscount Muskerry, 362.
Macdonell, Randal, 2nd Earl of Antrim, 105, 109, 164.
Macdonnell, or MacDowell, Sir Wm., 309 ?
....., ..., book of, 31, 389 (2).
Mackstock Castle, 504.
...., prisoner in, 485.
Mackworth, Hump., 192, 266.
....., ..., letter to, 192.
....., Col. Thos., governor of Shrewsbury, 100, 194, 302, 379, 394, 415, 421, 422.
....., ..., letters to, 129, 196, 302, 382, 443, 444, 447, 452, 457, 469, 501.
....., ..., present to, 373 (2), 374, 439.
....., Justice, letter to, 89.
Mackyn, Edw., 3.
Madherne, Major, 216.
Madison, Ralph, note by, 14.
....., Wm., 562.
Madlock, Thos., 569.
Madrid, agent at, 19; *see also* Fisher, Geo.
....., letter dated from, 305.
Madrine, Thos., 169.
Mæcenas, Abra., 508.
Maesney, Sir Jno., *alias* Mayne, 183, 203 (2).
Magazines, 59, 229.
....., stores, &c. in, 55, 59, 61, 62.
Magistrates, 323.
Maidstone, Kent, troops sent to, 100.
Maine, Sir Jno., *see* Mayne.
Mainwaring or Manwaring, Sir Philip, 480, 496.
....., Rich., 503.
....., Col. Thomas, 192 (2), 194.
....., ..., letter to, 192.
Maitland, John, second Earl of Lauderdale, 422–424, 427, 430, 432, 437, 459, 478.
Major, Rich., letter to, 196.
....., Mr., letter to, 293.
Malaga, 305.
....., ships at or from, 16, 21.
....., ships of, 508.
Malbone, Cornet Robt., 513.
Maldon, co. Surrey, 35, 39.
Malignancy or Malignity, 279, 300, 317.
Malignant landlords, 104, 269.
...., tenants of, 16, 104, 269.
Malignants or disaffected persons, 52, 78, 88–91, 108, 109, 113, 132, 157, 160, 174, 273, 296, 316, 341, 363, 390, 398, 532; *see also* Government, enemies to.
Malin, Jno., 536.
Mallen, Jno., 47, 212.
Malmsbury, 371.
....., troops sent to, 100, 371.
Malt, export of, 183.
Man, Isle of, 87, 303, 332, 410, 413, 439, 442, 443, 448, 454, 457, 469, 472, 477, 485.
....., designs in, 89, 91, 309, 312.
....., prisoners in, 32, 227, 257, 428, 429.
....., ships to, 86, 88, 108, 124, 318, 334, 335, 341, 442, 519.
....., travellers to, 32, 67, 450.
....., troops in or to, 89, 156 (2), 480.
....., ..., tents for, 454.
Man, Thomas, 28.
Manchester, 67, 109, 362.
....., Earl of, *see* Montague.
....., residents at, 225, 384, 425, 429.
....., troops sent to, 75, 76, 349, 350, 351.
Manley, Geo., 588.
....., Justice of Peace, 18, 37.
Manners, Cecilia, Dowager Countess of Rutland, 15.
....., Lady and servants, pass for, 528.
Manning, Jno., pass for, 530.
Mannings, Jno., 567.
Manrithek, Mr., 380.
Mansell, Bussey, 267.
....., Mary, pass for, 530.
....., Oliver, 460.
Mansfield, co. Notts, 386.
Mansfield, Lord, *see* Cavendish, Wm.
....., Wm., 578, 580.
Manton, Capt. Nathan, 584.
Manufactures, 248, 270, 271, 444, 475, 478.
Manuscripts, 97, 468.
Manwaring, Thos., *see* Mainwaring.
Manwood, Frances, and servants, pass for, 529.

Hosted by Google

Maplesden, Geo., 508.
....., Mr., 199.
Marbury, Thos., 192 (2), 194.
....., ..., letter to, 500.
March, Wm., 495.
March, Isle of Ely, minister of, 5.
Marchant, Jas., 200.
Mares, *see* Horses.
Margate Road, ship in, 484.
....., ship of, 84.
Margetts, Mr., 162.
Margory, Capt., troop of, 332.
Marienburg, 392.
Marine or Maritime factor, 292.
..... offences, 249, 259, 289.
Mariners or seamen, 53, 55, 199, 247, 405, 407, 508–510; and casual notices of, *passim*.
....., Acts for, 194.
....., contracts with, 41.
....., impressing of, 16, 509–511.
....., muster books of, 199, 509.
....., names of, 38, 73 (2), 93, 262.
....., negligence of, 410.
....., payments for or to, 60, 282, 510 (3).
....., petitions of, 379.
....., ..., alluded to, 23, 66, 69 (2), 72, 119, 164, 180, 200, 213, 262, 434, 460, 479.
....., sick, maimed, and wounded, 23 (2), 69–71, 549.
....., ..., gratuities to, 538, 549 (2).
....., taken prisoners, 562.
....., tickets of, 509.
....., victualling of, 54, 424, 460; *see also* Navy victualling.
....., widows of, petitions of, 51, 131.
Markin, Jno., 543.
Marlborough, traveller to, 533.
Marlind, Jno., 535.
Marque and reprisals, letters of, 27, 46, 93 (2), 151, 179, 187, 201, 219, 438, 440, 460, 463, 483, 485, 493, 504.
....., ..., granting of, 264, 518, 519, 523, 524–528, 535.
Marriott, Fras., 537, 548, 549, 557, 582, 584.
Marseilles, 460.
....., ships at, 80.
Marsh, Chas., commissioner at Guernsey, *see* De la Marsh.
....., Jas., certificate of, 507.
....., Capt. Wm., 513 (2).
....., Capt., 146, 153 (4), 165, 178, 188.
....., Col., letter to, 479.
Marshal, Jno., 5.
Marshal, the, 477, 478.
Marshal-General, the, 453, 463, 464, 588 (2); *see also* Provost Marshal.
...., prisoners in custody of, 432, 438, 464, 484, 494, 588 (2).
Marshalsea prison (London), 66.
....., abuses in, 75.
Marshalsea prison—*cont.*
....., Deputy Marshal of, 552, 562.
....., keeper of, 75.
....., prisoners in, 22, 55, 75.
Marstow, Jno., 397, 402, 404, 484.
Martial, Nich., 579.
Martial Affairs, committee for, references to, 17 (2), 32.
....., ..., report of, 23.
..... law, 73, 76, 98, 136, 137, 171, 195, 372, 379, 384, 390, 405 (2).
....., ..., courts for, *see* Courts Martial.
Martin, Andrew, 587.
....., Major Chris., 277.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 388.
....., Gabriel, 585.
....., Capt. Geo., 7, 9, 11, 15–17, 23, 42, 518, 560.
....., Col. Hen., member of Council of State, 49.
....., ..., placed on committees, 13, 19 46.
....., John, letters to, 242, 245.
....., John, of Plymouth, 526.
....., Mr., 410.
Maryland, plantations at, 219.
Masham, Sir Wm., member of the Council of State, 16, 23, 24, 44, 200, 227, 309, 394.
....., ..., placed on committees, 5, 38, 47, 50, 63, 66, 67, 237, 374, 438, 494.
Mason, Alvin, 268.
....., Denis, 553.
....., John, letters to, 242, 245.
....., Thos., 169.
....., ..., letter to, 210.
....., Col., Governor of Carnarvon, 423.
....., ..., commission to, 338.
Mass, service of, 120.
Massey, Major-Gen. or Col. Edw., 418, 420–425, 443.
....., Capt. Hugh, 189, 200, 267, 457, 465.
....., ..., Eliz., wife of, 200, 267.
Mast, the, sale at, 507.
Master, Jas., pass for, 520.
....., Wm., letter of, 10.
Masterson, Mr., 42.
Matchfield House, co. Worcester, 157, 178.
Mathew, Robt., 584.
Mathews, Jno., 250, 563.
....., Col. Joachimi, letter to, 479.
....., Rich., 562, 563.
Matree, Ralph, 573.
Matthews, Jas., 557.
....., Robert, 576.
....., Capt., 568.
Maudesley, Jno., pass for, 535.
Maund, Geo., 504.
Maundy, Thos., 551.
Maurice, Prince Palatine, 79, 139.
....., ships of, 80 (2).

Hosted by Google

Mawfield House, co. Durham, 281.
Maxwell, Eliz. Countess of Dirleton, 447.
May, Thos., 1.
....., Major, 34, 540–542, 544.
Mayberry, Jno., 495.
Mayerne, Sir Theodore de, 172.
....., ..., letters of, 470, 498.
Maynard, Banastre, 150, 205, 261.
Mayne, Maine, or Maesney, Sir Jno., 183, 203 (2), 527.
Mayo, Peter, 297.
....., Thos., 18.
Mayors, 84, 116; *see also* under the several towns.
Meade, Saml., 207, 487, 492.
....., Capt., 128.
Meare, Jno., 277.
Meautys, Edw., 384.
Medals, 253, 373, 374, 468, 469.
Medford, Rich., 58.
Mediterranean Sea, 458.
Medway, ships in, 509.
Meere, Barnaby, 569.
Meetings, public, forbidden, 77, 82, 114, 121, 172, 286, 294, 304, 321, 378.
Mells, Saml., 63, 549.
Mercer, Major Christ., 120, 193, 236.
....., ..., regiment of, payment to, 75, 76.
Merchant Adventurers' Company, 219, 345, 441, 497; *see also* Rotterdam, merchant adventurers at.
...., governor and assistants of, 37.
...., ..., deputy, 278.
..... Tailors' Hall, 368.
Merchants, 9, 111, 112, 216, 230, 231, 247, 314, 447, 461, 489; *see also* under the several countries.
..... abroad, 15.
....., companies of, 117.
....., names of, 37, 53, 90, 104, 107, 117, 193, 216, 217, 226, 234, 246, 325, 374, 397, 403, 404, 424, 483 (2), 484, 512, 518, 520, 524, 527, 533.
....., petitions of, 107, 180, 238, 276,
....., ships of, *see* Ships, Merchant.
Meredith, Chas., pass for, 530.
....., Rich., 42, 252, 264, 497.
....., ..., pass for, 520.
....., Sir Robert, 156, 252, 574.
Merionethshire, militia in, 336.
Meriton, or Meritors, Rich., 158, 183.
Merrington, Wm., 281.
Merrit, Hugh, 35.
Merlin, 498.
Mersey Island, 24 (2), 133, 366, 393.
....., governor of, *see* Burrell, Capt. Wm.
....., minister in, 24, 42, 92.
....., provisions sent to, 29.
....., troops in, 23.
Messengers, *see* Council of State, messengers of.
Messina, 228.
....., Prince Rupert's fleet at, 25.
....., ships at or from, 228, 229.
Metcalfe, Mr., 443.
Methwold, Wm., and servant, pass for, 533.
Mew, Nath., 165.
Mewes, Capt. Jno., 516.
Michell, And., 4.
Michelson, Thos., 519.
Mickleborough, Wm., petition of, 379.
Micklethwait, Dr., of Yorkshire, 252.
....., ..., letter to, 256.
....., Mr., 183, 208.
Middleburgh, merchant of, 246.
....., ship of, 573.
Middlecot, Edw., 322.
Middlesex, 96, 164, 412 (2).
....., highways in, bill for repair of, 27.
....., justices of peace of, 230, 529.
....., ..., warrant to, 534.
....., militia in, 164, 318, 325, 346, 350, 411–414, 453.
....., ..., commissioners of, 164, 193, 412.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 206, 317, 411, 414.
....., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 328.
....., ..., horse, 153, 164, 193, 206, 412.
....., ..., officers of, 513.
....., ..., ..., commissions to, 513.
....., places in, 125, 164.
....., sheriffs in, 96.
....., ..., letter to, 243.
Middleton, Hen., 49.
....., Lieut.-Gen. John, 427, 429, 432, 437 (2), 478, 505.
....., Thos, 580.
....., ..., letter to, 337.
....., Sir Thos., 134, 194, 200, 201, 204, 226.
....., Timothy, letter to, 366.
....., Serjt., 72.
Midlemer, Mary, pass for, 528.
Midleton, Jno., pass for, 530.
Midsummer Norton, co. Somerset, 193.
Milan, copper money of, 314.
Milburne, co. Derby, resident at, 97.
Mildmay, Capt. Anth., 18, 33.
....., Sir Hen., member of the Council of State, 1, 3, 8 (2), 42, 44, 55, 78, 95, 105, 107, 114, 118, 140, 143, 200, 201, 213, 219, 222, 237, 238, 250, 259, 262, 325, 463, 466, 479, 480.
....., ..., placed on committees, 2, 11, 15, 19, 38, 40, 47, 50, 53, 63, 67 (2), 69, 74, 77 (2), 85, 118, 235 (2), 267, 315, 374, 431, 452, 462, 466, 477, 494, 505 (2).
....., ..., instructions to, 114.
...., references to, 46, 262, 309, 403, 410.
....., Col. Jno., 272, 497.

Hosted by Google

Milford Haven, 11, 43, 52, 227, 391 (2), 520, 523, 545.
....., governor of, letter to, 177.
....., horses shipped from, 562.
....., paymaster at, deputy, 554.
....., persons at, 110.
....., post barks from, 279.
....., ships to, 152, 383, 391 (2).
....., troops shipped from, 39, 100 (4), 110, 111, 171, 178, 185, 540, 541, 550.
....., victualler at, 563.
Militia, the, 3, 5, 11 (2), 13, 22, 33, 34, 98, 131, 134, 148, 149, 159, 160, 196, 200, 203, 252, 266, 284 (2), 302, 308, 310, 320, 329, 338, 344, 355, 373, 380, 382, 390, 391, 395, 412, 414, 415, 427, 480; *see also* under the several counties.
....., Acts or Bills for, 11, 13 (2), 24, 35, 60, 78, 90, 119, 120 (2), 126, 150, 166, 167, 168, 178, 183, 227, 238, 263, 266, 301, 303, 304, 316, 319 (2), 320, 323, 324 (2), 327, 328, 333, 334, 348, 350, 354, 371, 373, 380, 383, 396, 401, 402, 403, 406, 448, 451, 453 (2), 487, 492, 502.
....., arms and ammunition for or of, 148, 159, 174, 178, 180, 237, 301, 302, 394, 415, 436, 450.
..... assessments for, 406, 450, 451, 452, 487, 492, 502.
....., charge of, 166, 168.
....., colors and trophies of, 148, 159, 301, 329, 335, 350, 356, 387, 391, 465, 473.
....., commissioners of, 13, 31, 32, 63, 84, 89 (2), 102, 109, 148, 152, 158, 173, 178, 212, 237, 266, 274, 301, 319, 320, 326, 328, 331, 344, 346, 360, 368, 370 (?), 396, 402, 427, 433, 453.
....., ..., instructions for, 159, 160, 168, 173, 178, 209 (2), 223, 227, 267, 274, 276, 278, 324.
...., letters to, 64, 77, 82, 98, 149, 167, 174, 180, 256, 303, 310, 323, 336, 339, 340, 344, 377, 406, 415, 428, 440, 467, 474.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 13, 43, 99, 159, 318, 338, 417.
....., ..., reference to, 37.
....., commissions for, 75, 158, 513–516.
....., committees for, 94, 168, 178, 244, 316, 330.
..... disbanding of, 415, 416, 423, 427, 429 (2), 436, 442, 444, 446, 453 (2), 462, 466, 468, 474, 476, 482, 483, 493, 500.
..... dragoons, 14, 29, 34 (2), 68, 75, 76 (3), 88, 97, 100, 103, 135, 136, 148, 153, 159 (2), 176, 188 (2), 330, 33[illegible]1 (3), 337, 342, 348, 353, 354, 355, 37[illegible]2, 384, 385, 399, 427, 444, 473.
....., ..., commanders and officers of, 120, 158, 159, 342 (3), 346, 3[illegible]58.
....., ..., ..., commissions for, 158.
....., ..., disbanding of, 450, 459.
Militia, the, dragoons—*cont.*
....., ..., horses for, 331 (2); *see also* Army, horses for.
....., ..., pay for, 75, 76, 113, 444.
....., ..., raising of, 113, 120, 268, 331, 358, 391.
....., foot, 5, 97, 183, 333.
....., horse, 5, 12, 13, 32 (2), 33, 34, 37, 41, 60, 68, 70, 71, 75, 76 (3), 92, 97, 100, 103, 120 (2), 125, 131, 148, 150, 153, (5), 159, 160, 181, 183, 187, 196 (2), 204, 207, 274, 297, 317 (2), 323, 325 (2), 327, 328, 331, 333, 336, 343, 352, 355, 369, 390, 391, 395, 399, 401, 415, 424, 427, 428, 436, 462, 469, 479, 483.
....., money raised for, Act for, 301 (3), 303, 319, 396, 402.
....., officers of, 33, 120, 125, 150, 153 (2), 160, 161, 166, 177, 192, 308, 310, 320, 323, 325, 327, 380, 381, 403, 412.
....., ..., commissions for, 323 (2), 326.
....., pay of, 13 (2), 76 (2), 78, 100, 111, 119, 149, 167, 168, 176, 177, 183, 195 (2), 326, 338, 350, 351, 360, 361, 406, 417, 429, 444, 446, 450, 453 (2), 456, 465, 473, 476, 483, 493.
....., raising of, 11, 31, 32 (2), 120 (2), 150, 164, 166, 167, 176, 177, 192, 195, 196, 268, 310, 320, 338, 342, 343, 351, 359, 360, 371, 372, 382, 388, 391, 401.
....., thanks to, 415, 427, 429, 436.
....., (auxiliary force of 3,000 horse and 1,000 dragoons), 133–137, 149 (2), 156, 158, 159, 166, 176–178, 195, 236, 297, 301, 307, 336, 456.
....., ..., committee for, 176, 514, 515.
....., ..., disbanding of, 429, 444, 462.
....., ..., officers of, 158, 162 (2), 168, 178, 236, 514, 515.
....., ..., pay of, 166, 168, 176, 195, 301.
Miller, Geo., 162.
....., Capt., 342, 346, 531.
Milles, Lieut.-Col., 478.
Milner, Lieut., 564.
Milnes, Lieut. Robt., 429, 505.
Milton Abbey, co. Dorset, 209, 211.
Milton, John, foreign secretary to the Council of State, 40, 53, 114, 116, 140, 203, 225, 246, 269, 497.
....., ..., books written by, 70, 208, 259.
Milward, Lieut. Clement, 514.
....., Capt. Thos., 585.
Minehead, 550.
....., agent at, 117, 544.
....., storekeeper at, 506.
....., ..., letter to, 505.
....., stores at, 505, 506.
....., troops from, 171, 185, 186.
....., victualler at, 563.
Mines, 463, 476.

Hosted by Google

Ministers, divines, preachers, &c., 18, 28, 31, 53, 66, 73, 92, 201, 217, 259, 292, 293, 383, 384, 531.
....., acts, &c. against, 5, 45.
....., declaration of, 31.
....., names of, 5, 11, 18, 22, 24, 25, 27, 28, 42 (2), 49, 51, 52, 55, 65, 74, 92, 93, 149, 179, 180, 183, 201, 210, 224, 225, 237, 241, 243, 249 (2), 251, 252, 256, 258, 263, 281 (2), 282, 299, 304, 334, 397, 440, 450, 503 (2), 531, 564, 570.
....., proclamations, &c. sent to, 2.
....., ..., refusal of, to publish, 27.
....., seditious, 45, 183, 189, 277, 279, 389, 450.
....., wives of, 200.
Ministers, public, 1, 31; *see also* Ambassadors.
Minorca, ships from, 483.
Minshall, Capt. Edw., 513.
....., ..., troop of, 473.
Minster, Isle of Thanet, 64.
Mint, the, Tower, 231–234, 288, 460, 461.
....., assay master of, 14.
....., books of, 461.
....., coining in, 14.
....., committee for, 35, 67, 174, 176, 280, 310, 468, 489.
....., ..., letters to, 184, 231.
....., ..., members of, 67.
....., ..., orders of, 175, 186 (2), 284, 489.
....., ..., propositions made to, 174, 313–315, 460, 461, 487–489.
....., ..., references to, 35, 176, 310, 469.
....., comptroller of, 231, 234.
....., corporation of, 488.
....., engraver of, *see* Simons, Thos.
..... master, or master worker in, 14, 175, 184, 186, 231–234, 461.
....., ..., salary of, 461.
....., moneyers of, 187, 233, 280, 284, 461.
....., ..., propositions of, 487–489.
....., ..., provost and company of, 232.
....., ..., ..., letter of, 184.
....., obstructions in, 460.
....., ..., committee for removal of, 460.
....., officers of, 175, 231–233, 250, 461, 472.
....., warden of, 231.
....., workmen of, 175.
Mitchell, Florinda, 561.
....., Hen., 88.
....., Jarvis, 586.
....., Mary, pass for, 521.
....., Capt. Wm., 455.
Mitton, Major-Gen., *see* Mytton.
Modesley, Quartermaster, 473.
Moldsworth, Edw., *see* Mouldsworth.
Molin, or Du Molin, Peter, 130.
Molines, Saml., and servant, pass for, 530.
Molineux, Lord (Sefton, Rich.), and servants, pass for, 531.
Molins or Mollins, Wm., 330, 447.
Mollen or Mollynes, Capt. John, 116, 136, 158, 526.
Monckton, Col., 180.
Money, *see* Coin.
....., export and import of, 300.
....., want of, 108.
Monk, Lieut.-Gen. George, 354, 359, 372, 395, 397, 398, 419, 423, 431, 438, 443, 447.
....., ..., letters to, 390, 397, 399, 409, 421.
....., ..., troops for, 385, 399, 419.
....., Capt., 469.
Monmouth, Earl of (Carey, Hen.), 99.
....., troops sent to, 100 (3).
Monmouthshire, 339.
....., gentry in, 339.
....., militia in, 346, 348.
....., ..., commissioners for, letter to, 348.
....., ..., foot, 125.
....., ..., horse, 125.
....., ..., officers of, commissions for, 125, 346, 365, 455.
Monox, Morley, 508.
Monson, *see* Mounson.
Montague, Viscount (Brown, Francis), 86.
....., ..., and servant, pass for, 532.
....., Edward, second Earl of Manchester, Vice-Chancellor of Cambridge, patent by, 249.
....., Walter, 149.
Montgomery, Sir Jas., 506.
Montgomery Gaol, prisoners in, 457.
....., Lord, *see* Seton.
Montgomeryshire, militia in, 162.
....., place in, 89.
....., sessions in, justices of, letter to, 457.
Montreuil, M. de, letters, &c. of alluded to, 6.
Moody, Major Jno., 514.
... ., Marg., and daughter, pass for, 530.
....., Capt., troop of, 204.
Moore, Henry, 3rd Viscount Moore, 165.
....., or More, Andrew, 216.
....., Hen., 286.
....., Robert, 567, 582.
....., Saml., pass for, 531.
....., Thos., letter to, 112.
....., Wm., 561, 576.
....., ..., pass for, 530.
Mordaunt, Lewis, and servants, pass for, 530.
Mordington, Lord, *see* Douglas, Jas.
Morgan, Sir Anth., 526.
....., Edw., 571.
....., Hen., 267.

Hosted by Google

Morgan, Rich., 578.
....., ..., wife of, Johanna, 578.
....., Capt. Robt. and wife, pass for, 534 (2).
....., Walter, 2, 8.
....., Wm., 286.
Morgell, Wm., 337.
Morley, Col. Herbert, member of the Council of State, 97.
....., ..., letter to, 179.
....., ..., placed on committees, 2, 11.
....., ..., and servants, pass for, 531.
....., Thomas, 23.
....., Capt., governor of Arundel Castle, 358, 362.
....., ..., warrant to, 532.
Morrell, Jeremiah, 532.
Morris, Hugh, 10.
....., Capt. Lewis, 213, 217, 258, 274.
....., Capt. Phil., 262 (2), 571.
....., ..., letter to, 221.
....., Lieut., 469, 498.
Morse, Jno., 557.
Mortlake, Surrey, manufactory for hangings at, 463, 496, 497.
Morton, Wm., 549.
Moseley, John, 486.
....., Col., 95.
....., Lieut.-Col., 143–146.
....., ..., brother-in-law of, 145.
Mosier, Jno, 254.
Moss troopers, 294, 475.
Motcomb, co. Dorset, 57.
Mote Park, Windsor Forest, timber in, 508.
Moulsworth or Moldsworth, Edw., 202, 450.
....., Col., 423, 456.
Moulton, Capt. Rob., sen., Navy Commissioner, master attendant at Portsmouth, 131, 237, 242, 299, 411, 430, 447, 451.
....., ..., letter to, 420.
Mounson or Monson, William, Viscount Monson, 463.
Mount, the, prisoner at, 294.
....., troops at, 493.
Mount Edgecombe, resident at, 342.
Mouse, Mr., 393.
Moyer, Sam., 267.
....., ..., return by, 173.
Moyle, Jno., pass for, 530, 533.
....., Mr., 277.
Moyse, Rich., 173.
....., Capt. Rich., 188, 486, 514 (2).
....., ..., troop of, 113, 395.
Mucklethwait, Thos., 210.
Muee, Major-Gen., commissary, 433.
Mulgrave Castle, co. York, 72, 74, 75, 240.
....., Earl of, *see* Sheffield, Edm., 497.
Mullenax, Thos., 460.
Mullener, Quartermaster, Thos., 515.
Mundy, Edw., 508.
Munnings, Jno, 557, 574, 580.
Munson, Sir Jno., 223.
Munster, forces in or to, 185, 556.
....., ..., money for, 43, 541.
....., ..., ..., charges on, 542–544.
Murden, Eliz., 570, 579.
....., Robt., 578, 579 (2), 580.
Murder, person accused of, 9, 10 (2).
Murderers, 294.
Murford, Major Peter, governor of Southampton, 317.
....., ..., letters to, 287, 306.
Murray, Geo., 449.
Muscovy company, 46.
Musgrave, Sir Edw., 132, 526.
....., Jno., 20, 21, 23, 266.
....., Sir Jno., 527.
Mushey, Mich., 471.
Muskerry, Viscount, (Donogh McCarty), 362.
Musprat, Capt. Thos., 516.
Musselborough, Scotland, 105.
Mustermaster General, 361.
Mustermasters, 43, 304, 465, 511, 549 (2).
Musters, 129, 332, 402, 433, 493, 509.
....., commissary-general of, 228.
....., ..., deputies of, 183, 186, 549.
....., ..., letter to, 186.
Myle, Walter, pass for, 523.
Mynheer, Capt., 423.
Mytton, Thos., 266.
....., or Mitton, Major-Gen. Thos., 20, 266, 316, 423, 497.
....., ..., letters to, 203, 330.

N.

N—— N., letter of, 362.
Nantwell, Isle of Wight, 517.
Nantwich, letter dated from, 341.
....., magistrates, &c. of, letter to, 341.
Naples, 229.
....., merchants of, 229.
....., ships in, to, or from, 228, 229.
..... Road, letter dated from, 228.
Nash, Thos., 111.
Nation, the, *see* England and Scotland.
Nations, law of, 140.
Natners, Ralph, 553.
Navy, the, 112, 296, 384; *see also* Fleet, the, and Ships.
....., charge of, 50, 90.
....., money for, 60, 91, 329, 361.
..... officers, 44, 199.
..... stores, 41, 296.
...., money for, 91, 304.
...., supplies for, 109, 545.

Hosted by Google

Navy—*cont.*
....., storehouses, &c. of, 296.
....., treasurers of, 41, 54, 254, 296, 510–512.
..... victuallers, 54, 140, 309, 388, 394, 424, 444, 451 (2), 460, 509, 531; *see also* Gauden, Denis.
....., ..., letters to, 70, 493.
....., victualling of, 54, 424, 444, 451, 460, 493, 511, 531.
Navy commissioners, 54, 237, 283, 459.
...., certificate of, alluded to, 490.
...., letters of, 509, 512 (10).
...., ..., alluded to, 230, 444, 451.
...., letters to (Jan. 1651), 11.
...., ..., (Feb.), 60.
...., ..., (March), 73, 109.
...., ..., (April), 125, 153.
...., ..., (May), 182, 220, 228.
...., ..., (June), 242, 254.
...., ..., (July), 282, 283 (2), 285, 289, 295.
...., ..., (Aug.), 306, 309, 310 (2), 334.
...., ..., (Sept.), 404.
...., ..., (Oct.), 459, 463, 467, 482, 483, 485, 498.
...., ..., alluded to, 4, 11, 41, 73, 87, 213, 283 (2), 492.
...., orders of, alluded to, 70.
...., petition to, 265.
...., subjects referred to, 15, 21, 39, 41, 54, 134, 151, 227, 289, 295, 296, 380, 388, 404, 407, 424, 451 (3), 460 (2), 485, 490 (2), 503.
...., warrants to, 520, 530, 531–535, 537.
Navy Committee, 77, 115, 116, 152, 296.
...., certificate to, 39.
...., letter of, 92.
...., ..., alluded to, 3.
...., letters to, 54, 60, 129, 257, 285, 407, 425, 460.
...., ..., alluded to, 6, 9, 14, 25, 155, 177, 205.
...., orders of, 512.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 173, 309, 490 ?
...., payment to, 547.
...., subjects referred to, 6 (2), 10, 116, 131, 258, 259, 263, 296, 346, 471, 498.
Navy and Customs, committee of merchants for regulating of, or Regulators, 115, 116.
Nawdin —, 472.
Naylor or Naylour, Quartermaster Mathew, 148, 149, 223, 266.
....., Mr., 216.
Neal, Thos., 535.
Neale, Jane, 85.
Neast, Capt. Wm., 513.
Neave or Neve, Hen., 35, 64, 107.
Neave, Capt. Rich., 516.
Ned, servant to Lord Conway, 99.
Needler, Lieut.-Col., 150.
Nesling, Rich., 553, 572.
....., Rich., junr., 553.
Netherlands, *see* Holland.
Netley, co. Hants, 91.
Nettlesheth Fort, Isle of Wight, 207.
Neve, Hen., *see* Neave.
Neville, Hen. Lord Bergeny or Abergavenny, 506.
....., ..., nieces of, 506.
....., Mr., 299.
New, Jno., 521.
Newark, troops to, 274, 306.
Newberry, Lieut. Hen., 514.
Newborn, Northumberland, troops to or from, 339, 340.
Newborough (or Newbury), Thos., storekeeper at Portsmouth, 142.
Newbury, Rich., 554, 563, 577, 578.
....., Capt., 77 (2).
....., ..., troop of, 493.
Newcastle-on-Tyne, 318, 339.
....., arms, &c. sent to or from, 158, 238, 562.
....., boats built at, 543, 546, 558 (2), 560 (3), 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 568.
....., Charles I. at, 146.
....., coals at, 285.
....., commander-in-chief at, letter to, 245.
....., Earl of, *see* Cavendish, Wm.
....., horses sent to, 245.
....., letter from, 380.
....., mayor, aldermen, &c. of, letter to, 284.
....., prisoners at, 475, 500.
...., provisions, &c. sent to or from, 54, 257, 339, 340, 466.
....., ships of, 48, 544, 555, 575.
....., ships to or from, 38, 285, 524.
....., trade to, 38.
....., treasurer-at-war at, deputy, 536, 553.
....., troops at, to, or from, 340, 359, 476.
....., victualler at, deputy, 565, 572, 573, 584.
New England, 11.
....., exports to, 99.
....., masts from, 507.
....., places in, 27.
....., prisoners sent to, 432.
New Forest, timber in, 151.
Newfoundland, ships from or to, 483, 519.
Newgate (London), keeper or governor of, 183, 209, 217, 316, 410.
....., ..., warrants to, 518, 525.
....., prisoners sent to, 10 (2), 22, 64 (2), 77, 95, 132, 146, 147, 183, 209, 217, 231, 256, 281, 354, 410, 450, 459, 471, 475, 518, 525 (2).
Newland, Jno., 552, 576, 584.

Hosted by Google

Newman, Anth., 579.
....., Jas., 218.
Newmarket, Suffolk, troops to, 327, 343, 359.
Newport, Isle of Wight, resident at, 538.
....., Monmouthshire, agent at, 117
....., Shropshire, troops to, 437.
Newton, Jno., letter to, 74.
....., Lady *alias* Puckering, *see* Puckering.
Nichaelson, Stephen, 536.
Nicholas, Edw., 558.
....., Sir Edw., Secretary of State to Charles II., clerk of, draft by, 217.
....., ..., letters to, 127, 143.
....., ..., notes, endorsements, &c. by, 31, 147, 437.
....., John, 267.
Nichole, Noel, 530.
Nicholls, Eliz., pass for, 522.
....., Capt. Hen., 63.
....., Capt., 509.
Nicholson, Mathias, 565.
..... Thos., 559.
Nicoletts, Capt. Rich., 177, 178, 561.
Nieuport, 234, 416.
....., governor of, 486.
....., ships at, 234.
Nixon, Robt., 467, 509.
Noades, Capt. Butler, 213, 221.
....., ..., letter to, 226.
Nobility or noblemen, 31, 99.
Noel, Baptist, Baron Noel and Viscount Campden, 35, 66, 68, 75.
....., Martin, 493.
....., Philip, 64.
....., Alderman Thos., warrants to, 536–539.
Noli, Cape, 484.
Nolton, Mr., 247.
Noone, Capt. Thos., 120, 522.
Norbury, Jno., 266.
Norcott, Jno., 579.
Nordon, Rich., 563.
Norfolk, 64, 449.
....., High Court of Justice in, *see* Norwich.
....., inhabitants of, petition of, alluded to, 131, 134.
....., insurrection in, 169, 183.
....., justice of peace for, 35.
....., militia in, 302 (2), 358, 389, 401, 403.
....., ..., commissioners for, 13 (2), 26, 180, 403, 434 (2).
....., ..., ..., letters to, 154, 302, 352, 401.
....., ..., officers of, 533.
....., places in, 26, 40, 131, 499.
....., prisoners in, 148, 206, 246.
....., residents in, 449, 462.
....., sheriff of, 20.
....., ..., fine levied on, 5, 6.
....., troops from or to, 340 366.
Norfolk, troops from or to—*cont.*
....., ..., commander of, letters to, 361, 364.
....., volunteers in, commissions for, 516.
Norman, Alex., 581.
....., Capt. Dan., 439, 448 (3).
....., Jno., 277.
Normington, Alex., 562, 574, 588.
Norris, Hugh, 169, 293.
....., Capt., company of, 493.
North, the, *see* England, North of.
North, Jno., 533.
Northampton, 42.
..... Castle, 360.
....., prisoners in, 425, 444.
....., troops to, 71, 177, 312, 318, 345 (2), 372, 385.
Northamptonshire, 12, 350.
....., gentry in, 42.
....., horses taken up in, 379, 413, 421 (2), 432.
....., justices of peace for, 418, 425.
....., ..., letter to, 425.
....., militia in, 68, 71, 76, 318, 325, 327, 369.
....., ..., commissioners for, 12, 317, 325, 379, 421.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 71, 76, 317, 327, 373, 421, 469.
....., ..., horse, 121, 316.
....., ..., ..., disbanding of, 469.
....., ..., officers of, 81, 121, 323, 327, 469, 532.
....., ..., pay of, 372.
....., persons in, 418.
....., places in, 413, 421.
....., residents in, 294, 360, 410, 413.
....., sheriff of, 360.
....., travellers to or from, 316, 360, 425.
....., troops from or to, 340, 341–344 (3), 345, 347, 350.
....., volunteers raised in, 323, 330.
....., ..., commissions for, 516 (2).
Northchurch, co. Herts, minister of, 531.
Northern forces, wheat for, 555.
..... seas, ships in or to, 9.
Northfleet, co. Kent, 208.
....., resident at, 211.
Northumberland, Earl and Countess of, *see* Percy.
....., militia in, 370.
....., ..., commissioners of, letter to, 370.
....., place in, 458.
....., resident in, 146.
North Wales, *see* Wales, North.
Norton, Sir Gregory, 408.
....., Col. Rich., 200, 227.
....., Sir Rich., 252, 256.
Norway, copper money of, 314.
....., ships from, 275.
Norwich, 25.

Hosted by Google

Norwich—*cont.*
..... Castle, 434.
...., governor of, warrant to, 524.
....., Earl of, *see* Goring, Geo.
..... gaol, prisoners in or from, 20 (3), 48, 154, 413, 434, 524.
....., High Court of Justice at, 6 (2), 20, 48.
....., ..., officers of, 6 (2), 49, 162, 538 (3).
....., ..., ..., allowances to, 5, 6, 49, 162, 536, 538.
....., inns and alehouses in, 35.
....., militia in, Commissioners for, 413.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 269.
Nottingham, 12, 285.
..... Castle, 481.
...., arms, &c. in, 205, 245, 270, 287, 293, 481.
...., demolition of, 187, 188, 241, 242, 245.
...., prisoners at, 81, 299.
....., garrison at, 12.
....., governor of, *see* Poulton, Major Thos.
....., mayor of, 242, 245.
....., ..., letter to, 299.
....., troops from or to, 100, 188 (2), 191, 192, 204, 274, 297.
Nottinghamshire, 294.
....., designs in, 132.
....., members of Parliament for, 187.
....., ..., alluded to, 306.
....., militia in, 68, 76, 97, 132, 156, 293, 306, 307, 370.
....., ..., commissioners for, 12.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 76, 97, 132, 295, 307, 351, 370, 409, 430.
....., ..., horse, 132, 293, 295.
....., minister in, 281, 282, 440.
....., places in, 49, 386.
....., prisoners in, 430.
....., residents in, 294.
....., Sequestration Commissioners in, 440.
....., troops sent to, 97.
Nugent, Richard, Earl of Westmeath, 164.
Nutt, Rich., 42, 112, 151, 374, 411, 424, 496.
Nye, Mr., 30, 143.

O.

O'Brien, Murrough, Lord Inchiquin, 128, 164, 486.
....., ..., ship of, 508.
....., ..., son of, tutor of, 128.
Ochterlony, J., letter of, 341.
Oglander, Sir Jno., 23, 32, 34, 230, 517.
Ogle, Col. Thos., letter of, 143.
....., ..., wife and children of, 146.
....., Capt., 429.
....., ..., troop of, 476.
Okey, Capt., troop of, 188.
....., Col., 395, 426.
....., ..., regiment of, 558.
Oldenburgh, Earl or Count of (Ant. Gunther), 477, 492, 494.
....., ..., agent of, 477 (2).
....., ..., letter from, 477.
Older, Jno., petition of, 198.
Oldfield, Edw., 527.
Oldsworth, Mich., 266.
....., Mr., 132.
Oliphant, W., letter of, 341.
O'Neale, Capt. Moses, and servant, pass for, 529.
....., Rose, 258.
....., ..., pass for, 529.
Onslow, Sir Rich., 531.
....., ..., letter to, 285.
Opey, Mr., of Plymouth, 177.
Orby, Thos., pass for, 531.
....., ..., Mary, daughter of, pass for, 531.
Ord, Jno., 466, 583.
Ordnance, cannon, or guns, 37, 39, 41, 142, 152, 165, 178, 184, 214, 215, 238, 319, 321, 322 (2), 336, 374, 438, 481, 484, 496, 518 (2).
....., affairs, 165.
....., brass, 14, 172, 206, 245, 265, 283 (2), 374, 375, 397, 398, 477, 499, 576, 584.
....., carriages, &c. for, 67, 73, 81, 138, 172, 184, 580.
....., concealing of, 102.
....., contracts for, 16, 41, 127, 134, 155; *see also* Ordnance Committee and officers, contracts with.
....., delivery of, 525.
....., embezzlement of, 236, 345.
....., founding or casting of, 61, 282, 283.
....., iron, 245, 374, 397, 499, 527.
....., Lieutenant-General and Treasurer of, 228; *see also* Harrison, Major-General.
....., Master General of, 228.
..... office, Tower, 335.
...., auditors of, 72.
...., clerks of, 72.
....., ..., letters dated from, 48, 68, 72, 76, 163, 172, 184, 196, 198, 205, 283, 319, 392, 396.
....., officers of, 39, 41 (2), 44, 51, 68 70, 74 (2), 107, 111 (2), 245, 268, 311, 322 (2), 338, 363, 410, 506, 545; *see also* Falkener, G.; Payler, G.; Somerfield, W.; and White, J.
....., ..., accounts by, 48, 234, 319.
....., ..., certificates by, 178, 184, 196, 198, 205, 280.

Hosted by Google

Ordnance, officers of—*cont.*
....., ..., contracts by, 26, 172, 184, 205.
....., ..., instructions for, 228.
....., ..., letters of, 68, 222.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 68, 69.
....., ..., letters to, 206, 289, 295.
....., ..., payments to, 74, 426, 585.
....., ..., warrants to, 132, 358, 499, 518–521, 523–528, 531–533, 535.
..... on or for ships, 68 (2), 69, 73, 123, 134, 139, 155, 254, 283, 284, 289, 295, 296, 310, 334, 477, 490, 534, 535.
..... stores or provisions, 41, 72, 74, 111, 113, 122, 180, 198, 205, 206, 311, 319, 322 (2), 380, 392, 410, 481, 511, 518, 569–571, 574–582, 588.
....., ..., contracts for, 26, 48, 51, 127, 280.
....., ..., delivery or issue of, 4, 104, 111, 170, 524–526, 532.
....., ..., payment for, 567, 569, 570, 571, 574, 582.
....., ..., supply of, 73, 178, 578.
....., ..., surveyor of, 396.
....., ..., surveys of, 178.
....., testing of, 453, 535.
....., transfer of, 6, 70, 206, 287, 293, 374, 466.
....., useless and unserviceable, 14, 72, 74.
....., want of, 138, 193, 194, 207, 283.
Ordnance Committee, 49, 61, 66, 68, 170, 280, 322 (2), 335.
...., certificates sent to, 178 (2), 184, 196, 198, 205, 280, 283, 396.
...., clerk to, 118.
...., contracts of, 37, 48, 51, 73, 164, 166, 173, 178, 521; *see also* Ordnance, contracts for, and Ordnance officers, contracts with.
...., letters to, 72, 76, 163, 172, 222, 392.
...., ..., alluded to, 68.
...., members of, 430.
...., orders and proceedings in, 41, 71, 74, 111, 118, 172.
...., powers of, 73.
...., propositions to, 127.
...., references to by the Council of State, 16, 17, 27, 29, 35, 38, 51, 57, 67, 69, 72, 74, 81 (2), 93 (2), 104, 116, 137, 138, 142, 152, 162, 165 (2), 166, 173, 175, 176, 179, 180, 184, 185, 193, 194, 201, 205 (2), 224, 225, 229, 241, 247, 254, 260–263, 265, 268, 311 (2), 316, 325, 335 (2), 338, 341, 349, 374, 380 (2), 384, 393, 453, 475, 477, 493, 499, 500.
...., remonstrance to, 61.
...., reports of, to the Council of State, 37.
...., ..., alluded to, 7, 16, 47, 73.
...., resolutions of, 74.
Orleans (Philip), Duke of, 127.
Ormond, Duke of, *see* Butler, James.
Orpin, Capt. Edw., gratuity to, 422, 424.
Orrell, Rich., 553.
Orum, Lieut. Rich., 514.
Osborne, Wm., 561.
Osgoodby, co. Lincoln, 179.
Ostend, 213, 306.
....., Admiralty at, 276.
....., prisoners at, 276.
....., ships of, 205, 207, 236.
....., ships to or from, 275, 312, 318, 483.
....., travellers to, 517.
Otway, Joseph, 224.
Oudgar, Mr., 95.
Outhorp, near Stamford, 443.
Overton, Col. Rob., Governor of Hull, 12, 22, 201; governor of St. John's Town, Scotland, 324, 405.
....., ..., letters to, 183, 191, 269.
Owen, Cornelius, 495.
....., John, preacher, 18, 74, 263.
....., Ensign Nath., 547.
....., Robt., 102.
Oxford, 54, 126, 144, 188, 325, 326, 336, 359, 404.
..... Castle, gaol in, 38, 54.
....., Charles I. at, 144.
....., citadel at, 38, 54, 202, 263, 295, 343, 383, 403, 416 (2).
....., ..., ammunition, &c. for, 343 (2).
....., designs against, 365.
....., Earl of, *see* Vere.
....., fortifications at, 415, 416.
....., garrison at, 295.
....., governor of, *see* Draper, Capt. Wm.
....., prisoners in, 54, 408.
....., travellers to or from, 144–146, 288.
....., troops at or to, 187, 188 (3), 352, 358, 359, 360, 361, 364, 365, 366, 369, 380, 381, 383, 404, 416.
....., volunteers in, commissions for, 516.
Oxford University, 126, 404, 416.
...., colleges in, Magdalen, 214, 218, 224.
...., ..., New, 383, 408, 416.
...., ..., ..., master of, 416.
...., committee for regulating, 213.
...., scholars at, 404.
...., ..., volunteer troop of, 416.
...., ..., ..., commissions to, 516.
...., ..., ..., thanks to, 404, 416.
...., Vice-Chancellor of, thanks to, 336.
Oxfordshire, 126, 202, 207.
....., arms, &c. in, 263.
....., justices of peace of, 207.
....., militia in, 5, 202, 255, 263.
....., ..., commissioners of, 126, 367, 372, 394.

Hosted by Google

Oxfordshire, militia in, commissioners of—*—cont.*
....., ..., ..., letters to, 54, 126, 202, 250, 255, 263, 352, 495, 501.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 5, 224, 326, 476.
....., ..., horse, 224, 250.
....., place in, 206.
....., sheriff of, 38.
....., troops from, 340.
...., volunteers in, commissions for, 516.

P.

Pack, Michael, 507.
Packer, Capt. Wm., 93, 554, 558.
Packets, *see* Posts.
Packover or Peckover, prisoner, 211, 528.
Page, Jno., 180.
....., Cornet Mat., 513.
Paget, Dr., 189 (2).
Pagetts Bromley, co. Stafford, troops to, 346.
Pain, Phineas, reward to, 296.
Paine, John, pass for, 519, 534.
Paintree, co. Northampton, resident at, 421.
Palatine Prince, Edward, 122, 130, 141.
....., ..., Maurice, 79, 80 (2), 139.
....., ..., Rupert, *see* Rupert.
Palmer, Eliz., pass for, 529.
....., Jas., 53.
....., Jeffrey, 20, 218, 519 (2), 529.
....., Laurence, 49.
....., Thos., 26.
....., Sir Thos., 212, 237, 240.
....., Wm., 4.
Pamphlyn, prisoner, 549.
Pampion, Corporal Thos., 507.
Papists, 160, 288.
....., Acts against, 24, 28, 44.
....., Scotch, 503.
Paris, agent at, 209.
....., letters dated from, 311, 362.
....., letter from, 127.
....., Louvre in, 127, 128, 311, 362.
Parker, John, merchant, 81, 90, 97.
....., John of Leicester, 521 (2).
....., Jno., Recorder of Gravesend, 53, 208.
....., ..., letters to, 211, 393, 476.
....., John, shipbuilder, 538.
....., Ralph, letter of, 416.
....., Capt., 429, 453.
....., Major or Capt., 515 (2).
....., Mr., 258, 486.
Parkhurst, Thos., pass for, 534.
Parliament or the House, 1 (2), 8, 9 (2), 11, 13, 14, 19, 22–24, 31, 42, 45, 46, 61, 64, 69, 71, 73, 76, 78, 98, 103, 105, 115, 116, 122, 123, 139–141, 149, 158, 159, 167, 180 (2), 185, 200, 204, 211, 212, 214, 216, 218, 219, 221, 223, 244, 255, 260, 266, 277–279, 284, 304, 307, 318–321, 326, 333, 343, 345, 353 (2), 354, 373, 384, 385, 402, 410, 412 (2), 417, 420 (2), 423 (2), 428, 432, 436, 439, 445, 446, 450, 469, 471, 474, 478, 479, 484, 488 (2), 489 (2), 495, 501 (2), 503; also casual notices, *passim.*
....., Acts or Bills in, 44, 45, 115, 116.
....., ..., alluded to (Jan. 1651), 2, 3, 5, 8, 9, 13 (2), 16, 18, 19, 24 (2), 27–29.
....., ..., ... (Feb.), 37, 41, 44, 52, 60, 64, 66.
....., ..., ... (March), 73, 81, 91, 96, 98, 104, 107, 112, 115, 116, 119 (2), 120 (2), 521, 522, 524, 555.
....., ..., ... (April), 126, 147, 150, 151, 155, 166, 167, 172.
....., ..., ... (May), 181, 183, 194, 198, 212, 214, 216, 217 (2), 227.
....., ..., ... (June), 234, 238, 240, 243, 247, 248, 253, 263, 267 (2), 269, 270, 272.
....., ..., ... (July), 277, 279 (2), 295, 303, 304.
....., ..., ... (Aug.), 314–316, 319, 320, 323–328, 333, 334, 335, 343, 348, 350, 351, 371–374, 379, 381, 383, 384, 387, 391 (2), 394.
....., ..., ... (Sept.), 394, 396, 397, 403, 405, 406 (2), 408, 411 (2), 415, 423, 424, 438, 448 (3), 450, 451, 453, 456 (2), 457.
....., ..., ... (Oct.), 459–461, 471, 479, 481, 489 (2), 490, 499.
....., affection to, 106, 141, 157, 316.
....., agents of, *see* Ambassadors or Agents.
....., audience with, 1, 7, 8 (2), 15.
....., authority of, 81.
....., books of, 503.
....., clerk of, 278, 305.
....., committees of, 1 (2), 115, 116, 173.
....., declarations of, 42, 92, 93, 95, 141, 474, 475, 499 (2).
....., defence of, 70, 284, 315; *see also* Guards of.
....., demands of, 161.
....., designs or speeches against, 27, 160, 205, 256, 421, 503, 519, 525.
....., dinner for, 431, 447, 455.
....., disaffection to, 44.
....., fidelity to, 45, 373.
..... fleet, 44, 490, 491; *see also* Fleet, the.
..... forces, *see* Army.
....., friends of, 348.
....., gifts or grants by, 44, 412, 413, 418, 422, 503, 504 (2), 522, 554, 574.

Hosted by Google

Parliament—*cont.*
....., guards of, 304, 332, 358 (2), 364, 378, 402, 433, 434.
....., ..., commander of, 364.
..... house, hangings, &c. for, 1.
....., instructions from, alluded to, 34, 51, 63, 71.
....., letters of, alluded to, 219, 272, 412.
...., loans to, 225.
....., medal of, 373, 374.
....., members of, 173, 179, 196, 244, 324, 325, 388, 396, 411, 414 (2), 447.
....., ..., lodgings for, 187.
....., narrative sent to, 412.
....., orders in (Jan. 1651), 1, 2, 5–8, 14, 17, 19 (2), 26, 28 (2).
....., ... (Feb.), 33, 36, 41 (3), 44, 45 (3), 47 (2), 51, 55 (2), 58, 60, 62, 63.
....., ... (March), 68, 81, 92–94, 96, 99.
....., ... (April), 122 (3), 135, 137, 140 (2), 141, 147, 150, 154, 161, 165.
.... (May), 187 (4), 197, 201, 202 (4), 211, 218 (5).
....., ... (June), 266, 272 (4), 274.
....., ... (July), 276, 278 (2), 284, 285, (2), 296 (2), 301 (5), 303, 304 (2).
....., ... (Aug.), 311, 319, 324, 328, 329, 334, 352, 366, 373, 374, 388 (3).
....., ... (Sept.), 394, 396, 404, 412 (8), 416, 421–424, 431, 449, 454 (3).
..... ,..... (Oct.), 458 (3), 462 (9), 464 (5), 468, 471 (2), 477, 486, 499 (2), 503.
....., orders and ordinances of, alluded to (Jan. 1651), 1, 4, 5, 9 (2), 10, 15 (2), 16, 29, 33, 537.
....., ..., ... (Feb.), 33, 35, 41, 47, 49, 55 (3), 59 (2), 61, 63 (2).
....., ..., ... (March), 66, 71, 73, 76, 77 (2), 85, 86, 90, 93–96, 103–105, 110–113, 116, 118, 554 (2), 555.
....., ..., ... (April), 122, 136, 138, 148, 149, 154, 157–160, 162, 165–167, 170, 171.
....., ..., ... (May), 173, 175, 190 (2), 195, 204, 214, 217, 220, 222, 224.
....., ..., ... (June), 241, 245, 251, 252, 255, 260, 270, 574.
....., ..., ... (July), 279 (2), 283, 285, 286, 288, 294.
....., ..., ... (Aug.), 306, 307, 311, 319, 320, 322, 323, 326, 329, 334, 336, 338, 340, 342, 356, 361, 363, 367, 374, 375, 381, 383, 387–389, 391 (2), 392, 394.
....., ..., ... (Sept.), 394, 396, 397 (2), 405, 407, 413 (3), 417, 418, 420, 423, 424, 427, 431–433, 435 (2), 438, 443, 444, 449, 452–455, 457 (2), 466 (2), 468, 512.
....., ..., ... (Oct.), 461, 473, 476, 477, 486, 489, 494, 498, 504 (2).
....., pass granted by, 245.
Parliament—*cont.*
....., persons in arms against, 321, 338, 450.
....., ... well affected to, 491.
....., petitions to, alluded to, 14 (2), 141, 466.
....., presents by, 373, 374.
....., proceedings in, 138, 140, 164, 182.
....., proclamations of, 320, 366, 367.
....., ..., alluded to, 84, 349, 358, 373, 379.
..... quarters, 288.
....., rebellion against, 414, 419.
....., records of, 278, 305.
....., references of, 203.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 6.
....., ..., to the Council of State, *see* Council of State, references to, by Parliament.
....., reports to, alluded, 6, 9.
....., resolutions of, 141, 166 (2), 397.
....., safety or security of, 103, 114, 317, 325, 333.
....., seal of, 47, 297.
....., secrecy in, 185.
....., service of or to, 49, 110, 209, 227, 297, 387, 419, 456, 552.
....., ships of, *see* Ships.
....., sittings of, 323.
....., speaker of, *see* Lenthall, Wm.
....., subjects referred to, 9, 112, 118, 364, 451.
....., thanks of, 6, 9, 44, 297, 409, 412, 414.
....., vindication of, 259.
....., votes of, 137 (2), 141, 143, 319, 473.
....., warrant of, alluded to, 48.
Parret, Jno., 104.
Parrott, Fras., 286.
Parson, Jno., 213.
Partridge, Jno., 575.
Paslow, Edw., 499.
Passes or safe conducts, 517–535.
....., alluded to, 22, 47, 84, 144 (2), 145, 202, 203, 211, 214–216, 245, 254, 285, 331, 335, 336, 349, 374, 375, 402, 422, 424 (2), 425, 441, 447, 506.
....., counterfeiting of, 393 (2).
Pate, Quartermaster, 514.
Pattison, Edw., 509.
Paulet, Ann, 219.
....., Mary, 219.
....., Mr., 209.
Paul's, *see* London, St. Paul's.
Pauncefort or Pounceforth, Tracy, 16, 538.
Paunceforth, Mr., 253.
Payler, Geo., ordnance officer, accounts by, 48, 319.
....., ..., certificates by, 178 (2), 280, 283, 396.
....., ..., letters of, 68, 72, 76, 163, 172, 392.

Hosted by Google

Payne, Jno., 552, 562.
....., Roger, 340, 341, 396.
Peach, Edw., 584 (2).
Peacock, Capt. Jas., 11, 242, 380, 459, 460, 503, 510, 535.
....., ..., reward for, 538.
....., Jno., 217.
Pearce, Capt. John, 225, 253, 405.
....., ..., warrant to, 52.
....., Mr., 82.
Pease, Wm., 553, 570.
Peaseley, Lord, 467, 478.
Peat, Hump., 570.
Peckfield Rectory, co. Kent, 512.
Peckover or Packover, —, 211.
Peele, Reuben, 64.
Peers, House of, *see* Lords, House of.
Peers, Mr., agent, 59.
Pegler, Capt. Hen., 513.
Peirsey, Jose Lyne, and servant, pass for 531.
Peke, Peter, 47.
Pelham, Major Robt., 402, 454, 514.
....., ..., letters to, 340, 401, 456.
....., Capt., 210.
....., ..., letter to, 340.
Pembroke, agent at, 117.
....., Earl of, *see* Herbert.
....., resident at, 499.
Pendennis, 25.
..... Castle, prisoners in, 263.
Pening, Bastian, 575.
Penn, Capt. Wm., commander at sea, 7, 14, 193, 199, 342, 394, 425, 481.
....., ..., fleet of, 83, 285, 309, 485, 509 (2), 531.
....., ..., ..., money for, 14, 15 (2).
....., ..., instructions for, 15.
....., ..., letters to, 287, 485.
Pennington, Alderman Isaac, 5, 7, 33, 292.
....., Mr., 493.
Penny, Hen., 507.
....., Jno., 556.
....., Wm., 567.
Pennoyer, Wm., gunpowder maker, 42, 226, 415.
Penrith, 253, 257.
Penruddock, Edw., prisoner, 442.
....., John, pass for, 518.
Pepper, 199.
Peraks, Wm., 495.
Percy, Algernon, Earl of Northumberland, 471.
....., Elizabeth, Countess of Northumberland, 471.
Perenant, Gratian, 29.
Perrin, Lieut. Nich., 516.
....., Wm., 148.
Perryman, Robt., 107.
Pershore, co. Worcester, carrier of, 408.
Persia, King of (Schah Abbas II.), subjects of, 460.
Peter, Mr., 132.
Peters, Mr., allowance to, 72.
Peterson, Jno., warrant to, 522.
Pett, Christ., 310, 508.
....., Peter, navy commissioner and ship builder, 258, 451, 459, 507 (4), 509 (2), 534.
....., ..., letter of, 496.
....., ..., letter to 259.
....., Phineas, jun., clerk of the cheque at Chatham, 490.
....., Messrs., 459.
Pettit, Lieut.-Col., letter to, 479.
Petty, Godfrey, 578, 580.
Petworth, Sussex, 472.
....., carrier of, 99, 449.
....., residents at, 449, 470, 498.
Pewter, 314.
Pewterers, 314.
Peyton, Sir Thos., 174, 193, 201, 203 (2).
Phaire, Col., regiment of, 563.
Phetiplace, Quartermaster Christ., 515.
Philip, Jaggard, 566.
Phillips, Capt. Geo., 284, 545.
....., Grifantius, 522.
....., Isaac, 36.
....., Jas., 267.
....., Thos., 471, 473.
Philpot, Jno., 276.
Philpott, Hen., and servant, pass for, 535.
Phipps, Commissary Jno., 57, 111, 158 (2), 161, 336, 447, 518 (2), 521, 524, 525, 526, 568, 585.
....., ..., account by, 299.
....., ..., warrants to, 526, 528.
Physicians, 86, 118, 150, 183, 217, 246 (2), 250, 263, 272, 464, 565.
Pickering, Sir Gilbert, member of the Council of State, 6, 19, 44, 129, 134, 137, 141, 231, 309, 389, 432, 450, 463, 480.
....., ..., placed on committees, 11, 66 (2), 218, 274, 315, 411, 455, 466, 470, 472 (2), 497, 498, 505 (2).
....., Jas., pass for, 530.
....., John, 276.
....., Capt. Wm., 516.
Pictures, 24, 45, 57, 211, 471.
Pidcock, Thos., 503.
Pierce, Michael, 392.
....., Rich., 495.
....., Capt., *see* Pearce.
Pierpoint, Fras., letter to, 481.
Pierson, Jno., 88.
....., Math., 88.
Pight, Capt., 389.
....., ..., wife of, 389.
Pilchard, Edw., 578, 579.
Pilton, co. Somerset, 169.
Pinkney, Major, letter to, 479.
Piracies, 30, 80, 208, 330.

Hosted by Google

Pirates, or sea robbers or rovers, 30, 51, 80, 97, 115, 171, 173, 254, 282, 519, 526, 552, 577.
....., proceedings against, 30, 33, 55 (2), 381.
Pitman, Geo., 256, 258 (3).
Pitscottie, Major-Gen., 432.
Pitt, John, 574.
....., Rich., gunfounder, 6.
....., Capt., 110, 131, 524, 525 (2).
Pittolk, Capt. Rich., warrant to, 535.
Pitts, Nich., pass for, 529.
....., Mrs., 217.
....., ..., brother of, 217.
Plague, the, 445.
Plaise, David, 581.
Plantations, English, abroad, 53.
....., prisoners sent to, 431, 480.
Plasted, Wm., 533.
Plate, 18 (2), 199, 215, 444.
..... for Holland ambassadors, 34, 69.
Plomer, Lieut., 515.
Plundered ministers, committee for, 42, 279, 452, 453.
...., ..., letter to, 282.
...., ..., references to, 93, 149, 277.
Plunket, Sir Nich., 271, 303, 310.
Plymouth, 263, 265, 388 (2).
....., agent at, 117.
....., arms, ammunition, &c., at, 29, 289, 338.
....., commander-in-chief at, letter to, 300.
....., letters from, 103, 251, 253, 265, 272, 273, 509.
....., mayor of, 480.
....., militia commissioners of, 410.
....., prisoners at, 256, 265.
....., provisions at, 546.
....., residents in, 13, 177, 180, 300, 388, 509, 542.
....., ships at, 509.
....., ships to, 245.
....., travellers to or from, 357, 526.
....., troops to or from, 357, 365, 387, 388 (2).
..... Sound, ships in or to, 214, 268, 273, 274, 334, 509 (2).
...., letters dated from, 334, 509 (2).
Podge, Anne, 203.
Poems, alluded to, 498.
Poland, King (John Casimir II.), 392, 393.
....., ..., citation from, 393.
....., ..., curial of, 392.
Poland, 273, 392, 393.
Polish territories, 392.
Pollard, Wm., 552, 586.
Ponsonby, Edw., surgeon, 515.
....., Rich., 54.
Poole, Reuben, 524.
Poole, Major, 161, 521 (2).
Poole, co. Dorset, 35, 142, 173, 231.
....., agent at, 117.
....., arms at, 293, 527.
....., garrison at, 165, 168, 209, 265, 294, 527.
....., governor of, 173, 209, 211, 220, 231, 264, 265, 294; *also*—
Read, Lieut.-Col. John, 25, 35, 195, 231.
Scutt, Major George, 149, 165, 171, 173 (2), 211, 264, 265, 526.
Hunkins, Lieut.-Col., Jos., 220, 264, 265.
....., militia in, 35.
....., ..., commissioners for, 35.
....., ordnance at, 265.
....., ships at, 25.
....., ships of, 545.
....., troops in, 294, 386, 526.
Poole, co. Montgomery, resident at, 89.
Pooley, Major, 23.
Poor, corporation of, governors of, petition of, 118.
....., relief of, 298, 314.
Pope, Thos., Earl of Down, pass for, 528.
Popery, relics of, 282.
Popham, Col. Alex, 384.
....., ..., regiments of, 533.
....., Col. Edw., general of the fleet, 11, 73, 106, 129, 143, 199, 224, 242, 243, 254, 256, 265, 312, 318, 509, 550.
....., ..., commissions to, 532, 533.
....., ..., letter of, 309.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 11, 227, 509.
....., ..., letters to, 143, 181, 213, 226, 238, 251, 254, 268, 273, 281, 296, 299, 305, 474, 505.
....., ..., relatives of, 354.
....., ..., salary of, 471, 512.
....., ..., warrants of, 52, 523.
....., ..., death of, 354 (2), 357 (3), 471.
....., ..., funeral of, 363, 366, 585.
....., ..., Anne, widow of, 354.
....., ..., ..., gift to, 471, 512.
Popish bishop, 303.
..... books, 286, 388.
..... party, 186, 390.
..... recusants, Act for, 19; *see also* Recusants.
..... religion, Act concerning, 456.
Popular, Mary, pass for, 529.
Pordage, Hen., 543.
Porter, Andrew, 560.
....., Anne, pass for, 530.
Portland, Isle of, 225, 456.
....., fortifications at, 180.
..... garrison, 236.
....., governor of, *see* Joyce, Lieut.-Col.
....., travellers to, 146.
Porto Port, ships of, 129, 142.

Hosted by Google

Portsmouth, 183, 335.
....., aldermen of, 299.
....., ..., letter to, 298.
....., fortifications at, 176.
....., garrison at, 16, 137, 176, 254, 260, 298, 299, 336, 451.
....., ..., horse for, 418.
....., governor of, *see* Whetham, Col. Nath.
....., harbour of, 176.
....., inhabitants of, 451.
....., letters from, 430, 439, 447.
....., master attendant at, 128; *see also* Moulton, Capt. Rob.
....., master shipwright at, *see* Tippetts, John.
....., mayor of, 299.
....., ..., letter to, 298.
....., navy commissioners at, *see* Willoughby, Col. Wm., and Moulton, Capt. Rob.
....., ordnance at, 16, 176.
....., persons at, 411.
....., poor in, 298, 299.
....., prisoners at, 33, 129.
....., provisions at, or from, 4, 551, 576 (3), 586.
....., ships at, 34, 35, 109, 125, 205, 207, 242, 263, 309, 334, 420.
....., ships built at, 17, 534 (2).
....., ships to or from, 254, 309, 421, 462, 509 (2), 511 (2), 551.
....., slaughter house at, 451.
....., storekeeper at, 142.
....., stores at, 503.
....., traveller to, 125.
....., troops in or from, 100, 299.
Portugal, king of (John IV.), 3, 33, 36, 45, 138–140, 490, 491.
....., ..., subjects of, 106, 136.
Portugal, 81, 138–140.
....., agent to, *see* Vane, Chas.
....., business of, 3, 9 (2), 13, 36, 138, 184, 506.
....., ..., committee for, *see* Council of State, committees of.
....., English in, 138, 141.
....., merchants trading to, 37.
....., minister from, 1, 7 (2), 8 (2), 33 (2), 36, 37, 38, 40 (5), 45, 46 (2), 50, 51, 55, 69, 72, 95, 112, 122, 128, 138–141, 158, 161, 164, 165 (2), 166, 173, 182, 194, 197, 201–203, 211.
....., ministers of, 491.
....., peace with, 182.
....., prisoners in, 138, 141, 202, 203, 217, 562.
....., ships built in, 35.
....., ships of, 3, 106, 491.
....., ..., captures by, 138.
....., ..., designs on, 485.
....., ..., taken prize, 491.
Portugal—*cont.*
....., ships to or from, 15, 81, 138, 139, 225, 230, 234, 481, 485.
....., shipwright at, 35.
....., trade with, 140.
....., travellers to, 234, 245.
....., treaty with, 36, 38, 56, 112, 122, 123, 129, 138–140, 141, 143, 182.
Portuguese, 8, 37, 106, 139, 140, 485, 491.
..... goods, 106.
...., taken prize, 139, 491.
..... minister, *see* Portugal, minister from.
Post barks, 227, 297.
..... horses, 322, 323, 341, 346.
..... houses or offices, 297, 346, 467, 494.
..... masters, 165, 197, 322 (2), 341, 346 (2), 408, 454, 527.
..... stages, 323.
Posts or packets, 48, 77 (2), 87, 91, 104, 107, 128, 228, 296, 323, 342, 346, 349, 416, 426, 437, 454–456, 467, 472, 494.
....., committee on, *see* Council of State committees of.
....., opening of, 197.
Potley, Col., 15.
Pott, Thos., 262.
Potter, Daniel, messenger to the Council of State, 15, 48.
....., Geo., 275.
....., Hen., 200, 253, 281.
....., ..., wife of, 200.
....., Col. Vincent, commissioner to Scotland, 71, 177.
....., ..., warrant to, 571.
....., Capt., 180.
Poulton, Major Thos., governor of Nottingham, 12, 100, 153, 169, 224 (2), 242.
....., ..., letters to, 191, 242, 245, 287.
Pounceforth, or Paunceforth, Tracey, 16, 538.
Powder, *see* Gunpowder.
Powell, Hugh, 559.
....., Jas., victualler at Bristol, 117, 578.
....., ..., letters to, 171, 185, 221, 341.
....., ..., payments to, 552, 563, 564, 576, 587.
....., John, linendraper, 551.
....., John, servant, 32.
....., Wm., prisoner, 487, 498.
....., Col., troop of, 327, 447.
....., Mr., propositions by, 127.
Power, Walter, pass for, 517.
Powlett, Hen., 527.
Preachers, *see* Ministers.
Prentice, Capt. Saml., 516.
Presbyterian faction, 128.
Presbyterians, 127, 222.
Prescriptions, *see* Receipts.
Presick, Phil., 426, 430.
President of the Council, *see* Bradshaw, John.
Preston, co. Lancaster, 16, 103, 105, 108, 204.

Hosted by Google

Preston, Scotch Army near, 339, 437.
Preston, General, 130.
Prettyman, Jno., 512.
Price, Geo., 403, 418, 424.
....., Hugh, 158.
....., ..., letter to, 210.
....., John, 267, 272.
....., Lewis, 102.
..... Capt. Rich., 329.
....., Sir Rich., 237, 239.
....., Mr., of Leicester, 25, 35, 54, 56.
....., teamer at Chatham, 508.
Prichard, Hugh, 102.
....., Capt., 105.
Prideaux, Edm., Attorney General, member of the Council of State, 44, 69, 128, 165, 205, 230, 240, 264, 384, 417, 419, 434, 438.
....., ..., as manager of the posts, 77, 104, 197, 467.
....., ..., letters to, 286, 297.
....., ..., placed on committees, 67 (2), 358, 375, 381, 417, 438.
....., ..., references to, 78,168, 169, 193, 230 (2), 231, 235, 237, 240, 374, 389, 403, 410 (2), 424, 447, 450, 456 (2), 465, 478, 481, 487.
Priests, 13, 120, 231, 286 (2), 497.
Prince, Rottesley, 469.
....., Lady, mother of, 469.
Princes, foreign, ambassadors from, 1.
....., ..., Court of, 498.
Printing, 65, 66, 70.
....., Act for, 64.
Prisoners of war, 96, 103, 123, 154, 265, 304 ; *see also* Scotch prisoners.
....., ..., exchange of, 97, 107, 112, 131 (2), 226, 227, 243, 253, 265.
...., maintenance of, 427, 479.
...., trial of, 30, 265, 479.
Pritchard, Edw., 267.
Privy Council, books of, 285.
.....'....., president of, late, 445.
..... seal, lord, late, 445.
Prize goods, 491, 508.
....., collectors of, 135.
....., ..., letter to, 236.
....., ..., payments by, 32, 70, 253.
....., ..., references to, 18, 36, 140.
....., ..., servants of, 118, 508.
....., ..., warrants to, 536, 538, 540, 543, 549, 552 (2), 555 (2), 562, 577, 585.
..... office, 69.
Prize ships or prizes, 9, 39, 70, 103, 106, 199 (11), 242, 275, 300, 305, 416, 483, 490, 503, 535.
....., capture of, 175, 427, 429, 509.
....., restoration of, 7.
....., tenths of, 253, 440.
Prosser, Rich., petition of, 379.
Protections, *see* Council of State, protections by.
Provençals, 498.
Provost Marshal-General, 110, 145 ; *see also* Marshal.
....., deputies of, 110.
Prussia, 392.
Prynne, Wm., 3, 20, 21, 210, 222, 238, 263.
Puckering, Lady Eliz., *alias* Newton, child and servants of, pass for, 517.
Puckle, Major, 532.
....., ..., letter to, 479.
Pullen, Mr., 84.
Puller, Justice of Peace for co. Herts, letter to, 185.
Punctœus, prisoner, 23, 28.
Punt, Hen., 573.
Puntis, Thos., 574.
Purefoy, Lieut.-Col. Wm., member of the Council of State, 22, 32, 34, 44, 99, 102, 219, 229, 330, 415, 417, 431, 463, 481, 540, 541, 543, 544, 546.
....., ..., letter to, 103.
....., ..., placed on committees, 2 (2), 11, 15, 19, 38, 53, 66, 67 (2), 71, 77, 85, 217, 218, 219, 223, 315, 363, 374, 393, 411, 431, 438, 458, 462, 466, 477 (2), 498, 503, 505.
....., ..., references to, 46, 403, 410.
Purling, Major Erasmus, 258, 262, 420.
Purser, Rich., 557.
Purvis, Jno., 507.
Pury, Thos., senior, 394.
Purye, Capt., company of, 100, 136, 210.
Put, Saml., 310.
Pyne, Col. Jno., 3, 20, 148, 335, 394.
....., ..., letters to, 65, 304, 362, 363, 474, 505.
....., Mr., 194.

Q.

Queen, the, *see* Henrietta Maria.

R.

R——, D., 130.
Rabenett, Thos., 507.
Raby, co. Durham, 281.
Radcliffe, Mr., *see* Ratcliffe.
Radman, Jas., 577.
....., Peter, 577.
Rakes, Alderman of Hull, 201.
Ramage, David, 187, 233, 489.
....., ..., authority to, 253.
Randall, Wm., assignment to, 125.
Randolph, Ambrose, keeper of the State Paper Office, allowance to, 33.
....., ..., warrant to, 519.
Ranelagh, Viscountess, *see* Jones.
Ratcliffe or Radcliffe, Mr., recorder of Chester, 388, 391, 420.

Hosted by Google

Rathbone, Lieut.-Col. Jno., 137.
Ravenscroft, Capt. Jno., 422.
....., ..., pass for, 533.
Rawlins, Geo., 549.
....., Capt. Lionel, 532.
....., Cornet, 514.
Rawlinson, Thos., 549.
Ray, Roger, 553.
Raymond, Col. Geo., 513.
....., Thos., 546.
Rayner, Jno., 48, 572.
Read or Reed, Lieut.-Col. Jno., Governor of Poole, 25, 35, 149, 168, 171, 173 (2), 195, 211, 220, 231, 264, 265.
....., ..., letter to, 165.
....., Rich., and servant, pass for, 534.
....., Capt., 513.
Reading, prisoner at, 58.
....., troops to, 312 (2), 318, 323, 326.
Reaves, Capt., 229.
Rebellion against the King, 32.
Rebels (King's party), 71, 141, 367.
..... (Parl. party), 128, 271.
Receipts, prescriptions, &c., 449, 464, 470.
Receiver-general, *see* Falconbridge, Thos.
Records, 305, 411, 480.
....., Office of, *see* Tower and State Paper Office.
Recusants, Acts and proceedings on, 19, 22, 33, 37, 41.
Redcastle, Wales, resident at, 158.
Rede or Reed, Lieut.-Col. Jno., *see* Reade.
Reeve, Capt. Marlian, 532.
Reeveley or Reveley, Wm., 553, 573, 584.
Reeves, Capt. Robt., 513.
Regiments, *see* Army.
Regmorter, Jno., 311.
Regulators, *see* Navy and Customs, Committee for regulating.
Reinking or Rinking, Major-Gen. or Lieut.-Col. Wm., 207, 261, 262, 442, 499, 506.
....., ..., servant of, 207, 262.
Reinolds, Stephen, 552, 576, 586.
....., Theodore, *see* Reynolds.
Reinoldson, Fras., 579 (2).
Religion, 144, 456.
....., scandal of, 120.
Reprisal, letters of, *see* Marque and Reprisal.
Republic, 31, 45; *see also* Government, the present.
Reveley, Wm., *see* Reevely.
Revenue, the public, 116.
....., charges on, 286, 382.
..... committee, 121, 380.
...., letters to, 57, 72, 109, 126, 147, 152, 170, 285, 299, 382.
...., ..., alluded to, 5, 81.
...., references to, 33, 74, 81, 162, 250, 259, 311.
...., warrant by, 121.
Reyner, Jno., 88, 276.
....., ..., Joan, wife of, 276.
....., Mich., 554.
Reynes, Robt., letters to, 242, 245.
Reynolds, Capt. Jacob, 258, 537, 574.
....., Jas., 447.
..... or Reinolds, Theodore, 537, 548, 549, 552, 557, 559, 582, 584.
....., Wm., 565.
....., Commissary Gen., 536.
....., ..., regiment of, 294.
Rhenish wine, 173.
Rhett, Wm., 219.
Rhodes, 229.
Ribble River, troops near, 339.
Rich, Robt., Earl of Warwick, 77, 366.
....., Col. Nath., 20, 28 (2), 34, 264, 459.
....., ..., letters to, 177, 204, 293, 295, 297.
....., ..., payment to, 75, 76, 86.
....., ..., troop of, 75, 76 (2), 102, 103, 137, 156, 177, 188, 204, 274, 297, 493, 521, 559.
....., Rob., merchant, 117.
Richard, Andrew, petition of, 58.
....., Sir, 130.
Richards, John, 249.
....., Col. Solomon, 34, 43, 52, 537, 541 (2), 542, 543, 544 (2), 562, 590.
....., ..., letter to, 177.
....., ..., regiment of, 541, 542, 543.
....., Stephen, 555.
....., Wm., letter to, 242, 245.
Richaut, Paul, 374, 375, 532.
....., Peter, 374, 375, 532.
Richmond and Lenox, Duke of, *see* Stuart, Jas.
Riddall, Sir Wm., troop of, 495 (2).
Rideout, Capt. Wm., 69, 551.
Ridge, Jonathan, 329.
Ridgeway, Thomas (?) Earl of Derry or Londonderry, 416.
....., ..., letter to, 485.
Ridghill, Alice, 204, 230.
....., Thos., 204, 243, 254, 255.
....., ..., child of, 204.
Ridgway, Wm., 572, 578, 580.
Ridley, Ben., 568.
....., Thos., 570.
....., Mr., 289.
Righter, Clement, 506.
Riley, Hen., consul at Aleppo, letter to, 292.
Rinking, Col. Wm., *see* Reinking.
Ripon, letter from, 327.
Rippon, Major Thos., 218, 375.
River, the, *see* Thames.
Rivers, Lady, death of, 85.
....., Marcellus, 207, 244.
Rives, Col., *see* Ryves.
Rivett, Fras., letter to, 196.
Roach, Hen., 561.

Hosted by Google

Roach, or Roath, Thos., 563, 577, 581.
Roaper, Ann, 561.
Roberts, Adam, 134.
....., John, 568.
....., Nich., 562.
....., Peter, pass for, 530.
....., Mr., 155.
....., ..., servant of, 155.
Robins, Robt., 95.
Robinson, Jas., letter of, 485.
....., John, cook, 533.
....., John, merchant, 512.
....., Luke, member of the Council of State, 5, 10, 25, 35, 40, 55, 119, 367, 519.
....., ..., letters to, 55, 74, 194, 244, 282, 297, 434.
....., ..., placed on committees, 11, 13(2).
....., Ralph, 247, 249, 251, 252, 274, 457, 465.
....., ..., wife of, 251.
....., Rich., letter to, 250.
....., Major Wm., 49, 86, 87, 109, 119.
....., ..., letter to, 103.
....., Lieut.-Col., 216.
....., Major, governor of Taunton and Dunster Castle, 20 (2), 100, 208, 211.
....., ..., letter to, 210.
....., Mr., of the Excise, 467.
Roche, Thos., 578.
Rochested, Philip, 216.
Rochester, 78, 227, 886.
....., aldermen of, 384.
..... Cathedral, stealing the lead of, 12.
....., magistrates of, 463.
....., mayor of, 12, 384, 410.
....., resident at, 277.
....., troops to, 393, 406.
Rockett, Jno., 281, 282, 440.
Rodney, Sir Edw., 169, 194, 234.
Roe, Major Hen., 513.
Rogers, Col. Hugh, 384.
....., John, preacher, 570.
....., Rob., 37.
....., Thos., 486.
....., Wroth, 267.
....., Alderman of Hull, 201.
....., Lieut.-Col., 100.
....., Mrs., 340.
....., of Dover, 249.
Rokeby or Rookbie, Colonel or Field Marshal, 29, 96, 105, 245, 362, 494.
....., ..., pass for, 523, 534.
....., ..., officers and servants of, pass for, 534.
Rolle, Capt. Fras., commission to, 532.
....., Hen., Lord Chief Justice of the Upper Bench, member of the Council of State, 10 (2), 44, 200, 384, 433; *see also* Justices, the Lord Chief.
....., ..., placed on committees, 67, 470.
Rolle, Hen.—*cont.*
....., ..., references to, 11, 35, 46, 168, 183, 205, 230.
Rolls, Master of the (Lenthall, Wm.), 305 (2), 373.
Rolph, Major, 23.
Roman Antiquities, 314.
Romans, 314.
Rome, 303.
....., copper money of, 314.
Romford, co. Essex, 568.
Rookbie, Col., *see* Rokeby.
Rookby, Capt., 107.
Rookes, Geo., certificate of, 248.
Rookwood, *alias* Townsend, Jno., 286.
Roper, Mrs., 280, 472.
Rose, Jno., 521.
....., Rich., pass for, 535.
Rosecarrock, Col., 216.
Roseworm, Lieut.-Col., Engineer General, 164 (2), 235, 342, 450.
....., ..., payment to, 450.
Rosier, Dan., 554, 558.
Ross, Col., 433.
Rosse, Lieut. Rich., 207.
Rothes, Earl of (Leslie, John), 432.
Rotterdam, 54.
....., barge master at, 150.
....., letters from, 131, 481.
....., malignants in, 132.
....., Merchant Adventurers at, 117, 278, 345.
....., persons in, 130.
....., ships at, 132.
....., travellers to and from, 54, 130, 519, 520, 521.
Rouse, Wm., 508.
Row, Jas., 250.
Rowe, Col. Owen, 436, 454, 455.
....., ..., letter to, 479.
..... or Row, Wm., 26, 43.
....., ..., payments to, 42, 543.
Rowell, Geo., 574.
Rowleigh, Middlesex (?), inhabitants of, petition of, 70.
Rowles, Jno., 414.
....., Capt. Wm., 513.
Roy, John le, 35.
Royal Highness, *see* James, Duke of York.
Royalists, 311.
Royston, co. Cambridge, troops to, 359.
Rudiard, Benjamin, 282.
Rudyeard, Frances, 1.
Rupert, Prince Palatine of the Rhine, Admiral for Charles II., 9, 25, 79, 80, 93, 128, 138, 139, 141, 143, 145, 287, 362, 476.
....., fleet or ships of, 21, 79, 80 (2), 106, 138, 139, 223, 287, 490, 491.
....., captures by, 139.
Rush, Jno., 212.

Hosted by Google

Rushbrook, co. Suffolk, 19, 517.
Rushworth, John, 201, 317, 354, 426.
Russell, Robert, 508, 574.
....., Col., regiment of, 64.
....., Lieut.-Col., letter to, 479.
Rutherford, Dr. J., pass for, 525.
Rutland, Countess of, *see* Manners.
Rutlandshire, militia in, 318, 323, 325, 369.
....., ..., Commissioners of, 325.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 317, 327.
....., ..., officers of, 323, 327.
....., ..., pay of, 327.
....., troops from, 340, 341.
....., volunteers raised in, 323.
....., ..., commissions for, 516.
Rutter, Thos., 577.
Rye (Sussex), 251.
....., Captain of, 100, 112.
..... garrison, 193.
....., governor of, 241.
....., ..., letter to, 242.
....., inhabitants of, petition of, alluded to, 171, 182.
....., mayor, jurats, &c. of, petition of, 172.
....., ships at, 97, 112, 172, 242, 243.
....., ships of, 172, 565.
....., troops from, 100.
Ryley, Wm., clerk in the Record Office, Tower, gratuity to, 1, 15, 480.
....., ..., salary of, 305.
Rymer, Ralph, letter to, 250.
Ryves, Rives, or Reeves, Col., 63, 69.
....., ..., regiment of, 545, 547–549, 551.

S.

Sabbath day, *see* Sunday.
Sadler, Col., 215.
....., ..., regiment of, 34, 540, 542 (2), 544, 545, 551.
....., Major, 131.
....., Mr., 452.
Sadlers, 570, 571, 576.
Saer, Hen., 166.
Sagett, Peter, pass for, 533.
St. Albans, troops at, 340, 341 344, 350.
....., ..., commander of, 338.
St. Clair, Paul, 258.
St. Cross's Hospital, near Winchester, master of, letter to, 371.
....., ..., warrant to, 523.
St. James's house, London, 147, 333, 337.
....., committee on, 147, 148.
....., library at, 468, 469.
....., ..., keeper of, 468.
....., ..., medals at, 468, 469.
St. James's house—*cont.*
....., pictures, statues, &c. at, 45, 47, 151, 202, 218, 243, 252, 257.
....., prisoners at, 246, 260, 432, 438, 446, 478, 500.
....., soldiers quartered in, 202, 218, 257.
St. John, Oliver, Earl of Bolingbroke, 528.
....., ..., servants of, 528.
....., Capt. Hen., 532.
....., Oliver, Lord Chief Justice of Common Pleas, member of the Council of State, Ambassador to Holland, 39, 40, 44, 205, 489; *see also* Holland, Ambassadors to; and Justices, the Lord Chief.
....., ..., placed on committees, 19, 67, 315, 470.
....., Capt. Walter, 532.
St. John's Town, Scotland, Governor of, *see* Overton, Col.
....., surrender of, 313.
....., troops in or to, 317, 327.
St. Lucar, ships to, 519.
St. Malo, 78.
St. Martin's Isle, Scilly, 215.
St. Mary's, Scilly, 214, 239.
..... Castle, 214, 239.
St. Michael's Mount, prisoners at, 81.
St. Nicholas, Thos., 47.
Saire, Hen., 571, 574.
Salisbury, 257.
Salkins, Thos., 2.
Salmasius, Claude, 259.
Salmon, Stephen, 460.
....., Lieut.-Col., Deputy Governor of Hull, 122, 208, 297, 404, 405, 407, 553, 558 (2), 561.
....., ..., letters to, 206, 210, 405, 409.
....., Mr., 258, 259.
Salop, *see* Shropshire.
Salt, 520.
Salter, Jas., 309.
Saltonstall, Rich., commissioner to Scotland, 71, 177, 237.
Saltpetre, 396.
Salvetti, Signor Amerigo, 218.
Salwey or Salway, Major Rich., member of the Council of State, 2, 44, 56 (3), 90, 119, 129, 134 (2), 135 (2), 162, 169, 172, 236, 260, 262, 264, 355 (2), 412 (2), 426, 431, 478, 489.
....., ..., instructions for, 352, 353.
....., ..., letters to, 375, 387, 403, 495.
....., ..., placed on committees, 50, 66 (2), 95, 135, 158, 159, 349, 450, 454, 455, 465.
Samberton, Lieut. Jno., 559.
Sambrooke, Alice, 579.
Samburn, co. Warwick, 430.
Samine, Jno., *see* Samyne.
Sampell or Sample, Fitz., 557, 569, 581.
Sampoole, Ellen, 529.
Sampson, Thos., 414.

Hosted by Google

Samson Isle, Scilly, 215.
Samways, Thos., 340, 341, 396.
Samyne or Samine, John, gunpowder maker, 178, 572, 576.
Sanderforth or Saunderforth, Ambrose, 575, 581.
Sanders, Quartermaster Erasmus, 514.
..... or Saunders, Col., troop or regiment of, 75, 76, 120, 568.
....., Major, 353.
Sanderson, Fras., 392.
Sandown Castle or Fort, Isle of Wight, 207, 311.
Sands, Saml., 462.
Sandwich, 151.
....., governor of, 100.
....., residents in, 311.
....., ship of, 575.
....., troops from, 100.
Sandys, Col. Saml., 157, 203 (2), 207, 528.
Sanky, Col. Rich., 584.
Santa Lucia, *alias* Stafford Isle, 168.
Sarakan, Cogia, 460.
Sas Leaguer, traveller to, 146.
Saunderforth, Ambrose, *see* Sanderforth.
Saunders, Wm., and wife and children, pass for, 519.
....., Col., *see* Sanders.
Saunderson, Nich., 276.
Savadge, Mr., 242.
Savage, Major Edw., 207.
....., Lieut. Rich., 515.
....., tailor, 85, 99.
Saviour, the, 31.
Savona, 483.
Sawyer, Hen., 525.
Say, Saml., 538.
....., Wm., member of the Council of State, 45, 52, 55, 95, 134, 135 (2), 147, 182, 219 (2), 249, 450, 456, 471.
....., ..., placed on committees, 66, 67, 239, 258, 267, 276, 349, 358, 381, 396, 462.
....., ..., references to, 168, 169, 227.
Sayers, Mr., 390.
Scam, Geo., 162.
Scanderoon, ships at, to, or from, 80, 228.
Scarborough, 12, 52.
....., bailiffs of, letter to, 51.
..... Castle, 191, 464.
...., demolishing of, 187, 188, 194, 249.
....., garrison at, 12, 192, 367.
....., governor of, 12, 30; *see* Bethel, Col.
...., ..., letter to, 51.
....., militia in, commissioners for, 12.
....., persons at, 209, 274.
..... ship of, 565.
....., troops in or from, 188, 191, 192, 206, 287, 367.
Scarpe, Quartermaster Anth., 514.
Schaeph, Mynheer, Commissioner from Holland, 16 (2), 18 (2), 22, 140, 169, 170, 175, 397, 402 (2), 404, 484.
Schell, Jacob, citation of, 392.
Scilly Isles, 122 (2), 123, 124, 152, 187, 189, 190, 221, 269, 288, 289, 299.
....., affairs of, 190, 200, 227, 228, 238, 255, 256, 262.
....., capture of, 239 (2), 257, 311, 471.
....., committee for, 243; *see* Council of State, Committees of.
....., forces in or to, 210, 228, 502.
....., ..., pay for, 502.
....., garrison at, 286, 498, 502 (2), 577, 589.
....., Governor of, for Charles II., *see* Grenville, Sir John.
....., ..., for Parliament, 239, 269, 272, 274, 277, 279; *see also* Hunkins, Lieut.-Col.
....., inhabitants of, 214–216.
....., persons in, 190, 251, 286.
....., places in, 214–216, 239, 460.
....., prisoners in or from, 111, 215, 256, 273, 294, 479, 502, 581.
....., provisions at or sent to, 221, 262, 286, 287, 289, 498, 577, 589.
....., services done in, 213, 221, 258, 311.
....., ships at, to, or from, 83, 123–124, 189, 190, 191, 213, 220, 221, 227 (2), 251, 256, 257, 310, 334, 451, 498, 569, 582 (2).
....., ships at, taken prize, 203.
....., surrender of, 214–217, 251 (2), 256, 265, 273, 326, 498, 577, 584 (2).
....., travellers to or from, 213, 220, 227, 228.
....., Van Tromp at, 127, 128, 154.
Sclater, Dr., 410.
Scobell, Justice of Peace, 18, 37.
Scotland, or the nation, 101 (2), 102, 126, 127, 197, 268, 307, 310, 317, 347 (2), 411, 412, 413, 440, 454, 455, 456, 475.
....., affairs or business of, 9, 27, 43, 113, 311, 313, 359, 390, 473.
....., arms brought from, 29.
....., coals imported from, Act for, 115.
.....,coast of, ships on, 84, 397 (2), 510, 535.
....., ..., ..., commander-in-chief of, 397 (2).
....., commissioners sent to, 19, 29, 46, 71, 147, 148, 177, 227, 236, 449, 453, 454, 455, 474, 486, 489, 490, 492, 495, 499 (3).
....., correspondence with, 354.
....., declarations concerning, 474, 499 (2).
....., discovery in, 83.
....., enemy or party of Charles II. in, 71, 114, 156 (2), 163 (2), 278, 303, 419, 422; *see also* Scotch army.
....., ..., agents of, in England, 310.

Hosted by Google

Scotland—*cont.*
....., forces from, 87.
....., gentry, &c. of, 400, 419.
....., government of, 449.
....., Highlanders in, 163.
....., Highlands in, 163.
....., imports to or from, 66, 300.
....., instructions for, 200.
....., intelligence or news from, 34, 89, 94, 252, 278, 306, 308, 310, 313, 390, 408, 409.
....., invasion from, 34.
....., King of, *see* Charles II.
....., ..., party of, *see* Scotland, enemy in, and Scotch army.
....., Kirk of, 372.
....., ..., jurisdiction of, 400.
....., lands in, 29.
....., letters from or to, alluded to, 91, 152, 202, 224, 313, 468.
....., levies in, 372, 387, 390, 395, 399, 400.
....., mine in, 463.
....., ministers of, 256, 400, 419, 447, 448 (2).
....., nobility of, 419.
....., North of, 357, 370, 377, 399.
....., persons in, 12, 157, 430, 518, 524.
....., places in, 105, 313, 317, 324, 327, 571, 588.
...., printer for, 65.
....., prisoners in, from, or to, 155, 413, 417, 419 (2), 431, 432, 492, 521.
....., records of, 372–373, 375, 397 (2), 480.
....., regalia of, 373, 375, 397 (2).
....., service in, 154.
....., ships at, to, or from, 48, 119, 175, 226, 268, 310, 419, 512, 521, 522, 525, 584, 589.
....., Stationers' company in, 65, 66.
....., trade to, 300.
....., travellers to or from, 2, 3, 5, 18, 48, 84, 90, 91, 103, 132, 155, 161, 235, 250 (2), 252, 256, 272 (2), 430, 448, 501, 511, 542, 564.
....., war in, 17, 45, 370.
....., west of, 395, 399 (2).
Scotland, English army or forces in, for, or to, 17, 19, 29 (2), 33, 39, 71, 77, 81, 84, 98, 99, 103, 125, 134, 150, 183, 218 (2), 250, 262 (2), 294, 297, 300, 302, 306, 311, 313, 315, 317, 357, 359, 370, 378, 383, 388, 389, 415, 416, 419 (2), 456, 458, 462 (2), 475 (2), 482 (2), 518, 526 (4), 536, 541 (4), 542, 555, 557–559, 586.
....., ..., arms and ammunition for, 158, 162, 178, 268, 316, 466, 518 (2), 521, 525, 526 (3), 555 (2), 583, 588.
....., ..., artillery train for, 7, 217, 218.
....., ..., ..., commissary of, 526.
....., ..., ..., comptroller of, letter to, 466.
Scotland, English army or forces in—*cont.*
....., ..., ..., artillery train for, horses for, 7, 29, 518, 537, 568.
....., ..., ..., ... harness for, 4, 518.
....., ..., ..., stores, &c., for, 4, 107, 163, 217, 218, 268, 526.
....., ..., beds for, 566.
....., ..., boats or shallops for, 24, 40, 41, 53, 54, 95, 520, 537, 538, 539, 543, 545–547, 550, 555, 556, 563, 566, 568, 571 (2), 574, 575, 582, 587.
....., ..., boots and shoes for, 548, 552 (2), 554 (2), 559, 582, 584.
....., ..., bread or biscuit for, 25, 26, 197, 536–539, 542, 544 (2), 546, 547, 550–552, 555–557, 559, 564, 566, 567, 569–573, 575–577, 582, 584, 586, 587.
....., ..., carriages for, 4 (2), 172, 198.
....., ..., cheese for, 537, 539, 547, 551, 552, 554, 559, 563, 567, 571, 575.
....., ..., clothes for, 561, 562, 572, 585.
....., ..., colours for, 184.
....., ..., corn for, 558 (2), 561, 563, 564, 566, 567, 569.
....., ..., commanders of; *see also* Cromwell, Oliver.
....., ..., desertion from, 84, 98, 99 (2), 150, 269.
....., ..., foot, 29.
....., ..., guns, cannon, or ordnance for, 6, 14, 39 (2), 545, 555.
....., ..., hay for, 175, 285, 507, 510, 523 (3), 536, 537 (2), 540 (2), 545, 546, 549, 552–557, 560, 564, 566, 568–573, 575, 576, 578, 581–583, 585, 589.
....., ..., horses for, 7, 33, 37, 40, 148, 493, 518, 543, 559. 560, 562, 569.
....., ..., ..., harness for, 4, 521, 550, 553, 557 (2), 567, 571, 576, 581.
....., ..., money or pay for, 49, 85, 90, 126, 211, 213, 221, 225, 304, 387, 539.
....., ..., oats for, 29, 523, 539, 546, 548, 554, 555, 556, 562, 568, 570–576, 582, 584.
....., ..., officers of, 84, 99, 102, 124, 125, 297, 433, 478.
....., ..., recruits for, 29, 45, 54, 158, 224, 275, 442, 443, 476, 499, 526, 542, 555, 557–559, 561, 563, 570, 571, 577, 582, 583, 585, 586, 588, 589.
....., ..., shallops for, *see* boats.
....., ..., ships to or from, 54, 197, 485, 553.
....., ..., soldiers of, 84, 99 (2).
....., ..., stores and provisions for, 4, 26, 39, 70, 74, 76, 111, 118, 119, 163, 164, 201, 241, 284, 300, 310, 466, 519–522, 525, 540, 543–546, 549, 552, 553, 554, 556, 557, 559, 561, 578, 581–584, 586, 588; *see also* Leith, provisions sent to.
....., ..., surgeons for, 201, 204, 252, 257, 512.
....., ..., ..., chests for, 225, 226, 257, 350.

Hosted by Google

Scotland, English army or forces in—*cont.*
....., ..., surgeons' mates for, 225, 226, 257.
....., ..., tents for, 521, 540, 541, 554, 559, 563, 568 (2), 582, 585.
....., ..., victuals for, 4, 84 (3), 109, 143, 197, 520 (2), 521, 538, 548, 549, 552, 554.
....., ..., waggons for, 4, 6, 37, 217, 218, 225, 539, 568.
....., ..., wheat for, 520 (2), 539, 546, 553, 555, 556, 560, 562, 564, 565, 573, 576.
Scots, Scottish or Scotch, 163, 273, 300, 306, 310, 372.
....., Act against, 448.
..... affairs, committee for, *see* Irish and Scotch committtee.
..... army of Charles II., 163 (2), 274, 297, 311, 419.
....., ..., arms, horses, &c., taken from, 426, 427, 429.
...., colors of, capture of, 422.
...., commander in chief or leader of, 377, 440, 476.
...., correspondence with, 354.
...., defeat of, 389, 395, 409–412, 414–416, 418, 425, 430, 437, 440, 449, 468, 505.
...., general of the ordnance to, 433.
...., lieut.-generals of, 437.
...., marching of to England, 306–313, 315, 317–321, 323, 324, 327, 330, 333, 337, 340–342, 343–345, 347–352, 373, 376–378, 381–391, 395, 398–401, 403–412, 414–416, 418, 419, 425, 428; 431, 432.
.... prisoners from, 410, 412, 414–416, 418, 421, 423–431, 433–435, 437, 440, 442 (2), 443 (2), 449, 454, 455, 459.
...., ..., allowances to, 427, 431–433, 443 (2), 447, 449, 454, 459 (2), 468, 469, 478, 479, 484–486, 494 (2), 500–502, 504–506, 587, 588.
...., ..., commander of convoy for, letter to, 421.
...., ..., committee for, *see* Council of State Committee for.
...., ..., disposal of, 416, 417, 431, 438, 441, 443, 447, 458, 463, 471 (2), 472, 474, 475, 480, 484, 497, 502, 587.
...., ..., guard for, 424, 427 (2), 430, 432, 438, 455, 459, 466.
...., ..., muster of, 433.
...., ..., noblemen, gentry, and ministers, 419, 422–424, 426, 427, 430–432, 437, 447 (2), 465, 472, 476, 478, 479.
...., ..., on parole, 449, 454, 478, 506.
...., ... sick and wounded, 420, 431 (3), 453, 464, 506.
...., ..., sheds or lodgings for, 431, 453.
Scotch, army of Charles II., prisoners from—*cont.*
...., ..., surgeons for, 431.
...., ..., trial of, 410, 421, 422, 423, 424.
...., return of to Scotland, 347, 348, 385 (2), 386, 395, 399, 406, 434 (2), 437, 449, 468, 472.
..... coals, 115, 481.
..... coast, *see* Scotland, coast of.
..... covenant, 144.
..... goods, 2.
..... levies, *see* Scotland, levies in.
..... men, 273, 325, 448.
....., ..., murders, &c. committed by, 449.
..... nation, 411, 459.
..... papist, 503.
..... party, *see* Charles II., party of.
..... pells, 481.
..... prisoners, 105, 245, 304.
..... records, *see* Scotland, records of.
Scott, Lieut.-Col. Edw., 53.
....., Major Geo., 74, 533.
....., John, 240, 250.
....., Robt., pass for, 531.
....., Thos., certificate by, 509.
....., Thos., member of the Council of State, agent for intelligence, 4, 5, 17, 24, 26, 27, 32 (2), 35, 44, 48, 53, 63, 65, 92, 93, 95, 113, 118, 119 (2), 126, 129, 135, 165 (2), 173 (2), 175, 193, 194, 197, 201, 223, 226, 237, 239, 254 (2), 259, 262, 264 (2), 266, 267 (2), 269, 312, 331, 350, 352, 355 (2), 412, 413, 418, 423, 441, 452, 458 (2), 480, 539, 542.
....., ..., instructions for, 352, 353.
....., ..., letters to, 375, 387, 403.
....., ..., placed on committees, 19, 40, 48, 50, 53, 66, 67, 69, 74, 77 (2), 85, 118, 209, 310, 315, 349, 426, 431, 452 (2), 462, 466, 468, 505.
Scroope, Col. Adrian, governor of Bristol, 5, 90 (2), 100, 136, 165, 210, 363, 364, 370, 387, 444.
....., ..., commission to, 513.
....., ..., letters to, 31, 306, 365, 371, 385, 387, 391, 443.
Scudamore, Sir Barnaby, 280.
Scutt, Major George, governor of Poole, 149, 165, 171, 173 (2), 211, 264, 265.
....., ..., warrant to, 526.
Sea, prisoners taken at, 30, 154.
..... robbers or rovers, *see* Pirates.
Seabrook, Edw., 554.
Seal, a, 73.
Seaman, Capt. Jno., 510.
Seamen, *see* Mariners.
Searle, Jno., 566.
....., Quartermaster Thos., 514.
Seaton Delaval, co. Northumberland, 458.
Seaward, Rich., 536.
Sebirell, Simon, 36.
Sefton, Rich., Viscount Molyneux, 531.

Hosted by Google

Seguier, Chancellor, 127, 128.
Seifrid, D., book by, 128.
Sellyard, Lieut.-Col., company of, 412.
Seppens, Cornet Thos., 514.
Sequestration, 69, 216.
....., committee of, 41, 230, 296, 452; *see also* Delinquents, compositions with, committee for.
Serigo, ships to, 228, 229.
Serjeant, Wm., pass for, 534.
Serjeant-at-arms, 49; *see also* Dendy, Edw.
Serjeants-at-law, *see* Bradshaw, John.
Sermons, 497.
Sertillion, Peter, 29.
Servient, Monsr., 128.
Seton, Alex., Earl of Eglington, 478.
....., Hugh, Lord Montgomery, his son, 478.
Severn, the, 355, 356, 377 (2), 407, 432, 443.
....., Scotch army on, 387 (2), 388.
....., ships on or to, 391 (2).
Sewell, Robt., 547, 557.
Sewers, Commissioners of, petition of, alluded to, 27.
Seymour, Wm., Marquis of Hertford, 525.
....., ..., family of, 91.
....., ..., letter to, 91.
....., Henry, Lord Beauchamp, his son, 150, 152, 165, 169 (2), 179, 234, 312, 417, 435, 525.
....., ..., servant of, 152, 169, 179.
....., Mary, Lady Beauchamp, 169, 179.
....., Edw., 251.
Shafton, resident at, 148.
Shalcross, Col. Jno., 209, 218, 231, 525.
Shalford, co. Surrey, 531.
Shambrooke, Alice, 581.
Shannon, the, ships to, 86.
Shapcote, Thos., 275.
Sharpe, Jno., 2.
Shaw, Geo., 558.
....., Capt. Wm., 564.
....., Mr., 4.
Sheepley, Wm., 241.
Sheffield, Edm., Earl of Mulgrave, 497.
....., ..., Vice-Admiralty of, 10.
....., Robt., 69.
Sheffield, troops to, 345.
Sheldon, Ralph, pass for, 517.
....., Wm., 508.
Shepheard, Jno., wagon master, 38.
....., ..., payments to, 542, 544.
....., Joshua, 570.
....., Col., letter to, 479.
Sheppard or Shepherd, Capt., 81.
....., ..., troop of, 469.
....., Lieut., 514.
Sheriffs, *see* England, counties of, sheriffs of.
Sherwin, Capt. Jno., 51, 208 (2), 258.
Sherwood, Rich., 589.
Shield, Jas., 534.
Shinfield, co. Berks, resident at, 503.
Shipdam, Saml., 40.
Shipman, Sir Abraham, 169, 261, 453, 499.
Ships, vessels, frigates, &c., 275, 305, 335, 410, 418, 430, 486, 490, 504; and casual notices of *passim*; *see also* Fleet, Navy, and English ships.
....., Admiral, 535.
....., ..., rear, 379, 380.
....., ammunition for, 37, 161.
....., ..., want of, 59, 60.
....., barges, 72, 426, 449, 497; *see also* State barges.
....., boats, 27, 40, 41, 120, 190, 191, 242, 243, 256, 444; *see also* Scotland, army in, boats for.
....., ..., building of, 24, 507, 545.
....., building of, 15, 17, 24, 45, 68 (2), 69, 73, 134, 155, 182, 258, 283, 284, 306, 310, 413, 451, 459 (2), 485, 496, 508, 534 (2).
....., ..., imposition on coals for, 115, 116.
....., captains and commanders of, 52, 73 (2), 77 (4), 91, 106, 124, 132, 134, 162, 198, 221, 225, 254, 258, 259, 263, 265, 268, 308, 377, 379, 380 (3), 394, 397 (2), 405, 410, 491, 504.
....., ..., gratuities to, 388, 404, 407, 512.
....., ..., letters to, 53, 245.
....., ..., warrants to, 520, 523.
....., capture of, 80, 203; *see also* Prizes.
....., complaints about, 367.
....., convoys for, 39, 74, 111, 124, 131, 150, 152, 172, 197, 199, 229, 255, 296, 299, 309, 510–512, 522, 531, 533, 534.
....., coal, 115, 116.
....., designs against, 198.
....., embargo on, 441.
....., flags for, 468.
....., impress of, 39.
....., list of, in harbour, 34.
....., masters, commanders, and owners of, 3, 32, 48, 106, 115, 116, 120, 209, 213, 221, 225, 263, 276, 285, 292, 418, 460, 490, 491, 507, 508, 510, 522, 553, 565, 572, 573.
....., ..., commissions for, 522, 523, 526–529.
....., ..., petition of, 126.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 27, 36 (2), 38, 241, 262, 309 (2).
....., ..., wives of, 3.
....., men of war, 18, 88, 106, 120, 175, 215, 229, 275–277, 310, 440, 467 (2), 490, 493, 524, 535.
....., merchant, 82, 229, 451, 509–511.
....., ..., hired by the King of Portugal, 3, 490, 491.
....., ..., hired for the State, 25, 40, 41, 44, 74, 84, 87, 106, 221, 254, 256, 297, 323, 420, 507, 508, 510 (2), 549, 553, 561–575, 585.

Hosted by Google

Ships—*cont.*
....., money for, 60 (3).
....., northern guard, 60.
....., officers of, abuses by, 499.
....., paying off, 510 (3), 511, 512, 535.
....., pickeroons, 451.
....., privateers, 175.
....., provision, 133.
....., purchase of, 9.
....., repairing and fitting out of, 45, 161 (2), 533, 535.
....., safety of, 223.
....., searching of, 113 (2).
....., shallops, 421, 485.
....., southern squadron, 511.
....., summer guard, 14, 15, 21, 59, 60, 73, 74, 77, 162, 183, 388, 404, 424, 460, 507, 512.
....., ..., ammunition, &c., for, 90.
....., supplies for, abroad, 505.
....., timber for, *see* Timber.
....., useless and unserviceable, 503, 510.
....., ..., sale of, 296, 467.
....., victuallers of, 67, 70.
....., victualling, 490.
....., victualling of, 54, 67, 70, 221, 227, 254, 285, 309, 451, 535.
....., victuals for, 190, 213, 220, 221, 227, 245.
....., ..., remains of, 444, 451.
....., ..., want of, 404, 405.
....., winter guard, 404, 405, 424, 460 (2), 492, 512, 534, 535 (2).
Ships, names of:—
Abraham of London, 556.
..... of Yarmouth, 575, 587.
Adventure, 553.
..... of Ipswich, 558, 587.
..... of London, 63, 507, 582.
..... of Sandwich, 575.
..... of Scarborough, 565.
Agnes, 334.
Agreement, 228.
America, 132.
..... of London, 507.
Amity, 261.
Angel of London, 585, 586.
Ann or Anne, 483, 528.
..... and Francis of London, 585.
..... and Joyce, 132, 507, 540.
..... and Mary of Bristol, 585.
..... of Foy, 134.
..... of London, 522, 570.
..... of Southwold, 575.
..... Pearcie, 229.
..... prize, 242.
Answer, 553.
..... of Lynn, 572.
Antelope of London, 560.
Anthony, 507.
..... Porto Port, *see* St. Anthony.
Ships, names of—*cont.*
Arms of Sluce, 575.
Artillery of Boston, 27.
Assistance, 510, 534, 535.
Backelew Man, 483.
Batchelor's Adventure of Walderswick, 587.
Bear, 254.
Blessing of London, 163, 460, 525, 553, 556, 585.
..... of Stroud, 508.
Blue Unicorn of Amsterdam, 230.
Bonadventure, 6, 228, 229, 483, 484, 530.
Brazil frigate, 261, 509.
Bridget and Mary of Lynn, 573, 584.
Bryer, *see* Peter.
Bull, 553.
Charity of London, 522, 562, 565.
..... of Yarmouth, 587.
Charles, 150, 341, 367, 370, 371, 391.
....., commander of, letters to, 152, 391.
....., ..., warrant to, 523.
..... of Bristol, 507, 512.
..... of Dover, 585.
..... of London, 508, 510.
Christopher of Lynn, 553, 572.
Cignet or Signet, 48, 66, 534.
Comfort of Ipswich, 571.
Concord, 86.
Consent of Lynn, 553, 573, 584.
Constant Warwick, 71, 86, 143 (2), 228, 229, 238, 285, 483, 484.
Convert, 86.
Convertine, 86, 139.
Crescent, 23, 132, 540.
..... of London, 507.
Crown flyboat, prize, 490.
Crowned Lion, 9.
Culpeper, 509.
Dallison, 510.
Daniel of London, 551.
David, 81.
Deborah, 508.
Defence, 74, 229, 508.
Deliverance, 284, 545.
Diamond, 48, 126.
..... of Aldborough, 587.
..... of Ipswich, 557
..... of London, 508, 544.
Diligence of Yarmouth, 39, 543, 566, 570, 585.
Diligent, 508.
Discovery, 310, 507.
Dolphin, 518.
..... of Ipswich, 197, 557, 576, 584.
Dragon, 125, 309, 509 (2).
..... of London, 541.

Hosted by Google

Ships, names of—*cont.*
Eagle, 229, 254, 509.
Edward and Thomas of Lynn, 553, 573.
Elizabeth, 21, 74, 125, 143, 229, 334, 510, 533.
..... and Jane of Bideford, 549.
..... and Katherine, 553.
..... and Mary of Lynn, 565.
..... of Ipswich, 561.
..... of Lynn, 573.
..... of London, 587.
..... of Yarmouth, 552, 586.
....., prize, 533.
Ellen, 553.
..... of Yarmouth, *see* Helen.
Employment, 292.
Entrance, 143 (2).
Exchange of Ipswich, 335.
..... of London, 507.
Expedition, 241.
Fellowship, 86, 509, 510.
Flower de Luce, 291.
Fortune of Ipswich, 549.
..... of Leith, 545.
..... of London, 507.
..... of Yarmouth, 507, 586.
Fox, 86, 510.
Francis of Harwich, 569.
..... of London, 522, 569.
..... of Lynn, 553, 573.
Friendship, 254, 508.
..... of London, 508.
..... of Lynn, 565.
Gabriel, 252.
Galliot Hoy, 86, 87, 109.
Garland, 84 (2), 209, 309.
George, 509.
..... and William of Yarmouth, 557.
..... Bonadventure of London, 508.
..... of Aylesford, 586.
....., of Colchester, 563.
Gift of God, 254.
Giles of London, 508.
Globe of Lynn, 553, 572.
Golden Sun of Middleburgh, 573.
..... Waggon, 83.
Good Shepherd, 507.
Greyhound of Dieppe, 236, 510 (2), 534.
Guinea frigate, 11, 334, 509, 511.
Hake of Stockholm, 518.
Happy Entrance, 74, 296 (2), 299.
Hare ketch, 535.
Hart or Heart, 534 (2), 535.
Hector, 86, 235.
Helen or Ellen, of Yarmouth, 585, 572.
Henry of London, 518.
Ships, names of—*cont.*
Hercules of Yarmouth, 568, 588.
Hind, 86, 87.
Hope of Amsterdam, 97.
Hopeful Luke, 199.
... . Pink, 512.
Hopewell of Lynn, 565.
Increase of London, 507.
Isaac of Lynn, 573.
Island frigate, 519 (2).
Jacob of Quebec, 545.
James, 74, 268, 309, 322, 331, 510 (3), 523.
....., *alias* Exchange of Ipswich, 335.
Jeremy, 80.
Jerrard and Sarah of London, 564.
John, 238, 254, 263, 294, 296 (2), 299, 377, 509 (2), 524.
..... and Elizabeth, 583.
..... and Isaac, 526.
..... and Mary of London, 4, 519.
..... and Sarah of Newcastle, 544.
..... and Thomas, 262.
..... of London, 571.
..... of Whitby, 565.
Jonas, 10.
..... of London, 39, 519, 521 (2), 544.
Jonathan, 240.
Joseph of London, 483.
Lady of Jersey, 310.
Lady Remedy, 507.
Lemon of Lynn, 553, 565.
..... prize, 103.
Leopard, 228, 483, 507, 508.
Levant merchant, 228, 229.
Liberty, 4, 32.
Lily, 77.
Lion, 83, 199, 265, 268, 509, 510, 533, 534.
Little President, 86.
Love of London, 508.
Love's Increase of Lynn, 553, 573, 584.
Lynn Merchant, 63, 582.
Magdalen, 507.
Malaga merchant, 261.
Malagonia, 10, 21.
Margaret and Jane, 553.
..... of Ipswich, 556.
Margery of Lynn, 553, 572.
Marie, 194.
..... and Francis of Bristol, 519.
..... of Aldborough, 573.
..... of London, 566.
..... of Poole, 545.
Martin prize, 379.
Mary, 39, 228, 229, 583.

Hosted by Google

Ships, names of—*cont.*
Mary, Ann Frances, 36.
..... Bonadventure, 561.
....., flyboat, 54.
..... Rose, 228.
..... Rose of Aldborough, 555, 587.
Mathew of Lynn, 553, 573, 584.
Mathias of Lubec, 6, 18.
Matthew and Joan, 507.
..... and John of London, 120.
Mayflower, 86, 585.
Merchant Adventurer, 213, 372, 380.
..... frigate, 251.
..... of Ipswich, 556.
..... of London, 507.
Mermaid, 258, 295, 510, 530, 533.
Michael, *see* Trescoe.
Morning Star, 119.
Nathan of London, 529.
Nestor, 535.
Nicodemus, 60, 334, 552.
Nightingale, 258, 295, 510 (2), 530, 533.
Olive Branch, 553.
Orange Tree, 519, 540.
Paradox, 254, 263, 265, 508.
Paragon, 509 (2), 510, 533.
Patience of Yarmouth, 585.
..... of York, 565.
Paul of London, 555.
Pearl, 258, 289, 377, 396.
Peregrin, 54, 507, 508.
Peter, 9, 60, 263, 507, 509, 535.
..... and Jane, 225, 230, 234, 562.
..... Bonadventure of London, 107.
..... of Henlopen, 558.
..... of Malaga, 508.
..... prize, *alias* Bryer, 39, 257, 334, 503, 509.
Phœnix, 74, 86, 125, 229, 274, 334, 378, 445, 510, 533.
..... of Southampton, 586.
Pilgrim, 229.
Poole merchant, 277.
Portsmouth, frigate, 86, 405.
President, 268, 334, 463, 509, 511.
Primrose, 258, 295.
Prosperous Mary of Woodbridge, 543.
..... Sarah, 545, 575.
..... of London, 524, 538, 570, 586.
..... of Newcastle, 48, 555.
Providence, 52, 86, 123, 225, 510.
..... of London, 508.
..... of Yarmouth, 585.
Reason, 199 (3), 254, 509.
Rebecca of London, 561.

Ships, names of—*cont.*
Recovery, 77, 509 (2), 510, 535.
Reformation, 507, 512.
Reserve, 268, 380.
Richard and Benjamin, 510.
..... and William of London, 228, 529.
..... of Lynn, 553.
Robert of London, 527.
Roebuck, 19, 259.
..... of Ipswich, 535.
Roger of Lynn, 553, 565, 573.
Rose of Ipswich, 576.
St. Anthony of Porto Port, 129, 142, 338, 470.
St. Martin of Shootack, 458, 460.
St. Peter of Jersey, 275.
Salamander of Flushing, 53.
Samaritan, *alias* Trade, 36.
Sampson, 80, 229 (2), 289, 445.
Samuel, 519.
..... of London, 573.
..... of Lynn, 565.
Sarah Bonadventure of Ipswich, 563.
..... of Hastings, 574.
..... of Margate, 84 (2).
Satisfaction, 54, 394.
Sea Flower, 240.
..... of London, 587.
Seaport of Aldborough, 309.
Sea Venture of Walderswick, 582.
Servant of London, 561, 566.
Seven Brethren, 74, 508, 510.
Signet, *see* Cignet.
Sovereign, 78, 466, 482, 492.
..... of the Seas, 477.
Speaker, 32, 268, 372, 397 (2), 417, 535.
Speedwell of Yarmouth, 585.
Spyhead, 228.
Success, 213, 221, 226, 268, 499, 501, 512, 535 (2).
Susan and Mary of Boston, 521, 570.
Susanna of Lynn, 565.
Swallow of London, 560.
Swan, 77, 334, 378.
Swiftsure, 3, 86, 507, 511 (2).
Tenth Whelp, 86, 87.
Thomas and Alice, 553.
..... and John of London, 552.
...., of Lynn, 565.
..... of London, 320, 584.
..... of Lynn, 572.
Tiger, 200, 379, 459, 460, 510.
..... of Yarmouth, 519, 559, 586.
Tobias of Lubec, 18.
Trade, *alias* Samaritan, 36.
Trescoe, *alias* Michael, 257, 261, 296, 334, 509.

Hosted by Google

Ships, names of—*cont.*
Trial of Newcastle, 575.
Triumph, 82, 379, 512, 532.
Truelove, 86, 87, 405.
..... of Yarmouth, 565.
..... of Lynn, 553, 565, 572.
Unicorn, 509, 583.
Unity, 254, 560.
Vanguard, 74, 213, 268, 334, 490, 492, 507, 535.
Vapour of Colchester, 560.
..... of Ipswich, 562.
Venture, 583.
Victory, 74, 334 (2), 396, 401, 404, 407, 509, 510.
Virgin, 304.
Warwick, 229.
Waterhound of Amsterdam, 404, 484.
William and James of Ipswich, 557.
..... and John of Colchester, 18, 32.
.... of London, 555.
..... and Mary of London, 63, 584.
..... and Thomas, 229, 290.
.... of Colchester, 518, 560.
..... of London, 10, 21, 566.
..... of Rye, 565.
..... of Yarmouth, 524, 564, 571.
Willing Mind, 553, 560.
.... of Lynn, 573 (2), 584.
Wolf, 585.
Worcester, 510, 534.
Shipwrights, master, 18; *see also* Bright, John; Taylor, John; Tippetts, John.
Shish, Jonas, 258, 507, 508.
Shootack port, France, 458, 460.
Shooting matches, 294.
Shoreham, Sussex, timber at, 507.
Shrewsbury, 373, 416, 439.
....., garrison at, 375.
....., governor of, *see* Mackworth, Col.
....., militia in, 302.
....., prisoners in or to, 421, 432, 442, 443 (3), 444. 486.
....., troops from or to, 100, 129, 399.
Shrieve, Jno., *alias* Doctor, 3.
Shrimpton, Jno., pass for, 424, 533.
Shropshire or Salop, 20, 274, 372, 379.
....., garrison at, 382, 398.
....., gentry of, 223.
....., governor of, 382, 398.
....., ..., letter to, 398.
....., militia in, 255, 302 (2), 306, 307, 322.
....., ..., commissioners for, letters to, 255, 302, 307, 333, 376, 430.
....., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 306.
Shropshire or Salop, militia in—*cont.*
....., ..., raising of, 330, 333.
....., places in, 11, 25, 517.
....., prisoners in, 373, 430, 469.
....., travellers to or from, 20, 117.
....., troops to, 357.
Shutterell, —, 7.
Shutting, Robt., 164.
Shuttleworth, Col. Oughtred, 90, 104, 107, 134, 150, 434, 438, 442, 522.
Sibbald, Dr., 498.
Sibsey, W., 90.
Sidney, Col., 118.
Sikes, Wm., 563.
Silk, Jno., gunsmith, 523, 546 (2), 547, 564 (2), 579.
....., John, junior, 579.
Silks, 48, 291, 292, 379.
....., dyeing of, 444.
Silver, 96, 234, 313, 461, 535.
Simkys, Capt., 374, 379.
Simons, Thos., engraver of the Mint, 176, 187.
Sinclair, James, 6th Lord Sinclair, 432.
Sion, Middlesex, traveller to, 301.
..... College, 150.
...., library at, 150.
Skinner, Aug., letter to, 259.
....., John, 546 (2), 547, 564, 577, 580.
....., Thos., 546 (2), 547, 564, 580.
....., Thos., ship master, 565.
....., Capt. Wm., 522.
....., Lieut. Wm., 63.
Skippon, Major Phil., member of the Council of State, Major-General of the city of London, 6, 44, 134, 165, 173, 201, 260, 318, 325, 349, 364, 388, 391, 412, 413, 418, 423, 549.
....., ..., letters to, 284, 409, 412, 425.
....., ..., placed on committees, 41, 67, 129, 374.
Skipwith, Sir Ralph or Ralph, 20 (3), 24 (2), 32, 198, 462 (2).
....., ..., servant of, 32.
Slack, Jno., 543.
Slade, Col. Hen., 57.
....., Jno., 460, 508.
....., Col., regiment of, 34, 540, 543, 544, 546.
Slany, Rich., 10.
Slaughter, Wm., 217.
....., ..., sister of, 217.
....., Col., 180, 200, 254, 256, 281.
....., ..., wife of, 200.
Sligo, 271.
Slingsby, Col. Arth., 29, 30, 32, 35, 46.
....., ..., servant of, 29, 30.
....., Col. Thos., 220.
Sluce, ship of, 575.
Smallwood, Saml., 495.
Smart, Jno., 569.

Hosted by Google

Smith, Adam, warrant to, 522.
....., Anth., 508.
....., Quartermaster Benj., 514.
....., Edw., pass for, 528.
....., Col. Edw., 178, 515.
....., Ellen, 580.
....., George, 291.
....., George, junr., 512.
....., Hugh, 74 ?, 414, 434, 441.
....., Jas., pass for, 534.
....., Rich., 163, 408, 556, 585.
....., Rich., *alias* Thornhill, Col., letter to, 130.
....., ..., John, brother of, 130.
....., Roger, warrant to, 520.
....., Saml., pass for, 532.
....., Simon, letter of, 127.
....., Thos., 219, 507, 546, 569.
....., Sir Thos., and family, pass for, 526.
....., or Smyth, William, 18, 495, 508, 551, 558.
....., Capt. Provost Marshal, 145.
....., ..., regiment of, 325.
....., customs' officer, 233.
....., Lieut., 531.
....., Mr., *alias* Kitchinman, 24, 74 ?
....., ... letter and note to, 43.
....., widow, 579.
Smithby, Geo., pass for, 519.
Smithson, Adam, 569.
Smyrna, avanias at, 445.
....., cady at, 80.
....., consul at, *see* Bretton, Spencer.
....., Dutch at, 290.
....., factory at, 290, 291, 445.
....., factors at, 445.
....., ..., letter to, 80.
....., leviations or taxes at, 445, 446.
....., plague at, 445.
....., ships at, 80, 446.
....., ships to or from, 228, 229, 460.
....., trade to, 291.
....., traveller to, 290.
....., treasurer at, 445, 446.
....., ..., letter to, 80.
Smyth, Geo., 580.
....., Wm., *see* Smith.
Snead, Capt., 86.
Snip, Lambert Hendrickson, 433.
Snow, Jno., 585.
....., Mr., of Bristol, 464.
Soldiers, 214, 215–216, 250, 258, 259, 397, and casual notices of, *passim; see also* Army, the, and Ireland, and Scotland, armies in.
....., attack on, 247.
....., conduct money for, 39, 100.
....., deserting of, 82, 84, 98, 99 (2), 148, 150, 269.
....., disaffected and disorderly, 386.
....., enlisting of, 223.
Soldiers—*cont.*
....., impress of, 166, 167 (2), 179, 181, 184–186, 226–227, 238, 251, 255, 256, 285.
....., maimed, sick, and wounded, 8, 70–72, 105, 154, 297, 370, 406, 487, 523, 540.
....., ..., thanks to, 402.
....., ..., treasurers for, letter to, 72.
....., ..., ..., order to 8.
....., murder of, 298, 457.
....., mutiny of, 136, 353.
....., paying of, 193, 201, 202.
....., pension to, 8.
....., prisoners, 478.
....., quartering of, 3, 47, 52, 63, 64, 90, 135, 148, 150, 159, 167, 171, 202, 218, 244, 257, 261, 358, 459, 479, 493, 519.
....., ..., free, 7, 16, 27, 45, 52, 56, 87, 166, 244, 262, 380, 418 (2), 420, 475, 483, 521.
....., ..., payment for, 43, 78, 87, 104, 110, 111, 129, 167, 171, 177, 195, 456, 519, 545, 556, 590.
....., removing of, 209.
Solicitor-General, the (Cook, John), 163, 354.
....., ..., brother of, 163.
Somerfield, Wm., ordnance officer, accounts by, 170, 319.
....., ..., certificates by, 178 (2), 280.
....., ..., letter of, 392.
Somers, Mr., 537.
Somerset House, *see* London.
Somersetshire, 59, 304, 456.
....., assessments in, 394.
....., ..., agent for, 59.
....., militia in, 59, 109, 359, 360, 362, 364, 367, 453, 532.
....., ..., commissioners for, 210, 217, 367, 394, 497, 577.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 59, 109, 344, 359, 362, 363, 387, 394, 434, 481.
....., ..., horse in, 239.
....., places in, 169, 193, 272.
....., travellers to or from, 117, 525, 529.
....., troops in, to, or from, 186, 365.
....., ..., commander of, 342.
Somerton, co. Somerset, 59.
Sontley, Roger, 102.
Sorlings, Island of, 471.
Souton, Col., *see* Sowton.
Sound, the, ships to, 214, 268, 273, 296.
South, Wm., pass for, 519.
Southampton or Hampton, 142, 164, 183.
....., Earl of, *see* Wriothesley, Thos., 520.
....., garrison of, 329.
....., governor of, *see* Murford, Major.
....., militia in, 336.
....., prisoners in, 33, 287.
....., resident at, 200.
....., ship of, 586.
....., troops from or to, 100, 317, 329.

Hosted by Google

Southcott, Geo. and servant, pass for, 529.
Southeron, Capt., 287.
South Okingdon, co. Essex, 219.
South Sea Castle, 176.
....., governor of, 175.
Southwark, (London,) 269.
....., horses in, seizure of, 324, 329, 333, 338.
....., horses raised in, 371.
....., militia in, 227, 342, 343 (2), 384, 390, 391.
....., ..., arms for, 531.
....., ..., committee for, 316.
....., ..., commissioners for, 322, 329. 331, 338, 342, 384, 447, 531.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 92, 161, 181, 284, 324, 333, 334, 343, 371, 391, 409.
....., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 284, 331.
....., ..., horse, 161, 333, 391.
....., postmaster of, 269.
....., prisoners in, 334.
....., volunteers in, arms for, 531.
Southwold, Suffolk, 64.
....., ship of, 575.
Southwood, Jno., 463, 483, 535.
....., ..., son of, 483.
Sowton, Col. or Major Danl., 247, 249, 251, 423, 479.
....., ..., wife of, 251.
Spain, King of (Philip IV.), or the Spaniard, 6, 19 (2), 21, 31, 83, 249, 260, 268, 272, 441.
....., ..., ministers of, 249.
Spain, 7, 83, 447, 505.
....., agent in, *see* Fisher, Geo.
....., ambassador of, *see* Spanish Ambassador.
....., ambassador to, 58 (3).
....., money taken up in, 14, 15, 19.
....., ports of, 25.
....., trading to, 107, 268, 272.
....., travellers to or from, 529, 530, 531, 532.
Spaniard, the, *see* Spain, King of.
Spaniards, 16, 21, 416, 484.
Spanish ambassador, 7 (2), 15, 24, 38, 67, 114, 158, 225, 234 (2), 269.
....., ..., servant of, 13 (2).
....., ..., title of, 134.
..... armada, tapestry of, 1.
..... castles, 83.
..... iron, 553.
..... ships, capture of, 287.
..... towers, 162.
..... wines, 168, 173.
Sparrow, Capt. Abra., commission to, 532.
....., Col. Jno., 260, 267.
....., ..., letter to, 479.
....., Robt., 573.
....., Capt. Robt. ,514, 527.
Spaw, the, travellers to, 528–530.
Speed, Thos., 25.
Spelker, Jno., 6.
Spencer, Sir Edw., 70.
....., Jno., pass for, 532.
....., Rich., wife, children, and servants of, pass for, 528.
....., Capt., 311.
Spiller, Sarah, 580.
Spilman, Geo., 40.
Spittlehouse, Mr., 18.
Spooner, Rich., 565.
Springall, Capt. Thos., 516.
Spynie, Lord (Lindsay, Alex.), 432, 500.
Stafford, designs against, 133.
....., garrison of, 104, 114, 430.
....., governor of, *see* Danvers, Col. Hen.
....., prisoners in or from, 99, 132, 426 (2), 442, 450, 455, 486 (2).
....., traveller to, 426.
....., troops from or to, 100, 426.
Stafford Isle, *alias* Sancta Lucea, governor of, 168.
Staffordshire, justices of peace of, 474.
....., letter from, 330.
....., militia in, 97, 133, 156, 307, 322, 487.
....., ..., assessments in for, 492, 502.
....., ..., commissioners for, letters to, 97, 307, 310, 430 (2), 492, 502.
....., places in, 346, 347.
....., prisoners in, 132, 411, 430 (2), 432, 443 (2).
....., residents in, 293, 475.
....., sequestration commissioners in, letter to, 231.
....., troops sent to, 97.
Stagg, Thos., 447.
Stainrigge, Jno., 37.
Stamford, co. Lincoln, troops to, 306, 307, 326.
Stamford, Wm., 557, 583.
Standage, prisoner, 110.
Standard, Zach., 494, 497.
Standish, Mr , 524.
Stane, Capt., 342.
Stanfield, co. Lincoln, 423.
Stanley, James, Earl of Derby, 32, 127, 246, 261, 337, 390, 405, 406, 407, 417, 441, 447, 452, 459.
....., ..., army of, 400, 406, 419.
....., ..., defeat of, 383, 386, 387, 389, 395, 398, 400, 419.
....., ..., officers of, 410.
....., ..., party of, 406, 407, 420.
....., ..., taken prisoner, 410, 437, 470, 472, 473 (2).
....., ..., trial of, 422, 423, 424, 427, 443, 448, 452, 454, 457.
....., ..., execution of, 473.
....., ..., Lady Amelia, daughter of, 470 (2), 485.

Hosted by Google

Stanley, James, Earl of Derby—*cont.*
....., ..., Lady Katherine, daughter of, 247, 470 (2), 485.
....., ..., Charles, Lord Strange, eldest son, 246, 441.
....., ..., Dorothea Helena, Lady Strange, 441.
Stanley, Martin, 508.
....., Thos., 277.
....., commissioner for Guernsey, 7.
Stanney, Percival, 537.
Stanton, Robt., 7.
Staplers (wool), certificate of, 270.
....., resolutions of, 247 (2).
....., society of, 248, 249, 270, 271.
Stapleton, Capt. Arth., 69, 550, 551.
Stapley, Col. Ant., member of the Council of State, 35, 519.
....., ..., placed on committee, 41.
....., Capt., troop of, 374, 381.
Star Chamber, *see* Whitehall.
Starke, Wm., 564.
....., Capt., 210.
Starkey, Geo., 394.
....., Phil., 5, 536, 538.
State, the, 285, and casual notices, *passim*; *see also* Government, the present.
..... barges, 72, 466.
...., master of, 72, 472.
..... coaches, 486.
....., goods belonging to, 39.
....., minister of, 127.
..... Paper Office, keeper of, Randolph, Ambrose, 33, 519.
....., Secretary of, 127.
....., watermen of, 494, 497.
States, the, *see* Holland, States General of.
Stationers' Company, 65, 66.
...., master and wardens of, warrant to, 533.
...., warden of, 267.
Statius Isle, 261.
Statues or images, 24, 45, 47, 77, 78, 151, 202, 218, 243, 244, 252, 257.
Stayne, Dr., 54.
Stebben, Thos., 64 (2).
Steck, Capt., *see* Sterk.
Stedman, Rich., 578.
....., Robt., 572, 580.
Steele, Wm., Recorder of London, 243, 286, 325.
....., ..., reference to, 11.
....., ..., warrant from, 286.
Stegar, prisoner, 476.
Stephens, Jeoffrey, 30, 545.
....., Lydia, pass for, 530.
....., Philemon, 267.
....., Rich., 252.
....., Wm., Admiralty judge, reports of, 106, 121.
....., Mr., 319.
Stephenson, Jno., gratuity to, 494.
Sterke or Steck, Capt., 429, 453 (2).
Sterry, Mr., letter to, 65.
Stevens, Quartermaster Edw., 514.
....., Capt., 163, 326 (2).
....., Lieut., 516.
Stevenson or Steventon, Thos., 565, 567, 576, 577.
....., Lieut. Wm., 514.
Steward, Capt. Wm., 516.
Steynor, Capt. Rich., 258.
Stiles, Wm., minister of Hull, 22, 243.
Stirke, Major Jno., 514.
Stirling, 313, 326, 339.
..... Castle, 387.
...., guns at, 374, 375, 397, 398, 438.
...., records, regalia, &c. at, 372, 373, 375, 397 (2).
...., surrender of, 387, 397 (2), 399.
Stoakes, Robt., 534.
Stoarer, Wm., 550, 559, 566, 567, 571, 576.
Stock or Stooke, Eliz., 96, 243.
Stockhall, Col., 439, 448 (2).
Stockholm, ship of, 518.
Stoke, Charles I., at, 146.
....., letter of Charles II., dated from, 337.
Stone or Stones, Ben., 556, 567, 581, 583.
....., Capt. Hen., 114, 132, 372? 523.
....., Jno., notes by, 488.
....., Sir Rich., 129.
....., Capt. Robt., 269, 516.
....., ..., letter to, 275.
....., Sir Robert, pass for, 529.
Stone, troops at, 349–351.
....., co. Stafford, 477.
Stooke, Eliz., *see* Stock.
Stores, office of, 44.
Stowell, Sir Jno., 135.
Stradling, Thos., 524.
Straits, the, ships in, to, or from, 21, 80, 82, 83, 287, 305, 309, 510 (2), 533, 534, 535.
Strange, Lord and Lady, *see* Stanley.
Strangers, 160, 198, 215, 270, 312, 361, 386, 428.
....., customs of, 173.
Strangways, Jas., pass for, 523.
Stratford-le-Bow, Middlesex, inhabitants of, petition of, 70.
Stratton, Thos., 340, 341, 396.
Strauchan, Col., 433.
Strickland, Walter, M.P., member of the Council of State, ambassador to Holland, 1, 6, 13, 17, 44, 279, 309, 389, 480; *see also* Holland, ambassadors to.
....., ..., placed on committees, 66, 417, 426 (2), 431, 439, 450, 452, 455, 462, 466, 470, 472 (2), 494, 497, 505.
....., Sir Wm., 13.
Strode, resident at, 517.
Stromboli, ships from, 229.

Hosted by Google

Strong, Mr., 2.
Stroud, fishermen of, 266.
....., ship of, 508.
Stuard, Wm., pass for, 535.
Stuart, Charles, *see* Charles II.
....., Henry, *see* Henry, Duke of Gloucester.
....., James, Duke of Richmond and Lenox, 116, 213, 217 (3), 222, 505.
....., ..., letter of, 493.
....., ..., letters to, 485, 490, 495.
....., John, Earl of Traquair, 501.
....., Col., 433.
Stubber, Col., regiment of, 63, 69, 545, 547, 549.
Stubbs, John, 29, 64.
Studley, Jas., 527.
Sturgeon taken in the Thames, 223.
Sturton, Edw., 510.
Styles, Mr., of Hull, *see* Stiles.
Subsidies, 173; *see also* Assessments.
Suffolk, 362.
..... butter, 567.
..... cheese, 539, 559, 567, 571.
....., coast of, 241.
....., militia in, 302 (2), 358, 401, 403.
....., ..., assessment for, 472.
....., ..., commissioners for, 13, 53, 180, 403, 472.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 269, 302, 352, 401, 448.
....., ..., officers of, 513.
....., ..., ..., commissions for, 513.
....., ..., volunteers in, officers of, commissions for, 516.
....., places in, 19, 262, 517.
....., prisoners in, 148.
....., timber in, 508 (2).
....., troops from or to, 340, 366.
....., ..., commander of, letters to, 361, 364.
....., Vice-Admiral of, 241 (2).
Sugars, 139, 199.
Sunday, Sabbath, or Lord's day, 383, 531.
....., Council of State, sitting on, 362.
Surgeons, 228, 431, 540, 546; *see also* Army.
..... company, master and wardens of, 431.
Surrey, assessments in, 59, 108.
....., designs against, 137.
....., gentry of, petitions of, 107, 184.
....., horses from, 568.
....., justice of peace of, 112.
....., ..., letter to, 229.
....., ..., petition of, 85.
....., militia in, 157, 238, 285, 318, 358, 360, 373, 381, 382, 394.
....., ..., arms, &c., for, 157.
....., ..., commissioners of, 408.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 157, 161, 238, 317, 352, 360, 373, 382, 393.
....., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 394.
Surrey, militia in—*cont.*
...., horse, 161.
....., ..., officers of, commissions for, 326.
....., places in, 35, 39, 268, 285, 299, 382, 384.
....., residents in, 285.
....., troops from, 340, 366.
....., troops raised in, officers of, 531 (3), 532.
....., volunteers in, 394.
....., ..., commissions for, 516, 532.
Surveyor General of Works, *see* Carter, Edw.
Sussex, agent in, 195.
....., assessments in, 59, 108.
....., designs against, 137, 378.
....., gaol in, 179.
....., gentry of, 458.
....., justice of peace for, 148.
....., militia in, 358, 360 (2), 444.
....., ..., commissioners for, 82, 341, 374, 504.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 352, 360 (2), 381, 459, 503.
....., ..., dragoons, disbanding of, 459.
....., ..., officers of, commissions for, 326.
....., persons in, 179, 362.
....., places in, 97, 100, 112, 179, 282, 283, 520.
....., prisoners in, 148, 179, 362.
....., provisions in, 562, 571.
....., timber in, 508.
....., travellers to, 331, 529, 531.
....., troops from, 340, 358, 366.
....., Vice-Admiral for, 35, 519.
....., volunteers raised in, commissions for, 516.
Sutherland, Jas., 506.
Sutton, Abra., 485.
....., Wm., 431, 587.
Swadlin or Swadling, Dr., 8, 93, 163, 252 (2).
Swaffham, co. Norfolk, 131.
Swaine, Mr., *see* Swayne.
Swallow, Robt., 564.
Swanley, Capt. Geo., 155, 508.
....., ..., letter to, 123.
Swans, 197.
Swansea, 261, 266.
....., governor of, *see* Jones, Col. Phil.
Swanswick, near Bath, 272.
Swayne or Swaine, Mr., of Dorsetshire, 5, 197.
Sweden, 15, 47, 392.
....., copper money of, 314.
....., ships to or at, 15, 152, 518.
Swetenham, Thos., 243.
Swetman, Wm., lease by, 125.
Swift, Major Thos., 335.
Swinborne, or Swinburne, Tobias, B.C.L., 148, 149, 252.
Swinden, Tobias, 252, 256.

Hosted by Google

Swinfen, Jno., 114, 132, 523.
Sword-blade makers, 475.
Sydenham, Cuthbert, payments to, 42 (2).
....., Sir Edw., 403 (2).
....., Capt. Thos., 196, 514.
....., ..., troop of, 195, 204.
....., Col. Wm., governor of the Isle of Wight, 23, 32, 66, 81 (2), 100, 126, 158, 162, 205, 242, 261, 322, 335, 336, 479, 528.
....., ..., account by, 207.
....., ..., allowances to, 81, 479.
....., ..., letters to, 125, 269, 336.
....., ..., warrant to, 525.
Sydney, Philip, Viscount Lisle, 19.
Sykes, Mr., 99.
Syler, Col. Edw., regiment of, 11.
Symons, Edw., 239.
Symson, Major, 533.

T.

Taff or Taaffe, John, 1st Viscount Taaffe, 164, 271, 303.
Tailor, Edm., 517.
Talbot, Dr. Clere, 241.
....., Thos., 209 (2).
....., Tracie, 157.
....., Major, 316.
Tanner, Jno., 535.
Tantallion Castle, Scotland, 571.
Tapestry or hangings, 1 (2), 149 (2).
Tattershall Castle, co. Lincoln, 504.
Taunton, 220, 497.
..... Castle, 220, 263, 462, 474, 497, 505, 506.
....., garrison at, 211, 329.
....., governor of, *see* Robinson, Major.
..... Marsh, collector for, 59.
....., mayor of, 434.
....., prisoners at, 194.
....., resident at, 544.
....., troops at, from, or to, 100, 211, 220, 306, 329.
Taxes, *see* Assessments.
Tayler, Jno., 507, 562.
Taylor, Alex., 528.
....., Charles, 534.
....., Dan., certificate of, 39.
....., Edw., 102.
....., ..., certificate of, 248.
..... Geo., 548.
....., John, 577.
....., Capt. John, shipbuilder, 258, 451, master shipwright at Chatham, 496, 535.
Taylor, Sylvanus, 267.
....., Capt., 51, 52.
....., Col., letter to, 479.
Teame river, 407.
Tearne, Nath., 509.
Temple, Capt. Alex., 442, 515 (2).
....., ..., troop of, 444.
....., Col., 41.
Tenants, Bill for relief of, 16.
Tenby, co. Pembroke, agent at, 117.
Tench, Edw., 556, 560, 569, 577
Teneriffe, export to, 268.
Terry, Paul, pass for, 525.
Test, the, or engagement, *see* Government, affection to, test of.
Thacker, Sarah, 580.
Thame, co. Oxford, 145.
Thames, the, or the river, 23, 131, 268, 411, 431.
....., defence of, 285.
....., guard on, 424, 496.
....., ships in, 27, 39, 377, 521, 534 (2), 535.
....., ships to and from, 21, 27, 113, 135, 398, 451, 485, 510.
....., sturgeon taken in, 223.
Thanet, Isle of, 64, 65.
....., justices of peace of, 64, 65.
Thanksgiving days, 2, 27, 279, 383, 387, 412, (3), 413, 431, 447, 455, 456, 457, 496, 535.
Thayth, Peter, 258, 263.
Thelwall, Mr., 226.
Theobalds, persons at, 311.
Thieves, 8, 294.
Thisleton, Jno., letter to, 479.
Thomas, Col., 415.
Thomason, Geo., 218, 230.
Thompson or Thomson, Edm., 543, 566, 570.
....., Col. Geo., member of the Council of State, 45, 112, 151, 204, 259, 316, 326, 342, 410, 413, 415, 418, 435, 479, 481.
....., ..., placed on committees, 53, 66, 69, 129, 276, 322, 374 (2), 396, 431.
....., Major Robt., navy commissioner, 199, 272.
....., Stephen, 570, 584, 586, 589.
....., Thos., 561.
....., Wm., 577, 578, 580.
...., Mr., 67.
Thomson, Maurice, treasurer of assessments for Ireland, 42, 415.
....., ..., warrant to, 540.
....., Lieut.-Col. Robt., letter to, 479.
....., Thos., 73.
....., Sir Thos., 433.
....., gunpowder maker, 226.
Thope, Robt., 281.
Thornabie, W., 90, 114.
Thornby, customs' officer, 51.
....., ..., letter to, 51.

Hosted by Google

Thornhill, Col., *alias* Smith, Rich., 216.
....., ..., letter to, 130.
....., ..., John, brother of, 130.
Thorold, Edm., 106.
....., Edw., 569.
....., Major, 260.
....., Mr., 242.
Thorowgood, Rich., 537 (2), 539, 550, 557 (2), 559 (2), 561, 569, 583.
....., Capt. Thos., 132.
Thorpe, Capt. Philip, 372, 513, 516.
....., Robert, 200.
....., ..., petition of, 201.
....., Thos., baron of the Exchequer, 201, 259, 282.
Thraile or Thrall, Hen., 548, 575, 578, 581.
Thrower, Mr., 27.
Thurloe, John, 170 (2).
Thynne, Sir Hen. Fred., license to, 117.
Tichborne, or Titchbourne, Sir Hen., 116, 141 (2), 557.
....., Alderman Robt., 490.
....., ..., letters to, 479, 495.
....., Col., 319.
Tichfield, co. Hants, 520.
Tierens, Ant., 53.
Tilbury Fort, 38, 50, 196, 259, 309.
...., arms, ammunition, &c. for, 393, 518.
...., governor of, *see* Crompton, Col.
..... Hope or the Hope, ships at, to, or from, 48, 197, 213, 459, 501.
Tildesley, Sir Thos., 274.
Tillesley, Anne, 260.
Tillier, Count, 128.
Tilson, Mr., 223.
Timber, 509.
....., felling or cutting of, 153, 508.
..... for fortifications or garrisons, 151, 176.
..... for the Navy or ships, 47, 61, 118, 151, 153, 251, 310, 508.
..... for repairs, 117, 205, 502.
....., preservation of, 45.
....., ..., committee for, 63, 86.
....., purchase of, 507, 508 (2).
....., survey of, 508.
....., want of, 151.
....., waste of, 151.
Tin, 313–315.
Tippetts, John, master shipwright at Portsmouth, 35.
Titchbourne, Sir Hen., *see* Tichbourne.
Titon, Fras., 555.
Tituan, governor of, 29.
Titus, Capt., 219, 267.
Toakley, Wm., 557.
Tobacco, 199.
Todd, Fras., 577, 586.
....., Mr., minister, 42.
Tokeley, Fras., 48.
Tong, co. Worcester, 362.
Tolhurst, Major Jer, 120, 543.
Tomlinson, Capt. Geo., 522.
....., Jno., 569.
....., Col., regiment of, 176, 297, 559.
Tooker, Edw., 322.
....., John, 105, 261, 274.
Toope, Hen., 508.
Tooth, Ambrose, 463.
....., ..., allowances to, 466.
Topsam, co. Devon, 253.
Torkington, Cheshire, 463.
Torleton, Edw., 246.
Tothill, Col. Robt., 69.
....., ..., regiment of, 549–551.
Tottie or Totty, Jno., 4, 519.
Touchet, James, Earl of Castlehaven, 164.
....., Eliz., Countess of Castlehaven, 158.
....., ..., brother of, 158.
Toulnson, Geo. of Lancaster, J.P., arms of, 295.
Toulon, 460.
....., ships at or from, 80 (2), 484.
Tower of London, 98, 232, 234, 311, 315, 335, 374, 489, 500.
....., armourers in, 162, 170.
....., arms, &c. in, 322, 341, 518, 585.
....., ..., brought to, 156, 245, 270, 287, 301, 316, 320, 366, 582, 584.
....., arms of the Commonwealth put up at, 438.
....., church in, 259.
....., coin in, 315.
....., committee to view, 129.
....., gunners in, 107.
....., ..., petitions of, 72, 121, 147.
....., gunpowder in, 116.
....., labourers in, petition of, 17.
....., lieutenant of, 32, 107, 150 (2), 152, 156, 158, 165 (2), 168, 169, 193, 194, 208, 224, 234, 237 (2), 251–253, 260, 261, 267, 274, 312 (2), 454, 455 (2), 462, 468, 471, 473, 492, 496, 499, 500, 506, 523.
....., ..., letters to, 155, 465, 479.
....., ..., warrants to, 518, 522, 525, 527, 533.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 189, 464.
....., mint in, *see* Mint.
....., ordnance office, &c. in, *see* Ordnance office.
....., places in, 129, 305.
....., prisoners in, 24, 32, 46, 49, 90, 93–96, 104, 107 (2), 122, 137 (3), 147, 150 (3), 152, 156–158, 165, 169 (2), 179, 180, 189 (9), 193 (2), 194, 197, 198, 200, 203, 207, 208 (3), 222, 224, 234 (4), 237 (2), 240 (3), 243–245, 249 (2), 251–254, 258–262, 267, 274, 275, 281, 312 (3), 316 (2), 422–426 (2), 430–433, 435, 438, 442 (2), 450 (2), 452, 454, 455, 458, 462 (2), 464,

Hosted by Google

Tower of London, prisoners in—*cont.*
465, 468, 469, 471, 473, 478, 479, 481, 484 (2), 486, 492, 496, 499, 500, 506 (2), 518, 523, 525 (3), 533.
....., ..., liberty of, granted to, 150, 165, 168, 169 (2), 180, 226, 234 (2), 254, 258, 275, 452, 465 (2), 478 (2), 527.
....., record office in, keeper and clerks of, 305; *see also* Ryley, Wm.
....., records in, 305.
....., ..., committee to examine, *see* Council of State, committees of.
....., Scotch records and regalia brought to, 372–374, 397, 480.
....., storehouses in, 129.
....., stores, &c. in, *see* Ordnance stores.
....., wagons in, 111.
....., warder of, 500.
Tower Hamlets, 494.
...., horses in, 331, 371.
...., ..., seizure of, 324, 329, 333.
...., militia of, 164, 206, 227, 333, 343 (2), 390.
...., ..., commissioners for, 164, 206, 316, 322, 329, 331, 338, 342, 411, 447.
...., ..., ..., letters to, 92, 164, 181, 284, 324, 333, 334, 343, 371, 409.
...., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 284.
Town, the, *see* London.
Townsend, *alias* Rookwood, Jno., 286.
Townshend, Geo., 193, 203.
Tracey, Sir Jno., 20 (3), 31, 38, 45, 48, 449.
Trade, traffic, or commerce, 31, 38, 107, 130, 140, 151, 162, 182, 231, 247–249, 270, 273, 277, 287, 291 (2), 292, 300, 345, 349, 392, 441, 444, 462, 478, 496.
....., advancement, &c. of, 79, 119, 248, 445.
....., committee of, report of, 270.
....., council of, 16, 29, 38, 102, 107, 247, 270, 441, 449, 496.
....., ..., petition to, 198.
....., ..., report of, 444.
....., disturbance or prejudice to, 80, 172, 198, 254, 268, 270, 273, 274.
....., preservation or safety of, 72, 225, 292.
Trafford, Jno., 456.
Train, the, *see* Artillery train.
Traitors to Parliament, 349, 367, 368, 390, 432.
Traquair, Earl of (John Stuart), 501.
Travel, Saml., 392.
Trayford, Anth., and family, pass for, 528.
Treason against Parliament, 8,–10, 22, 24, 32, 64 (2), 77, 90, 93, 94 (2), 97, 98, 102, 112, 137, 147 (2), 171 (2), 189 (7), 203, 205, 207 (5), 208, 256, 314, 317, 320, 321, 358, 368, 374, 389, 395, 397, 414, 422, 426 (2), 450, 457, 469, 484, 500, 523, 525 (2), 528.
Treasurer, late Lord, 445.
Treasurers, 305, 441.
..... -at-War, or army treasurers, *see* War, Treasurers at.
Treasury or treasuries, the, 49, 56, 60, 63, 90, 221, 288, 301, 329, 441.
Tredwell, Rich., 562.
Tregonwell, Jno., senr., 178, 197, 209, 211.
....., Thos., 197, 200, 207, 210.
Trelawney, Saml., 113.
Trent, 459, 472.
Tresco Island, Scilly, 214–216, 239, 257.
Tresham, Mr., 18, 231.
Trevor, Sir John, member of the Council of State, 44, 137, 169, 200, 227, 243, 322, 329, 413, 418, 450.
....., ..., placed on committees, 63, 66, 147, 158, 218 (2), 223, 246, 267, 417. 455, 497, 505 (2).
Trinity House (Deptford Strond), committee of, 41, 53.
....., ..., warrant to, 523 (2).
....., ..., masters of, 451, 482.
Tripoli, 291.
Trollop, Sir Thos., 101, 102, 107.
Truelove, Saml., 582.
Tucker, John, 171, 185, 563.
....., ..., letter to, 221.
....., Wm., 495.
Tufton, Nicholas, Lord Tufton, pass for, 530.
....., Cecil, 469 (2), 529.
....., ..., sister of, 469.
Tulse, Hen., 538.
Tunderne, Holstein, resident at, 402.
Tunstall, Mr., 132.
Tunstell, minister, 281.
Turkey, Grand Seignior or Emperor of (Mahomet III.), 229, 291.
....., ..., court of, 229.
Turkey, ambassador in, *see* Bendish, Sir Thos.
..... company, *see* Levant Company.
..... merchant, 9.
....., ministers in, 293.
..... trade, 5, 7, 9.
....., vizier of, 80.
Turkish men-of-war, 291.
..... service, 291.
Turks, 290.
Turner, Alex., 584.
....., Art., pass for, 528.
....., Christ., 216.
....., Geo., 225.
....., Thos., 553.
....., Thos., of the Navy office, letter to, 199.
....., Wm., 578, 581.
....., Dr., Judge Advocate to the Court Martial, 494, 499.
....., ..., letter to, 495.
....., Quartermaster, 514.
Tuscany or Florence, Grand Duke of (Ferdinand de Medici II.), 477.
....., ..., resident of, 211, 218, 235 (3), 237, 388, 456.

Hosted by Google

Tutbury Race, horses of, 4.
Twisden, Mr., 150.
Twisleton, Col. George, governor of Denbigh Castle, 13, 114, 223, 401, 423.
....., ..., commission to, 338.
....., ..., letters to, 151, 210, 278.
....., ..., warrant to, 523.
....., Col. John, of Kent, 174, 208, 347, 350, 354, 423.
....., ..., letters to, 151, 192, 211, 346, 375, 377, 452.
....., ..., regiment of, 354, 356 (2), 374–376, 412, 559.
....., ..., ..., officers of, 356, 377, 412, 513.
Tyerens, Mary, pass for, 529.
Tyler, Rich., 558.
Tyne, 339, 340, 431.
Tynemouth Castle, 545.
Tyrant, the late, *see* Charles I.
Tyrwhit, Sir Phil., 423.

U.

Ulster, commissioners in, 571.
.. .., forces in or sent to, 129 (2), 185, 186, 383, 547.
....., ..., arms, ammunition, &c. for, 124, 163, 519, 523–525, 564 (2).
....., ..., boots and shoes for, 557, 558.
....., ..., clothes for, 557, 567.
....., ..., medicine for, 561 (2).
....., ..., payments for, 383, 538, 541, 570.
....., ..., physician and apothecary for, 558.
....., ..., stores and provisions for, 124, 383, 520, 522, 537, 547, 556, 561 (2), 562, 567, 588.
....., ..., victuals for, 567, 576, 587, 588.
Underhill, Abra., 504.
Underwood, Lieut.-Col. Fras., deputy governor of Lynn, 5, 20, 125, 539, 546.
....., ..., letter to, 479.
United Provinces, *see* Holland.
Universities, the, *see* Oxford and Cambridge.
....., committee for regulating of, letter to, 213.
Upenhoffe, Jno., 207.
Upnor Castle, 258, 487 (2).
....., governor of, 100; *see also* Harrison, Col.
Upper (late King's) Bench, 66.
..... Justice of, 266.
....., Lord Chief Justice of, *see* Rolle, Hen.
Upton, 400.
Urquhart, Sir Thos., 433, 446, 465.
Utrecht, traveller to, 527.
Uttoxeter, co. Stafford, troops to, 307, 349, 351.
Uxbridge, co. Middlesex, resident near, 157.
....., troops to or from, 413, 414.

V.

Vander Schure, M., 53.
Van Dorpe, Jno., 154.
Van Fussell, Giles, 154.
Vansailing, Peter, 484.
Van Schelvergen, Catelyne, 246.
Van Tromp, Dutch admiral, 122, 154, 484.
....., ..., fleet of, 122–124, 133, 154.
Vane, Chas., agent to Portugal, 40, 536.
....., Fane or Vann, Geo., 113, 135, 175, 188, 189, 209, 225.
....., Sir Hen., sen., 281?
....., ..., letter to, 227.
....., Sir Hen., jun., member of the Council of State, 2, 4, 12, 13, 32, 33, 40, 44, 85, 88, 113, 116, 118, 134, 137, 152, 184, 239, 240, 251, 254, 264, 274, 281? 328, 354, 388, 394, 404, 422, 423, 446, 454, 458 (2), 462, 478, 489.
....., ..., letter to, 341.
....., ..., placed on committees, 11, 19, 40, 47, 53, 66–69, 147, 235 (2), 276, 431, 450, 455, 464, 470, 477.
....., Sir Walter, 486.
Vanley, And., 566.
Vasey or Vesey, Capt., 51, 125, 405.
Vaughan, Edw., 239.
....., Evan, 297.
....., Frances, 262.
....., Jas., 207.
....., Col. Joseph, 240, 262 (2), 457, 465, 479.
....., Rice, 262.
Vaux or Vaulx, George, senior, 48, 499.
....., Geo., junior, 46, 48, 140, 209, 262, 263, 280, 288.
....., Capt., 71, 227.
Vavacker, Nich., 550.
Vavasour, Sir Walter, 151.
Venables, Sir Chas., 519.
....., Col., 50, 105, 226, 519, 567, 583.
....., ..., letters to, 65, 109.
....., ..., regiment of, 129 (2), 223, 524.
Vencur garrison, capture of by Spaniards, 416.
Venetians, 290.
Venice, copper money of, 314.
....., ships from, 229.
Venn, Ralph, 572, 579, 580.
Vere, Aubrey de, Earl of Oxford, 114 (2).
....., Lady, 84.
Vermuyden, Mr., 188.
Vernon, Capt., 266.

Hosted by Google

Vesey, Jno., warrant to, 286.
....., Capt., *see* Vasey.
Vice-admirals, *see* Admirals, vice.
Vickers, Edw., pass for 521.
....., Jno., pass for, 521.
Vicris, Capt. Robt., 513.
Vigo, ship to, 199.
Villiers, Geo., Duke of Buckingham, 127, 222 (2), 474–477.
....., ..., secretary to, 127.
....., (John or George?), Viscount Grandison, 432, 475, 478, 502.
....., Lady Grandison, 478.
....., Sir Edw., 232.
....., Major Jno., 200, 582.
Vincent, Thos., 560, 565, 587.
....., Wm., 28, 291.
Violet, Thos., letter of, 231.
....., ..., propositions by, 460.
Virgil's poems, 498.
Virginia, commissioners to, 455.
....., fleet to, 455, 509 (2), 511, 512.
....., travellers to, 422, 533.
Vitric, Jean de, pass for, 519.
Vives, Robt., 183.
Voll, Eliz. de, 459.
Volunteers, 192, 212, 275 (2), 284 (2), 316, 318, 319, 322, 323, 325–330, 331, 335, 336, 342, 344, 349, 351, 361, 363, 364, 366, 380, 384, 394, 433, 533; *see also* London, volunteers of.
....., arms, &c. for, 531, 532, 533.
....., disbanding of, 434 (2).
....., officers of, 513, 516.
....., ..., commissions for, 513, 516.
Vyner, Thos., note by, 14.

W.

Waddell, Adjutant-General, 433.
Waddon, Lieut. Rich., 514.
Waddy, Quartermaster Edw., 514.
Wade, Major John, 100.
....., Capt. Saml., 522.
....., Wm., 37, 104.
Wadley, Nich., 33.
Wadsworth, Jas., 18.
Wagg or Wragg, Thos., 158, 183.
Wagstaff, Capt., 188, 528.
Wainwright or Waynwright, Jas., 11, 117, 246, 277, 537, 556, 567, 571, 576, 585.
....., Thos., 452.
Wakelyn, Robt., 563.
Wakering, Dionysius, letter to, 366.
Walderswick, ship of, 582, 587.
Waldram, Jno., 246.
Wales, 210, 276, 279.
Wales—*cont.*
....., assessments in, 303.
....., counties of, 467.
....., garrisons in, 120.
....., justices of assize for, 298.
....., ..., letter to, 298.
....., militia in, 11, 32.
....., ..., commissioners for, 159, 320.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 303.
....., persons in, 394, 467.
....., rebels in, 261.
....., troops in, to, or from, 32, 110, 111, 145.
....., North, 318, 337, 372, 379.
....., ..., designs in, 83, 88, 89, 156, 457.
....., ..., excise in, 92.
....., ..., militia in, 156.
....., ..., ..., commissioners for, 102.
....., ..., ..., ..., letter to, 401.
....., ..., persons in, 293.
....., ..., prisoners in, 132, 235, 372.
....., ..., sheriffs in, 268.
....., ..., troops sent to or from, 88, 185.
....., South, garrisons of, 329.
....., ..., ..., ammunition for, 99, 240, 241.
....., ..., governor of, letter to, 110.
....., ..., insurrection in, 264, 266, 268.
....., ..., militia in, 346, 348, 391.
....., ..., ..., commissioners of, 346, 365.
....., ..., ..., ..., letters to, 348, 391.
....., ..., persons in, 293.
....., ..., troops in, to, or from, 100, 110 (2), 329.
Walgrave, Wm., *alias* Fowler, 286.
Walker, Edw., 521.
....., Ensign Hen., 547.
....., Ol., pass for, 535.
....., Robt., 275.
....., Thos., 521.
....., Dr. Walter, Judge Advocate of the Admiralty, 51, 129, 468, 505.
....., ..., subjects referred to, 6, 16, 29, 38, 46 (2), 122 (2), 142, 179, 194, 209, 251, 252, 264, 338, 394, 447, 458, 470, 478, 491.
....., ..., report of, 234.
....., ..., ..., alluded to, 491.
....., Capt. Wm., 540–542.
....., Wm., 38, 527.
....., Mr., 230, 349.
Wall, John, 518.
....., Thos., 555, 587.
Waller, Sir Hardress, 462.
....., ..., regiment of, 210.
....., Robt. and Anne, pass for, 528.
....., Capt. Wm., 544.
....., Sir Wm., 18 (2), 81, 137, 151.
....., ..., children of, 18.

Hosted by Google

Walley, Chas., victualler at Chester and Liverpool, 87, 109, 117, 126, 171, 194, 427, 472, 473, 479, 520, 522, 529.
....., ..., letters to, 129, 192, 221, 433, 457, 473, 477, 495.
....., ..., payments to, 547 (2), 549, 554, 563, 584.
....., ..., warrants to, 526, 550.
....., Commissary General, *see* Whalley.
Wallingford, arms, ammunition, &c. in or for, 299, 343, 380 (2), 382, 388, 410, 426, 532, 585.
..... Bridge, 344?
..... Castle, 138 (2), 374, 435, 563.
....., governor of, 38, *see* Evelyn, Arthur.
....., gunner of, 138.
....., letter from, 428.
....., magazine at, 379.
....., prisoner at, 353 (2).
....., troops from or to, 100, 188 (2), 435 (2).
Wallington, Jno., 557, 564, 585, 588.
Wallis, Rich., 392.
....., Capt., 552.
Wallop, Rob., member of the Council of State, 213, 251.
....., ..., letter to, 151.
....., ..., placed on committee, 28.
....., Thos., warrant to, 568.
....., of Dover, 249.
Walpoole, Thos., 569.
Walsh, Anth., 264.
Walsingham, Sir Thos., 174.
....., ..., letter to, 266.
....., Mr., 127.
Walter, Mr., 509.
Walters, Gabriel, 535.
....., Nath., 550, 559, 567, 570, 571, 576, 583.
....., Wm., 555.
Waltham, Elias, 511.
Walton, Hugh, 529.
....., Valentine, *see* Wauton.
War, council of, 12, 145, 146, 171, 195, 212, 213, 258, 264, 321, 353, 374 (2), 380, 381, 390, 422 (2); *see also* Chester, Coventry, and Warwick, councils of war at.
....., ..., prisoners tried by, 422, 478.
....., prisoners of, *see* Prisoners.
....., treasurers at, or Army treasurers, 8, 16, 24, 30, 43, 44, 49 (2), 59, 85, 86, 103, 126, 137, 166, 167, 175, 193, 210, 349, 350, 418 (2), 420, 447, 453, 459; *see also* Wollaston, Sir John.
....., ..., deputy, 52, 86, 110.
...., ..., directions to, 590.
....., ..., letters to, 34, 42, 43, 52, 76, 86, 187, 198, 208, 213, 294, 383.
....., ..., payments by, 43, 76, 86, 88, 95, 110, 111, 168, 171, 178, 195, 209, 221, 329, 351, 361, 414, 453, 546, 590.
War, treasurers at—*cont.*
....., ..., payments to, 18, 342, 538 (2), 539, 540, 541, 556, 569.
....., ..., warrants or orders to, 59 (3), 64, 95, 100, 536–578, 581–589.
Warburton, Mr., 331.
Ward, Hen., 570.
....., Jno., prisoner, 7, 10, 22, 107, 518 (2).
....., Capt. Jno., 552.
....., Rich., 561, 567, 574, 578, 581 (3).
....., Wm., 317.
....., Cornet, 516.
....., Lieut., 514.
....., Mr., 467.
Warde, Capt. Hen., 227.
Wardrobe keeper, *see* Kinnersley, Clement.
Wards and liveries, inner court of, 1 (2).
...., hangings for, 1.
Waring, Edm., 586.
....., Major Edm., 514.
....., Major Edw., letter to, 479
Warner, Armiger, 59, 108.
Warre, Jno., 587.
Warren, Jno., pass for, 520.
....., Major, 195.
Warrington Bridge, 343, 344 (2).
....., Scotch army at, 339, 343 (2), 344, 345.
....., troops at, 338, 339.
Warwick Castle, governor of, letters to, 485, 501 (2), 504.
...., prisoners at, 81, 137, 443, 485, 501 (2), 504.
....., council of war at, members or commissioners of, 422, 423.
....., ..., prisoners tried before, 422, 423, 424.
....., Earl of, *see* Rich. Robt.
....., troops to, 390.
Warwickshire, militia of, 12, 162, 318, 343, 344 (2).
....., ..., assessments for, 487.
....., ..., commissioners for, 12, 99, 230, 504.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 103, 317, 343, 352, 376, 430, 487.
....., ..., horse, 102, 103.
....., ..., officers of, 487.
....., places in, 430, 504.
....., prisoners in, 430.
....., residents in, 85, 431.
....., troops from or to, 340, 347.
Waterford, 51, 217, 271.
....., Lord Deputy at, 4, 30 (2).
....., provisions, &c. sent to, 39, 543, 544, 550, 570, 575 (2), 587.
....., ships to, 39.
Waterhouse, Chas., warrant to, 526.
....., Edw., pass for, 533.
....., Joseph, M.D., 182, 565.
....., Nath., 571.

Hosted by Google

Waterman, Geo., 562.
....., Jno., 577.
Watermen, 494, 497, 501.
Waters, Clement, 568.
....., Wm., 35.
Waterton, justice of peace, letter to, 155.
Watkins, Sir David, 467.
....., Quartermaster Jas., 514.
....., Morgan, 514.
....., Thos., 267.
....., Cornet Wm., 514.
Watmough, Jas., 563.
....., Josh., 171.
Watmouth, Jonas, letter to, 221.
Watson, John, 527, 546, 547, 564, 578, 580, 588.
....., Wm., 521, 527, 546, 547, 566, 578, 579, 580, 581.
....., prisoner, 247, 457, 465.
Watts, Edm., 536.
Wauton or Walton, Col. Valentine, member of the Council of State, 3, 19, 32, 44, 49, 93, 111, 129, 131, 134 (2), 151, 169, 179 (2), 182, 183, 206, 231, 251, 302, 342, 394, 401, 423, 518, 523, 539 (2), 541.
....., ..., commission to, 533.
....., ..., letters to, 302, 307, 326, 398, 403.
....., ..., placed on committees, 11, 38, 66 (2), 67, 135, 455, 494, 496, 497, 503.
....., ..., regiment of, 29, 35, 39, 306, 325, 359, 493, 541, 582, 585.
....., ..., ..., commander-in-chief of, letter to, 343.
Waybridge, 268.
Waynwright, Jas., *see* Wainright.
Webb, Jno., pass for, 532.
....., Capt. Jno., 545.
....., Robt., 183.
....., Thos., 570.
....., Col. Wm., letter to, 479.
....., Capt., 63, 69.
Webber, Thos., 180.
Webster, Ant., 546, 567, 579, 582.
Weeres, Jas., 258.
Weekes, Mr., 18.
Welch, Jas., 216.
Weld, Hump., 55.
Wells, Mr., petition of, 3.
Welsh, Mr. and Mrs., 237.
Welsh side of the Severn, 388.
Wenman, Lord, 208.
..... or Weynman, Col. Wm. or Philip, 171 (2), 203, 208, 234 (2), 260, 274 (2), 434, 438, 455.
....., ..., sister of, 260.
Wentworth, Thos. Earl of Cleveland, 422–424, 426, 430, 450 (2), 473, 479, 502.
....., ..., servants of, 426, 430.
....., Thomas, Lord Wentworth, 331.
Wentworth, Sir Jno., 13, 48, 298.
....., Sir Peter, member of the Council of State, placed on committees, 1, 11, 13, 41.
....., Thomas, 426, 430.
West, Edw., 195.
....., Col. Fras., Lieut. of the Tower, letter to, 479; *see also* Tower, Lieutenant of.
....., Lieut.-Col., letter to, 103.
West, the, *see* England, West of.
Westbrooke, Mr., letter to, 285.
Western parts, 124, 133.
..... seas, 199.
West Friezland, 187, 204.
Westherne, Thos., 553.
West Indies, 53.
Westmeath, Earl of (Nugent, Rich.), 164.
Westminster, 179, 279, 367.
....., banishment from, 44, 45.
....., court martial at, prisoners tried before, 424.
....., courts of law at, 253, 276.
....., guard at, 114.
....., ..., pay for, 114 (2).
....., horses in, seizure of, 324, 329, 333.
....., ..., purchase of, 338.
....., ..., raised in, 371.
....., militia in, 2, 164, 196, 227, 325, 333, 343 (2), 349, 358, 390, 391.
....., ..., commissioners for, 2, 164, 206, 316, 322, 329, 331, 338, 342, 358, 447.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 92, 164, 181, 196, 284, 324, 333, 334, 343 (2), 371, 391, 409.
....., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 284.
....., Papists in, 44.
....., prisoners in, 334.
....., proclamations made in, 325, 326 (2).
....., safety of, 358.
....., volunteers in, 336.
....., warrant dated from, 121.
....., streets, buildings, &c. in, 1; viz.:—
Gatehouse, *see* Gatehouse.
Margaret's, 412.
Palace Yard, 326.
Westminster Hall, 323.
Whitehall, *see* Whitehall.
Star Chamber, *see* Whitehall.
Westmoreland, Earl and Countess of, *see* Fane.
....., militia in, 370.
....., ..., commissioners of, letter to, 370.
....., troops in, 385.
Weston, John, 110, 131, 156, 194, 446, 481, 524 (2), 525.
....., ..., Marie, wife of, 194.
....., Saml. 38.
....., Capt. Rich., 63, 69, 545, 551.

Hosted by Google

Westram, Kent, resident at, 346.
Westropp, Thos., 15, 16, 17, 23, 42, 66.
Westwood, Quartermaster Thos., 514.
Wetton, Col. Wm., 69, 519, 540, 546, 556.
....., ..., commission for, 39.
....., ..., officers of, warrant to, 519.
Wetton Green, Cheshire, 362.
Wexford, governor of, 548.
....., merchant of, 216.
Weymes, Lieut.-General of the Ordnance to Scotch army, 433, 478.
Weymore Rectory, co. Kent, 512.
Weymouth, 142, 146, 480.
....., agent at, 117.
....., garrison of, 55.
....., governor of, *see* Haynes, Col. Jas.
....., merchant of, 527.
....., prisoners at, 341.
....., resident at, 68.
....., troops in, 305.
Weynman, Col. Wm., *see* Wenman.
Whalley, Col., Commissary General, 40, 126, 154.
....., ..., regiment of, 105, 523, 542, 558.
....., Judge Advocate, letter to, 101.
Wharton, Cornet Hen., 514.
....., Capt. Jno., 215.
Wheat, 135, 142.
....., export of, 268, 403.
..... for Guernsey, 135, 527.
..... for Ireland, *see* Ireland, army in.
..... for Scotland, 1.
....., import of, 268.
....., ships laden with, 199.
Wheeler, Capt. Abra., 73, 77, 169.
....., Chas., 467.
Whetham, Col. Nath., Governor of Portsmouth, 4, 16, 33, 100, 137, 254, 335, 336, 418, 451, 513, 538.
....., ..., letters to, 242, 263, 336.
....., ..., petition of, 175.
Whetstone, Jno., postmaster, 346 (2), 408.
Whichcot, Col. Chris., governor of Windsor Castle, 17, 100, 353, 355, 416, 439.
....., ..., letters to, 355, 382, 415.
Whitby, 194, 244.
....., customs' officers at, 10, 51 (2), 90, 134.
....., ship of, 565,
Whitcombe, Mr., 403.
White, Abra., 524, 538, 570.
....., Jas., 433.
....., John, pass for, 518.
....., John, ordnance officer, 506.
....., ..., accounts by, 48, 319.
....., ..., certificates by, 178 (2), 280, 283.
....., ..., letters of, 72, 172, 392.
White—*cont.*
....., John, yeoman of the Tower, payment to, 500.
....., Richard, pass for, 518.
....., Capt. Stephen, 559.
....., Thos., 5.
....., Quartermaster Wm., 514.
....., Col., 176.
....., ..., letter to, 479.
....., Lieut., 560.
....., Lieut.-Col., 478.
....., Mr., Life of Charles I. by, 480, 497 (2).
Whitehall, Rich., 584.
Whitehall (Westminster), 99, 102, 206, 209, 349, 494.
....., Admiralty chamber at, 52.
....., arrest at, 96, 97.
....., banquetting house in, 412 (2), 413, 455.
....., chambers in, 40, 142.
....., chapel in, 260, 282, 396, 466.
....., ..., preacher at, 18, 241, 263.
....., committee for, *see* Council of State, committees of.
....., Council chamber in, 40, 56, 57, 70, 264.
....., Council of State at, 50, 52, 57, 70, 396, 466, 490, 501, 525.
....., door keeper at, 57.
....., Examination committee's chamber at, 465.
....., ..., furnishing of, 1, 57, 149 (2).
....., furniture, &c. in, belonging to Charles I., 57.
....., galleries in, 257.
....., ..., keepers of, 219, 260, 463, 466.
....., garden at, 3, 7, 200.
....., ..., statues for, 47, 77, 78, 151, 218, 243, 244.
..... Gate, bonfire at, 408 (2).
....., guard at, 494.
....., horse chamber in, 52, 53, 122, 142, 441, 462, 476, 477 (2), 484, 496, 497, 505.
....., ..., inner, 14, 20, 24, 467.
....., housekeeper at, 46, 48, 280, 288.
....., letters dated from, 34, 42, 43, 51, 52, 54–60, 64, 65 (4), 70–76, 78 (2), 81, 82, 86–92, 95–98, 100–105, 108–110, 112–114, 117, 118, 120, 121, 123–126, 129 (3), 131–135, 137, 138, 141–143, 147, 149 (4), 151–158, 161, 163–168, 170–172, 174, 175, 177–183, 185, 186, 190–192, 194–198, 200, 202 (2), 204 (4), 206 (5), 208 (3), 210–213, 219–221, 224, 226–228, 231 (2), 235, 236 (6), 238–240, 242–245, 247, 250–257, 259, 263–266, 268–270, 273 (2), 275 (2), 277–279, 281–289, 293–308, 310 (3), 312–313, 317–319, 323, 324, 326–328, 330 (3), 332–337, 339–352, 354–366, 368–378, 381–388, 390–391, 393 (3), 395, 397–399, 401 (3), 403–

Hosted by Google

Whitehal, letters dated from—*cont.*
409, 411, 412, 414–416, 419–421, 423, 425 (5), 427–431, 433–436, 439–444, 447, 448, 450–453, 456, 457, 459, 460, 463–470, 473–479, 481–485, 487, 490 (2), 493, 495 (8), 498, 500–503, 505, 510, 511, 590 (4).
....., lobby at, 52, 142.
....., lodgings in, 15, 140, 187, 246, 262, 263.
....., officers in, 209, 288.
....., ordnance at, 283.
....., Paper office in, *see* State Paper Office.
....., prisoners at, 147.
....., Queen's guard chamber in, 1, 57, 109, 149.
....., repairs at, 187, 252.
....., servants at, 288.
....., soldiers in, 47, 187, 209, 240, 257.
... ., Star Chamber in, 269, 478, 479, 494.
....., treasurers at, warrant to, 568.
....., warrant dated from, 289.
Whitelock, Bulstrode, Lord Commissioner of the Great Seal, and member of the Council of State, 5, 6, 8, 13 (2), 20, 41, 44, 75, 118 (2), 123, 129, 141, 261, 268 (2), 305, 320 (2), 326 (2), 329, 354 (3), 366, 388, 401, 474, 475, 489, 492, 494.
....., ..., placed on committees, 15, 19, 50, 66, 67, 69, 205, 235 (2), 315 (2), 349, 358, 363, 384, 455, 472 (2), 477, 494, 498.
Whitening, Geo., lease to, 125.
Whiteway, Jno., 369.
Whitheridge or Witherigg, John, 105.
....., ..., warrant to, 530.
Whiting, Capt. Nath., 34, 541, 544.
Whitlock, Rich., 392.
....., Col., 516.
Whitmore, Wm., pass for, 523.
Whittaker, Fras., pass for, 529.
Whittingham, Northumberland, letter from, 328.
Whitworth, Capt. Jno., 522, 538, 571, 585, 587, 588.
Wickliffe, Jno., 452.
Widdrington, Sir Thos., member of the Council of State, 44, 381.
....., ..., placed on Committee, 57.
Wigan, Capt. John, 87.
....., ..., letters to, 103, 109.
Wigan, Scotch army at, 339.
Wight, Isle of, 235, 311, 336, 538.
....., ..., Charles I. at, 146, 222.
....., ..., ..., children of, at, 311.
....., ..., commissioners of, 162.
....., ..., Cowes Castle in, 4, 247, 269.
....., ..., fortifications of, 81, 162, 269.
....., ..., garrison at, 81, 269.
Wight, Isle of—*cont.*
....., ..., governor of, *see* Sydenham, Col. Wm.
....., ..., guns and carriages at, 81.
....., ..., militia in, 81, 336.
....., ..., minister for, 66.
....., ..., places in, 93, 311, 517; *see also* Carisbrook Castle.
....., ..., provisions at, to, or from, 4, 586.
....., ..., residents in, 584.
....., ..., ships at, to, or from, 205, 207, 225, 420, 528.
....., ..., stores in, 269.
....., ..., travellers to or from, 32, 525.
....., ..., troops in, to, or from, 100, 418, 479.
Wilcox, auditor, 132.
....., Mr., 415.
Wild, Dudley, 239.
Wildgresse, Dan., certificate by, 84.
Wilford, co. Notts, 49.
Wilford, Fras., 251, 446.
Wilkes, Jno., 534.
....., Rich., 562, 577.
....., Mr., 203.
Wilkins, Peter, pass for, 533.
Wilkinson, Jno., 544.
....., Dr., 463.
....., Mr., 301.
Willet, Jacob, 2.
Williams, Eliz., 447.
....., John, 267.
....., ..., pass for, 530.
....., Oliver, payments to, 564, 580 (2).
....., ..., warrant for, 466.
....., Capt. Reeve, 151, 527.
....., Rice, 267.
....., Thos., 10, 21, 518.
....., Capt., troop of, 113.
....., Mr., 85.
Williamson, Wm., 392.
Willis, Nath., 524.
....., Mr., 269.
Willoughby, Lord, 264.
....., Jno., 360, 418, 425 (2), 444.
....., Thos., 360, 418, 425 (2), 444.
....., Wm., 42.
....., Col. Wm., Navy commissioner and master attendant at Portsmouth, 4, 47, 109, 131, 285, 433, 506, 507.
....., ..., death of, 125 128, 131, 506.
....., ..., wife of, 506.
Wilmot, John, 512.
Wills or Wilts, Sherley, 309, 586.
Willy, Quartermaster Robt., 516.
Wilson, Capt. Alex., 516.
....., Jas., 505.
....., John, 77.
....., Rowland and Samuel, license to, 268.

Hosted by Google

Wilson, Capt., 311.
....., Mr., of Hampshire, letter to, 441.
Wilthrope, Capt., 316.
Wilts or Wills, Shirley, 309, 586.
Wiltshire, Capt. Rich., 10, 39, 58, 124, 519, 520, 521.
....., ..., warrant to, 521.
....., Capt. Robt., 544.
Wiltshire, assessments in, 59, 108.
....., militia in, 346, 348, 364, 367, 371.
....., ..., commissioners for, 59, 322, 346, 363, 365, 367, 459.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 348, 371, 387.
....., places in, 91, 518.
....., prisoner from, 28.
....., traveller to, 117.
....., troops in, to, or from, 322, 365.
Winchester or Winton, 362, 371.
....., assizes at, 57.
....., ..., justices of, 282.
..... Castle, demolishing of, 11, 57, 117.
..... House, 143.
..... measure for coals, 115.
....., prisoners at, 253, 282.
....., troops sent to, 100.
Windebank, Sir Thos., 146.
Windham, Lady, 298.
....., Mr., 417.
Windos, Sam., 459.
Windsor, Thomas, Lord Windsor, 157, 207 (2), 402.
Windsor Castle, 382, 439 (2), 508, 563.
...., committee for, 374.
...., designs on, 81.
..... garrison, 144, 353, 383, 416 (2).
....., governor of, *see* Whichcot, Col. Chris.
....., lead from, 7, 9.
....., militia in, 416.
....., prisoners at, 81, 86, 353 (3), 358, 362, 410, 433, 439 (2), 532.
....., troops from or to, 100, 188 (2), 355 (2), 358, 382, 384, 416, 432, 435 (2), 588.
..... Forest, lodges in, 205.
...., timber in, 118, 508.
Wines, 168, 173, 215, 229, 249, 253, 300, 449, 479, 483.
Winstanley, Edm., 219, 246.
....., James, 368.
Winstone, Abra,, 535.
....., ..., brother-in-law of, 368.
Winter, Randolph, 582.
Winterley, Thos., 213.
Winthrope, Major, 349, 358 (2), 364, 412, 424.
....., ..., letter to, 351.
Winton, *see* Winchester.
Wintour, Sir Jno., 527.
Winwick, co. Lancaster, resident at, 397.
Wire, John, 529.
Wisbeach, co. Cambridge, 5, 258.
Wiscombe, resident at, 506.
Wise, Andrew, 558.
....., Capt. Dennis, 513.
Wiseman, Jno. and Robt., pass for, 524.
....., Saml., 561.
Witherigg, *see* Whitheridge.
Withering, Thos., 77.
....., Capt., 241.
Witherington, Robt., 497.
....., Sir Thos., 201.
Withers, Capt. Jas., 513, 516.
Wogan, Thos., 266.
Wollaston, Sir John, Alderman of London, Treasurer-at-war, 232–234.
...., letter to, 43.
....., ..., note by, 14.
....., ..., warrants to, 536–543, 560.
....., Mr., 311.
Wolstenholme, Sir Jno., license for, 517.
Wood, Lieut. Hen., 516.
....., Rich., *alias* Wm., 47, 71.
....., Thos., 588.
....., Walter, 11.
....., Wm., 561.
Woodbridge, Suffolk, ship of, 543.
Woodcock, Rich., 579, 580.
Woodfield, Hen., 207.
Woodgate, Edw., 219.
....., ..., payment to, 230.
Woodland, Oliver, 578, 580.
Woods, committee for, 205.
Woods, Jas., pass for, 524.
Woodshaw, Miles, letters of, 84, 98, 280, 301, 471.
Wool, 199, 247–249, 270.
....., buyers and engrossers of, 197, 247–249.
....., export of, 270.
....., freemen trading in, 270.
..... growers, 247, 248 (2).
..... staplers, 247–249, 270, 271.
...., certificate of, 248.
Woolfall, Hen., 277.
Woolley, Wm., 381.
Woolmer, Capt. Ralph, 516.
Woolnough, Joshua, 568, 583.
Woolredge, Capt. Peter, pass for, 533.
Woolverston, Jno., 573.
Woolwich, resident at, 442.
....., ships at, 34, 199.
....., ... built at, 68, 69, 459, 508, 533, 534.
....., ..., timber for, 251, 310.
....., ships to or from, 510, 511.
....., stores at, 503.
Worcester, 77, 94, 96 (2), 157, 217, 384, 436, 437, 455.
....., agent at, 117.

Hosted by Google

Worcester—*cont.*
....., battle of, 409, 422, 428, 436, 437, 450, 465, 475, 486, 501.
....., ..., colours taken at, 422.
....., ..., narratives of, 412, 456, 457.
....., ..., prisoners taken at, 412, 416, 417, 421, 431, 432, 438, 441–444, 464, 467, 472, 501, 506, 534.
....., Charles II. at, 400, 436, 437, 467.
....., fort at, 426.
....., governor of, letters to, 443, 444.
....., mayor of, *see* Lyson, Thos.
....., money hid at, 469.
....., news from, 409, 410, 411, 412.
....., persons in, 395, 428, 469.
....., residents in, 363, 428.
....., royalists in, 421.
....., Scotch army at or to, 354, 355, 358, 360–363, 365, 369, 371, 373, 377, 395, 398–400, 406, 407, 409, 436.
....., ..., defeat of, 408–412, 414–416, 429, 436, 437, 440 476, 505.
....., sheriff of, *see* Burgess or Bridges, Jas.
....., taking of, 411.
....., travellers to or from 412, 462.
....., troops at or to, 340 351, 364, 390, 395, 398, 400, 406 (2), 419, 421 (2), 429, 432, 436, 443, 456, 465.
....., walls of, demolition of, 426, 433.
Worcester House, 41 (3).
....., committee at, 41.
....., trustees and contractors at, letter to, 448.
Worcestershire, 11, 46, 207.
....., militia in, 318, 356.
....., ..., commissioners of, 96, 217, 433.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 96, 120, 178, 263, 317, 332, 352, 356, 376 (2), 448.
....., ..., horse and dragoons, raising of, 120 (2), 275.
....., ..., officers of, 513.
....., ..., ..., commissions for, 513.
....., places in, 157, 362.
....., provisions sent to, 588.
....., residents in, 207, 379, 421.
....., volunteers in, commissions for, 516.
Workmen, impress of, 16.
Works, public, payment for, 15.
....., surveyor of, 147, 148, 418, 431; *see also* Carter, Edw.
Worrall Rich., 393, 435.
Worthington, Wm., pass for, 520.
Wortley, Sir —, 497.
Wragg or Wagg Thomas, 158, 183.
Wren, Stephen, 3.
Wrexham, Durham, resident at, 13.
Wright, Hen., 26.
....., Jno., 558.
....., Robt., 3, 536.
....., Thos., 439.
Wright, Alderman of Chester, 316, 329.
....., Dr., 179, 189 (2), 214, 250.
....., Mrs., 85.
Wriothesley, Thos., Earl of Southampton, 520.
....., ..., Eliz., mother of, 520.
Wroth, Sir Thos., letters to, 474, 505.
Wurtemburg, Duke of (Eberhard III.), 128.
Wyan, Thos., registrar of the Admiralty Court, 35.
Wyard, Capt., Rob., 507.
Wyberd, Dr. Jno., 558.
Wydmer, Winifred, pass for, 528.
Wye River, Act for, 268.
Wylde, John, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer, member of the Council of State, 3, 6, 9, 10, 16, 20, 28, 94, 96, 157.
....., ..., letters to, 58, 96, 356, 433, 448.
....., ..., placed on committees, 3, 14.
....., ..., servant of, gratuity to, 408.
Wyndham, Wm., pass for, 519.
Wyrrall, Eliz., 46.

Y.

Yarburgh, Capt. Robt., 582.
Yarmouth (Isle of Wight), 207.
..... (Norfolk), 25, 165, 201, 202, 235, 346.
....., bailiffs of, 29, 31, 39.
....., boats fitted out at, 582.
....., fishing at, 85.
....., fort at, 201.
..... garrison, 93, 111, 179, 342, 523.
....., governor, of, 25, 40, 342.
....., militia in, 179.
....., ..., commissioners for, 40.
....., minister at, *see* Brinsley, John.
....., pier at, 201, 235.
....., prisoners in, 30, 31, 253.
....., provisions sent to or from, 544, 582.
....., residents in, 25, 27, 556.
....., ships at, to, or from, 39, 318, 536.
....., ships of, 39, 507, 519, 543, 552, 557, 559, 564–566, 568, 570–572, 575, 585, 586, 588, 589.
....., travellers to or from, 30, 31, 35.
....., troops at, payment of, 342.
....., troops to or from, 536, 555, 582.
..... Roads, letter dated from, 372.
....., ..., ship in, 372.
Yarn, 2.
Yates, Capt. Jno., 532.
Yaxley, Robt., 573.
Yeamans, Wm., 585.

Hosted by Google

Yeomans, Lieut.-Col. Robt., 30.
....., Roger, 535.
Yong, Valentine, 410.
....., Major, *see* Young.
Yongman, Mr., 49.
York, Edm., 583.
York, 12, 153.
....., alderman of, *see* Dickenson, Thomas.
....., castle or gaol at, 55 (2), 247, 256.
....., ..., escape from, 282.
....., ..., gaoler of, 282.
....., ..., ..., warrant to, 519.
....., Clifford's Tower at, 48, 464 (2).
....., ..., garrison at, 464.
....., ..., governor of, 48.
....., Duke of, *see* James.
....., governor of, 12.
....., letters from, 381.
....., prisoners in, 148, 149, 240, 247, 250, 390, 407, 471, 472–475, 486, 519.
....., ship of, 565.
Yorkshire, 5, 60, 390, 520.
....., coast of, 13.
....., ..., pirates on, 330.
....., committee in, 425.
....., disaffected persons in, 60.
....., garrisons in, 60.
....., justices of peace for, 55, 240, 250, 252, 256.
....., militia in, 33, 41, 60, 97, 156, 306, 307, 350, 351, 370, 373, 398, 404, 429.
....., ..., commissioners for, 12, 22 (2), 33, 41, 87, 119 (2), 335, 381, 403.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 60, 75, 87, 97, 114, 266, 307, 330, 350, 354, 370, 373, 384, 398, 407, 409, 429, 430, 435.
....., ..., ..., ..., alluded to, 72, 74, 87, 88, 223, 306, 405 (2).
....., ..., horse, 60, 373.
Yorkshire, militia in—*cont.*
....., ..., officers of, 87, 88, 350, 513.
....., ..., ..., commissions for, 513.
....., ..., pay of, 87, 88, 384.
....., ... raising of, 87, 88 (2), 114, 119, 354, 384.
....., places in, 42, 72, 74, 75, 247.
....., prisoners in, 22 (2), 38, 266, 384, 405, 407, 415, 425, 430.
....., residents in, 75, 119, 247, 252 (2), 354, 432, 435, 436.
....., sequestration commissioners in, letter to, 415.
....., sheriff of, 22 (2), 38.
....., ships in, 330.
....., troops in, to, or from, 40, 97, 399.
....., vice-admiral for, 35, 519.
Young, John, 550, 566.
..... or Yong, Major Joseph, 374, 381.
....., ..., letter to, 390.
....., Thos., pass for, 535.
....., Wm., pass for, 530.
....., Capt., 159, 193.
....., Capt., of Worcestershire, 379.

Z.

Zachary, Capt. Robt., 68.
....., ..., Jocina, widow of, 68.
Zante, 228.
....., chancellor at, 272.
....., persons at, 292, 293.
....., ships to or from, 228, 229.
Zealand, 53, 306.
Zealanders, 416, 486.
....., compounding by, 416.

Hosted by Google

ERRATA.

Page.
19, 18 lines from bottom, *dele* comma between Charles and George.
39, 22 lines from bottom, *for* Edw. *read* Edm.
99, line 15, *for* Darbie *read* Danbie.
169, line 3, *for* Dye *read* Dey.
298, line 5, *for* Chief Justice Bulstrode *read* and Justice Bulstrode, justices, &c.
432, line 22, and 500, line 24, *for* Spivie *read* Spynie.
„ „ *for* Dalzel *read* Dalyel.
453, 25 lines from bottom, *for* Storke *read* Sterke.
454, line 2, *for* p. 559 *read* 558.
492, 12 lines from bottom, *for* Court *read* Count.
503, 9 lines from bottom, *for* 81 *read* 83.
506, line 3 from bottom, *for* Hayter *read* Payler.
„ line 2 „ „ *for* Billon *read* Billers.
„ „ „ „ *for* Faulkner *read* Falkener.
„ „ „ „ *for* 83 *read* 84.
563, line 2, *for* Roath *read* Roach.

Hosted by Google

LONDON:
Printed by GEORGE E. EYRE and WILLIAM SPOTTISWOODE,
Printers to the Queen's most Excellent Majesty,
For Her Majesty's Stationery Office.
[400.—1/77.]

Hosted by Google

CATALOGUE

OF

RECORD PUBLICATIONS

ON SALE

BY

Messrs. Longman & Co., and Messrs. Trübner & Co., London;
Messrs. James Parker & Co., Oxford and London;
Messrs. Macmillan & Co., Cambridge and London;
Messrs. A. & C. Black, Edinburgh;
and Mr. A. Thom, Dublin.

38362.

Hosted by Google

CATALOGUE.

CONTENTS.

	Page
CALENDARS OF STATE PAPERS, &c. - - - - -	2
CHRONICLES AND MEMORIALS OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND DURING THE MIDDLE AGES - - - - - - -	9
PUBLICATIONS OF THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, &c. - -	27
WORKS PUBLISHED IN PHOTOZINCOGRAPHY - - - -	31

CALENDARS OF STATE PAPERS, &c.

[IMPERIAL 8vo., cloth. *Price* 15*s.* each Volume or Part.]

As far back as the year 1800, a Committee of the House of Commons recommended that Indexes and Calendars should be made to the Public Records, and thirty-six years afterwards another Committee of the House of Commons reiterated that recommendation in more forcible words; but it was not until the incorporation of the State Paper Office with the Public Record Office that the Master of the Rolls found himself in a position to take the necessary steps for carrying out the wishes of the House of Commons.

On 7 December 1855, he stated to the Lords of the Treasury that although "the Records, State Papers, and Documents in his charge constitute the most "complete and perfect series of their kind in the civilized world," and although "they are of the greatest value in a historical and constitutional "point of view, yet they are comparatively useless to the public, from the "want of proper Calendars and Indexes."

Acting upon the recommendations of the Committees of the House of Commons above referred to, he suggested to the Lords of the Treasury that to effect the object he had in view it would be necessary for him to employ a few persons fully qualified to perform the work which he contemplated.

Their Lordships assented to the necessity of having Calendars prepared and printed, and empowered the Master of the Rolls to take such steps as might be necessary for this purpose.

The following Works have been already published under the direction of the Master of the Rolls :—

CALENDARIUM GENEALOGICUM ; for the Reigns of Henry III. and Edward I. *Edited by* CHARLES ROBERTS, Esq., Secretary of the Public Record Office. 2 Vols. 1865.

This is a work of great value for elucidating the early history of our nobility and landed gentry.

Hosted by Google

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGNS OF EDWARD VI., MARY, ELIZABETH, and JAMES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* ROBERT LEMON, Esq., F.S.A., (Vols. I. and II.), and MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN, (Vols. III.–XII.). 1856–1872.

Vol. I.—1547–1580.
Vol. II.—1581–1590.
Vol. III.—1591–1594.
Vol. IV.—1595–1597.
Vol. V.—1598–1601.
Vol. VI.—1601–1603, with Addenda, 1547–1565.
Vol. VII.—Addenda, 1566–1579.
Vol. VIII.—1603–1610.
Vol. IX.—1611–1618.
Vol. X.—1619–1623.
Vol. XI.—1623–1625, with Addenda, 1603–1625.
Vol. XII.—Addenda, 1580–1625.

These Calendars render accessible to investigation a large and important mass of historical materials. The Northern Rebellion of 1566–67 ; the plots of the Catholic fugitives in the Low Countries ; the numerous designs against Queen Elizabeth and in favour of a Catholic succession ; the Gunpowder-plot ; the rise and fall of Somerset ; the Overbury murder ; the disgrace of Sir Edward Coke ; the rise of the Duke of Buckingham, &c. Numerous other subjects are illustrated by these Papers, few of which have been previously known.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* JOHN BRUCE, Esq., F.S.A., (Vols. I.–XII.); *by* JOHN BRUCE, Esq., F.S.A., and WILLIAM DOUGLAS HAMILTON, Esq., F.S.A., (Vol. XIII.); and *by* WILLIAM DOUGLAS HAMILTON, Esq., F.S.A., (Vol. XIV.). 1858–1873.

Vol. I.—1625–1626.
Vol. II.—1627–1628.
Vol. III.—1628–1629.
Vol. IV.—1629–1631.
Vol. V.—1631–1633.
Vol. VI.—1633–1634.
Vol. VII.—1634–1635.
Vol. VIII.—1635.
Vol. IX.—1635–1636.
Vol. X.—1636–1637.
Vol. XI.—1637.
Vol. XII.—1637–1638.
Vol. XIII.—1638–1639.
Vol. XIV.—1639.

This Calendar presents notices of a large number of original documents of great value to all inquirers relative to the history of the period to which it refers. Many of them have been hitherto unknown.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, DURING THE COMMONWEALTH, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN. 1875–1877.

Vol. I.—1649–1650.
Vol. II.—1650.
Vol. III.—1651.

This Calendar is in continuation of those during the reigns from Edward VI. to Charles I., and contains a mass of new information.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES II., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN. 1860–1866.

Vol. I.—1660–1661.
Vol. II.—1661–1662.
Vol. III.—1663–1664.
Vol. IV.—1664–1665.
Vol. V.—1665–1666.
Vol. VI.—1666–1667
Vol. VII.—1667.

Seven volumes of this Calendar, of the period between 1660 and 1667, have been published.

Hosted by Google

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to SCOTLAND, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARKHAM JOHN THORPE, Esq., of St. Edmund Hall, Oxford. 1858.

Vol. I., the Scottish Series, of the Reigns of Henry VIII. Edward VI., Mary, and Elizabeth, 1509–1589.

Vol. II., the Scottish Series, of the Reign of Elizabeth, 1589–1603; an Appendix to the Scottish Series, 1543–1592; and the State Papers relating to Mary Queen of Scots during her Detention in England, 1568–1587.

These two volumes of State Papers relate to Scotland, and embrace the period between 1509 and 1603. In the second volume are notices of the State Papers relating to Mary Queen of Scots.

CALENDAR OF DOCUMENTS relating to IRELAND, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, London. *Edited by* HENRY SAVAGE SWEETMAN, Esq., B.A., Trinity College, Dublin, Barrister-at-Law (Ireland). Vol. I.—1171–1251. 1875.

This is the first volume of a selection of all documents relating to Ireland, preserved in the Public Record Office, London; the work is to be continued to the end of the reign of Henry VII.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND, OF THE REIGNS OF HENRY VIII., EDWARD VI., MARY, AND ELIZABETH, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* HANS CLAUDE HAMILTON, Esq., F.S.A. 1860–1867.

Vol. I.—1509–1573. | Vol. II.—1574–1585.

The above have been published under the editorship of Mr. Hans Claude Hamilton; another volume is in the press.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND, OF THE REIGN OF JAMES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, and elsewhere. *Edited by* the Rev. C. W. RUSSELL, D.D., and JOHN P. PRENDERGAST, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 1872–1877.

Vol. I.—1603–1606. | Vol. III.—1608–1610.
Vol. II.—1606–1608. | Vol. IV.—1611–1614.

This series is in continuation of the Irish State Papers commencing with the reign of Henry VIII.; but, for the reign of James I., the Papers are not confined to those in the Public Record Office of England.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, and elsewhere. *Edited by* W. NOEL SAINSBURY, Esq. 1860–1870.

Vol. I.—America and West Indies, 1574–1660.
Vol. II.—East Indies, China, and Japan, 1513–1616.
Vol. III.—East Indies, China, and Japan, 1617–1621.

These volumes include an analysis of early Colonial Papers in the Public Record Office, the India Office, and the British Museum.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS AND PAPERS, FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC, OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, the British Museum, &c. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. 1862–1876.

Vol. I.—1509–1514.
Vol. II. (in Two Parts)—1515–1518.
Vol. III. (in Two Parts)—1519–1523.
Vol. IV.—Introduction.
Vol. IV., Part 1.—1524–1526.
Vol. IV., Part 2.—1526–1528.
Vol. IV., Part 3.—1529–1530.

These volumes contain summaries of all State Papers and Correspondence relating to the reign of Henry VIII., in the Public Record Office, of those formerly in the State Paper Office, in the British Museum, the Libraries of Oxford and Cambridge, and other Public Libraries; and of all letters that have appeared

Hosted by Google

in print in the works of Burnet, Strype, and others. Whatever authentic original material exists in England relative to the religious, political, parliamentary, or social history of the country during the reign of Henry VIII., whether despatches of ambassadors, or proceedings of the army, navy, treasury, or ordnance, or records of Parliament, appointments of officers, grants from the Crown, &c., will be found calendared in these volumes.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF EDWARD VI., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. 1547–1553. *Edited by* W. B. TURNBULL, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law, and Correspondant du Comité Impérial des Travaux Historiques et des Sociétés Savantes de France. 1861.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF MARY, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. 1553–1558. *Edited by* W. B. TURNBULL, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law and Correspondant du Comité Impérial des Travaux Historiques et des Sociétés Savantes de France. 1861.

The two preceding volumes exhibit the negotiations of the English ambassadors with the courts of the Emperor Charles V. of Germany, of Henry II. of France, and of Philip II. of Spain. The affairs of several of the minor continental states also find various incidental illustrations of much interest.

A valuable series of Papers descriptive of the circumstances which attended the loss of Calais merits a special notice; while the progress of the wars in the north of France, into which England was dragged by her union with Spain, is narrated at some length. The domestic affairs of England are of course passed over in these volumes, which treat only of its relations with foreign powers.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF ELIZABETH, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, &c. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham, (Vols. I.–VII.), and ALLAN JAMES CROSBY, Esq., M.A., Barrister-at-Law, (Vols. VIII. and IX.) 1863–1876.

Vol. I.—1558–1559.
Vol. II.—1559–1560.
Vol. III.—1560–1561.
Vol. IV.—1561–1562.
Vol. V.—1562.
Vol. VI.—1563.
Vol. VII.—1564–1565.
Vol. VIII.—1566–1568.
Vol. IX.—1569–1571.
Vol. X.—1572–1574.

These volumes contain a Calendar of the Foreign Correspondence during the early portion of the reign of Queen Elizabeth, deposited in the Public Record Office, &c. They illustrate not only the external but also the domestic affairs of Foreign Countries during that period.

CALENDAR OF TREASURY PAPERS, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* JOSEPH REDINGTON, Esq. 1868–1874.

Vol. I.—1557–1696.
Vol. II.—1697–1702.
Vol. III.—1702–1707.

The above Papers connected with the affairs of the Treasury comprise petitions, reports, and other documents relating to services rendered to the State, grants of money and pensions, appointments to offices, remissions of fines and duties, &c. They illustrate civil and military events, finance, the administration in Ireland and the Colonies, &c., and afford information nowhere else recorded.

CALENDAR OF THE CAREW PAPERS, preserved in the Lambeth Library. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London; and WILLIAM BULLEN, Esq. 1867–1873.

Vol. I.—1515–1574.
Vol. II.—1575–1588.
Vol. III.—1589–1600.
Vol. IV.—1601–1603.
Vol. V.—Book of Howth; Miscellaneous.
Vol. VI.—1603–1624.

Hosted by Google

The Carew Papers relating to Ireland, deposited in the Lambeth Library, are unique, and of great importance. The Calendar (now completed) cannot fail to be welcome to all students of Irish history.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS, DESPATCHES, AND STATE PAPERS, relating to the Negotiations between England and Spain, preserved in the Archives at Simancas, and elsewhere. *Edited by* G. A. BERGENROTH. 1862–1868.

Vol. I.—Hen. VII.—1485–1509.
Vol. II.—Hen. VIII.—1509–1525.
Supplement to Vol. I. and Vol. II.

Mr. Bergenroth was engaged in compiling a Calendar of the Papers relating to England preserved in the archives of Simancas in Spain, and the corresponding portion removed from Simancas to Paris. Mr. Bergenroth also visited Madrid, and examined the Papers there, bearing on the reign of Henry VIII. The first volume contains the Spanish Papers of the reign of Henry VII.; the second volume, those of the first portion of the reign of Henry VIII. The Supplement contains new information relating to the private life of Queen Katharine of England; and to the projected marriage of Henry VII. with Queen Juana, widow of King Philip of Castile, and mother of the Emperor Charles V.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS, DESPATCHES, AND STATE PAPERS, relating to the Negotiations between England and Spain, preserved in the Archives at Simancas, and elsewhere. *Edited by* DON PASCUAL DE GAYANGOS. 1873.

Vol. III., Part 1.—Hen. VIII.—1525–1526.

Upon the death of Mr. Bergenroth, Don Pascual de Gayangos was appointed to continue the Calendar of the Spanish State Papers. He has pursued a similar plan to that of his predecessor, but has been able to add much valuable matter from Brussels and Vienna, with which Mr. Bergenroth was unacquainted.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS AND MANUSCRIPTS, relating to ENGLISH AFFAIRS, preserved in the Archives of Venice, &c. *Edited by* RAWDON BROWN, Esq. 1864–1873.

Vol. I.—1202–1509.
Vol. II.—1509–1519.
Vol. III.—1520–1526.
Vol. IV.—1527–1533.
Vol. V.—1534–1554.

Mr. Rawdon Brown's researches have brought to light a number of valuable documents relating to various periods of English history; his contributions to historical literature are of the most interesting and important character.

SYLLABUS, IN ENGLISH, OF RYMER'S FŒDERA. *By* Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records. Vol. I.—Will. I.–Edw. III.; 1066–1377. Vol. II.—Ric. II.–Chas. II.; 1377–1654. 1869–1873.

The "Fœdera," or "Rymer's Fœdera," is a collection of miscellaneous documents illustrative of the History of Great Britain and Ireland, from the Norman Conquest to the reign of Charles II. Several editions of the "Fœdera" have been published, and the present Syllabus was undertaken to make the contents of this great National Work more generally known.

REPORT OF THE DEPUTY KEEPER OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS AND THE REV. J. S. BREWER TO THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS, upon the Carte and Carew Papers in the Bodleian and Lambeth Libraries. 1864. *Price 2s. 6d.*

REPORT OF THE DEPUTY KEEPER OF THE PUBLIC RECORDS TO THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS, upon the Documents in the Archives and Public Libraries of Venice. 1866. *Price 2s. 6d.*

Hosted by Google

In the Press.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND, OF THE REIGN OF ELIZABETH, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* HANS CLAUDE HAMILTON, Esq., F.S.A. Vol. III.—1586–1588.

SYLLABUS, IN ENGLISH, OF RYMER'S FŒDERA. *By* Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records. Vol. III.—Appendix and Index.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS AND MANUSCRIPTS, relating to ENGLISH AFFAIRS, preserved in the Archives of Venice, &c. *Edited by* RAWDON BROWN, Esq. Vol. VI.—1555–1556.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* WILLIAM DOUGLAS HAMILTON, Esq., F.S.A. Vol. XV.—1639–1640.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS, DESPATCHES, AND STATE PAPERS, relating to the Negotiations between England and Spain, preserved in the Archives at Simancas, and elsewhere. *Edited by* DON PASCUAL DE GAYANGOS. Vol. III., Part 2.—Hen. VIII.—1527–1529.

CALENDAR OF DOCUMENTS relating to IRELAND, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, London. *Edited by* HENRY SAVAGE SWEETMAN, Esq., B.A., Trinity College, Dublin, Barrister-at-Law (Ireland). Vol. II. 1252, &c.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, DURING THE COMMONWEALTH, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN. Vol. IV.—1651, &c.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS AND PAPERS, FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC, OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, the British Museum, &c. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. Vol. V.—1531, &c.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office [illegible] *Edited by* W. NOEL SAINSBURY.

Hosted by Google

In Progress.

CALENDAR OF TREASURY PAPERS, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* JOSEPH REDINGTON, Esq. Vol. IV.—1708—1714.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, and elsewhere. *Edited by* W. NOEL SAINSBURY, Esq. Vol. VI.—East Indies, China, and Japan, 1626, &c. Vol. VII.—America and West Indies, 1671, &c.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF ELIZABETH, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* ALLAN JAMES CROSBY, Esq., M.A., Barrister-at-Law. Vol. XI.—1575, &c.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND, OF THE REIGN OF JAMES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, and elsewhere. *Edited by* the Rev. C. W. RUSSELL, D.D., and JOHN P. PRENDERGAST, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Vol. V.—1615, &c.

Hosted by Google

THE CHRONICLES AND MEMORIALS OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND DURING THE MIDDLE AGES.

[ROYAL 8vo., half-bound. · *Price* 10*s.* each Volume or Part.]

On 25 July 1822, the House of Commons presented an address to the Crown, stating that the editions of the works of our ancient historians were inconvenient and defective; that many of their writings still remained in manuscript, and, in some cases, in a single copy only. They added, "that an "uniform and convenient edition of the whole, published under His Majesty's "royal sanction, would be an undertaking honourable to His Majesty's reign, "and conducive to the advancement of historical and constitutional know-"ledge; that the House therefore humbly besought His Majesty, that He "would be graciously pleased to give such directions as His Majesty, in His "wisdom, might think fit, for the publication of a complete edition of the "ancient historians of this realm, and assured His Majesty that whatever "expense might be necessary for this purpose would be made good."

The Master of the Rolls, being very desirous that effect should be given to the resolution of the House of Commons, submitted to Her Majesty's Treasury in 1857 a plan for the publication of the ancient chronicles and memorials of the United Kingdom, and it was adopted accordingly. In selecting these works, it was considered right, in the first instance, to give preference to those of which the manuscripts were unique, or the materials of which would help to fill up blanks in English history for which no satisfactory and authentic information hitherto existed in any accessible form. One great object the Master of the Rolls had in view was to form a *corpus historicum* within reasonable limits, and which should be as complete as possible. In a subject of so vast a range, it was important that the historical student should be able to select such volumes as conformed with his own peculiar tastes and studies, and not be put to the expense of purchasing the whole collection; an inconvenience inseparable from any other plan than that which has been in this instance adopted.

Of the Chronicles and Memorials, the following volumes have been published. They embrace the period from the earliest time of British history down to the end of the reign of Henry VII.

Hosted by Google

1. THE CHRONICLE OF ENGLAND, by JOHN CAPGRAVE. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford. 1858.

Capgrave was prior of Lynn, in Norfolk, and provincial of the order of the Friars Hermits of England shortly before the year 1464. His Chronicle extends from the creation of the world to the year 1417. As a record of the language spoken in Norfolk (being written in English), it is of considerable value.

2. CHRONICON MONASTERII DE ABINGDON. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham, and Vicar of Leighton Buzzard. 1858.

This Chronicle traces the history of the great Benedictine monastery of Abingdon in Berkshire, from its foundation by King Ina of Wessex, to the reign of Richard I., shortly after which period the present narrative was drawn up by an inmate of the establishment. The author had access to the title-deeds of the house; and incorporates into his history various charters of the Saxon kings, of great importance as illustrating not only the history of the locality but that of the kingdom. The work is printed for the first time.

3. LIVES OF EDWARD THE CONFESSOR. I.—La Estoire de Seint Aedward le Rei. II.—Vita Beati Edvardi Regis et Confessoris. III.—Vita Æduuardi Regis qui apud Westmonasterium requiescit. *Edited by* HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. 1858.

The first is a poem in Norman French, containing 4,686 lines, addressed to Alianor, Queen of Henry III., and probably written in the year 1245, on the occasion of the restoration of the church of Westminster. Nothing is known of the author. The second is an anonymous poem, containing 536 lines, written between the years 1440 and 1450, by command of Henry VI., to whom it is dedicated. It does not throw any new light on the reign of Edward the Confessor, but is valuable as a specimen of the Latin poetry of the time. The third, also by an anonymous author, was apparently written for Queen Edith, between the years 1066 and 1074, during the pressure of the suffering brought on the Saxons by the Norman conquest. It notices many facts not found in other writers, and some which differ considerably from the usual accounts.

4. MONUMENTA FRANCISCANA; scilicet, I.—Thomas de Eccleston de Adventu Fratrum Minorum in Angliam. II.—Adæ de Marisco Epistolæ. III.—Registrum Fratrum Minorum Londoniæ. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. 1858.

This volume contains original materials for the history of the settlement of the order of Saint Francis in England, the letters of Adam de Marisco, and other papers connected with the foundation and diffusion of this great body. It has been the aim of the editor to collect whatever historical information could be found in this country, towards illustrating a period of the national history for which only scanty materials exist. None of these have been before printed.

5. FASCICULI ZIZANIORUM MAGISTRI JOHANNIS WYCLIF CUM TRITICO. Ascribed to THOMAS NETTER, of WALDEN, Provincial of the Carmelite Order in England, and Confessor to King Henry the Fifth. *Edited by* the Rev. W. W. SHIRLEY, M.A., Tutor and late Fellow of Wadham College, Oxford. 1858.

This work derives its principal value from being the only contemporaneous account of the rise of the Lollards. When written, the disputes of the school-

Hosted by Google

men had been extended to the field of theology, and they appear both in the writings of Wycliff and in those of his adversaries. Wycliff's little bundles of tares are not less metaphysical than theological, and the conflict between Nominalists and Realists rages side by side with the conflict between the different interpreters of Scripture. The work gives a good idea of the controversies at the end of the 14th and the beginning of the 15th centuries.

6. THE BUIK OF THE CRONICLIS OF SCOTLAND ; or, A Metrical Version of the History of Hector Boece ; by WILLIAM STEWART. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* W. B. TURNBULL, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law. 1858.

This is a metrical translation of a Latin Prose Chronicle, and was written in the first half of the 16th century. The narrative begins with the earliest legends, and ends with the death of James I. of Scotland, and the "evil ending of the traitors that slew him." Strict accuracy of statement is not to be looked for in such a work as this ; but the stories of the colonization of Spain, Ireland, and Scotland are interesting if not true ; and the chronicle is valuable as a reflection of the manners, sentiments, and character of the age in which it was composed. The peculiarities of the Scottish dialect are well illustrated in this metrical version, and the student of language will find ample materials for comparison with the English dialects of the same period, and with modern lowland Scotch.

7. JOHANNIS CAPGRAVE LIBER DE ILLUSTRIBUS HENRICIS. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford. 1858.

This work is dedicated to Henry VI. of England, who appears to have been, in the author's estimation, the greatest of all the Henries. It is divided into three distinct parts, each having its own separate dedication. The first part relates only to the history of the Empire, and extends from the election of Henry I., the Fowler, to the end of the reign of the Emperor Henry VI. The second part is devoted to English history, and extends from the accession of Henry I. in the year 1100, to the year 1446, which was the twenty-fourth year of the reign of King Henry VI. The third part contains the lives of illustrious men who have borne the name of Henry in various parts of the world.

Capgrave was born in 1393, in the reign of Richard II., and lived during the Wars of the Roses, for the history of which period his work is of some value.

8. HISTORIA MONASTERII S. AUGUSTINI CANTUARIENSIS, by THOMAS OF ELMHAM, formerly Monk and Treasurer of that Foundation. *Edited by* CHARLES HARDWICK, M.A., Fellow of St. Catharine's Hall, and Christian Advocate in the University of Cambridge. 1858.

This history extends from the arrival of St. Augustine in Kent until 1191. Prefixed is a chronology as far as 1418, which shows in outline what was to have been the character of the work when completed. The only copy known is in the possession of Trinity Hall, Cambridge. The author was connected with Norfolk, and most probably with Elmham, whence he derived his name.

9. EULOGIUM (HISTORIARUM SIVE TEMPORIS) : Chronicon ab Orbe condito usque ad Annum Domini 1366 ; a Monacho quodam Malmesbiriensi exaratum. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* F. S. HAYDON, Esq., B.A. 1858–1863.

This is a Latin Chronicle extending from the Creation to the latter part of the reign of Edward III., and written by a monk of the Abbey of Malmesbury, in Wiltshire, about the year 1367. A continuation, carrying the history of England down to the year 1413, was added in the former half of the fifteenth century by an author whose name is not known. The original Chronicle is divided into five books, and contains a history of the world generally, but more especially

Hosted by Google

of England to the year 1366. The continuation extends the history down to the coronation of Henry V. The Eulogium itself is chiefly valuable as containing a history, by a contemporary, of the period between 1356 and 1366. The notices of events appear to have been written very soon after their occurrence. Among other interesting matter, the Chronicle contains a diary of the Poitiers campaign, evidently furnished by some person who accompanied the army of the Black Prince. The continuation of the Chronicle is also the work of a contemporary, and gives a very interesting account of the reigns of Richard II. and Henry IV. It is believed to be the earliest authority for the statement that the latter monarch died in the Jerusalem Chamber at Westminster.

10. MEMORIALS OF HENRY THE SEVENTH: Bernardi Andreæ Tholosatis Vita Regis Henrici Septimi; necnon alia quædam ad eundem Regem spectantia. *Edited by* JAMES GAIRDNER, Esq. 1858.

The contents of this volume are—(1) a life of Henry VII., by his poet laureate and historiographer, Bernard André, of Toulouse, with some compositions in verse, of which he is supposed to have been the author; (2) the journals of Roger Machado during certain embassies on which he was sent by Henry VII. to Spain and Brittany, the first of which had reference to the marriage of the King's son, Arthur, with Catharine of Arragon; (3) two curious reports by envoys sent to Spain in the year 1505 touching the succession to the Crown of Castile, and a project of marriage between Henry VII. and the Queen of Naples; and (4) an account of Philip of Castile's reception in England in 1506. Other documents of interest in connexion with the period are given in an appendix.

11. MEMORIALS OF HENRY THE FIFTH. I.—Vita Henrici Quinti, Roberto Redmanno auctore. II.—Versus Rhythmici in laudem Regis Henrici Quinti. III.—Elmhami Liber Metricus de Henrico V. *Edited by* CHARLES A. COLE, Esq. 1858.

This volume contains three treatises which more or less illustrate the history of the reign of Henry V., viz.: A Life by Robert Redman; a Metrical Chronicle by Thomas Elmham, prior of Lenton, a contemporary author; Versus Rhythmici, written apparently by a monk of Westminster Abbey, who was also a contemporary of Henry V. These works are printed for the first time.

12. MUNIMENTA GILDHALLÆ LONDONIENSIS; Liber Albus, Liber Custumarum, et Liber Horn, in archivis Gildhallæ asservati. Vol. I. Liber Albus. Vol. II. (in Two Parts), Liber Custumarum. Vol. III., Translation of the Anglo-Norman Passages in Liber Albus, Glossaries, Appendices, and Index. *Edited by* HENRY THOMAS RILEY, Esq., M.A., Barrister-at-Law. 1859–1862.

The manuscript of the *Liber Albus*, compiled by John Carpenter, Common Clerk of the City of London in the year 1419, a large folio volume, is preserved in the Record Room of the City of London. It gives an account of the laws, regulations, and institutions of that City in the twelfth, thirteenth, fourteenth, and early part of the fifteenth centuries.

The *Liber Custumarum* was compiled probably by various hands in the early part of the fourteenth century during the reign of Edward II. The manuscript, a folio volume, is also preserved in the Record Room of the City of London, though some portion in its original state, borrowed from the City in the reign of Queen Elizabeth and never returned, forms part of the Cottonian MS. Claudius D. II. in the British Museum. It also gives an account of the laws, regulations, and institutions of the City of London in the twelfth, thirteenth, and early part of the fourteenth centuries.

13. CHRONICA JOHANNIS DE OXENEDES. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS, K.H. 1859.

Although this Chronicle tells of the arrival of Hengist and Horsa in England in the year 449, yet it substantially begins with the reign of King Alfred, and

Hosted by Google

comes down to the year 1292, where it ends abruptly. The history is particularly valuable for notices of events in the eastern portions of the kingdom, which are not to be elsewhere obtained, and some curious facts are mentioned relative to the floods in that part of England, which are confirmed in the Friesland Chronicle of Anthony Heinrich, pastor of the Island of Mohr.

14. A COLLECTION OF POLITICAL POEMS AND SONGS RELATING TO ENGLISH HISTORY, FROM THE ACCESSION OF EDWARD III. TO THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* THOMAS WRIGHT, Esq., M.A. 1859–1861.

These Poems are perhaps the most interesting of all the historical writings of the period, though they cannot be relied on for accuracy of statement. They are various in character; some are upon religious subjects, some may be called satires, and some give no more than a court scandal; but as a whole they present a very fair picture of society, and of the relations of the different classes to one another. The period comprised is in itself interesting, and brings us, through the decline of the feudal system, to the beginning of our modern history. The songs in old English are of considerable value to the philologist.

15. The "OPUS TERTIUM," "OPUS MINUS," &c., of ROGER BACON. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. 1859.

This is the celebrated treatise—never before printed—so frequently referred to by the great philosopher in his works. It contains the fullest details we possess of the life and labours of Roger Bacon: also a fragment by the same author, supposed to be unique, the "*Compendium Studii Theologiæ.*"

16. BARTHOLOMÆI DE COTTON, MONACHI NORWICENSIS, HISTORIA ANGLICANA; 449–1298: necnon ejusdem Liber de Archiepiscopis et Episcopis Angliæ. *Edited by* HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. 1859.

The author, a monk of Norwich, has here given us a Chronicle of England from the arrival of the Saxons in 449 to the year 1298, in or about which year it appears that he died. The latter portion of this history (the whole of the reign of Edward I. more especially) is of great value, as the writer was contemporary with the events which he records. An Appendix contains several illustrative documents connected with the previous narrative.

17. BRUT Y TYWYSOGION; or, The Chronicle of the Princes of Wales. *Edited by* the Rev. JOHN WILLIAMS AB ITHEL, M.A. 1860.

This work, also known as "The Chronicle of the Princes of Wales," has been attributed to Caradoc of Llancarvan, who flourished about the middle of the twelfth century. It is written in the ancient Welsh language, begins with the abdication and death of Caedwala at Rome, in the year 681, and continues the history down to the subjugation of Wales by Edward I., about the year 1282.

18. A COLLECTION OF ROYAL AND HISTORICAL LETTERS DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY IV. 1399–1404. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford. 1860.

This volume, like all the others in the series containing a miscellaneous selection of letters, is valuable on account of the light it throws upon biographical history, and the familiar view it presents of characters, manners, and events. The period requires much elucidation; to which it will materially contribute.

19. THE REPRESSOR OF OVER MUCH BLAMING OF THE CLERGY. By REGINALD PECOCK, sometime Bishop of Chichester. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* CHURCHILL BABINGTON, B.D., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. 1860.

The "Repressor" may be considered the earliest piece of good theological disquisition of which our English prose literature can boast. The author was born

Hosted by Google

about the end of the fourteenth century, consecrated Bishop of St. Asaph in the year 1444, and translated to the see of Chichester in 1450. While Bishop of St. Asaph, he zealously defended his brother prelates from the attacks of those who censured the bishops for their neglect of duty. He maintained that it was no part of a bishop's functions to appear in the pulpit, and that his time might be more profitably spent, and his dignity better maintained, in the performance of works of a higher character. Among those who thought differently were the Lollards, and against their general doctrines the "Repressor" is directed. Pecock took up a position midway between that of the Roman Church and that of the modern Anglican Church; but his work is interesting chiefly because it gives a full account of the views of the Lollards and of the arguments by which they were supported, and because it assists us to ascertain the state of feeling which ultimately led to the Reformation. Apart from religious matters, the light thrown upon contemporaneous history is very small, but the "Repressor" has great value for the philologist, as it tells us what were the characteristics of the language in use among the cultivated Englishmen of the fifteenth century. Pecock, though an opponent of the Lollards, showed a certain spirit of toleration, for which he received, towards the end of his life, the usual mediæval reward—persecution.

20. ANNALES CAMBRIÆ. *Edited by* the Rev. JOHN WILLIAMS AB ITHEL, M.A. 1860.

These annals, which are in Latin, commence in the year 447, and come down to the year 1288. The earlier portion appears to be taken from an Irish Chronicle, which was also used by Tigernach, and by the compiler of the Annals of Ulster. During its first century it contains scarcely anything relating to Britain, the earliest direct concurrence with English history is relative to the mission of Augustine. Its notices throughout, though brief, are valuable. The annals were probably written at St. Davids, by Blegewryd, Archdeacon of Llandaff, the most learned man in his day in all Cymru.

21. THE WORKS OF GIRALDUS CAMBRENSIS. Vols. I., II., III., and IV. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. Vols. V. and VI. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES F. DIMOCK, M.A., Rector of Barnburgh, Yorkshire. 1861–1873.

These volumes contain the historical works of Gerald du Barry, who lived in the reigns of Henry II., Richard I., and John, and attempted to re-establish the independence of Wales by restoring the see of St. Davids to its ancient primacy. His works are of a very miscellaneous nature, both in prose and verse, and are remarkable chiefly for the racy and original anecdotes which they contain relating to contemporaries. He is the only Welsh writer of any importance who has contributed so much to the mediæval literature of this country, or assumed, in consequence of his nationality, so free and independent a tone. His frequent travels in Italy, in France, in Ireland, and in Wales, gave him opportunities for observation which did not generally fall to the lot of mediæval writers in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries, and of these observations Giraldus has made due use. Only extracts from these treatises have been printed before, and almost all of them are taken from unique manuscripts.

The Topographia Hibernica (in Vol. V.) is the result of Giraldus' two visits to Ireland. The first in the year 1183, the second in 1185–6, when he accompanied Prince John into that country. Curious as this treatise is, Mr. Dimock is of opinion that it ought not to be accepted as sober truthful history, for Giraldus himself states that truth was not his main object, and that he compiled the work for the purpose of sounding the praises of Henry the Second. Elsewhere, however, he declares that he had stated nothing in the Topographia of the truth of which he was not well assured, either by his own eyesight or by the testimony, with all diligence elicited, of the most trustworthy and authentic men in the country; that though he did not put just the same full faith in their reports as in what he had himself seen, yet, as they only related what they had themselves seen, he could not but believe such credible witnesses. A very interesting portion of this treatise is devoted to the animals of Ireland. It shows that he was a very accurate and acute observer, and his descriptions are given in a way that a scientific naturalist of the present day could hardly improve upon. The Expugnatio Hibernica was written about the year 1188 and may be regarded rather

Hosted by Google

as a great epic than a sober relation of acts occurring in his own days. No one can peruse it without coming to the conclusion that it is rather a poetical fiction than a prosaic truthful history.

Vol. VI. contains the Itinerarium Kambriæ et Descriptio Kambriæ.

22. LETTERS AND PAPERS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE WARS OF THE ENGLISH IN FRANCE DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY THE SIXTH, KING OF ENGLAND. Vol. I., and Vol. II. (in Two Parts). *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham, and Vicar of Leighton Buzzard. 1861–1864.

The letters and papers contained in these volumes are derived chiefly from originals or contemporary copies extant in the Bibliothèque Impériale, and the Depôt des Archives, in Paris. They illustrate the line of policy adopted by John Duke of Bedford and his successors during their government of Normandy, and such other provinces of France as had been acquired by Henry V. We may here trace, step by step, the gradual declension of the English power, until we are prepared to read of its final overthrow.

23. THE ANGLO-SAXON CHRONICLE, ACCORDING TO THE SEVERAL ORIGINAL AUTHORITIES. Vol. I., Original Texts. Vol. II., Translation. *Edited and translated by* BENJAMIN THORPE, Esq., Member of the Royal Academy of Sciences at Munich, and of the Society of Netherlandish Literature at Leyden. 1861.

This Chronicle, extending from the earliest history of Britain to the year 1154, is justly the boast of England; for no other nation can produce any history, written in its own vernacular, at all approaching it, either in antiquity, truthfulness, or extent, the historical books of the Bible alone excepted. There are at present six independent manuscripts of the Saxon Chronicle, ending in different years, and written in different parts of the country. In this edition, the text of each manuscript is printed in columns on the same page, so that the student may see at a glance the various changes which occur in orthography, whether arising from locality or age.

24. LETTERS AND PAPERS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE REIGNS OF RICHARD III. AND HENRY VII. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* JAMES GAIRDNER, Esq. 1861–1863.

The Papers are derived from MSS. in the Public Record Office, the British Museum, and other repositories. The period to which they refer is unusually destitute of chronicles and other sources of historical information, so that the light obtained from these documents is of special importance. The principal contents of the volumes are some diplomatic Papers of Richard III.; correspondence between Henry VII. and Ferdinand and Isabella of Spain; documents relating to Edmund de la Pole, Earl of Suffolk; and a portion of the correspondence of James IV. of Scotland.

25. LETTERS OF BISHOP GROSSETESTE, illustrative of the Social Condition of his Time. *Edited by* HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. 1861.

The Letters of Robert Grosseteste (131 in number) are here collected from various sources, and a large portion of them is printed for the first time. They range in date from about 1210 to 1253, and relate to various matters connected not only with the political history of England during the reign of Henry III., but with its ecclesiastical condition. They refer especially to the diocese of Lincoln, of which Grosseteste was bishop.

26. DESCRIPTIVE CATALOGUE OF MANUSCRIPTS RELATING TO THE HISTORY OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND. Vol. I. (in Two Parts); Anterior to the Norman Invasion. Vol. II.; 1066–1200. Vol. III.; 1200–1327. *By* Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records. 1862–1871.

The object of this work is to publish notices of all known sources of British history, both printed and unprinted, in one continued sequence. The materials, when historical (as distinguished from biographical), are arranged under the year in which the latest event is recorded in the chronicle or history, and not

Hosted by Google

under the period in which its author, real or supposed, flourished. Biographies are enumerated under the year in which the person commemorated died, and not under the year in which the life was written. This arrangement has two advantages; the materials for any given period may be seen at a glance; and if the reader knows the time when an author wrote, and the number of years that had elapsed between the date of the events and the time the writer flourished, he will generally be enabled to form a fair estimate of the comparative value of the narrative itself. A brief analysis of each work has been added when deserving it, in which the original portions are distinguished from those which are mere compilations. When possible, the sources are indicated from which such compilations have been derived. A biographical sketch of the author of each piece has been added, and a brief notice has also been given of such British authors as have written on historical subjects.

27. ROYAL AND OTHER HISTORICAL LETTERS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE REIGN OF HENRY III. Vol. I., 1216–1235. Vol. II., 1236–1272. *Selected and edited by* the Rev. W. W. SHIRLEY, D.D., Regius Professor in Ecclesiastical History, and Canon of Christ Church, Oxford. 1862–1866.

The letters contained in these volumes are derived chiefly from the ancient correspondence formerly in the Tower of London, and now in the Public Record Office. They illustrate the political history of England during the growth of its liberties, and throw considerable light upon the personal history of Simon de Montfort. The affairs of France form the subject of many of them, especially in regard to the province of Gascony. The entire collection consists of nearly 700 documents, the greater portion of which is printed for the first time.

28. CHRONICA MONASTERII S. ALBANI.—1. THOMÆ WALSINGHAM HISTORIA ANGLICANA; Vol. I., 1272–1381: Vol. II., 1381–1422. 2. WILLELMI RISHANGER CHRONICA ET ANNALES, 1259–1307. 3. JOHANNIS DE TROKELOWE ET HENRICI DE BLANEFORDE CHRONICA ET ANNALES, 1259–1296; 1307–1324; 1392–1406. 4. GESTA ABBATUM MONASTERII S. ALBANI, A THOMA WALSINGHAM, REGNANTE RICARDO SECUNDO, EJUSDEM ECCLESIÆ PRÆCENTORE, COMPILATA; Vol. I., 793–1290: Vol. II., 1290–1349: Vol. III., 1349–1411. 5. JOHANNIS AMUNDESHAM, MONACHI MONASTERII S. ALBANI, UT VIDETUR, ANNALES; Vols. I. and II. 6. REGISTRA QUORUNDAM ABBATUM MONASTERII S. ALBANI, QUI SÆCULO XV^mo^ FLORUERE; Vol. I., REGISTRUM ABBATIÆ JOHANNIS WHETHAMSTEDE, ABBATIS MONASTERII SANCTI ALBANI, ITERUM SUSCEPTÆ; ROBERTO BLAKENEY, CAPELLANO, QUONDAM ADSCRIPTUM: Vol. II., REGISTRA JOHANNIS WHETHAMSTEDE, WILLELMI ALBON, ET WILLELMI WALINGFORDE, ABBATUM MONASTERII SANCTI ALBANI, CUM APPENDICE, CONTINENTE QUASDAM EPISTOLAS, A JOHANNE WHETHAMSTEDE CONSCRIPTAS. 7. YPODIGMA NEUSTRIÆ, A THOMA WALSINGHAM, QUONDAM MONACHO MONASTERII S. ALBANI, CONSCRIPTUM. *Edited by* HENRY THOMAS RILEY, Esq., M.A., Cambridge and Oxford; and of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law. 1863–1876.

In the first two volumes is a History of England, from the death of Henry III. to the death of Henry V., by Thomas Walsingham, Precentor of St. Albans, from MS. VII. in the Arundel Collection in the College of Arms, London, a manuscript of the fifteenth century, collated with MS. 13 E. IX. in the King's Library in the British Museum, and MS. VII. in the Parker Collection of Manuscripts at Corpus Christi College, Cambridge.

In the third volume is a Chronicle of English History, attributed to William Rishanger, who lived in the reign of Edward I., from the Cotton. MS. Faustina B. IX. in the British Museum, collated with MS. 14 C. VII. (fols. 219–231) in the King's Library, British Museum, and the Cotton MS. Claudius E. III., fols. 306–331: an account of transactions attending the award of the kingdom of Scotland to John Balliol, 1291–1292, from MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI., also attributed to William Rishanger, but on no sufficient ground: a short Chronicle of English History, 1292 to 1300,

Hosted by Google

by an unknown hand, from MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI. : a short Chronicle, Willelmi Rishanger Gesta Edwardi Primi, Regis Angliæ, from MS. 14 C. I. in the Royal Library, and MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI., with Annales Regum Angliæ, probably by the same hand: and fragments of three Chronicles of English History, 1285 to 1307.

In the fourth volume is a Chronicle of English History, 1259 to 1296, from MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI. : Annals of Edward II., 1307 to 1323, by John de Trokelowe, a monk of St. Albans, and a continuation of Trokelowe's Annals, 1323, 1324, by Henry de Blaneforde, both from MS. Cotton. Claudius D. VI.: a full Chronicle of English History, 1392 to 1406, from MS. VII. in the Library of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge; and an account of the Benefactors of St. Albans, written in the early part of the fifteenth century, from MS. VI. in the same Library.

The fifth, sixth, and seventh volumes contain a history of the Abbots of St. Albans, 793 to 1411, mainly compiled by Thomas Walsingham, from MS. Cotton. Claudius E. IV., in the British Museum : with a Continuation, from the closing pages of Parker MS. VII., in the Library of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge.

The eighth and ninth volumes, in continuation of the Annals, contain a Chronicle, probably by John Amundesham, a monk of St. Albans.

The tenth and eleventh volumes relate especially to the acts and proceedings of Abbots Whethamstede, Albon, and Wallingford, and may be considered as a memorial of the chief historical and domestic events during those periods.

The twelfth volume contains a compendious History of England to the reign of Henry V., and of Normandy in early times, also by Thomas Walsingham, and dedicated to Henry V. The compiler has often substituted other authorities in place of those consulted in the preparation of his larger work.

29. Chronicon Abbatiæ Eveshamensis, Auctoribus Dominico Priore Eveshamiæ et Thoma de Marleberge Abbate, a Fundatione ad Annum 1213, una cum Continuatione ad Annum 1418. *Edited by* the Rev. W. D. Macray, M.A., Bodleian Library, Oxford. 1863.

The Chronicle of Evesham illustrates the history of that important monastery from its foundation by Egwin, about 690, to the year 1418. Its chief feature is an autobiography, which makes us acquainted with the inner daily life of a great abbey, such as but rarely has been recorded. Interspersed are many notices of general, personal, and local history which will be read with much interest. This work exists in a single MS., and is for the first time printed.

30. Ricardi de Cirencestria Speculum Historiale de Gestis Regum Angliæ. Vol. I., 447–871. Vol. II., 872–1066. *Edited by* John E. B. Mayor, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. 1863–1869.

The compiler, Richard of Cirencester, was a monk of Westminster, 1355–1400. In 1391 he obtained a licence to make a pilgrimage to Rome. His history, in four books, extends from 447 to 1066. He announces his intention of continuing it, but there is no evidence that he completed any more. This chronicle gives many charters in favour of Westminster Abbey, and a very full account of the lives and miracles of the saints, especially of Edward the Confessor, whose reign occupies the fourth book. A treatise on the Coronation, by William of Sudbury, a monk of Westminster, fills book iii. c. 3. It was on this author that C. J. Bertram fathered his forgery, *De Situ Britanniæ*, in 1747.

31. Year Books of the Reign of Edward the First. Years 20–21, 21–22, 30–31, and 32–33. *Edited and translated by* Alfred John Horwood, Esq., of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law. 1863–1873.

The volumes known as the "Year Books" contain reports in Norman-French of cases argued and decided in the Courts of Common Law. They may be considered to a great extent as the "lex non scripta" of England, and have been held in the highest veneration by the ancient sages of the law, and were received by them as the repositories of the first recorded judgments and dicta of the great

Hosted by Google

legal luminaries of past ages. They are also worthy of the attention of the general reader on account of the historical information and the notices of public and private persons which they contain, as well as the light which they throw on ancient manners and customs.

32. NARRATIVES OF THE EXPULSION OF THE ENGLISH FROM NORMANDY, 1449–1450.—Robertus Blondelli de Reductione Normanniæ: Le Recouvrement de Normendie, par Berry, Hérault du Roy: Conferences between the Ambassadors of France and England. *Edited, from MSS. in the Imperial Library at Paris, by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham. 1863.

This volume contains the narrative of an eye-witness who details with considerable power and minuteness the circumstances which attended the final expulsion of the English from Normandy in the year 1450. The history commences with the infringement of the truce by the capture of Fougères, and ends with the battle of Formigny and the embarkation of the Duke of Somerset. The whole period embraced is less than two years.

33. HISTORIA ET CARTULARIUM MONASTERII S. PETRI GLOUCESTRIÆ. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* W. H. HART, Esq., F.S.A., Membre correspondant de la Société des Antiquaires de Normandie. 1863–1867.

This work consists of two parts, the History and the Cartulary of the Monastery of St. Peter, Gloucester. The history furnishes an account of the monastery from its foundation, in the year 681, to the early part of the reign of Richard II., together with a calendar of donations and benefactions. It treats principally of the affairs of the monastery, but occasionally matters of general history are introduced. Its authorship has generally been assigned to Walter Froucester, the twentieth abbot, but without any foundation.

34. ALEXANDRI NECKAM DE NATURIS RERUM LIBRI DUO; with NECKAM'S POEM, DE LAUDIBUS DIVINÆ SAPIENTIÆ. *Edited by* THOMAS WRIGHT, Esq., M.A. 1863.

Neckam was a man who devoted himself to science, such as it was in the twelfth century. In the "De Naturis Rerum" are to be found what may be called the rudiments of many sciences mixed up with much error and ignorance. Neckam was not thought infallible, even by his contemporaries, for Roger Bacon remarks of him, "this Alexander in many things wrote what was true and useful; "but he neither can nor ought by just title to be reckoned among authorities." Neckam, however, had sufficient independence of thought to differ from some of the schoolmen who in his time considered themselves the only judges of literature. He had his own views in morals, and in giving us a glimpse of them, as well as of his other opinions, he throws much light upon the manners, customs, and general tone of thought prevalent in the twelfth century. The poem entitled "De Laudibus Divinæ Sapientiæ" appears to be a metrical paraphrase or abridgment of the "De Naturis Rerum." It is written in the elegiac metre; and though there are many lines which violate classical rules, it is, as a whole above the ordinary standard of mediæval Latin.

35. LEECHDOMS, WORTCUNNING, AND STARCRAFT OF EARLY ENGLAND; being a Collection of Documents illustrating the History of Science in this Country before the Norman Conquest. Vols. I., II., and III. *Collected and edited by* the Rev. T. OSWALD COCKAYNE, M.A., of St. John's College, Cambridge. 1864–1866.

This work illustrates not only the history of science, but the history of superstition. In addition to the information bearing directly upon the medical skill and medical faith of the times, there are many passages which incidentally throw light upon the general mode of life and ordinary diet. The volumes are interesting not only in their scientific, but also in their social aspect. The manuscripts from which they have been printed are valuable to the Anglo-Saxon scholar for the illustrations they afford of Anglo-Saxon orthography.

Hosted by Google

36. ANNALES MONASTICI. Vol. I.:—Annales de Margan, 1066–1232; Annales de Theokesberia, 1066–1263; Annales de Burton, 1004–1263. Vol. II.:—Annales Monasterii de Wintonia, 519–1277; Annales Monasterii de Waverleia, 1–1291. Vol. III.:—Annales Prioratus de Dunstaplia, 1–1297; Annales Monasterii de Bermundeseia, 1042–1432. Vol. IV.:—Annales Monasterii de Oseneia, 1016–1347; Chronicon vulgo dictum Chronicon Thomæ Wykes, 1066–1289; Annales Prioratus de Wigornia, 1–1377. Vol. V.:—Index and Glossary. *Edited by* HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, and Registrary of the University, Cambridge. 1864–1869.

The present collection of Monastic Annals embraces all the more important chronicles compiled in religious houses in England during the thirteenth century. These distinct works are ten in number. The extreme period which they embrace ranges from the year 1 to 1432, although they refer more especially to the reigns of John, Henry III., and Edward I. Some of these narratives have already appeared in print, but others are printed for the first time.

37. MAGNA VITA S. HUGONIS EPISCOPI LINCOLNIENSIS. From Manuscripts in the Bodleian Library, Oxford, and the Imperial Library, Paris. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES F. DIMOCK, M.A., Rector of Barnburgh, Yorkshire. 1864.

This work contains a number of very curious and interesting incidents, and being the work of a contemporary, is very valuable, not only as a truthful biography of a celebrated ecclesiastic, but as the work of a man, who, from personal knowledge, gives notices of passing events, as well as of individuals who were then taking active part in public affairs. The author, in all probability, was Adam Abbot of Evesham. He was domestic chaplain and private confessor of Bishop Hugh, and in these capacities was admitted to the closest intimacy. Bishop Hugh was Prior of Witham for 11 years before he became Bishop of Lincoln. His consecration took place on the 21st September 1186; he died on the 16th of November 1200; and was canonized in 1220.

38. CHRONICLES AND MEMORIALS OF THE REIGN OF RICHARD THE FIRST. Vol. I.:—ITINERARIUM PEREGRINORUM ET GESTA REGIS RICARDI. Vol. II.:—EPISTOLÆ CANTUARIENSES; the Letters of the Prior and Convent of Christ Church, Canterbury; 1187 to 1199. *Edited by* WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Vicar of Navestock, Essex, and Lambeth Librarian. 1864–1865.

The authorship of the Chronicle in Vol. I., hitherto ascribed to Geoffrey Vinesauf, is now more correctly ascribed to Richard, Canon of the Holy Trinity of London. The narrative extends from 1187 to 1199; but its chief interest consists in the minute and authentic narrative which it furnishes of the exploits of Richard I., from his departure from England in December 1189 to his death in 1199. The author states in his prologue that he was an eye-witness of much that he records; and various incidental circumstances which occur in the course of the narrative confirm this assertion.

The letters in Vol. II., written between 1187 and 1199, are of value as furnishing authentic materials for the history of the ecclesiastical condition of England during the reign of Richard I. They had their origin in a dispute which arose from the attempts of Baldwin and Hubert, archbishops of Canterbury, to found a college of secular canons, a project which gave great umbrage to the monks of Canterbury, who saw in it a design to supplant them in their function of metropolitan chapter. These letters are printed, for the first time, from a MS. belonging to the archiepiscopal library at Lambeth.

39. RECUEIL DES CRONIQUES ET ANCHIENNES ISTORIES DE LA GRANT BRETAIGNE A PRESENT NOMME ENGLETERRE, par JEHAN DE WAURIN. Vol. I.

Hosted by Google

Albina to 688. Vol. II., 1399–1422. *Edited by* WILLIAM HARDY, Esq., F.S.A. 1864–1868.

40. A COLLECTION OF THE CHRONICLES AND ANCIENT HISTORIES OF GREAT BRITAIN, NOW CALLED ENGLAND, by JOHN DE WAVRIN. Albina to 688. (Translation of the preceding Vol. I.) *Edited and translated by* WILLIAM HARDY, Esq., F.S.A. 1864.

This curious chronicle extends from the fabulous period of history down to the return of Edward IV. to England in the year 1471, after the second deposition of Henry VI. The manuscript from which the text of the work is taken is preserved in the Imperial Library at Paris, and is believed to be the only complete and nearly contemporary copy in existence. The work, as originally bound, was comprised in six volumes, since rebound in morocco in 12 volumes, folio maximo, vellum, and is illustrated with exquisite miniatures, vignettes, and initial letters. It was written towards the end of the fifteenth century, having been expressly executed for Louis de Bruges, Seigneur de la Gruthuyse and Earl of Winchester, from whose cabinet it passed into the library of Louis XII. at Blois.

41. POLYCHRONICON RANULPHI HIGDEN, with Trevisa's Translation. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* CHURCHILL BABINGTON, B.D., Senior Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Vols. III., IV., V., and VI. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH RAWSON LUMBY, B.D., Vicar of St. Edward's, Cambridge, Fellow of St. Catharine's College, and late Fellow of Magdalene College, Cambridge. 1865–1876.

This is one of the many mediæval chronicles which assume the character of a history of the world. It begins with the creation, and is brought down to the author's own time, the reign of Edward III. Prefixed to the historical portion, is a chapter devoted to geography, in which is given a description of every known land. To say that the Polychronicon was written in the fourteenth century is to say that it is not free from inaccuracies. It has, however, a value apart from its intrinsic merits. It enables us to form a very fair estimate of the knowledge of history and geography which well-informed readers of the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries possessed, for it was then the standard work on general history.

The two English translations, which are printed with the original Latin, afford interesting illustrations of the gradual change of our language, for one was made in the fourteenth century, the other in the fifteenth. The differences between Trevisa's version and that of the unknown writer are often considerable.

42. LE LIVERE DE REIS DE BRITTANIE E LE LIVERE DE REIS DE ENGLETERE. *Edited by* JOHN GLOVER, M.A., Vicar of Brading, Isle of Wight, formerly Librarian of Trinity College, Cambridge. 1865.

These two treatises, though they cannot rank as independent narratives, are nevertheless valuable as careful abstracts of previous historians, especially "Le Livere de Reis de Engletere." Some various readings are given which are interesting to the philologist as instances of semi-Saxonized French.

It is supposed that Peter of Ickham must have been the author, but no certain conclusion on that point has been arrived at.

43. CHRONICA MONASTERII DE MELSA, AB ANNO 1150 USQUE AD ANNUM 1406. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* EDWARD AUGUSTUS BOND, Esq., Assistant Keeper of the Manuscripts, and Egerton Librarian, British Museum. 1866–1868.

The Abbey of Meaux was a Cistercian house, and the work of its abbot is both curious and valuable. It is a faithful and often minute record of the establishment of a religious community, of its progress in forming an ample revenue, of its struggles to maintain its acquisitions, and of its relations to the governing institutions of the country. In addition to the private affairs of the monastery, some light is thrown upon the public events of the time, which are however kept distinct, and appear at he end of the history of each abbot's administration. The text has been printed from what is said to be the autograph of the original compiler, Thomas de Burton, the nineteenth abbot.

Hosted by Google

44. MATTHÆI PARISIENSIS HISTORIA ANGLORUM, SIVE, UT VULGO DICITUR, HISTORIA MINOR. Vols. I., II., and III. 1067–1253. *Edited by* Sir FREDERIC MADDEN, K.H., Keeper of the Department of Manuscripts, British Museum. 1866–1869.

The exact date at which this work was written is, according to the chronicler, 1250. The history is of considerable value as an illustration of the period during which the author lived, and contains a good summary of the events which followed the Conquest. This minor chronicle is, however, based on another work (also written by Matthew Paris) giving fuller details, which has been called the "Historia Major." The chronicle here published, nevertheless, gives some information not to be found in the greater history.

45. LIBER MONASTERII DE HYDA: A CHRONICLE AND CHARTULARY OF HYDE ABBEY, WINCHESTER, 455–1023. *Edited, from a Manuscript in the Library of the Earl of Macclesfield, by* EDWARD EDWARDS, Esq. 1866.

The "Book of Hyde" is a compilation from much earlier sources which are usually indicated with considerable care and precision. In many cases, however, the Hyde chronicler appears to correct, to qualify, or to amplify—either from tradition or from sources of information not now discoverable—the statements, which, in substance, he adopts. He also mentions, and frequently quotes from writers whose works are either entirely lost or at present known only by fragments.

There is to be found, in the "Book of Hyde," much information relating to the reign of King Alfred which is not known to exist elsewhere. The volume contains some curious specimens of Anglo-Saxon and Mediæval English.

46. CHRONICON SCOTORUM: A CHRONICLE OF IRISH AFFAIRS, from the EARLIEST TIMES to 1135; with a SUPPLEMENT, containing the Events from 1141 to 1150. *Edited, with a Translation, by* WILLIAM MAUNSELL HENNESSY, Esq., M.R.I.A. 1866.

There is, in this volume, a legendary account of the peopling of Ireland and of the adventures which befel the various heroes who are said to have been connected with Irish history. The details are, however, very meagre both for this period and for the time when history becomes more authentic. The plan adopted in the chronicle gives the appearance of an accuracy to which the earlier portions of the work cannot have any claim. The succession of events is marked, year by year, from A.M. 1599 to A.D. 1150. The principal events narrated in the later portion of the work are, the invasions of foreigners, and the wars of the Irish among themselves. The text has been printed from a MS. preserved in the library of Trinity College, Dublin, written partly in Latin, partly in Irish.

47. THE CHRONICLE OF PIERRE DE LANGTOFT, IN FRENCH VERSE, FROM THE EARLIEST PERIOD TO THE DEATH OF EDWARD I. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* THOMAS WRIGHT, Esq., M.A. 1866–1868.

It is probable that Pierre de Langtoft was a canon of Bridlington, in Yorkshire, and that he lived in the reign of Edward I., and during a portion of the reign of Edward II. This chronicle is divided into three parts; in the first is an abridgment of Geoffrey of Monmouth's "Historia Britonum," in the second, a history of the Anglo-Saxon and Norman kings, down to the death of Henry III., and in the third a history of the reign of Edward I. The principal object of the work was apparently to show the justice of Edward's Scottish wars. The language is singularly corrupt, and a curious specimen of the French of Yorkshire.

48. THE WAR OF THE GAEDHIL WITH THE GAILL, or, THE INVASIONS OF IRELAND BY THE DANES AND OTHER NORSEMEN. *Edited, with a Translation, by* JAMES HENTHORN TODD D.D., Senior Fellow of Trinity College, and Regius Professor of Hebrew in the University, Dublin. 1867.

The work in its present form, in the editor's opinion, is a comparatively modern version of an undoubtedly ancient original. That it was compiled from contemporary materials has been proved by curious incidental evidence. It is stated in

Hosted by Google

the account given of the battle of Clontarf that the full tide in Dublin Bay on the day of the battle (23 April 1014) coincided with sunrise; and that the returning tide in the evening aided considerably in the defeat of the Danes. The fact has been verified by astronomical calculations, and the inference is that the author of the chronicle, if not himself an eye-witness, must have derived his information from those who were eye-witnesses. The contents of the work are sufficiently described in its title. The story is told after the manner of the Scandinavian Sagas, with poems and fragments of poems introduced into the prose narrative.

49. GESTA REGIS HENRICI SECUNDI BENEDICTI ABBATIS. THE CHRONICLE OF THE REIGNS OF HENRY II. AND RICHARD I., 1169–1192; known under the name of BENEDICT OF PETERBOROUGH. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, Oxford, and Lambeth Librarian. 1867.

This chronicle of the reigns of Henry II. and Richard I., known commonly under the name of Benedict of Peterborough, is one of the best existing specimens of a class of historical compositions of the first importance to the student.

50. MUNIMENTA ACADEMICA, OR, DOCUMENTS ILLUSTRATIVE OF ACADEMICAL LIFE AND STUDIES AT OXFORD (in Two Parts). *Edited by* the Rev. HENRY ANSTEY, M.A., Vicar of St. Wendron, Cornwall, and lately Vice-Principal of St. Mary Hall, Oxford. 1868.

This work will supply materials for a History of Academical Life and Studies in the University of Oxford during the 13th, 14th, and 15th centuries.

51. CHRONICA MAGISTRI ROGERI DE HOUEDENE. Vols. I., II., III., and IV. *Edited by* WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 1868–1871.

This work has long been justly celebrated, but not thoroughly understood until Mr. Stubbs' edition. The earlier portion, extending from 732 to 1148, appears to be a copy of a compilation made in Northumbria about 1161, to which Hoveden added little. From 1148 to 1169—a very valuable portion of this work—the matter is derived from another source, to which Hoveden appears to have supplied little, and not always judiciously. From 1170 to 1192 is the portion which corresponds with the Chronicle known under the name of Benedict of Peterborough (*see* No. 49); but it is not a copy, being sometimes an abridgment, at others a paraphrase; occasionally the two works entirely agree; showing that both writers had access to the same materials, but dealt with them differently. From 1192 to 1201 may be said to be wholly Hoveden's work: it is extremely valuable, and an authority of the first importance.

52. WILLELMI MALMESBIRIENSIS MONACHI DE GESTIS PONTIFICUM ANGLORUM LIBRI QUINQUE. *Edited, from William of Malmesbury's Autograph MS., by* N. E. S. A. HAMILTON, Esq., of the Department of Manuscripts, British Museum. 1870.

William of Malmesbury's "Gesta Pontificum" is the principal foundation of English Ecclesiastical Biography, down to the year 1122. The manuscript which has been followed in this Edition is supposed by Mr. Hamilton to be the author's autograph, containing his latest additions and amendments.

53. HISTORIC AND MUNICIPAL DOCUMENTS OF IRELAND, FROM THE ARCHIVES OF THE CITY OF DUBLIN, &c. 1172–1320. *Edited by* JOHN T. GILBERT, Esq., F.S.A., Secretary of the Public Record Office of Ireland. 1870.

A collection of original documents, elucidating mainly the history and condition of the municipal, middle, and trading classes under or in relation with the rule of England in Ireland,—a subject hitherto in almost total obscurity. Extending over the first hundred and fifty years of the Anglo-Norman settlement, the series includes charters, municipal laws and regulations, rolls of names of citizens and members of merchant-guilds, lists of commodities with their rates, correspondence, illustrations of relations between ecclesiastics and laity; together with many documents exhibiting the state of Ireland during the presence there of the Scots under Robert and Edward Bruce.

Hosted by Google

54. THE ANNALS OF LOCH CÉ. A CHRONICLE OF IRISH AFFAIRS, FROM 1014 to 1590. Vols. I. and II. *Edited, with a Translation, by* WILLIAM MAUNSELL HENNESSY, Esq., M.R.I.A. 1871.

The original of this chronicle has passed under various names. The title of "Annals of Loch Cé" was given to it by Professor O'Curry, on the ground that it was transcribed for Brian Mac Dermot, an Irish chieftain, who resided on an island in Loch Cé, in the county of Roscommon. It adds much to the materials for the civil and ecclesiastical history of Ireland; and contains many curious references to English and foreign affairs, not noticed in any other chronicle.

55. MONUMENTA JURIDICA. THE BLACK BOOK OF THE ADMIRALTY, WITH APPENDICES. Vols. I., II., III., and IV. *Edited by* SIR TRAVERS TWISS, Q.C., D.C.L. 1871–1876.

This book contains the ancient ordinances and laws relating to the navy, and was probably compiled for the use of the Lord High Admiral of England. Selden calls it the "jewel of the Admiralty Records." Prynne ascribes to the Black Book the same authority in the Admiralty as the Black and Red Books have in the Court of Exchequer, and most English writers on maritime law recognize its importance.

56. MEMORIALS OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VI.:—OFFICIAL CORRESPONDENCE OF THOMAS BEKYNTON, SECRETARY TO HENRY VI., AND BISHOP OF BATH AND WELLS. *Edited, from a MS. in the Archiepiscopal Library at Lambeth, with an Appendix of Illustrative Documents, by* the Rev. GEORGE WILLIAMS, B.D., Vicar of Ringwood, late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. Vols. I. and II. 1872.

These curious volumes are of a very miscellaneous character, and were probably compiled under the immediate direction of Bekynton before he had attained to the Episcopate. They contain many of the Bishop's own letters, and several written by him in the King's name; as well as letters sent to himself while he was the Royal Secretary, and others addressed to the King. This work elucidates some obscure points in the history of the nation during the first half of the fifteenth century.

57. MATTHÆI PARISIENSIS, MONACHI SANCTI ALBANI, CHRONICA MAJORA. Vol. I. The Creation to A.D. 1066. Vol. II. A.D. 1067 to A.D. 1216. Vol. III. A.D. 1216 to A.D. 1239. *Edited by* HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, B.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Registrary of the University, and Vicar of Great St. Mary's, Cambridge. 1872–1876.

This work contains the "Chronica Majora" of Matthew Paris, one of the most valuable and frequently consulted of the ancient English Chronicles. It is published from its commencement, for the first time. The editions by Archbishop Parker, and William Wats, severally begin at the Norman Conquest.

58. MEMORIALE FRATRIS WALTERI DE COVENTRIA.—THE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS OF WALTER OF COVENTRY. Vols. I. and II. *Edited, from the MS. in the Library of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, by* WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 1872–1873.

This work, now printed in full for the first time, has long been a *desideratum* by Historical Scholars. The first portion, however, is not of much importance, being only a compilation from earlier writers. The part relating to the first quarter of the thirteenth century is the most valuable and interesting.

59. THE ANGLO-LATIN SATIRICAL POETS AND EPIGRAMMATISTS OF THE TWELFTH CENTURY. Vols. I. and II. *Now first collected and edited by* THOMAS WRIGHT, Esq., M.A., Corresponding Member of the National Institute of France (Académie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres). 1872.

The Poems contained in these volumes have long been known and appreciated as the best satires of the age in which their authors flourished, and were deservedly popular during the 13th and 14th centuries.

60. MATERIALS FOR A HISTORY OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VII., FROM ORIGINAL DOCUMENTS PRESERVED IN THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE.

Hosted by Google

Vol. I. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM CAMPBELL, M.A., one of Her Majesty's Inspectors of Schools. 1873.

This volume is valuable as illustrating the acts and proceedings of Henry VII. on ascending the throne, and shadows out the policy he afterwards adopted.

61. HISTORICAL PAPERS AND LETTERS FROM THE NORTHERN REGISTERS. *Edited by* JAMES RAINE, M.A., Canon of York, and Secretary of the Surtees Society. 1873.

The documents in this volume illustrate, for the most part, the general history of the north of England, particularly in its relation to Scotland.

62. REGISTRUM PALATINUM DUNELMENSE. THE REGISTER OF RICHARD DE KELLAWE, LORD PALATINE AND BISHOP OF DURHAM; 1311–1316. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records. 1873–1875.

Bishop Kellawe's Register contains the proceedings of his prelacy, both lay and ecclesiastical, and is the earliest Register of the Palatinate of Durham.

63. MEMORIALS OF SAINT DUNSTAN ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY. *Edited, from various MSS., by* WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History, and Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 1874.

This volume contains several lives of Archbishop Dunstan, one of the most celebrated Primates of Canterbury. They open various points of Historical and Literary interest, without which our knowledge of the period would be more incomplete than it is at present.

64. CHRONICON ANGLIÆ, AB ANNO DOMINI 1328 USQUE AD ANNUM 1388, AUCTORE MONACHO QUODAM SANCTI ALBANI. *Edited by* EDWARD MAUNDE THOMPSON, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, and Assistant-Keeper of the Manuscripts in the British Museum. 1874.

This chronicle gives a circumstantial history of the close of the reign of Edward III. which has hitherto been considered lost.

65. THÓMAS SAGA ERKIBYSKUPS. A LIFE OF ARCHBISHOP THOMAS BECKET, IN ICELANDIC. Vol. I. *Edited, with English Translation, Notes, and Glossary, by* M. EIRÍKR MAGNÚSSON, Sub-Librarian of the University Library, Cambridge. 1875.

This work is derived from the Life of Becket written by Benedict of Peterborough, and apparently supplies the missing portions in Benedict's biography.

66. RADULPHI DE COGGESHALL CHRONICON ANGLICANUM. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH STEVENSON, M.A. 1875.

This volume contains the "Chronicon Anglicanum," by Ralph of Coggeshall, the "Libellus de Expugnatione Terræ Sanctæ per Saladinum," usually ascribed to the same author, and other pieces of an interesting character.

67. MATERIALS FOR THE HISTORY OF THOMAS BECKET, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES CRAIGIE ROBERTSON, M.A., Canon of Canterbury. 1875–1876.

This Publication, when completed, will comprise all contemporary materials for the history of Archbishop Thomas Becket. The first volume contains the life of that celebrated man, and the miracles after his death, by William, a monk of Canterbury. The second volume contains the life by Benedict of Peterborough; John of Salisbury; Alan of Tewkesbury; and Edward Grim.

68. RADULFI DE DICETO DECANI LUNDONIENSIS OPERA HISTORICA. THE HISTORICAL WORKS OF MASTER RALPH DE DICETO, DEAN OF LONDON. Vols. I. and II. *Edited, from the Original Manuscripts, by* WILLIAM STUBBS, M.A., M.R.I.A., Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Oxford, Fellow of Oriel College, and Rector of Cholderton. 1876.

The Historical Works of Ralph de Diceto are some of the most valuable materials for British History. The Abbreviationes Chronicorum extend from the Creation to 1147, and the Ymagines Historiarum to 1201.

Hosted by Google

In the Press.

ROLL OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL OF IRELAND, 16 RICHARD II. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES GRAVES, A.B., Treasurer of St. Canice, Ireland.

THE WORKS OF GIRALDUS CAMBRENSIS. Vol. VII. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES F. DIMOCK, M.A., Rector of Barnburgh, Yorkshire.

CHRONICLE OF ROBERT OF BRUNNE. *Edited by* FREDERICK JAMES FURNIVALL, Esq., M.A., of Trinity Hall, Cambridge, Barrister-at-Law.

CORPUS HISTORICUM EBORACENSE. CHRONICA PONTIFICUM ECCLESIÆ EBORACI AUCTORE THOMA STUBBS DOMINICANO; and other Documents relating to the Primacy of York. *Edited by* JAMES RAINE, M.A., Canon of York, and Secretary of the Surtees Society.

MATERIALS FOR A HISTORY OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VII., FROM ORIGINAL DOCUMENTS PRESERVED IN THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE. Vol. II. *Edited by* the Rev. WILLIAM CAMPBELL, M.A., one of Her Majesty's Inspectors of Schools.

REGISTER OF MALMESBURY ABBEY: PRESERVED IN THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London.

THE METRICAL CHRONICLE OF ROBERT OF GLOUCESTER. *Edited by* WILLIAM ALDIS WRIGHT, Esq., M.A.

A COLLECTION OF SAGAS AND OTHER HISTORICAL DOCUMENTS relating to the Settlements and Descents of the Northmen on the British Isles. *Edited by* Sir GEORGE WEBBE DASENT, D.C.L., Oxon., and M. GUDBRAND VIGFUSSON, M.A.

THÓMAS SAGA ERKIBYSKUPS. A LIFE OF ARCHBISHOP THOMAS BECKET, IN ICELANDIC. Vol. II. *Edited, with English Translation, Notes, and Glossary, by* M. EIRÍKR MAGNÚSSON, M.A., Sub-Librarian of the University Library, Cambridge.

REGISTRUM PALATINUM DUNELMENSE. The Register of Richard de Kellawe, Lord Palatine and Bishop of Durham; 1311–1316. Vol. IV. *Edited by* Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records.

MATERIALS FOR THE HISTORY OF THOMAS BECKET, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY. Vol. III. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES CRAIGIE ROBERTSON, M.A., Canon of Canterbury.

POLYCHRONICON RANULPHI HIGDEN, with Trevisa's Translation. Vol. VII. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH RAWSON LUMBY, B.D., Vicar of St. Edward's, Cambridge, Fellow of St. Catharine's College, and late Fellow of Magdalen College, Cambridge.

MATTHÆI PARISIENSIS, MONACHI SANCTI ALBANI, CHRONICA MAJORA. Vol. IV. *Edited by* HENRY RICHARDS LUARD, B.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Registrary of the University, and Vicar of Great St. Mary's, Cambridge.

Hosted by Google

In Progress.

DESCRIPTIVE CATALOGUE OF MANUSCRIPTS RELATING TO THE HISTORY OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND. Vol. IV.; 1327, &c. *By* Sir THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, D.C.L., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records.

YEAR BOOKS OF THE REIGN OF EDWARD THE FIRST. Years 33, 34, and 35. *Edited and translated by* ALFRED JOHN HORWOOD, Esq., of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law.

Hosted by Google

PUBLICATIONS

OF

THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, &c.

ROTULORUM ORIGINALIUM IN CURIÂ SCACCARII ABBREVIATIO. Henry III. —Edward III. *Edited by* HENRY PLAYFORD, Esq. 2 Vols. folio (1805—1810). *Price* 25*s.* boards, or 12*s.* 6*d.* each.

CALENDARIUM INQUISITIONUM POST MORTEM SIVE ESCAETARUM. Henry III. —Richard III. *Edited by* JOHN CALEY and JOHN BAYLEY, Esqrs. Vols. 3 and 4, folio (1821—1828), boards: Vol. 3, *price* 21*s.*; Vol. 4, *price* 24*s.*

LIBRORUM MANUSCRIPTORUM BIBLIOTHECÆ HARLEIANÆ CATALOGUS. Vol. 4. *Edited by* the Rev. T. HARTWELL HORNE. Folio (1812), boards. *Price* 18*s.*

ABBREVIATIO PLACITORUM. Richard I.—Edward II. *Edited by* the Right Hon. GEORGE ROSE and W. ILLINGWORTH, Esq. 1 Vol. folio (1811), boards. *Price* 18*s.*

LIBRI CENSUALIS vocati DOMESDAY-BOOK, INDICES. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS. Folio (1816), boards, (Domesday-Book, Vol. 3). *Price* 21*s.*

LIBRI CENSUALIS vocati DOMESDAY-BOOK, ADDITAMENTA EX CODIC. ANTIQUISS. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS. Folio (1816), boards (Domesday-Book, Vol. 4). *Price* 21*s.*

STATUTES OF THE REALM. *Edited by* Sir T. E. TOMLINS, JOHN RAITHBY, JOHN CALEY, and WM. ELLIOTT, Esqrs. Vols. 7, 8, 9, 10, and 11, including 2 Vols. of Indices, large folio (1819—1828). *Price* 31*s.* 6*d.* each; except the Indices, *price* 30*s.* each.

VALOR ECCLESIASTICUS, temp. Hen. VIII., Auctoritate Regia institutus. *Edited by* JOHN CALEY, Esq., and the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. Vols. 3 to 6, folio (1817-1834), boards. *Price* 25*s.* each.

*** The Introduction, separately, 8vo., cloth. *Price* 2*s.* 6*d.*

ROTULI SCOTIÆ IN TURRI LONDINENSI ET IN DOMO CAPITULARI WESTMONASTERIENSI ASSERVATI. 19 Edward I.—Henry VIII. *Edited by* DAVID MACPHERSON, JOHN CALEY, and W. ILLINGWORTH, Esqrs., and the Rev. T. HARTWELL HORNE. Vol. 2, folio (1819), boards. *Price* 21*s.*

FŒDERA, CONVENTIONES, LITTERÆ, &c.; or, RYMER'S FŒDERA, New Edition. Vol. 3, Part 2, 1361—1377, folio (1830): Vol. 4, 1377—1383 (1869). *Edited by* JOHN CALEY and FRED. HOLBROOKE, Esqrs. Vol. 3, Part 2, *price* 21*s.*; Vol. 4, *price* 6*s.*

DUCATUS LANCASTRIÆ CALENDARIUM INQUISITIONUM POST MORTEM, &c. Part 3, Calendar to the Pleadings, &c., Henry VII.—13 Elizabeth. Part 4, Calendar to the Pleadings, to end of Elizabeth. (1827—1834.) *Edited by* R. J. HARPER, JOHN CALEY, and WM. MINCHIN, Esqrs. Folio boards, Part 3 (or Vol. 2), *price* 31*s.* 6*d.*; Part 4 (or Vol. 3), *price* 21*s.*

Hosted by Google

CALENDARS OF THE PROCEEDINGS IN CHANCERY, IN THE REIGN OF QUEEN ELIZABETH; with Examples of earlier Proceedings from Richard II. *Edited by* JOHN BAYLEY, Esq. Vols. 2 and 3 (1830—1832), folio, boards, *price* 21*s.* each.

PARLIAMENTARY WRITS AND WRITS OF MILITARY SUMMONS, together with the Records and Muniments relating to the Suit and Service due and performed to the King's High Court of Parliament and the Councils of the Realm. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. (1830—1834.) Folio, boards, Vol. 2, Division 1, Edward II., *price* 21*s.*; Vol. 2, Division 2, *price* 21*s.*; Vol. 2, Division 3, *price* 42*s.*

ROTULI LITTERARUM CLAUSARUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 2 Vols. folio (1833, 1844). Vol. 1, 1204—1224. Vol. 2, 1224—1227. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. *Price* 81*s.*, cloth; or separately, Vol. 1, *price* 63*s.*; Vol. 2, *price* 18*s.*

PROCEEDINGS AND ORDINANCES OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL OF ENGLAND. 10 Richard II.—33 Henry VIII. *Edited by* Sir NICHOLAS HARRIS NICOLAS. 7 Vols. royal 8vo. (1834—1837), cloth. *Price* 98*s.*; or separately, 14*s.* each.

ROTULI LITTERARUM PATENTIUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 1201—1216. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 Vol. folio (1835), cloth. *Price* 31*s.* 6*d.*

*** The Introduction, separately, 8vo., cloth. *Price* 9*s.*

ROTULI CURIÆ REGIS. Rolls and Records of the Court held before the King's Justiciars or Justices. 6 Richard I.—1 John. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 2 Vols. royal 8vo. (1835), cloth. *Price* 28*s.*

ROTULI NORMANNIÆ IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 1200—1205; also, 1417 to 1418. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1835), cloth. *Price* 12*s.* 6*d.*

ROTULI DE OBLATIS ET FINIBUS IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI, tempore Regis Johannis. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1835), cloth. *Price* 18*s.*

EXCERPTA E ROTULIS FINIUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATIS. Henry III., 1216—1272. *Edited by* CHARLES ROBERTS, Esq. 2 Vols. royal 8vo. (1835, 1836), cloth, *price* 32*s.*; or separately Vol. 1, *price* 14*s.*; Vol. 2, *price* 18*s.*

FINES, SIVE PEDES FINIUM; SIVE FINALES CONCORDIÆ IN CURIÂ DOMINI REGIS. 7 Richard I.—16 John, 1195—1214. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. In Counties. 2 Vols. royal 8vo. (1835—1844), cloth, *price* 11*s.*; or separately, Vol. 1, *price* 8*s.* 6*d.*; Vol. 2, *price* 2*s.* 6*d.*

ANCIENT KALENDARS AND INVENTORIES OF THE TREASURY OF HIS MAJESTY'S EXCHEQUER; together with Documents illustrating the History of that Repository. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 3 Vols. royal 8vo. (1836), cloth. *Price* 42*s.*

DOCUMENTS AND RECORDS illustrating the History of Scotland, and the Transactions between the Crowns of Scotland and England; preserved in the Treasury of Her Majesty's Exchequer. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1837), cloth. *Price* 18*s.*

Hosted by Google

ROTULI CHARTARUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 1199—1216. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 Vol. folio (1837), cloth. *Price* 30*s*.

REPORT OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, 1831—1837. 1 Vol. folio (1837), boards. *Price* 8*s*.

REGISTRUM vulgariter nuncupatum "The Record of Caernarvon," e codice MS. Harleiano, 696, descriptum. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS. 1 Vol. folio (1838), cloth. *Price* 31*s*. 6*d*.

ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF ENGLAND; comprising Laws enacted under the Anglo-Saxon Kings, from Æthelbirht to Cnut, with a Translation of the Saxon; the Laws called Edward the Confessor's; the Laws of William the Conqueror, and those ascribed to Henry the First; Monumenta Ecclesiastica Anglicana, from 7th to 10th century; and Ancient Latin Version of the Anglo-Saxon Laws; with Glossary, &c. *Edited by* BENJAMIN THORPE, Esq. 1 Vol. folio (1840), cloth. *Price* 40*s*. Or, 2 Vols. royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 30*s*.

ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF WALES; comprising Laws supposed to be enacted by Howel the Good; modified by subsequent Regulations under the Native Princes, prior to the Conquest by Edward the First; and anomalous Laws, consisting principally of Institutions which, by the Statute of Ruddlan, continued in force. With a Translation of the Welsh. Also, a few Latin Transcripts, containing Digests of the Welsh Laws, principally of the Dimetian Code. With Glossary, &c. *Edited by* ANEURIN OWEN, Esq. 1 Vol. folio (1841), cloth. *Price* 44*s*. Or, 2 Vols. royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 36*s*.

ROTULI DE LIBERATE AC DE MISIS ET PRÆSTITIS, Regnante Johanne. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1844), cloth. *Price* 6*s*.

THE GREAT ROLLS OF THE PIPE, 2, 3, 4 HEN. II., 1155—1158. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1844), cloth. *Price* 4*s*. 6*d*.

THE GREAT ROLL OF THE PIPE, 1 RIC. I., 1189—1190. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1844), cloth. *Price* 6*s*.

DOCUMENTS ILLUSTRATIVE OF ENGLISH HISTORY in the 13th and 14th centuries, selected from the Records of the Department of the Queen's Remembrancer in the Exchequer. *Edited by* HENRY COLE, Esq. 1 Vol. fcp. folio (1844), cloth. *Price* 45*s*. 6*d*.

MODUS TENENDI PARLIAMENTUM. An Ancient Treatise on the Mode of holding the Parliament in England. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 Vol. 8vo. (1846), cloth. *Price* 2*s*. 6*d*.

REGISTRUM MAGNI SIGILLI REGUM SCOTORUM in Archivis Publicis asservatum. 1306—1424. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON, Esq. Folio (1814). *Price* 15*s*.

THE ACTS OF THE PARLIAMENTS OF SCOTLAND. 11 vols. folio (1814—1844). Vol. I. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON and COSMO INNES, Esqrs. *Price* 42*s*. Also, Vols. 4, 7, 8, 9, 10, and 11; *price* 10*s*. 6*d*. each.

THE ACTS OF THE LORDS AUDITORS OF CAUSES AND COMPLAINTS (ACTA DOMINORUM AUDITORUM). 1466—1494. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON, Esq. Folio (1839). *Price* 10*s*. 6*d*.

Hosted by Google

THE ACTS OF THE LORDS OF COUNCIL IN CIVIL CAUSES (ACTA DOMINORUM CONCILII). 1478—1495. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON, Esq. Folio (1839). *Price* 10*s.* 6*d.*

ISSUE ROLL OF THOMAS DE BRANTINGHAM, Bishop of Exeter, Lord High Treasurer of England, containing Payments out of His Majesty's Revenue, 44 Edward III., 1370. *Edited by* FREDERICK DEVON, Esq. 1 Vol. 4to. (1835), cloth. *Price* 35*s.* Or, royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 25*s.*

ISSUES OF THE EXCHEQUER, James I.; extracted from the Pell Records. *Edited by* FREDERICK DEVON, Esq. 1 Vol. 4to. (1836), cloth. *Price* 30*s.* Or, royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 21*s.*

ISSUES OF THE EXCHEQUER, Henry III.—Henry VI.; extracted from the Pell Records. *Edited by* FREDERICK DEVON, Esq. 1 Vol. 4to. (1837), cloth. *Price* 40*s.* Or, royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 30*s.*

HANDBOOK TO THE PUBLIC RECORDS. *By* F. S. THOMAS, Esq., Secretary of the Public Record Office. 1 Vol. royal 8vo. (1853), cloth. *Price* 12*s.*

HISTORICAL NOTES RELATIVE TO THE HISTORY OF ENGLAND. Henry VIII. —Anne (1509—1714). Designed as a Book of Reference for ascertaining the Dates of Events. *By* F. S. THOMAS, Esq. 3 Vols. 8vo. (1856), cloth. *Price* 40*s.*

STATE PAPERS, DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY THE EIGHTH: with Indices of Persons and Places. 11 Vols., 4to. (1830—1852), cloth. *Price* 5*l.* 15*s.* 6*d.*; or separately, *price* 10*s.* 6*d.* each.

Vol. I.—Domestic Correspondence.
Vols. II. & III.—Correspondence relating to Ireland.
Vols. IV. & V.—Correspondence relating to Scotland.
Vols. VI. to XI.—Correspondence between England and Foreign Courts.

Hosted by Google

WORKS PUBLISHED IN PHOTOZINCOGRAPHY.

DOMESDAY BOOK, or the GREAT SURVEY OF ENGLAND OF WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR, 1086; fac-simile of the Part relating to each county, separately (with a few exceptions of double counties). Photozincographed, by Her Majesty's Command, at the Ordnance Survey Office, Southampton, Colonel SIR HENRY JAMES, R.E., F.R.S., &c., Director. 35 Parts, imperial quarto and demy quarto (1861–1863) boards. *Price* 4*s.* 6*d.* to 1*l.* 1*s.* each Part, according to size; or, bound in 2 Vols., 18*l.*

This important and unique survey of the greater portion of England* is the oldest and most valuable record in the national archives. It was commenced about the year 1084 and finished in 1086. Its compilation was determined upon at Gloucester by William the Conqueror, in council, in order that he might know what was due to him, in the way of tax, from his subjects, and that each at the same time might know what he had to pay. It was compiled as much for their protection as for the benefit of the sovereign. The nobility and people had been grievously distressed at the time by the king bringing over large numbers of French and Bretons, and quartering them on his subjects, "each accord-" ing to the measure of his land," for the purpose of resisting the invasion of Cnut, King of Denmark, which was apprehended. The commissioners appointed to make the survey were to inquire the name of each place; who held it in the time of King Edward the Confessor; the present possessor; how many hides were in the manor; how many ploughs were in demesne; how many homagers; how many villeins; how many cottars; how many serving men; how many free tenants; how many tenants in soccage; how much wood, meadow, and pasture; the number of mills and fish-ponds; what had been added or taken away from the place; what was the gross value in the time of Edward the Confessor; the present value; and how much each free man or soc-man had, and whether any advance could be made in the value. Thus could be ascertained who held the estate in the time of King Edward; who then held it; its value in the time of the late king; and its value as it stood at the formation of the survey. So minute was the survey, that the writer of the contemporary portion of the Saxon Chronicle records, with some asperity—"So very narrowly he caused it to be " traced out, that there was not a single hide, nor one virgate of land, nor even, " it is shame to tell, though it seemed to him no shame to do, an ox, nor a cow, " nor a swine was left, that was not set down."

Domesday Survey is in two parts or volumes. The first, in folio, contains the counties of Bedford, Berks, Bucks, Cambridge, Chester and Lancaster, Cornwall, Derby, Devon, Dorset, Gloucester, Hants, Hereford, Herts, Huntingdon, Kent, Leicester and Rutland, Lincoln, Middlesex, Northampton, Nottingham, Oxford, Salop, Somerset, Stafford, Surrey, Sussex, Warwick, Wilts, Worcester, and York. The second volume, in quarto, contains the counties of Essex, Norfolk, and Suffolk.

Domesday Book was printed *verbatim et literatim* during the last century, in consequence of an address of the House of Lords to King George III. in 1767. It was not, however, commenced until 1773, and was completed early in 1783. In 1860, Her Majesty's Government, with the concurrence of the Master of the Rolls, determined to apply the art of photozincography to the production of a fac-simile of Domesday Book, under the superintendence of Colonel Sir Henry James, R.E., Director of the Ordnance Survey, Southampton. The fac-simile was completed in 1863.

*For some reason left unexplained, many parts were left unsurveyed; Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmoreland, and Durham, are not described in the survey; nor does Lancashire appear under its proper name; but Furness, and the northern part of Lancashire, as well as the south of Westmoreland, with a part of Cumberland, are included within the West Riding of Yorkshire. That part of Lancashire which lies between the Ribble and Mersey, and which at the time of the survey comprehended 688 manors, is joined to Cheshire. Part of Rutland is described in the counties of Northampton and Lincoln.

Hosted by Google

Digitized by Google